



51
The University of the State of New York

NEW YORK STATE MUSEUM

71st ANNUAL REPORT

1917

In 2 volumes

VOLUME 2

APPENDIXES 2-3

[TRANSMITTED TO THE LEGISLATURE MARCH 30, 1918

165265-
21/9/21

ALBANY

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

1919

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Regents of the University
With years when terms expire
(Revised to September 1, 1919)

1926	PLINY T. SEXTON LL.B. LL.D.	<i>Chancellor</i>	-	Palmyra
1927	ALBERT VANDER VEER M.D. M.A. Ph.D. LL.D.			
	<i>Vice Chancellor</i>	- - - - -	-	Albany
1922	CHESTER S. LORD M.A. LL.D.	- - - - -	-	Brooklyn
1930	WILLIAM NOTTINGHAM M.A. Ph.D. LL.D.		-	Syracuse
1923	ABRAM I. ELKUS LL.B. LL.D. D.C.L.	- - - - -	-	New York
1924	ADELBERT MOOT LL.D.	- - - - -	-	Buffalo
1925	CHARLES B. ALEXANDER M.A. LL.B. LL.D.			
	Litt.D.	- - - - -	-	Tuxedo
1928	WALTER GUEST KELLOGG B.A. LL.D.	- - - - -	-	Ogdensburg
1920	JAMES BYRNE B.A. LL.B. LL.D.	- - - - -	-	New York
1929	HERBERT L. BRIDGMAN M.A.	- - - - -	-	Brooklyn
1931	THOMAS J. MANGAN M.A.	- - - - -	-	Binghamton

President of the University and Commissioner of Education

JOHN H. FINLEY M.A. LL.D. L.H.D.

Deputy Commissioner and Counsel

FRANK B. GILBERT B.A.

Assistant Commissioner and Director of Professional Education

AUGUSTUS S. DOWNING M.A. L.H.D. LL.D. Pd.D.

Assistant Commissioner for Secondary Education

CHARLES F. WHEELOCK B.S. LL.D.

Acting Assistant Commissioner for Elementary Education

GEORGE M. WILEY M.A.

Director of State Library

JAMES I. WYER, JR, M.L.S. Pd.D.

Director of Science and State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE D.Sc. LL.D.

Chiefs and Directors of Divisions

Administration, HIRAM C. CASE

Agricultural and Industrial-Education, LEWIS A. WILSON

Archives and History, JAMES SULLIVAN M.A. Ph.D.

Attendance, JAMES D. SULLIVAN

Educational Extension, WILLIAM R. WATSON B.S.

Examinations and Inspections, GEORGE M. WILEY M.A.

Law, FRANK B. GILBERT B.A., *Counsel*

Library School, FRANK K. WALTER M.A. M.L.S.

School Buildings and Grounds, FRANK H. WOOD M.A.

School Libraries, SHERMAN WILLIAMS Pd.D.

Visual Instruction, ALFRED W. ABRAMS Ph.B.

STATE OF NEW YORK

No. 44

IN ASSEMBLY

March 30, 1918

71st ANNUAL REPORT

OF THE

NEW YORK STATE MUSEUM

VOLUME 2

To the Legislature of the State of New York

We have the honor to submit herewith, pursuant to law, as the 71st Annual Report of the New York State Museum, the report of the Director, including the reports of the State Geologist and State Paleontologist, and the reports of the State Entomologist and the State Botanist, with appendixes.

PLINY T. SEXTON

Chancellor of the University

JOHN H. FINLEY

*President of the University and
Commissioner of Education*

Appendix 2

Entomology

Museum Bulletins 202, 200

202 33d Report of the State Entomologist 1917

200 Key to American Insect Galls

New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, New York,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

No. 202

ALBANY, N. Y.

OCTOBER 1, 1917

The University of the State of New York New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, Director
EPHRAIM PORTER FELT, State Entomologist

33d REPORT OF THE STATE ENTOMOLOGIST ON INJURIOUS AND OTHER INSECTS OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK 1917

	PAGE		PAGE
Introduction.....	7	Garden insects.....	57
Injurious insects	17	Gall insects.....	63
Codling moth.....	17	Publications of the Entomologist..	66
Apple and thorn skeletonizer...	33	Additions to collections.....	69
Potato aphid.....	39	Appendix: A Study of Gall	
Notes for the year.....	43	Midges VI.....	76
Fruit tree insects.....	44	Explanation of plates.....	207
Small fruit insects.....	49	Index.....	231
Grass and grain pests	50		



The University of the State of New York
Science Department, June 28, 1918

Dr Thomas E. Finegan
Acting President of the University

DEAR DOCTOR FINEGAN:

I beg to communicate to you herewith and to recommend for publication as a bulletin of the State Museum, in accordance with the usual procedure, the Annual Report of the State Entomologist for the Year 1917.

Very respectfully yours

JOHN M. CLARKE

Director



New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, N. Y.,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

No. 202

ALBANY, N. Y.

OCTOBER 1, 1917

The University of the State of New York New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, Director

EPHRAIM PORTER FELT, State Entomologist

THIRTY-THIRD REPORT OF THE STATE ENTOMOLOGIST

1917

Dr John M. Clarke, Director of the State Museum

I have the honor to present herewith my report on the injurious and other insects of the State of New York for the year ending September 29, 1917.

The cold and, in some sections of the State, excessively wet spring produced an unusual condition and many of the insects normally destructive were conspicuous by their absence, while a few comparatively unknown forms caused serious losses, though a portion of these, notably in connection with the work of the seed corn maggot, was due largely to climatic conditions and the employment of methods poorly adapted to the abnormal conditions prevailing. The apple tent caterpillar has almost dropped out of sight as a serious pest, though late in the season a number of leaf feeders, such as the red-humped apple tree worm, the yellow-necked apple tree worm, the fall web worm, the hickory tussock moth caterpillar and some related species were uncommonly abundant and destructive.

Fruit tree insects. An unusually interesting discovery was that of the recently established apple and thorn skeletonizer, *Hemierophila pariana* Clerck, near Irvington and Nyack. This insect was so abundant in some localities as to skeletonize practically all the foliage, even in orchards of considerable size. The Entomologist made a study of the situation, worked out the life history of the species and in cooperation with agents of the State Department of Agriculture determined the approximate extent of the infested

area. A special account has been prepared which will be published as an extension bulletin by Cornell University and well distributed throughout the infested area in an effort to secure general cooperation in checking this pest until such time as natural enemies may bring it under control or experience shows it to be an insect of comparatively minor importance.

Work on the codling moth was continued in cooperation with the bureau of horticulture of the State Department of Agriculture. The spraying operations were continued in the orchard of H. E. Wellman, Kendall, and, owing to unfortunate weather and field conditions, the results, as will be seen by a reference to the detailed account of the work, were not satisfactory. The very cool, wet weather of early spring appears to have prevented the setting of a fair crop of fruit and in many portions of the western part of the State there were almost no apples. The yields on the experimental plots, though promising well at blossoming time, were so small that it was not considered worth while to pick and classify the fruit on the trees sprayed three times, owing to the fact that the crop was so small that very little of value could be secured. These untoward conditions were further accentuated by the extremely muddy condition of the orchard at the time of the first spraying. This materially affected the efficiency of the work. The experiment in Niagara county was continued in the orchard of George Mead of Barker and there conditions were much better than in the Kendall orchard, since there was a larger crop and fairly satisfactory returns were obtained from the spraying, though the benefit secured was not nearly so great as that which had been obtained in earlier years in the Hudson valley. The small crop of fruit mentioned above was also accompanied by an unusually heavy infestation by codling moth and the two combined prevented obtaining high percentages of worm-free fruit, though substantial benefits were secured on the sprayed trees, as compared with the unsprayed or checks.

Apple maggot. The work of last year with this pest was continued in the orchard of Edward Van Alstyne of Kinderhook. The test made with the late application of a poison just as the flies began to appear was followed by a very gratifying freedom of injury on trees where there was very serious damage to the fruit last year. Variations in the numbers of this insect are so great that we do not feel warranted in expressing definite conclusions from the results of one season.

Leaf roller. Our observations show this insect to be less abundant

in the western part of the State than was the case two years ago, due, probably, to the work of natural enemies.

Red bugs. Injuries by these two pests are becoming increasingly apparent here and there in the State and fruit growers are suffering considerable losses from the work of these bugs. The fact that there are two species, both of which may occur in the orchard, one being abundant a little earlier than the other, complicates control measures, since recommendations of value in the case of the earlier species are of comparatively little service if the infestation is largely due to the later and lacking expert examination it is usually impossible to determine the troublesome form until the damage has been caused.

San José scale. This pest is relatively much less abundant than in earlier years, this being particularly true in the Hudson valley. Observations and reports from all sections of the State indicate a generally satisfactory control where there is thorough spraying with the lime sulphur wash at winter strength and in some localities there is little or no damage even in unsprayed orchards. The work of parasites, first brought to attention a few years ago, continues and it is probable that these minute insects are not unimportant factors in bringing about this gratifying condition.

Pear thrips. The situation with respect to this insect remains nearly unchanged. It is sporadically abundant and destructive here and there in pear-growing sections, especially in the Hudson valley, and despite efforts of fruit growers there is likely to be considerable loss before the seriousness of the infestation is appreciated.

Pear psylla. There has been considerable pear psylla in Hudson valley orchards due, in some cases at least, to the delayed dormant spray not being held until practically all the eggs have been deposited. This pest, like the pear thrips, can be controlled to best advantage only by applications given within rather closely defined time limits and many growers experience difficulties in recognizing the periods when work of this kind can be done to the best advantage.

Gipsy moth. An examination of the region formerly infested shows a very gratifying condition in that no living insects in any stage have been found within two years and the thorough spraying and other work prosecuted in this attempt to exterminate the insect augurs well for the successful completion of a difficult and costly, though economical, undertaking.

Grass and grain pests. The cold weather and copious rains of last spring were unfavorable to the development of sufficient grasshoppers to cause serious damage and in most sections these insects

were not unusually abundant, though as the season advanced small areas, especially beside orchards, were found to be infested with considerable numbers. The use of grasshopper bait was advised in a number of such places and in several instances rather serious damage to young fruit trees was reported, due to ignoring the insects earlier and allowing them to develop unchecked.

May or June beetles were unusually numerous in many sections of the State, defoliating or partly defoliating individual trees and, in not a few instances, strips of woodland. This condition was pointed out earlier and an effort made to interest the farmers in noting these results for themselves, since the amount of feeding affords a basis for estimating the probabilities of damage another season to susceptible crops, such as corn and potatoes planted upon sod land near badly affected trees. In cooperation with the Insect Pest Survey and Information Service it has been possible to make what is practically a May or June beetle survey of the State and as a result there has been brought together a mass of data which can be used to great practical advantage in indicating areas where serious injury by the destructive white grub is likely to occur next year. The information has been summarized and it is planned to distribute this early next spring so as to prevent, so far as possible, serious losses by planting upon land badly infested by these destructive pests.

The wheat midge was somewhat injurious to heading rye in various parts of the State and later was found in many wheat fields. It was estimated that the loss in southern Niagara and northern Erie counties caused by this insect would approximate 20 per cent in shrunk wheat. The actual loss in other wheat-growing counties appears to be considerably less, that in Orleans county being placed at 3 to 5 per cent. This damage, comparatively rare during recent years in New York State, was largely due to unusual climatic conditions at the time the grain was heading and there is little probability of its recurring another year.

Field crops. The work of the seed corn maggot in bean fields came to notice the last of June and was very serious, the loss on seed alone in one 9-acre field in Genesee county amounting to \$70, while from 50 to 75 per cent of 16 acres were destroyed. One Monroe county grower lost over \$300 on seed alone. The damage for Erie county was put at 40 per cent and it was estimated that one-quarter of \$96,000 worth of seed was destroyed in Orleans county. Untoward weather conditions and deep planting on the wetter land appear to have greatly augmented losses, while the total damage was increased by the work of snails, millipeds and disease.

Potato aphid appeared in July on Long Island and became quite abundant and very injurious in some fields of many counties, Lewis being one of the last to report infestation. This insect breeds very rapidly, has a considerable range of food plants and under certain conditions is most destructive. It is usually checked by parasites, which appears to have been the case in many localities, though severe losses were reported for individual fields. The estimated loss in Dutchess county was placed at 5 per cent. It was ranked as a plague in Orleans county. It caused serious trouble for some large growers in Ulster county and was very injurious in gardens, the estimated decrease in the crop ranging from 10 to 75 per cent, with total loss in isolated cases. Growers agree as to the beneficial results following early and thorough spraying with a tobacco soap preparation.

Shade tree insects. The urgent necessity of producing large crops the past season has resulted in more attention being given to their insect enemies than to those occurring upon shade trees. It is perhaps fortunate that the season was exceptionally favorable to the growth and development of trees and consequently there was comparatively little damage by shade tree insects.

Forest tree pests. The statements made above in relation to shade trees apply in large measure to forest trees, though the latter part of the season was marked by an unusual abundance of hickory tussock moth caterpillars and some of their allies and a corresponding anxiety as to the probabilities of injury, not only during the present season but in the future.

Greenhouse and garden pests. The injurious Florida fern caterpillar, recorded in the last report as having become established in a Lockport greenhouse, appears to have been exterminated. Reports have been received of this insect having become established in other portions of the country, and now that its destructive nature is more fully appreciated the probabilities are that it will be effectually excluded by the exercise of a moderate degree of care in preventing the introduction of infested plants.

The destructive chrysanthemum midge has been reported during the year from a number of localities in the United States and Canada, several being in Massachusetts and adjacent states. It has not, to our knowledge, been found in New York, though as pointed out earlier it is likely to be brought in with infested plants and when thoroughly established is capable of causing serious damage.

Another introduction, though not new to the continent, is the establishment of the European earwig, *Forficula auricularia*.

cularia Linn., in East Aurora. This European insect appears to be abundant and generally established there. It is best known because of its annoying habits rather than on account of the injury it causes. It was probably introduced with infested plants and is another illustration of the gradual dissemination of species with habits which lend themselves readily to distribution through commercial agencies.

Flies and other pests. The necessity of controlling these insects has been greatly emphasized by the extensive mobilization of troops, particularly as more than half of the deaths in armies during recent wars have resulted from diseases rather than from wounds. The almost constant demand for information relating to household insects had practically exhausted the edition of State Museum Bulletin 136 dealing with the Control of Flies and Other Household Insects, and with the above facts in mind an extended and almost entirely rewritten edition entitled Household and Camp Insects, was issued as State Museum Bulletin 194 and widely distributed among sanitary officers of the army as well as to those specially interested in work of this kind throughout the country.

Insect pest survey and information service. This special war activity was organized last May in cooperation with the New York State Food Supply Commission, the State College of Agriculture, the farm bureaus, the State Experiment Station, and other agencies cooperating with the State Entomologist. An additional stenographer was engaged in this work from May 23d to July 31st. This service, since its organization and up to September 1st, sent out 729 letters, 4763 copies of circulars, 1729 copies of the fifteen weekly digests prepared, 1754 report blanks and 12,174 pages of circular matter. It has received 606 reports from over 100 correspondents located in all parts of the State, mostly representatives of the New York State Food Supply Commission.

The main purpose of the survey was to secure early and accurate reports from all over the State, to summarize the information thus obtained, distribute it promptly, and thus promote the checking or prevention in large measure of the numerous losses naturally inflicted by insect pests. Particular emphasis was laid upon the initial signs of injury in order that the insects might be controlled before material damage had been inflicted. The survey was closely articulated with the control work in the field under the supervision of Messrs Crosby and Matheson of Cornell University. The more important crops received first attention, especially the insect enemies of potatoes, fruits (such as apples, pears, peaches and cherries),

cereal and forage crops and truck and garden crops. The importance of this work may be gauged somewhat by an estimate made in 1913 which placed the approximate loss caused by insects in this State to all farm crops at \$20,000,000.

The organization outlined above had one or more active agents in practically every county of the State and has made feasible a closer watch upon insect developments than has heretofore been possible. The experience of the past season repeatedly showed that insect outbreaks in the southern part of the State, especially the lower Hudson valley and Long Island, were likely to develop later in the more northern sections and that hence the conditions in one region could be used to indicate probabilities in others. The fifteen weekly digests not only recorded conditions in various sections of the State and outlined preventive or remedial measures but also estimated the possibility of subsequent damage by various insects.

Particular attention was paid to the possibilities of preventive or early remedial work. In carrying this out several circulars were issued, especially one on fruit insects and crop pests, mailed May 30th, another discussing the destructive red bug and pear psylla was issued June 2d, a third on spraying fruit trees with special reference to the control of the codling moth was mailed June 7th. A circular calling attention to the work of the extraordinarily abundant May or June beetles was issued June 11th. One discussing the seed corn maggot so destructive in the bean-growing regions was prepared June 18th and the day outbreaks of the army worm on Long Island were reported was marked by the preparation of a circular calling attention to early indications of attack by this greatly feared pest and giving in summarized form the more approved control and remedial measures. The wheat midge injuring rye and wheat, the midsummer leaf feeders of the apple orchard, the insect pests of domestic animals and the Hessian fly were likewise discussed in timely circulars.

The correspondence reported above has been largely with county representatives of the New York State Food Supply Commission. Special effort was made to keep these persons thoroughly posted as to the latest developments and the best methods of dealing with various perplexing insect problems. These in turn have passed the information along to their numerous correspondents and the effort can not fail to have greatly increased interest in the problem of insect control as well as promote greater efficiency along these lines.

Gall insects. The preparation of an illustrated Key to American

Gall Insects now in press has resulted in much interesting material being submitted for study. This is true of the work of several gall wasps or cynipids, namely, the ribbed bud gall and the white oak club gall, deformations which are occasionally very abundant and injurious. Brief discussions of the work and biology of these species appear below.

There have been some exceptionally interesting gall midges submitted for study, namely, a small collection from India and a larger one of mostly reared species from the Philippine islands. This material has been worked up, that relating to the former has been published and the manuscript of the latter has been submitted for publication in the Philippine Journal of Science, together with a complete tabulation for the families, tribes and genera of the Itonididae, which latter should do much toward placing the classification of this large and very diverse group upon a thoroughly scientific basis.

Lectures. The Entomologist has delivered a number of lectures on insects, mostly economic species, before various agricultural and horticultural gatherings, some of these being in cooperation with the Bureau of Farmers Institutes or county farm bureau agents. Several lectures have also been given under the auspices of local welfare associations.

Publications. A number of brief popular accounts of the more injurious insects have been prepared and widely circulated among county farm bureau and New York State Food Supply Commission agents, the latter as a part of the Insect Pest Survey and Information Service.

Owing to delay in printing the report for 1916, the only State Museum Bulletin from this office issued during the past year is No. 104, Household and Camp Insects, briefly mentioned above. Several important papers have appeared in current entomological journals, such as "New Western Gall Midges" in the Journal of the New York Entomological Society, "New North American Gall Midges" and "New Indian Gall Midges," both in Entomological News, and "Distribution of Gall Midges" in the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences.

Collections. Additions to the state collections are constantly being made, especially of specimens representing the early stages and work of various injurious forms, since biological material of this character greatly facilitates the identification of insects and is indispensable in a well-prepared exhibit illustrating the life histories of various species.

Owing to the pressure of work incident to conducting the Insect Pest Survey and Information Service, a large amount of labor was necessarily devoted to the identification of numerous specimens and as a consequence it was impossible to give the usual amount of time to the very desirable and really necessary work of classifying and arranging specimens already in the state collections. Numerous microscopic preparations of smaller insects have been made and incorporated in the collections as in earlier years.

The work upon exotic Itonididae referred to above has resulted in adding a number of types, both generic and specific, to an already very large collection. A unique addition was that of Mr Howard Notman of Keene Valley and Brooklyn, who generously donated a collection of 648 admirably mounted specimens taken at Keene Valley, a locality where comparatively little collecting has been done in this group. Attention should also be called to the bees kindly donated by Prof. T. D. A. Cockerell of Boulder, Col., and to the African insects secured by exchange with Prof. H. T. Fernald of Amherst, Mass. Other acquisitions are listed under Additions to Collections.

The constantly increasing specimens have filled the boxes or trays to such an extent that there is urgent need of more space for this material. The wooden cases containing the insect collections should be replaced by steel cabinets and more provided to accommodate the additional boxes and trays required. No adequate provision has as yet been made for the constantly increasing biological material, which is also true of the large number of microscopic slides, many of them containing types of species and genera and therefore unique. A metallic filing case for the collection of negatives and photographs illustrating insects or their work is also greatly needed.

Earlier estimates indicate a native fauna of approximately 20,000 species which means fully 100,000 specimens if we are to have only one representative of each sex and of each of the three other stages, namely egg, larva and pupa, to say nothing of specimens illustrating work and habitat. Many species should be represented by series illustrating variations and habits. A state collection should possess all these if it is to take its proper place in the exposition of our natural resources. Much has been accomplished through the natural history survey work summarized in the preceding report, though very much still awaits the competent investigator. The urgency of the immediately practical should not eliminate research, since progress is possible only through the latter. This is true not only of the development of

a representative collection, itself an indispensable aid to the best economic work, but is fundamental in establishing effective methods of controlling many destructive insects. There is a great need of a more adequate development of the work along these lines if the entomological branch of the Museum is to discharge its full duty to both State and Nation.

Office matters. The assistant entomologist has been in charge of the office and responsible for correspondence and other matters during the absence of the Entomologist. The usual routine, except as mentioned above, has fully occupied the time of various members of the staff. The conduct of the Insect Pest Survey and Information Service described above meant much extra work for all members of the staff during the busier portion of the season.

Nursery inspection. The nursery inspection work of the State Department of Agriculture has resulted, as in former years, in a number of specimens representing various stages of insect development, some in very poor condition, being submitted to this office for identification. As such material may originate in a foreign country, determinations of this character are laborious and require for their successful prosecution a large collection and an excellent library of both domestic and foreign works. The correct identification of such material is important, since the disposal of an entire shipment of nursery stock must depend in considerable measure upon the character of the infestation.

General. The work of the office has been materially aided, as in past years, by the identification of a number of species through the courtesy of Dr L. O. Howard, chief of the bureau of entomology, United States Department of Agriculture, and his associates. There has been, as already stated, very effective cooperation with the State Department of Agriculture, the New York State Food Supply Commission and its agents, the county farm bureaus, the State Experiment Station and other public welfare organizations in the State. A number of correspondents have donated valuable specimens and many have rendered efficient service by transmitting local data respecting various insects. It is a pleasure to note that there has been, as in the past, a most helpful cooperation on the part of all interested in the work of the office.

Respectfully submitted

EPHRAIM PORTER FELT

October 16, 1917

State Entomologist

INJURIOUS INSECTS

CODLING MOTH

Carpocapsa pomonella Linn.

The experimental work of the last two years, with particular reference to the serious injury caused by the codling moth in the western part of the State, was continued the past season in cooperation with the bureau of horticulture of the State Department of Agriculture and the Orleans county farm bureau. The orchards selected for the experiments were located through the courtesy of Messrs L. F. Strickland of Lockport and A. B. Buchholz of Albion, both agents of the State Department of Agriculture. An effort was made, as in preceding years, to secure orchards which promised a fairly good and uniform crop and in Niagara county we were successful though, owing to the general light crop in Orleans county, the crop on the experimental trees was much smaller than one could wish.

The orchards selected were those of Messrs George Mead of Barker and H. E. Wellman of Kendall, the former in Niagara and the latter in Orleans county. Every facility was placed at our disposal, these gentlemen spraying in substantially the same manner as in preceding years. In each case the men and the equipment on the place were used, the Entomologist or his representative supervising the operations. There were, as originally planned, twenty experimental trees in each orchard though, owing to the special conditions obtaining, an additional plot composed partly of Baldwins and partly of greenings was laid out in the Barker orchard. The very small yield in plots 2 and 3 in the Kendall orchard resulted in the determination to omit the third spraying, a decision abundantly justified by the scattering crop on plot 3, in particular, at picking time. Various observations were made and reported during the season by Messrs L. F. Strickland and F. J. Rimoldi and these gentlemen, together with Mr L. H. Spooner and Mr J. B. Achilles, assisted in the classification of the fruit.

Life history and habits. An outline of the life history of this pest may well be given before the details of the experimental work are discussed, since a knowledge of the habits of this insect is essential to an appreciation of the data. The codling moth or apple worm winters in a tough, silken cocoon, usually located in an oval cell

under the rough bark of trees. The caterpillars transform to brown, apparently lifeless pupae in late April or early May and the moths commence to emerge and continue to appear throughout the greater part of June. Cool evenings, that is, a temperature below 60° F., may delay egg laying considerably, which appears to be an important factor in the western part of the State. The minute whitish eggs are deposited largely on the leaves though under certain conditions, as shown by our observations of the last two years, they may be more abundant on the young fruit. The eggs hatch in about a week and consequently the young larvae of the first brood may be entering the fruit from early in June, approximately three weeks after the blossoms fall, to the end of the month and even to the latter part of July. Some of these young caterpillars, especially those hatching from late deposited eggs, have the habit of gnawing a small hole in the side of the fruit, excavating a circular gallery with a radius of approximately one-sixteenth of an inch and then deserting this cavity and entering at the blossom end. This is particularly likely to occur in the western part of the State during late June and early July and is very generally known as "side injury" and is the type characterized in our tabulations of last year and the past season as "shallow." The caterpillars require about four weeks to complete their growth, at which time they desert the fruit, wander to a sheltered place, spin a cocoon, transform to pupae and in about two weeks, namely, the last of July or early in August, another brood of moths may appear. These in turn deposit eggs which hatch in due time and the young larvae enter the side of the fruit, especially where two apples touch or a leaf hangs against the apple, as well as at the blossom end. Two broods appear to be the rule in the northern fruit-growing section of the United States, the second being a partial one usually in western New York. Some investigators claim a third brood in the southwest. Most of the partly grown larvae found in winter apples at picking time belong to the second brood, while those fully developed may have come from late-deposited eggs of the first brood, much depending upon the season.

CODLING MOTH EXPERIMENTAL WORK

Barker Orchard

The work in Niagara county was continued in the orchard of Mr George Mead at Barker. The trees were large, thrifty, some 27 years old, and mostly Baldwins.

Plot 1 was located in the first and second rows on the south side and next to a peach orchard and on the fourth to sixth rows, inclusive, from the west side. Plot 2 was on the third row from the peach orchard and the second and third rows from the west side, the latter being occupied by a young apple orchard. Plot 3 began with the fourth row from the south side and was on the fifth and sixth rows from the west side. There was also a fourth plot which was on the fifth row from the south side and the third and fourth rows from the east side. This last consisted of three Baldwin trees and three greenings. The two check trees were the second and fourth trees from the west side and in the second row from the north.

The first application was made June 9th. Tiger nozzles were used, three on the tower with a 10 foot extension and two on the ground. The distribution was excellent and the trees were well covered. Thomsen's arsenate of lead was used at the rate of $2\frac{1}{2}$ pounds to 50 gallons of water and lime sulphur 32° Baume 1 to 40. A pressure was maintained of from 175 to 200 pounds and about 20 gallons of material were applied to each tree.

The following notes were made at spraying time. Plot 1, trees A and E, and plot 2, tree C, had a light bloom. Tree E in plot 2 had only about one-fourth of a bloom. The trees in plot 3 were well and heavily loaded with blossoms and those of plot 4, both greenings and Baldwins, showed a good bloom and at the time of spraying about one-third of the blossoms had fallen from the greening trees.

The second spraying in this orchard was given July 9th, the work beginning at 9.40 a. m. but, owing to engine troubles, the spraying was not completed until afternoon. Trees A, C and E of plot 4 and one-half of the other three were nearly completed in the morning. The work was exceptionally thorough. There were two leads of hose, one man standing on the tower and the other working from the ground. There was very little breeze, the foliage was well loaded with the spray and yet there was comparatively little dripping. Ten pounds of Thomsen's orchard brand arsenate of lead was used to 200 gallons and lime sulphur at the rate of 1 to 40.

Plots 2 and 3 were sprayed later under the supervision of Mr Spooner. It was stated that trees C and E of plot 4 were not sprayed from the under side in the pink of the bloom and consequently there was perceptibly more scab than on other trees in this plot, although there is a fairly good crop of fruit, and the same is true of the other trees.

The third application was made August 6th. The spraying on plot 3, Baldwins, began at 10.20 and was completed by noon, approximately 120 gallons being applied to the 12 trees. There was very little a'r, the weather was light cloudy and conditions were almost ideal for spraying. Only one lead from the tower was used and the spray covered everything thoroughly.

At this time side entrances or "shallows" were very evident and a canvass of 63 affected apples picked from various trees, except experimental ones, gave the following results: there were in this lot 79 typical "shallows" and 19 others showing "shallows" infested by larvae. Forty of the 63 apples gave evidence of work in the end, though in most cases the damage was very slight. Three others showed work in the end and also larvae. One apple had a deep entrance beside the stem and 3 deep entrances in the side. The data conclusively show that a very large proportion of the "shallow" entrances are deserted by the first brood and the abundance of castings indicated that a great deal of the work was recent and due to larvae hatching from late-deposited eggs of the first brood of moths.

Plot 1, tree F. All the apples within reach from the ground were carefully examined without removing any and 116 entrances found on 363 apples and in addition 3 egg shells.

Plot 2, tree E. A similar examination resulted in finding 16 entrances on 151 apples.

Plot 3, tree C. Twenty-seven entrances were found on 172 apples and an examination in the top resulted in finding but 9 entrances on 118 apples. Tree E of the same plot gave 16 entrances on a total of 141 apples.

Check trees. A similar examination showed 34 entrances on 63 apples.

By far the most of these entrances recorded above were typical "shallows."

The greenings in this orchard were picked the first week in October, the classification of the fruit being looked after by Mr Strickland and his assistants. The Baldwins were picked the following week, namely, October 10th and 11th, and through a misunderstanding the apples on the ground were picked up and disposed of before there was an opportunity of classifying them, hence the data given below in relation to all trees except the greenings is based on the fruit upon the trees at the time of picking.

Barker orchard, plot 1 (sprayed once) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side- August
A.....	588	231	225	71	122	6	30	68	32
Per cent.....		39.28	38.26	12.07	20.74	1.02	5.10	11.57	5.44
B.....	1 760	896	375	287	296	13	62	294	40
Per cent.....		50.90	21.30	16.29	16.82	.73	3.52	11.59	2.27
C.....	1 917	974	417	225	428	11	81	249	92
Per cent.....		50.80	21.75	11.73	22.32	.57	4.22	13.01	4.79
D.....	1 139	572	209	243	159	6	24	112	25
Per cent.....		50.22	18.35	21.34	13.95	.52	2.10	9.83	2.19
E.....	No crop								
F.....	1 988	1 170	117	494	395	15	108	226	75
Per cent.....		58.85	5.88	20.32	19.86	.75	5.43	11.36	3.77
Total.....	7 392	3 843	1 343	1 230	1 400	50	395	859	264
Per cent.....		51.98	18.16	16.63	18.93	.69	4.12	11.62	3.57

The yield on plot 1 varied from 588 apples on tree A to nearly 2000 on tree F. There was practically no crop on tree E and hence this was not picked. It will be noted that the perfect fruit ran moderately high and there was not a very great variation in scabby apples, except in the case of tree F, which was exceptionally clean, producing only 5.88 per cent of fruit thus affected. The percentages of wormy apples varied from 13.95 on tree D to 22.32 on tree C, a difference certainly not due to the crop, since the more heavily laden tree had the larger percentage of wormy apples. The average percentage of wormy apples for the entire crop amounted to 18.93. This last figure should be compared with the 54.06 and 35.33 per cent of wormy fruit on the check trees, the average for the two being 41.69. It should be noted that nearly two-thirds of all the apples on the entire plot showed the characteristic shallow type of injury, that the end wormy were reduced to almost half of 1 per cent and the side July and side August are slight though relatively hardly greater than was found on plot 1 of the Kendall orchard last year.

Barker orchard, plot 2 (sprayed twice) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side August
A.....	1 486	1 055	137	115	198	2	24	169	7
Per cent.....		79.99	9.21	7.73	13.32	.13	1.61	11.37	.47
B.....	1 652	809	559	104	300	4	54	244	6
Per cent.....		48.97	33.83	6.29	18.16	.24	3.26	14.77	.36
C.....	2 559	1 797	377	157	357	2	57	285	14
Per cent.....		70.22	14.73	6.13	13.95	.07	2.22	11.13	.54
D.....	68	31	11	14	18	.....	.....	17	1
Per cent.....		45.60	1.68	2.06	26.58	.....	.....	2.50	.15
E.....	1 227	744	110	126	292	3	33	243	34
Per cent.....		60.63	8.96	10.26	23.79	.24	2.68	1.98	2.77
F.....	1 695	994	316	200	240	4	26	195	18
Per cent.....		58.64	18.64	11.79	14.16	.23	1.53	11.50	1.06
Total.....	8 687	5 430	1 510	716	1 405	15	194	1 153	89
Per cent.....		62.50	17.38	8.24	16.17	.17	2.23	13.27	.92

The yield for plot 2 is nearly the same as for plot 1. There is a decidedly larger percentage of perfect fruit, namely, 62.50 and a slightly smaller amount of scabby apples, namely, 17.38. Leaf roller infestation was only about one-half, being for this plot 8.24, whereas in plot 1 it is 16.63 per cent. There is a slight reduction in the wormy fruit, the variation for individual trees ranging from 13.32 per cent for tree A to 26.58 for tree D. The former was one of the more heavily laden trees, while the latter bore a very small crop. The average percentage of wormy fruit for the entire plot was 16.17, less than one-fifth of 1 per cent (.17 per cent) being end wormy and a relatively high proportion, 13.27 per cent, showing the shallow type of injury.

Barker orchard, plot 3 (sprayed three times) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side August
A.....	2 696	1 494	885	297	277	10	38	255	5
Per cent.....		55.41	32.82	7.67	10.27	.37	1.41	9.45	.18
B.....	1 814	1 117	492	143	159	4	22	141	1
Per cent.....		61.57	27.12	7.88	8.76	.22	1.21	7.77	.05
C.....	2 311	1 408	544	220	246	1	30	222	3
Per cent.....		60.92	23.53	9.52	10.65	.04	1.29	9.60	.13
D.....	2 137	1 047	929	273	217	4	28	194	3
Per cent.....		48.99	43.47	12.77	10.15	.18	1.31	9.07	.14
E.....	437	292	36	63	64	1	6	57	.....
Per cent.....		66.82	8.23	14.41	14.64	.23	1.37	13.04	.....
F.....	1 620	578	827	192	187	4	25	158	2
Per cent.....		35.67	51.05	11.85	11.54	.24	1.54	9.75	.12
Total.....	11 015	5 936	3 713	1 098	1 150	24	149	1 027	14
Per cent.....		53.89	33.71	9.96	10.44	.22	1.35	9.32	.13

Barker orchard, plot 4 (sprayed three times) 1917

BALDWINS

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side August
B No.	2 729	1 925	76	268	389	5	33	355	6
Per cent.		70.53	2.78	9.82	14.25	.18	1.20	13.01	.22
C No.	3 396	1 560	1 480	206	353	5	41	318	
Per cent.		45.93	43.58	6.06	10.39	.15	1.21	9.36	
Total.	6 125	3 485	1 556	474	742	10	74	673	6
Per cent.		56.89	25.40	7.74	12.11	.16	1.21	10.99	.09

GREENINGS

A No.	1 101	487	257	206	182		26	149	7
Per cent.		44.23	23.34	18.71	16.53		2.36	13.53	.63
D No.	921	529	141	206	98		24	66	2
Per cent.		57.43	15.30	22.36	10.64		2.60	7.16	.22
F No.	2 196	1 513	204	324	225		36	190	7
Per cent.		68.89	9.28	14.75	10.24		1.63	8.65	.32
Total.	4 218	2 529	602	736	505		86	405	16
Per cent.		59.95	14.27	17.44	11.97		2.04	9.60	.38

Plot 3 produced the largest crop, approximately one-half greater than that of each of the two preceding. There is a higher percentage of perfect apples and also a larger proportion (33.71 per cent) of scabby fruit. There is a decidedly smaller percentage of wormy apples, namely, 10.44, which in our estimation is attributable in considerable measure to the larger crop. The variation per tree ranged from 8.76 to 14.64, the former being one of the more heavily fruited trees and the latter from the one with the lightest crop. The end wormy average nearly as in the preceding plot, namely, a little over one-fifth of 1 per cent (.22 per cent), while practically but 9 per cent of all the wormy apples show the shallow type of injury.

Plot 4 was laid out for the purpose of getting a little comparative data in relation to the injury to the different varieties. Unfortunately it was not possible to classify the fruit on the ground under the Baldwin trees, namely, trees B and C, though this was done in the case of the greenings, trees A, D and F. There was a light crop on the latter, the three trees producing only about two-thirds of the

¹ The apples on the ground were included in the tabulation of trees A, D and F, though owing to a misunderstanding this was not possible for the other trees in this orchard.

yield of the two Baldwin trees. Nevertheless, it will be seen that there is a fairly close comparison between the results obtained upon these different varieties in the same plot, subjected as near as might be to similar treatment, except that in the case of scab infection a considerably higher percentage, namely, 25.40, of the Baldwins were infected, whereas the greenings showed but 14.27. This is very probably due to variation in the preblossoming spray. A reverse condition obtains in relation to leaf roller, there being 7.74 per cent affected on the Baldwins and 17.44 on the greenings. The average percentage of wormy fruit for the two varieties is almost identical. There is no marked difference in the end wormy, the difference between none on the greenings and but .16 on the Baldwins being so slight that we can hardly attach special significance thereto. There is a little, though not marked, variation in the percentage of side July, "shallow" and side August. In fact, the parallelism is so close that one might conclude that the two varieties were practically equally susceptible to codling moth injury.

Barker orchard, checks (unsprayed) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side August
Y	590	100	313	31	319	52	84	156	60
Percent.....		16.95	53.00	5.25	54.06	8.81	14.23	26.44	10.17
X	1 149	425	377	109	406	96	170	176	81
Percent.....		36.99	32.81	9.48	35.33	8.35	14.80	15.32	7.04
Total	1 739	525	690	140	725	148	254	332	141
Per cent.....		30.18	39.67	8.05	41.69	8.51	14.60	19.10	8.11

The two check or unsprayed trees show a marked contrast to the experimental plots. Attention should first of all be called to the fact that in selecting these trees practical considerations led to the choosing of those with a moderate or small crop and as a consequence the percentage of infested apples would very likely be higher. Nevertheless, there is a marked contrast between the 54.06 per cent of wormy fruit on tree Y with its total yield of 590 apples and 14.64 per cent of wormy fruit on tree E of plot 3 with a yield of only 437 apples. Similarly tree X with its 35.33 per cent of wormy fruit in a total yield of 1149 apples contrasts strongly with the 13.95 per cent of wormy fruit on tree D of plot 1 with its crop of 1139 apples.

The average percentage of wormy apples for the check trees was 41.69 with an average of end wormy of 8.51, of side July of 14.60, shallow 19.10 and side August 8.11 per cent.

Briefly stated, these unsprayed trees show a big increase in the end wormy, the side July and the side August, this being especially true of the former two, whereas the average percentage of shallow affected apples is less than half of the total percentage of wormy fruit. Broadly speaking, were we to take from the total wormy on the check trees the excess percentage of the side July and side August as compared with the sprayed trees we would have approximately the same relative amount of shallow affected fruit on the unsprayed trees as upon those which were sprayed. In other words, these figures support the contention that the spraying of one season has little effect upon the proportion of side or shallow injury of the same year, and that the reduction in the amount of this type of mischief must be brought about largely by the applications of earlier years reducing the total infestation of the orchard. This is one of the strong arguments for systematic annual spraying without regard to the yield.

Barker orchard, summary of plots, 1917

PLOTS	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY				
					Total	End	Side July	Shal- low	Side August
1 Total.....	7 392	3 843	1 343	1 230	1 400	50	305	859	264
Per cent.....		51.98	18.16	16.63	18.93	.69	4.12	11.62	3.57
2 Total.....	8 687	5 430	1 510	716	1 405	15	194	1 153	80
Per cent.....		62.50	17.38	8.24	16.17	.17	2.23	13.27	.92
3 Total.....	11 915	5 936	3 713	1 098	1 150	24	149	1 027	14
Per cent.....		53.89	33.71	9.96	10.44	.22	1.35	9.32	.13
Checks									
Total.....	1 739	525	690	140	725	148	254	332	141
Per cent.....		30.18	39.67	8.05	41.69	8.51	14.60	19.10	8.11

In a study of the summary of these plots allowance should be made for the fact that there is a progressive increase in yield in plots 1, 2 and 3, though not necessarily because of the increased number of applications. This has a bearing, as pointed out earlier, upon the percentages of infested or infected fruit. There is not a consistent gain in the perfect and an inconsistent increase in the scabby fruit, as compared with plots 2 and 3, due probably to some factor not

clearly evident in the experimental work. The same is true, though to a less extent, in regard to leaf roller. The reduction in the total wormy apparently indicates a marked benefit for three applications as compared with one or two, though we are inclined to attribute considerable of this apparent benefit to the decidedly larger crop on plot 3. There is a marked benefit in the reduction of end wormy, side July and side August in both plots 2 and 3, though in the case of the "shallow" the difference is offset in large measure, if not entirely, in the case of plot 3 by the larger yield; in fact there is a little greater proportionate reduction in the percentage of total wormy than in the percentage of "shallows" between plots 2 and 3.

The check trees show a marked contrast to those which were sprayed, there being only about half as much perfect fruit, a considerably higher percentage of sabby apples and a much greater percentage of wormy fruit. The principal benefits of spraying as evidenced by this table lie in the almost complete elimination of end wormy, the great reduction in side July, and side August and when increases in the latter two are eliminated we have nearly the same ratio existing between the total wormy and the "shallows" as in the case of the sprayed plots.

Kendall Orchard

The experiments of the last two years were continued in the greening orchard of Mr H. E. Wellman of Kendall, the plots being practically the same as in 1916, except that the check trees X and Y were in the twenty-third row north from the driveway. The location of the plots is given in detail in the report for 1916 on page 19 and need not be repeated here.

The first application was made June 12th, Dow's arsenate of lead being used at the rate of $2\frac{1}{2}$ pounds to 50 gallons of water and Dow's lime sulphur wash at the rate of 1 to 40. The Friend "spray gun" was employed with a 3 foot extension and a pressure of 200 pounds. The spraying was done entirely from the wagon, and owing to the large size of the trees it was frequently impossible to hold the nozzle at such a distance as to give the most satisfactory results. Furthermore, this first treatment was rendered more difficult by the muddy condition of the orchard, this making it almost impossible to stop the team with any degree of accuracy. The weather conditions were nearly perfect, it being a sunny day with little wind. The western row had been given a semidormant spray of 12 gallons of

lime sulphur and three-fourths of a pint of nicotine, while the eastern row was sprayed with nicotine while the buds were in the pink.

The second application was made July 10th to plots 2 and 3, the "spray gun" being used as before. The preceding night it had been raining and the trees did not dry off until 1.30 in the afternoon, at which time spraying began. The apparatus carried easily to the top of the trees though it overdrenched the foliage when the limbs were within a foot or two of the nozzle. The best work was secured at a distance of 6 to 10 feet from the trees and better results could doubtless have been secured if the applications from the platform had been supplemented by a man working from the ground. The foliage showed injury from spray, evidently due to an excessive amount and in August the ground was partly covered with fallen leaves. There were used in the second spray 16 pounds of arsenate of lead to 200 gallons and 5 gallons of lime sulphur wash. Approximately 12 gallons of material were applied to each tree. The work was completed about 3 o'clock in the afternoon with the probability of showers occurring within two hours.

The setting of fruit was so light on plot 3 in particular that it was not considered worth while to give the third spraying early in August. Consequently the following data relates only to the efficacy of one and two applications for the control of codling moth.

The fruit was picked September 27th and classified by the Entomologist and Mr L. J. Steele of the local farm bureau.

Kendall orchard, plot 1 (sprayed once) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY			
					Total	End	Side	Shallow
A No.....	930	530	98	241	490	7	101	252
Per cent.....		56.98	10.54	25.91	43.01	08	17.31	27.09
B No.....	994	220	243	311	377	20	179	200
Per cent.....		22.13	24.33	31.28	37.92	2.01	18.00	21.02
C No.....	770	186	147	165	152	6	61	61
Per cent.....		24.16	19.09	21.42	19.74	.77	7.92	11.81
D No.....	1 571	550	268	422	514	36	266	243
Per cent.....		35.17	17.05	26.86	32.71	2.29	16.93	15.46
E No.....	340	135	30	108	102	4	46	60
Per cent.....		39.42	8.82	31.76	30.00	1.08	13.53	17.64
F No.....	232	59	52	72	86	5	54	33
Per cent.....		25.43	22.41	31.03	37.07	2.15	23.27	14.22
Total.....	837	680	838	1 319	1 631	78	767	888
Per cent.....		34.71	17.32	27.20	33.71	1.01	15.85	18.35

It will be seen from the above tabulation that the yield on plot 1 was light, it ranging per tree from 232 apples to 1571. Approximately one-third of this, 34.71 per cent, was perfect fruit, while 17.32 per cent were affected by scab and 27.26 per cent showed the work of the leaf roller. The percentage of wormy apples was high, it ranging for individual trees from 19.74 to 43.01 and under the conditions obtaining when the first and more important application was made this is perhaps not surprising. The high percentage of wormy fruit is reflected in the end wormy, this amounting in the case of three trees to over 2 per cent and averaging for the plot 1.61 per cent. There was a large amount of side injury, this varying for individual trees from 7.92 to 23.27 per cent. There was also a moderate though not excessive percentage of "shallow" affected apples, this varying for individual trees from 11.81 to 27.09, the average for the plot being 18.35 per cent.

Kendall orchard, plot 2 (sprayed twice) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY			
					Total	End	Side	Shallow
A No.....	743	300	145	141	212	19	84	123
Per cent.....		40.37	19.51	18.97	28.53	2.55	11.30	16.55
B No.....	258	80	32	85	85	8	32	50
Per cent.....		31.00	12.46	32.94	32.94	3.10	12.40	19.37
C No.....	825	385	87	201	205	23	58	135
Per cent.....		46.67	10.55	24.36	24.84	2.78	7.03	16.36
F ¹ No.....	189	60	44	57	45	7	14	25
Per cent.....		31.74	23.20	30.15	23.81	3.70	7.40	13.22
Total.....	2015	825	308	484	547	57	188	333
Per cent.....		40.94	15.28	24.02	27.14	2.83	9.36	16.52

The yield for plot 2 was markedly less than that for plot 1, two trees producing no apples and the others with an average considerably less than in plot 1. There is a higher percentage of perfect fruit, 40.94 per cent, and a lower percentage of scabby apples, 15.28 per cent, the latter probably due to the second application. There was also less injury by leaf roller and a reduction in the percentage of wormy apples, this averaging for the plot 27.14, individual trees varying from 23.81 to 32.94. There was a higher percentage of end wormy, a decidedly lower percentage of side wormy, and a slightly less percentage of "shallow" affected apples as compared with plot 1.

¹ Trees D and E bore no crop.

Kendall orchard, checks (unsprayed) 1917

TREE	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY			
					Total	End	Side	Shallow
X (Baldwins)	537	115	152	20	304	119	195	86
		21.41	28.30	3.74	56.61	22.16	36.31	16.01
Y (Greenings)	399	48	124	52	264	141	181	50
		12.03	31.07	13.05	66.16	35.33	45.36	12.55
Total	936	163	276	72	568	260	376	136
Per cent		17.41	29.48	7.69	60.68	27.77	40.17	14.53

The two check trees produced on an average nearly as many apples as those in plot 2 and yet there were only 17.41 per cent of perfect fruit, 29.48 per cent being affected by scab and 7.69 per cent damaged by leaf roller. A very marked difference in wormy apples is noticeable, the percentage for the two trees being 56.61 and 66.16 with an average of 60.68. The end wormy constituted 22.16 and 35.33 per cent, respectively, with an average of 27.77, while the side wormy ran up to 36.31 and 45.36 per cent, the average being 40.17 per cent. There were, however, relatively few "shallow" affected apples, these amounting on the two trees to 16.01 and 12.55 per cent, respectively, giving an average for the two of 14.53. The marked contrasts are too evident to require further emphasis.

Kendall orchard, summary of plots, 1917

PLOTS	TOTAL FRUIT	PER- FECT	SCAB	LEAF ROLLER	CODLING MOTH, WORMY			
					Total	End	Side	Shallow
1 Total	4 837	1 680	838	1 319	1 631	78	797	888
Per cent		34.71	17.32	27.26	33.71	1.61	15.85	18.35
2 Total	2 015	85	308	481	547	57	188	333
Per cent		40.94	15.28	24.02	27.14	2.83	9.36	16.52
Checks								
Total	936	163	276	72	568	260	376	136
Per cent		17.41	29.48	7.69	60.68	27.77	40.17	14.53

The summary tabulation given above brings out in a general way the results obtained in this orchard, and it is a source of regret that the crop was not larger and more uniform so that comparisons would have been of greater value. It will be seen that in plot 2,

although the trees bore distinctly lighter crops than plot 1, there were relatively more perfect apples, while there was a much higher percentage of scab on the check or unsprayed trees. The vagaries in the leaf roller injury are shown by the fact that the unsprayed trees show less injury of this character than the others.

Taking the check trees as a standard, it will be noted that the infestation which apparently was very heavy was cut down nearly one-half by the first application and lessened to only a relatively slight extent by the second spraying, though these figures can not be compared strictly, owing to the lighter crop on plot 2 tending to increase, to some extent at least, the percentage of infestation. The increase in end wormy between plots 1 and 2 should be regarded as accidental or attributed in large measure to the small crop on plot 2, and these compared with the very high percentage of end wormy on the check trees, since this latter shows where the major benefit from spraying is secured. There is a marked, though by no means such a great gain in the side wormy. It should be noted that there is comparatively little variation in the percentage of "shallow" affected apples on plots 1, 2 and the checks, indicating that spraying has comparatively little effect, at least the season it is applied, upon this type of injury.

Miscellaneous Field Notes

The personal interest of Mr L. F. Strickland, agent of the State Department of Farms and Markets, has resulted in the securing of certain data which are here placed on record. He measured 9 apples at the time codling moth deposition began and found a range from $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 inches or an average diameter of approximately $1\frac{3}{8}$ inches. The variation in oviposition and the development of the larvae, due in part to the advance of the season and probably also to local conditions, is strikingly shown by the following records.

In the orchard of Charles Hoag, Gasport, July 26th, 9 entrances and 1 egg shell were found on 104 apples examined in sequence. The trees were well loaded with fruit.

August 4th, a similar examination in the orchard of Mr G. H. Williams, Newfane, of 56 apples, resulted in finding 49 entrances and 8 egg shells; 5 of these apples had 2 entrances each and 2 had 3 entrances each. Mr Williams's orchard was practically without a crop and though the counts were made on trees bearing a fair number of apples, it is possible that there was some concentration of the insects upon the fruiting trees, though this hardly accords with

experiences in experimental orchards during the past decade, which latter appears to show comparatively little migration from tree to tree.

Codling moth data from various orchards, 1917 (L. F. Strickland)

ORCHARD	PICKED FRUIT						DROPPED FRUIT					
	Total apples	Total wormy	Shallow	Deep	August	End	Total apples	Total wormy	Shallow	Deep	August	End
W. W. Dutton, Youngstown												
(Tree 3).....	1 087	249	392	36	4	...	25	20	16	16		
(Tree 5).....	1 702	324	440	149	3	...	17	8	2	10		
S. F. Burton, Ransomville												
(Tree 16).....	1 054	263	347	67	44	1	51	40	21	39		1
(Tree 17).....	1 623	301	377	73	34	2	30	26	13	28		1
R. E. Heard, Lockport												
(Tree 1).....	386	117	180	22	13	...	8	6		6		...
(Tree 2).....	1 117	475	838	196	56	1	120	103	58	89		...
G. E. Manning, Ransomville												
(Tree 4).....	3 426	1 050	1 300	234	94	3	72	50	11	49		7
(Tree 9).....	2 049	774	1 044	188	45	9	60	44	9	33	1	9

It will be noted on referring to the above tabulation that the number of "shallow" affected apples invariably exceeds the total wormy, except in the case of the dropped fruit. The average number of "shallows" to each wormy apple is approximately $1\frac{1}{2}$, though in the case of tree 2 of the Lockport orchard there are nearly 2. In this tabulation every codling moth injury was counted, and since from 1 to 5 or even 6 "shallows" may occur upon a single fruit, it is easy to understand how the number of such blemishes may easily outrun the number of apples affected. It is evident from these data that only a comparatively small proportion of the young caterpillars entering the side of the fruit penetrate to any depth, and on referring to data given elsewhere it will be seen that the same is true of unsprayed as well as of sprayed trees.

Summary and Conclusions

The experience of the last three years in western New York leads us to emphasize the necessity of thorough work, especially with the spraying given just after the blossoms fall and widely known as the calyx spray or codling moth spray. This is the treatment which gives by far the largest returns in preventing wormy apples. In our opinion a deficient or poor spraying at this time can not be

made good by later treatments, though the latter are undoubtedly helpful. The equipment should be such that the trees could be thoroughly and quickly covered with the spray and the men doing the work should have a full appreciation of the difficulties and the possibilities. The last is by no means an insignificant factor in securing thorough work. A liberal application should be made at this time and the aim should be to fill every calyx cup with poison, since it is at this point that most of the killing occurs. The second application for the codling moth may be effective in reducing "side injury" or "shallow" affected fruit to some extent, though conditions the past two seasons would indicate no very marked gain in this respect and a comparison of percentages between the different plots shows a remarkable consistency in the proportion of "shallow" affected apples between the sprayed and the unsprayed trees. The elimination of this type of injury, we believe, as stated last year, must depend very largely upon the treatment of the preceding season; in other words, the clean orchard kept clean by thorough and systematic spraying year after year will suffer very much less from injury of this kind.

The light crop of the past season has emphasized very strongly the effect a scanty yield may have upon the proportion of wormy apples, percentages running considerably higher than in the two preceding years. The high prices realized for fruit is an additional incentive for thorough spraying.

Evening temperatures have a decided effect upon the periodicity of oviposition, though the climatic and other conditions were unfavorable the past season, as well as the preceding, for the obtaining of any sharply defined data. The conclusions of last year are borne out by the records obtained the past season.

Both the second and third sprayings for the codling moth, even if they have comparatively little influence in reducing the numbers of this pest, are abundantly justified in localities or during seasons when scab is more or less prevalent, assuming of course that a fungicide is universally added to the poisoned spray.

There was no such widespread injury to foliage as a result of spraying the past season as obtained the preceding year, though in a few instances a perceptible amount of burning was traceable to overloading the leaves with a spray which under normal conditions would be harmless. Forceful, moderately strong applications can not be driven upon the leaves without danger of burning. There should be a distance of 6 to 8 feet, in some cases possibly more, between the nozzle and the foliage.

APPLE AND THORN SKELETONIZER

Hemcrophila pariana Clerck

Another introduced apple insect has become well established in Westchester and Rockland counties, the center of the infestation



Fig. 1 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, characteristic work on partly eaten leaf. (Author's illustration)

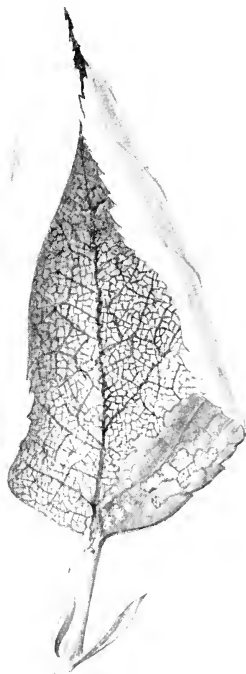


Fig. 2 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, nearly skeletonized apple leaf showing the somewhat characteristic folding over or curling of the edges. (Author's illustration)

being near Irvington and Nyack, respectively. It is a small European moth which we have termed the apple and thorn skeletonizer. It is classed as one of the apple insects of minor importance in Europe though this may not necessarily prove to be the case in America,

since some of our most destructive introduced species are of relatively slight importance in their native countries. The caterpillars feed upon the upper surface of the leaves almost entirely and it is, therefore, relatively easy to apply poison where it will do the most good. This considerably simplifies the problem of control and renders it fairly easy to keep this pest within bounds until its status can be determined or natural enemies have an opportunity to assert themselves and prevent widespread and material damage. The insect is already sufficiently numerous near the center of the infested area to defoliate entire orchards and conditions favor a continuation of the spread with its accompanying serious injury unless there is early, thorough and general spraying in the infested area next summer.

Recognition characters. This pest skeletonizes apple leaves in much the same way as the well-known canker worms, except that these latter more usually devour all the vital tissues of nearly every leaf, whereas this newly introduced caterpillar generally confines its attack to portions of many leaves (frequently practically all the leaves on a tree may be eaten in this manner), feeding near the center under a slight web and extending upward and outward to include most of the tip of the leaf as illustrated in figure 1. Areas on each side of the basal part of the leaf are often untouched. Frequently the margins to the width of one-half of an inch or so are turned over and a badly eaten leaf may present the appearance illustrated in figure 2. There is no webbing together and inclosing leaves in masses so characteristic of the native fall web worm and also seen to a less extent in the nests of the brown tail moth caterpillar. Both of these last-named species produce moderately firm



Fig. 3 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, an unusually well marked moth. The coloration varies greatly. (X 4) (Author's illustration)

to thick webs which inclose the leaves, something never done by this newly introduced insect. Moreover, the caterpillar of the apple and thorn skeletonizer is active, yellowish, black-spotted, practically naked and about half an inch long, whereas both of the above-mentioned tent-making caterpillars are distinctly hairy, slower in movement and,

when full grown, an inch or more in length.

Description. The moth (figure 3) is an obscure grayish brown or dark brown, sometimes purplish tinged, insect with a wing spread of

a little less than one-half of an inch. The antennae are long, slender and dark brown with numerous fine white annulations. The palpi are moderately prominent and mottled with yellowish and dark brown scales. The head is mostly purplish brown shading to yellowish brown above the mouth. The thorax is thickly covered with dark brown scales with a variable mottling of yellowish brown, the abdomen being a little darker. There is in well-marked specimens near the base of the forewing a rather broad, broken, angulate darker band near the basal third and a less distinct and more regular but somewhat broken dark band near the distal fifth, an area between this and the basal third being a variable grayish with one or more dark spots near the costal margin. The hind wings are dark fuscous and both fore and hind wings are margined with rich purplish brown scales.

Pupa (figure 4). Length about one-fourth of an inch, moderately stout and dark bronzy yellow, variably marked with fuscous, especially on the posterior abdominal segments. The head is dark brown with a few fine, moderately long hairs. Antennal cases slender, the variably yellow mottled wing cases extending to the sixth abdominal segment, the leg cases reaching just a little beyond. The mouth-parts and most of the median ventral area between the antennal cases yellowish. The dorsum of the thorax dark bronzy yellow. Scutellum fuscous yellowish and with a very fine short pubescence. Dorsum of the abdominal segments moderately smooth, shiny, the segments when flexed ventrally showing along the anterior margin series of minute closely set teeth. Terminal segment yellowish.



Fig. 4 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, side view of pupa. (X 6) (Author's illustration)

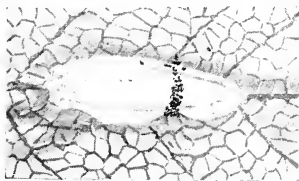


Fig. 5 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, cocoon on leaf, the true cocoon is partly revealed through its covering of webbed silk. (X 2) (Author's illustration)

Cocoon (figure 5). The cocoon is spun upon the upper surface of the leaf and consists of an elongate oval mass of thick white webbing about five-eighths of an inch long and one-fourth of an inch wide. It is frequently near the midrib and covers the true cocoon, which is faintly seen beneath. The pupa wriggles out partly from under the webbing before the moth escapes, the pupal shell projecting as in the sesiid.

Larva. The caterpillars (figure 6) are quite variable in appearance. The smallest observed on the leaves were about one-eighth of an inch long, mostly pale greenish yellow. The head is a distinct amber shade with a rather conspicuous dark-brown group of closely

placed ocelli. There is a narrow, irregular, dark-brown line at the lateral dorsal angles of the head case, a small, black, fuscous spot ventrally and a pair of small, subtriangular, black spots sublaterally. Antennae moderately prominent, mostly yellowish brown, slightly fuscous apically. Thoracic and abdominal segments mostly a uniform yellowish, the true legs pale yellowish and having the second segment



Fig. 6 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, dorsal or top view of a typical pale greenish caterpillar. The spots on this specimen are about the average size. (X 6) (Author's illustration)

fuscous and the distal segment much more slender, tapering and with a distinct claw apically. There are well-developed cylindrical abdominal segments, each leg when extended with a length approximately three times its diameter. The tubercles are a pale fuscous or fuscous, depending on the age of the caterpillar, each bearing one or two moderately long hairs.

Older larvae with a length of about three-sixteenths of an inch are decidedly darker, though the general color is practically the

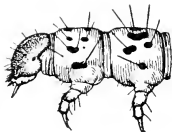


Fig. 7 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, head and first two body segments of the caterpillar, showing the arrangement of the warts or tubercles and the structure of the legs. (X 10) (Author's illustration)

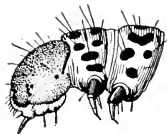


Fig. 8 Apple and thorn skeletonizer, side view of a smaller, darker caterpillar. Note the relative size of the black warts or tubercles. (X 12) (Author's illustration)

same. The tubercles are much larger and in some specimens almost confluent, so as to give the appearance of submedian black lines, though in reality they are simply series of closely set tubercles. The thoracic legs have a shade of fuscous on the apical portion of the basal segment, the second segment is black and the third practically as in the earlier stage.

Full-grown caterpillars have a length of nearly one-half of an inch and present practically the same characteristics as given above,

there being some darker specimens with rather larger black tubercles and lighter ones with somewhat smaller tubercles (figures 7 and 8).

Distribution. This species is probably widely distributed, since it has been recorded from England, France, Germany, the Balkan Peninsula, Bithynia and west in Asia to Turkestan. The range suggests that the insect can maintain itself over most of the United States and southern Canada.

This apple pest has become established in New York State in an area, determined in cooperation with Dr G. G. Atwood of the State Department of Farms and Markets, as centering approximately upon Ardsley and Irvington, extending east to White Plains and possibly Mount Kisco, south to Harrison and north to Croton. It also occurs on the west bank of the Hudson river, ranging for a mile or two north and south of Nyack and west to West Nyack. Apparently there is less injury on the west bank of the Hudson, suggesting that the species obtained its foothold on the east bank and from there has been gradually spreading. The probabilities are against the rapid dissemination of this insect, though we have no definite information as to just how long it has been established in this country.

Life history. It has not been possible to work out the complete life history of this insect under American conditions, though there is no reason for thinking that the moth has departed materially from its habits as recorded in Europe. Mr J. W. Tutt states that adults occur in September and October on flowers of Compositae while William West records capturing specimens among goldenrod.

The moths and probably pupae hibernate, the former in any shelter such as thatch and the latter in cocoons attached to leaves. The overwintered moths or those issuing from pupae deposit eggs probably when the leaves are partly developed, since Meyrick records larvae as occurring in England during May, June and August. Messrs Gelin and Lucas report them in France in April and September and Rouast in August and September, while Grund records them in Bohemia during June and July and Doctor Reh in Germany during spring and late summer, these data indicating at least two and probably three generations annually. There is considerable variation in development toward the end of the season, at least under American conditions. Full-grown and very small larvae were found simultaneously at Irvington in September and even in early October, a few larvae feeding to the latter part of the month. Larval growth is probably completed within four to six weeks. The type of injury suggests that the moths deposit a few

eggs near the base of each leaf and when numerous may oviposit on almost every leaf. One of the striking features of an infestation is the general distribution of partly injured leaves throughout the tree or even the entire orchard.

The feeding on each leaf is, practically speaking, independent of that upon other leaves. There is no inclosing and webbing them together as with the fall web worm. The small caterpillars feed almost entirely upon the upper surface, skeletonizing the leaves more or less completely and working from the lower part of the midrib upward and outward so that, unless the infestation is unusually severe, areas on each side of the basal parts of the leaf frequently remain untouched, as illustrated in figure 1, a type of injury characteristic of moderately infested orchards. Those badly infested may have practically every leaf on all the trees completely skeletonized, as shown in figure 2.

Food plants. This insect shows a marked preference for apple though it has also been recorded by European writers as feeding upon pear, hawthorn, mountain ash, birch and possibly willow.

Natural enemies. Meyrick's statement to the effect that this skeletonizer is local in England indicates moderately efficient natural enemies, and this is borne out by its classification as a pest of minor importance by Continental writers. Doctor Reh gives the following list of parasites: *Angitia glabricula* Holmgr., *Mesochorus pectoralis* Rag., *Microgaster* species, *Phygadeuon* and *Thryptocera crassicornis* Meign. It is possible and certainly to be hoped that some of its native enemies have become established with their host. If this is not the case the chances favor certain of our native parasites becoming accustomed to this new food supply and assisting materially in reducing its abundance. One parasite, *Dioctes obliteratus* Cresson, kindly determined by Mr Gahan through the courtesy of Dr L. O. Howard, has already been reared from material received from Westchester county.

Control measures. There is no question but what thorough and timely spraying with a poison, such as arsenate of lead, will destroy the caterpillars and, owing to their feeding almost entirely upon the upper surface of the leaves, a general application of these measures in infested areas to all trees upon which the pest can subsist would mean its early control and practical elimination so far as material damage is concerned. Furthermore, the adoption of such measures would be a most effective check upon a rapid spread and consequent extensive injury. Residents of the infested

section are most strongly advised to watch for the development of the insect next season and to spray with an arsenical poison all trees showing signs of its work, since it is very important to control it so far as possible because experience has demonstrated that it is easier to handle an outbreak in its incipiency than to begin after serious losses have occurred.

Bibliography

- 1883 **Rouast, Georges.** Catalog des Chenilles Européennes Connues, p. 140 (on apple and pear, August and September, *Simaethis*)
- 1890 **Jordan, R. C. R.** Ent. Mon. Mag., 26:189 (moths in thatch, Nov., *Simaethis*)
- 1890 **Bower, B. A.** Ent. Mon. Mag., 26:271 (moths in thatch in spring, *Simaethis*), p. 271
- 1895 **Meyrick, Edw.** A handbook of British Lepidoptera, p. 706-7. (Description, habits, *Simaethis*)
- 1900 **Tutt, J. W.** Ent. Rec. & Jour. of Var., 12:352 (*pariana* type)
- 1900 **Fernald, C. H.** Can. Ent. 32:236 (synonymy, *pariana* type)
- 1901 **Staudinger, O. & Rebel, H.** Catalog der Lepidopteren, p. 129 (*Simaethis*)
- 1902 **Tutt, J. W.** Ent. Rec. & Jour. of Var., 14:168 (*pariana* type)
- 1903 ——— Ent. Rec. & Jour. of Var., 15:242. (Adults in Sept. and Oct. on flowers of Compositae, *Xylopoda*)
- 1906 **West, William.** Ent. Rec. & Jour. of Var., 18:285 (amongst golden-rod, *Xylopoda*)
- 1908 **Grund, F.** Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche Insektenbiologie, 4:231-32 (*Simaethis*)
- 1911 **Reh, L.** Die Schädlinge des Obst-und Weinbaues, p. 28-29 (brief account, *Simaethis*)
- 1913 ——— Handbuch der Pflanzenkrankheiten, Dritter Band, p. 274-75 (brief account, *Simaethis*)
- 1915 **Gelin, H. & Lucas, D.** Catalog des Lépidoptères Observés dans L'ouest de la France, p. 75 (*Simaethis*)
- 1917 **Felt, E. P.** Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer. Econ. Ent. Jour., 10:502
- 1918 ——— Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer. Cornell Extension Bul. 27
- 1918 ——— Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer. Ent. Soc. Ont. 48th Rep't, p. 44-47

POTATO APHIS

Macrosiphum solanifolii Ashm.

The season of 1917 was remarkable for a widespread outbreak of potato aphids, mostly the above-mentioned species, though the green peach aphid, *Myzus persicae* Sulz., may have been associated in the destructive work. It is quite probable that this unexpected outbreak was due to climatic peculiarities, particularly as this insect is known as a somewhat destructive species in the cooler, presumably normally moister climate of Maine.

Injuries in the State. Reports of aphids killing potato plants were received about mid July from Long Island and this was soon followed by other records of infestation, the most serious damage being in the southern part of the State, though the insect was noted here and there in other sections, being abundant and somewhat injurious in Ulster county though causing comparatively little mischief in the western part of the State.

A general idea of the situation may be gathered from the following extracts from reports received from all parts of the State.

Albany county. Fifty per cent of the fields about Ravena were reported as infested though the damage was not serious.

Chautauqua county. Aphids were quite prevalent in some fields about Jamestown and Sheridan, though injury was not considered serious. It was reported scarce in the vicinity of Fredonia.

Columbia county. The insect was reported abundant in the vicinity of Hudson though gradually disappearing during the second week in August.

Dutchess county. The pest was in some cases so prevalent as to cause alarm and the infestation was sufficiently general as to reduce the crop more than 5 per cent.

Fulton county. Aphids were very common though not causing serious damage. Forty to 50 per cent of the fields in Johnstown, 40 per cent of those in Broadalbin and 20 per cent in Ephratah were estimated as infested and for the entire county a general estimate was 25 per cent with a decrease in crop of approximately 3 to 5 per cent.

Genesee county. There was an infestation with injury to early varieties though it was not generally recognized and the difficulty attributed, in some cases, at least, to blight.

Greene county. Aphids were reported as present in small numbers.

Jefferson county. The insect was reported though not abundant. Aphids were present in some sections though not seriously injurious.

Lewis county. Conditions nearly as in Jefferson county, the insects disappearing mostly during the second week in August.

Livingston county. Aphids were reported more than usually abundant.

Monroe county. The pests were generally present and some fields were seriously infested, though the loss in the county was not large in the aggregate.

Nassau county. In mid July aphids were reported as killing potatoes in many localities and becoming dangerously abundant on tomatoes. The latter part of the month parasites were very

numerous and practically controlling the insect, which disappeared before mid August.

Niagara county. Generally distributed and serious in some places, the insects leaving the potatoes about August 20th.

Oneida county. Aphids were reported as quite prevalent in unsprayed fields.

Ontario county. Generally present though not injurious.

Orange county. The pests were numerous in many small backyard patches and in a few larger fields. In early July and the latter part of the month they were so numerous as to be practically a plague. The insects disappeared during the second week of August.

Oswego county. About 90 per cent of the fields were infested though the insects were not present in sufficient numbers to cause serious damage.

Rockland county. Aphids were reported very injurious and abundant, ruining probably 50 acres.

Schuylar county. It was estimated that 50 per cent of the fields in the county were infested but most of them were not seriously affected.

Suffolk county. The infestation was placed at 100 per cent and in the town of Riverhead 10 per cent of the fields were probably seriously damaged, though Professor Sirrine expresses the opinion that the aphids by destroying the flower stalks may not be entirely injurious. Mr Latham of Orient places the decrease in the crop at 10 per cent and the last of July reported that from one-half to two-thirds of the insects were infested by parasites.

Ulster county. Aphids were generally prevalent in the county, some 12 per cent of the fields being infested and the insects causing an estimated decrease of the crop placed at 10 to 75 per cent. In a few cases entire fields were destroyed. The percentage of infested fields in various towns ranged from 18 to 80 and the per cent seriously affected from 6 to 60. The insects appeared first July 10th and caused the greatest damage July 21st, beginning to disappear on the 23d.

Washington county. It was estimated that 5 per cent of the fields were infested with a 5 per cent decrease in the crop.

Habits and life history. This aphid, like the well-known apple species, winters as a shiny black egg and more frequently on the rose than any other host. With the coming of warm weather these hatch and some of the winged individuals fly to potatoes and start colonies. The young become full grown in about ten days, thus

making possible the production of many generations during a season. Messrs Houser, Guiton and Lowry¹ have estimated that the total progeny and offspring of one for a period of two weeks may amount to 76 aphids. They found on one small potato plant having only seven leaves 1237 aphids and on a large spreading plant with twelve stalks 34,688 plant lice and another large one had 25,750 aphids. The rate of reproduction is such that it would require only two weeks for 456 producing females to colonize the most seriously infested of these plants. With these figures in mind it is not surprising that an aphid outbreak may develop rapidly and become extremely destructive almost before the presence of the pests is suspected.

This aphid breeds freely upon potato, tomato, egg plant, pepper and sunflower and may be found commonly, though not in large numbers, upon such well-known plants as jimson weeds, ragweed, lamb's quarters, sweet potato, canna, hollyhock and matrimony vine. It also occurs, though less commonly, upon a number of other plants so that it is comparatively easy for this aphid to maintain itself in any locality where climatic conditions are suitable.

Characteristics of outbreak. The plant lice attack the tender young leaves, causing the edges to turn downward and after a short time the foliage shrivels and we have a characteristic dying condition. This progresses from the top downward and in very seriously infested fields all the foliage may speedily succumb, part of this being very likely due to plant diseases as well as to insect injury.

The tomato is also very liable to infestation, the aphids first working on the under side of the leaves, causing them to curl, and also becoming very abundant upon the tender terminal portion of the stalk and the blossom stems. A serious infestation results in the bloom dropping without the setting of fruit, and as this occurs upon the earlier blossoms the loss is frequently very considerable. Egg plants and peppers are also severely affected by this pest, the aphids working as in the case of the tomato, on the under side of the leaves and the greatest injury resulting, as in the case of the tomato, from the attack upon the blossom and the blossom stem.

Natural enemies. The potato aphid, like other plant lice, is very subject to attack by various natural enemies, especially minute four-winged parasites and the black spiny grubs and adults of the lady beetles. The presence of parasites in an infested field is easily

¹ Ohio Agricultural Experiment Station Bulletin 317, 1917.

determined by the enlarged and characteristically swollen brown dead aphids, frequently with a circular hole in the empty skin. Lady beetles and their grubs are so well known that further description is unnecessary. The presence of considerable numbers of aphids killed by parasites or an abundance of lady beetles and their grubs is an indication that natural enemies are likely to reduce the infestation very shortly, especially if the weather is moderately warm to hot. Recognition of this condition is of practical importance, because it has a bearing upon the advisability of spraying, since applications for the destruction of the insects are of comparatively little service if most of them have been killed or are being rapidly destroyed by beneficial insects.

Remedial measures. The experience of last season has demonstrated the efficacy of the nicotine soap preparation, using three-quarters of a pint (40 per cent nicotine) to 100 gallons of water, to which are added 6 to 8 pounds of any cheap soap. The one essential is to spray thoroughly and particularly from the under side so as to drench all the insects. Early treatment repeated several times at three day intervals will prevent serious damage. It is important to do this early and thus prevent a serious check to the growing plants.

NOTES FOR THE YEAR

There have been comparatively few complaints of injury to trees by leaf-eating insects. The cool, wet conditions prevailing in spring and early summer promoted plant growth and were unfavorable to the development of insect life. There were many localities where the elm leaf beetle, *Galerucella luteola* Mull., though seriously injurious in earlier years, hardly damaged the trees.

The comparative scarcity of early leaf feeders was a marked contrast to the unusual abundance of late-appearing caterpillars, such as the hickory tussock moth, *Halisidota caryae* Harr., the oak tussock caterpillar, *H. maculata* Harr., and the pale tussock caterpillar, *H. tessellaris* Sm. and Abb., these being particularly numerous and causing considerable apprehension, not only in regard to immediate injuries but also as to developments in the future. The fall web worm, *Hyphantria textor* Harr., was generally present and somewhat destructive. The abundance of other late leaf feeders on fruit trees is noticed below. There are also notes under appropriate heads relating to some of the more injurious species.

FRUIT TREE INSECTS

Gipsy moth (*Porthetria dispar* Linn.). An examination June 22, 1917 at Mount Kisco of an area where a gipsy moth infestation was discovered some five years ago revealed a very satisfactory state of affairs. The insect had spread over approximately 175 acres on two large estates. During the past summer we were informed no caterpillars or living gipsy moth in any stages were found. Nevertheless, the entire infested area was thoroughly sprayed with arsenate of lead, using 10 pounds to 100 gallons of water, the application being made with one of the modern high-power spraying outfits generally employed for woodland work in eastern Massachusetts. The general indications are that the colony, although larger than the earlier discovered one at Geneva, has like that been exterminated.

Yellow-necked apple worm (*Datana ministra* Drury). This common leaf feeder, easily recognized by the conspicuous yellow mark just back of the head in connection with a scant hairiness and its black and yellow stripes, appeared in orchards the latter part of August or early in September and was reported from numerous localities throughout the State. The gregarious habits of these pests result in branches or even entire trees being rapidly defoliated, and as a consequence considerable injury is very probable on young trees.

This pest is easily controlled by crushing the small colonies of caterpillars before they have had an opportunity of causing much injury, or general protection may be secured against this and other leaf feeders by spraying about the middle or the latter part of August with arsenate of lead or similar poison applied at the usual strength.

Red-humped apple worm (*Schizura concinna* Sm. and Abb.). Colonies of this late leaf feeder began to appear in New York orchards about mid July and continued feeding through that month, August, September and even into October. These pests, like the yellow-necked apple tree worm, are gregarious in habit and consequently branches or young trees are very likely to be defoliated. This red-humped caterpillar is most easily recognized by the red head and the red humps just a little back of the head and near the posterior extremity. The full-grown caterpillars are about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long. This insect was unusually abundant and destructive in many orchards throughout the State and occasioned considerable apprehension on account of its depredations. The pest is easily controlled by the same measures as advised above for the yellow-necked apple worm.

Slug caterpillars. These peculiar, apparently legless caterpillars attracted an unusual amount of attention. This was especially true of the caterpillar of the hag moth, *Phobetron pithecium* Sm. and Abb., a brownish sluglike form about three-quarters of an inch long and with from a few to ten long, plumelike processes extending from either side of the back. It occurs from July to September feeding on the foliage of a number of trees and invariably attracts notice because of its striking appearance.

The saddleback caterpillar, *Sibine stimulea* Clem., was also relatively abundant. It is a rich brownish caterpillar about 1 inch long when full grown and so colored that it appears as though it wore a green saddle cloth and brownish saddle, the latter margined with white and edged with black, hence the common name. Both the anterior and posterior extremities are adorned with long, brown, spined tubercles. This caterpillar as well as the hag moth caterpillar, is an urticating or stinging form and is capable, if handled incautiously, of inflicting a severe sting. Both have been recorded as feeding upon the foliage of a variety of trees and shrubs, oaks and cherry being preferred, though the saddle back is sometimes rather abundant upon corn. Neither are numerous enough, as a rule, to warrant the advising of remedial measures, such as spraying with a poison.

Oriental peach moth (*Laspeyresia molesta* Busck). Wilting leaves and bored terminals of peach in late summer may be the work of this insect, a species also known to attack quince, apple and pear. The probabilities are that it breeds equally well in the various cultivated pome and stone fruits. It is especially fond of quince, thirty larvae having been found in one fruit, according to Doctor Quaintance.

This serious pest appears to have become established in New York State. It was first brought to notice late in 1916 by Messrs Quaintance and Wood,¹ who characterized it then as an important insect enemy of the peach. Subsequent information kindly placed at our disposal by Professor Quaintance indicates the occurrence of the insect more or less generally over a radius of 10 or 12 miles from Washington and extending northeastward to Baltimore. There is another center in the vicinity of Rutherford, N. J., and it may also occur at New Brunswick in that state. He adds that the insect is probably generally present over most of Long Island and occurs more or less generally through the parks in New York City.

¹ Journal of Agricultural Research, 7:373-77, 1916.

Specimens of this borer's work have also been received from Stamford, Conn., indicating a probable extension from New York north-eastward along the sound.

The insect, in case of a serious infestation of peach, bores into practically every tender twig and causes new shoots to push out from the lateral buds. These are attacked in turn, resulting in the lateral growth producing a much branched and bushy stand. A copious flow of gum from the twig ends often follows the attacks of the caterpillars. The pest also attacks the fruit, the young caterpillars generally eating through the skin at or near the point of attachment of the fruit stem, making its way to the pit as it grows. Those entering at the side of the fruit are more likely to eat out pockets or cavities in the flesh.

This pest winters as a full-grown caterpillar in a whitish silken cocoon spun in some protected place on the twigs, in cracks under the bark scales on the trunk and branches and even in the soil debris. The moths emerge and egg laying commences at the time the shoots are well started, since larvae are to be found when the sprouts are 6 or 8 inches long. There appear to be two and probably three broods each year, larvae of various sizes being found late in the fall.

Apple maggot (*Rhagoletis pomonella* Walsh). Injuries by the apple maggot have been less marked in 1917 than was the case during the two preceding seasons. There was in 1916 a very serious infestation in the orchard of Edward Van Alstyne of Kinderhook, there being at least one tree with 100 per cent of the fruit infested.

The experimental work of 1916 was continued and on the appearance of the flies July 16th the orchard was thoroughly sprayed three days later, namely, the 19th, with arsenate of lead at the rate of 3 pounds of paste to 50 gallons of water, to which a tobacco extract was added (black leaf 40, three-fourths of a pint to 100 gallons) and a standard lime sulphur wash, 1 to 36. The application was at least fairly thorough, both the leaves and fruit being well spotted with the insecticide. Only three flies were observed the day following on examining eight or ten trees, while three days preceding a similar examination disclosed an average of less than 1 upon 7 or 8 other trees, two being noted upon one.

An examination August 20th showed very few flies either on the early apples or the winter varieties. Two or three were about all that could be seen to each tree and an examination of the fruit indicated much less injury than was the case a year ago. The same was true also of nearby winter apples, Baldwins and greenings being

examined in particular. These observations were fully borne out by the condition of the fruit at picking time, it being much freer from infestation than was the case in 1916.

Pear thrips (*Taeniothrips pyri* Daniel). This insidious and perplexing pest continues abundant and locally injurious in the Germantown fruit section and also in the pear-growing region about and especially west and south of Poughkeepsie. Reports from other parts of the State indicate comparatively little damage from this insect.

The practical difficulties of controlling pear thrips are indicated by the following: An examination April 23, 1917 of the orchard of C. H. Deuell & Son, Bangall, showed that many of the blossom buds had expanded to a length of one-half of an inch or so and had been or were being invaded by many thrips. This was true not only of a small orchard back of the barn where the infestation of earlier years was most serious and the spraying of the preceding season less satisfactory, but also of the orchard just beyond the creek where the treatment the preceding spring with a thick lime sulphur wash was as nearly perfect as could be expected under practical conditions and where there were hopes that the numbers of the pest would be considerably decreased as a result of the treatment, particularly as observations in May and early June of last year showed that a considerable portion of the crop escaped injury and the presence of a relatively small number of thrips.

It was found last April that individual buds in the orchard beyond the creek had been invaded by two, three, five or six and in a few cases fifteen or twenty of the insects. Those attacked by the larger numbers were in a sticky condition and showed considerable dead tissue, especially in spots here and there. Such blossoms will probably develop no fruit. The spraying with a thick lime sulphur wash was then in progress and while a few insects were killed on the outside of infested blossoms, a considerable proportion, three-fourths to seven-eighths approximately, escaped injury and would presumably be unaffected. There were some trees in the orchard near the barn which had been sprayed on the afternoon of April 20th and these blossom buds showed much less injury; the few thrips found in them had evidently entered within the last day or two. These conditions indicated a much greater degree of protection from the spraying given on the 20th than that which would be secured from an application on the 23d. Mr Deuell stated that very few insects were seen on the earlier date and that stormy

weather prevented spraying on the morning of the 21st and evidently nothing was done until Monday, the 23d, at which time conditions were such that spraying could not be advised.

The main difficulty in the control of this insect, as is evidenced by the above, is to make the application at the time it will be most effective, since there is no question but that thorough spraying with a nicotine soap preparation will destroy the thrips, provided they have not sheltered among the partly opened blossoms. The early spraying just before the buds start or "crack" is perhaps the best of all and it is certain that a considerable degree of protection can be obtained from the dormant lime sulphur application containing 60 to 80 pounds of lime, provided the spraying is done before the buds have opened sufficiently to permit the thrips to enter. Treatment should be delayed as late as possible in order to secure maximum results. There is a very close time limit and the successful execution of this method requires preparation beforehand and quick treatment, something that is not always possible under present conditions.

There is some evidence to justify the belief that repeated sprayings in an infested area result in a general betterment, though this may not be very marked in any one season.

Red bugs. There are two very similar species, namely, the dark-red bug, *Heterocordylus malinus* Reut. and the bright-red bug, *Lygidea mendax* Reut. The eggs of both are deposited in the bark of the smaller branches during the summer and remain unhatched till the following spring. The eggs of the former hatch soon after the leaves of the fruit buds start and those of the latter about a week later. Consequently it makes a difference which species is abundant in the orchard and observations show that apparently one species may be numerous and then the other. This has resulted in much confusion among fruit growers and more or less unsatisfactory control.

These insects are becoming increasingly abundant in many orchards in widely separated parts of the State and in not a few instances have proved very injurious, occasionally destroying one-fourth of the fruit.

Reports received during the past season indicate either a general prevalence, a local abundance or in a few instances somewhat general injury in the following counties: Allegany, Broome, Columbia, Dutchess,* Monroe, Niagara, Ontario,* Orange,* Orleans,* Rockland, Schuyler, Seneca, Steuben,* St. Lawrence, Ulster,*

Wayne,* Wyoming and Yates,* the injury appearing to be particularly evident in those distinguished by a star.

The earliest evidence of injury to the small apple is a slight exudation accompanied by a local discoloration and hardening. The young fruit is frequently pierced to the core and as growth continues depressions with pithy centers extending deep into the tissue may be noted. There is usually a marked irregularity in the shape of the apple and many of those most seriously affected are dwarfed and drop about midsummer. The earlier signs of infestation are of considerable importance and are indicated by an indistinct reddish brown spotting of the more tender opening or recently unfolded leaves. This discoloration has been compared to the appearance presented after a light dusting with red pepper. It is usually easy to find the small bugs, only one-twenty-fifth of an inch or so in length at this time, near the leaves showing the first signs of attack. As the injured foliage ages the discoloration becomes somewhat darker and after a time the central portion of the more seriously affected tissues may die and drop, leaving an irregular series of reddish brown margined holes in the somewhat crumpled curled leaves, a very characteristic sign of earlier injury.

It is possible by careful examination to detect the presence of these pests before the fruit has been materially damaged and early and thorough spraying with a tobacco soap preparation is the best remedial treatment. If a general and moderate infestation is suspected, it may be sufficient to delay treatment until applying the calyx or codling moth spray and add thereto a tobacco extract (40 per cent nicotine) at the rate of three-quarters of a pint to 100 gallons of spray. Should there be a severe infestation, particularly of the earlier hatching red bug, this will hardly provide adequate protection and it may even pay to give a special treatment just as the blossoms are breaking, using simply a nicotine soap preparation. The delayed dormant spray with nicotine added if held sufficiently late, that is, until the pink of the blossom shows, may make it possible to avoid an extra application, provided conditions permit a treatment of the affected trees within the very limited time when the blossoms are in this condition.

SMALL FRUIT INSECTS

Raspberry Byturus (*Byturus unicolor* Say). The moderately small, yellowish brown beetles appear in raspberry patches early in the season, feeding upon the unfolding leaves or unopened

buds and frequently cutting a circular hole into the latter. The pests display a marked fondness for the tender leaves, feeding between the veins and producing a series of irregular, somewhat linear, skeletonized areas sometimes extending through to the under surface of the leaf. This pest was reported in early June as prevalent in Marlboro township and caused considerable damage to the flower buds, it being estimated that one-third of the buds were destroyed in some berry patches. Usually the damage is nearly over before the presence of the insect is realized.

The most satisfactory method of controlling this species is by early and heavy applications of arsenate of lead, using 8 pounds of paste to 100 gallons of water and spraying before the beetles have inflicted any material injury. In case there is an unusually severe outbreak this spraying may be supplemented with kerosene emulsion, 15 per cent kerosene or the standard formula used at the rate of 1 gallon to $3\frac{1}{2}$ gallons of water, a strength recommended by entomologists of the Ohio Agricultural Experiment Station. It is quite possible that a tobacco extract, nicotine sulphate, 40 per cent nicotine, used at the rate of three-fourths of a pint to 100 gallons of water to which is added 6 to 8 pounds of any cheap soap, would be equally effective in destroying the beetles and less likely to harm the foliage.

There have been some unfortunate results following the use of an arsenate of lead and sulphur mixture upon raspberry foliage. The difficulty may have been due to the character of the preparation and, lacking more definite information, we would simply suggest caution in the employment of any such material upon berry bushes.

GRASS AND GRAIN PESTS

June beetles and white grubs (*Phyllophaga fusca* Frohl. and others). These insects are more or less common every season though during the last decade, at least, there has been a marked abundance of the beetles at rather well-defined triennial periods followed the next season by injury, sometimes serious, in grasslands adjacent to woodlands or near a number of trees. The reason for this is due to the fact that the parent beetles feed upon the foliage of a variety of trees at night, displaying a marked preference for oak, birch, elm and, under certain conditions, maple, and during the daytime shelter in nearby grass. The eggs are laid in these latter localities among the roots of the grass. The young grubs hatch in a few weeks and feed for a time that season, and the

following year are very destructive because it is then that most of the growth occurs and consequently there is more feeding. The abundance of the pests can be approximated by the amount of feeding upon trees; attention was called to this last spring in an effort to interest farmers in judging the probabilities for another season. The grubs are so small at the end of the first summer or in the following spring, being about one-fourth of an inch in length, that they can be easily overlooked unless a special search is made. They have the general characteristics of the larger ones and are therefore easily recognized, and it is possible by careful examination to determine whether there are any numbers in sod land. The probabilities favor severe injury by white grubs to susceptible crops, such as potatoes and corn planted on recently turned sod in the vicinity of trees which were defoliated last year. Farmers are advised to look into this matter carefully and if it is necessary to plant such crops upon sod land, to make careful examination so as to be certain that small white grubs are not sufficiently numerous as practically to prevent the securing of a crop. It would be safer in sections where June beetles were numerous to avoid this risk even if it meant changing the rotation.

The following is a brief summary of June beetle conditions throughout the State:

Albany county. June beetles were very abundant in and about Albany, were reported as numerous at Ravena and evidences of their work were very apparent along the West Shore tracks from Wemple south to Ravena. They were so abundant at Feura Bush as to cut off practically all the prunes in a small orchard.

Allegany county. The insects were reported abundant by Mr D. P. Crandall of the Belfast High School.

Broome county. June beetles were reported numerous in the vicinity of Binghamton.

Chautauqua county. The insects were present here and there in numbers, some farmers stating that the beetles were more abundant than ever before. There was some damage to trees, especially elms.

Columbia county. June beetles were generally somewhat numerous in both the northern and southern portions of the county, feeding being very apparent here and there.

Chenango county. The insects were very numerous about Norwich and the defoliation was estimated as ranging from 25 to 30 per cent.

Delaware county. June beetles were abundant in some sections

and reported by one person as very numerous in all parts of the county.

Dutchess county. The insects were very numerous at Red Hook though they did not appear to be generally distributed and serious in the county.

Fulton county. June beetles were present in about the usual numbers.

Genesee county. The insects were mostly abundant and probably more numerous than during the preceding two seasons.

Greene county. June beetles were very plentiful near Athens, though reports would indicate no unusual numbers.

Lewis county. The pests were about as numerous as three years ago over nearly the entire county, elms, basswood and birch being badly injured, maple slightly so.

Livingston county. Slight injury to elms was reported, though there was no marked abundance of the beetles.

Oneida county. The insects were reported from several localities, though presumably not excessively numerous.

Ontario county. Practically the same conditions appear to have obtained as in Oneida county.

Orange county. The beetles were reported numerous the middle of June.

Orleans county. The insects were abundant or common though not excessively so.

Oswego county. A comparatively slight infestation was reported.

Rensselaer county. Partial defoliation of elms, certain oaks and white birch was rather generally evident in southern Rensselaer county, this being especially marked along the Albany Southern and Boston and Albany railroads. The damage was mostly on trees adjacent to grasslands. In some instances oaks, hickories and ash standing in or near grasslands were almost completely stripped. There was less damage along the river and also on the eastern border of the county.

Rockland county. June beetles were variously reported as few to abundant.

Saratoga county. No unusual numbers were observed.

Schuyler county. June beetles were fairly abundant though not excessively numerous.

Seneca county. The pests were reported as extremely abundant over a period of several weeks.

Steuben county. June beetles were reported abundant, a condition probably true of most of the county.

Suffolk county. There was serious injury to birch, maple and elm in Suffolk county localities, though oak, mulberry, hickory, locust and plum were only slightly damaged. June beetles were variously reported as being somewhat numerous or extremely abundant.

Ulster county. The insects were very abundant for approximately 2 miles on either side of the mountains, due in all probability to there being so much waste grassland and forest areas. Oaks, elms and birches were considerably eaten on the lower mountain areas, while chestnut, basswood, pines and spruces were but slightly damaged.

Wayne county. The insects appear to have been moderately numerous and no serious injury to trees was noted.

Yates county. June beetles were plentiful or abundant, though no particular area was seriously affected.

Corn billbug (*Sphenophorus* sp.). A package of timothy corms infested with grubs tentatively referred to this genus was received under date of August 10th from F. H. Lacy, Dutchess county agricultural agent, accompanied by a statement that presumably at least 10 per cent of one field was thus affected.

The larvae are thick bodied, oval, footless grubs with hard, brown or blackish heads, the first segment behind the head being leathery, smooth and slightly tinged with brown. They occur most frequently in the corms of timothy and in the thick root growths of common reeds, club rushes, coarse sedges and swamp grasses found in wet situations. These grubs occasionally cause serious injury to timothy meadows, and corn planted on recently broken land may be infested by these pests, insects which are much better known in the southern and central states. Damage of this character is rarely reported in New York State, presumably because conditions are unfavorable for the breeding of these insects.

Recently broken land should not be planted to crops liable to injury, and this is particularly important in sections where there has been more or less damage. Plowing in early fall has also been found of some service and it is possible that considerable benefit might accrue from burning over swamp and grasslands infested or presumably infested with these pests.

Wheat midge (*Thecodiplosis moesellana* Gehin). The work of this insect has been known for years, and about the middle of the last century it was one of the very destructive wheat pests. Conditions appear to have changed greatly since then and com-

paratively little damage has been recorded, though the familiar yellowish maggots have been repeatedly observed in the heads of wheat. Despite the fact that this is a well-distributed and relatively common insect, it has not been possible as yet to rear such a series of the midges as to establish beyond question the identity of the one or more species responsible for the damage.

The work of this insect was first noticed the past season in heading rye. It was found to be generally present and in a few fields it undoubtedly caused considerable damage by blasting an appreciable percentage of the kernels. Later it appeared upon ripening wheat in the western part of the State and the loss in southern Niagara and northern Erie counties was estimated at 20 per cent in shrunken wheat. The actual damage in other wheat-growing counties appears to have been considerably less, that in Orleans being placed at 3 to 5 per cent. It is very difficult to get at the exact figures, since, unless the insect is so numerous as practically to destroy the grain in the heads, it appears probable that the strength of the plant which ordinarily would be divided between a number of kernels would, on the early destruction of some, be thrown into the remainder, which appears to be the explanation of fairly good crops on fields showing a rather general and moderately severe infestation.

There is no practical method known of controlling this pest. The injury the past season was due largely, if not entirely, to unusual climatic conditions at the time the grain was heading and the probabilities of similar damage another season are very remote. It is well known that the related Hessian fly, for example, develops readily in soft growing grain and under such conditions may be very injurious, whereas if the stem is moderately hard, the maggots fail to develop. The controlling factors in case of the wheat midge appear to be nearly the same and whenever conditions favor a rapid development and maturity, especially the latter, of the heading grain, there is comparatively little to fear from the wheat midge.

Grass webworm (*Crambus luteolellus* Clem.). It was apparently this species which caused considerable damage to corn in the town of Cambridge, Washington county, the past season and was also reported as somewhat injurious in Oneida county. The grass webworms are relatively common insects if one may judge from the abundance of the moths, yellowish, yellowish brown, sometimes slate color, about one-half of an inch long and with a wing spread of an inch or less. These close wings, as they are known, are easily recognized in the field by the short flight and especially the char-

acteristic resting attitude, lengthwise of the supporting stalk and with the wings rather closely wrapped about the body. The eggs are dropped indiscriminately on grassland. Recently turned sod is likely to be moderately infested with partly grown hungry caterpillars which usually shelter in a webby retreat near the surface and generally close to the base of affected corn or other plants upon which the insects feed. Remedial treatment is out of the question and injury is best avoided by not planting corn on recently turned sod in sections where these pests are likely to be troublesome.

Grasshoppers (*Melanoplus atlantis* Riley and others). These familiar pests were exceedingly abundant and destructive in the foothills of the Adirondacks in 1914, and less so in 1915. On account of these ravages they have been watched rather closely, especially during the past season, because of the importance of anticipating and preventing serious injury. The unusually heavy and continued rains during the spring and early summer were unfavorable to the development of young grasshoppers and greatly promoted the growth of vegetation, both being not unimportant factors in reducing insect injury, especially if the latter be judged from casual indications.

The cool weather delayed the appearance of the young insects and it was not till the latter part of June that reports were received of their being locally abundant, especially in the vicinity of Saratoga Springs. An examination at that time revealed a few limited areas where there was a moderate to somewhat heavy infestation, though in most instances there were not enough insects to threaten the crop seriously. Similar conditions were found to obtain on certain sandy areas in the town of Easton, Washington county, though the infestation was decidedly less than that observed in Saratoga county. A sandy area in the town of Schuylerville, directly west of Haystack station, was somewhat generally infested in early July, many of the insects probably drifting in from near-by semiwild, grassy areas. There were a few spots, evidently hatching grounds, on this latter where the insects had evidently been very abundant a little earlier. They were also numerous along a sandy lane.

It is quite possible to overestimate the numbers of these pests, particularly where leaf hoppers are numerous, and this is just what occurred in certain fairly well-grassed pastures in the last-named area. It was easy to recognize a few of the small hoppers and then assume that all the jumping insects were these pests, whereas a considerable proportion were comparatively harmless leaf hoppers. It should be remembered that serious infestations of young grass-

hoppers are invariably accompanied by a partial ragging of clover or other acceptable food, and where this does not occur insects are not abundant or else are likely to be something else than grasshoppers.

Later in the summer half-grown to nearly adult grasshoppers were to be seen here and there in considerable numbers and in early September there were reports of the insects ruining cabbage and cleaning up grass fields in portions of the towns of Galway, Charlton, Ballston and Northumberland. There was also serious injury to some two thousand young pear and apple trees on the place of ex-Congressman Peter Ten Eyck near Meadowdale, approximately three-fourths of the trees being defoliated. Young trees in other sections were also injured in a similar manner.

The above indicates the desirability of watching developments throughout the season. An unusual abundance of grasshoppers near valued crops or trees should be destroyed by the early use of the poisoned bait. It is our opinion that this material can be used much more generally than it has been, especially along roadsides and on minor areas where the insects are comparatively thick. The total damage by these general feeders is much larger than most people realize, while in many cases remedial measures are comparatively inexpensive.

Grass mite (*Pediculopsis graminum* Reut.). Stems of timothy with prematurely whitened heads were received under date of July 16, 1917, from G. P. McRostie, Kingston, accompanied by the statement that the meadow from which the sample was taken had approximately 50 per cent of the stems thus affected. There was a shriveled portion at the base of the leaf characteristic of the work of the mite, though none of the pests were to be found in the material submitted for examination. A Cecidomyid larva was found under the leaf sheath of one specimen. It was impossible to rear the insect and it may have been an accidental occurrence, though the probabilities are that it was predaceous and possibly referable to the genus Aphidoletes.

The same type of injury was rather common in several fields on the state road from Malden Bridge to Chatham and also in the town of Ghent. The injury easily amounted to 25 per cent and in limited areas might well run to 50 per cent of the heads. This pest was also troublesome in Dutchess county.

This grass mite appears to be widely distributed in the United States, since it has been reported from Nebraska, in widely separated sections of Illinois, and is stated by Hodgkiss to be a rather common species upon several grasses in New York State. It is also

recorded as injuring carnation buds. A fungus, *Sporotrichum poae* Peck, is frequently associated with the work of this mite in both grass and carnations and it may be that the fungus is the more important enemy of the plants, though it appears to depend for its establishment largely upon the activity of the mite. Moderately early cutting of grass would very probably assist in checking the development of this mite and the associated fungus.

GARDEN INSECTS

Rose beetle or rose chafer (*Macrodactylus subspinosus* Fabr.). This insect is preeminently an inhabitant of sandy and grassy areas and almost invariably outbreaks occur in the immediate vicinity of such surroundings. The grubs live on roots of grasses growing in sandy soil and the swarms of beetles simply feed upon the nearest attractive vegetation, most frequently grape vines and apple trees, beans, corn and other crops. There have been more complaints of this insect than ever before, stimulated, in part, probably, through the intensive campaign to secure a maximum production. Most of the damage, as might be expected, occurred in regions where there are considerable sandy areas, notably Essex, Fulton, Suffolk, Warren and Washington counties.

The elimination of wild grassy areas in sandy sections is a most effective though unfortunately not often a practical preventive measure. The appearance of swarms of beetles on young plants, such as corn or beans, can hardly be otherwise than disastrous, owing to the fact that it is impossible to kill the pests with poison before they have destroyed most of the vegetation, and under field conditions resort to hand picking or similar measures is impractical. It has been shown that heavy applications of arsenate of lead, 5 to 10 pounds to 50 gallons of water, especially if glucose or some cheap sweetening is added, is of considerable value not only in destroying the beetles but in protecting the plants from attack. This can hardly be advised, however, for field crops, though it may be recommended for vineyards and the more valuable apple trees. Ornamentals etc., frequently can be protected at very slight expense by the use of ordinary mosquito netting.

Black vine weevil (*Otiorhynchus sulcatus* Fabr.). Grubs of this weevil were received in December from L. F. Strickland, agent of the State Department of Agriculture, accompanied by the statement that they had seriously injured primroses and cyclamens in a large greenhouse belonging to Fred G. Lewis of

Lockport. Since it requires two years to grow these plants and as the injury does not show until those blossoming wilt in the sun, there may be serious damage before the grower suspects the presence of an insect pest. There are a number of records of this weevil injuring these plants, and also gloxinias, geraniums and other greenhouse plants.

The beetles have been recorded as feeding on ferns by Johannsen and as eating the leaves of palms, lemon trees, *Tradescantia* and *Dracaena*¹ by Britton. The grub is also known as a crown borer of strawberry, it working in this plant in much the same way as several other borers. Mr Lewis states that in his experience the pest confines itself to plants having a crown, such as gloxinias, tuberous begonias and cyclamen. In Tasmania it is counted as one of the worst strawberry pests. There is also a record of injury to *Taxus* and *rhododendron* plants in Europe as well as various garden vegetables, and Doctor Britton² records injury to both *Taxus* and *Retinospora* in Connecticut, a number of valuable plants being killed.

The parent beetle or weevil is nearly one-half of an inch in length, moderately stout, dark brown or black and marked with scattering spots of light brown, these usually extending all over the beetle, including the head, antennae and legs.

The diversified food habits of this insect and the probability that under greenhouse conditions breeding may be more or less continuous, make it difficult to suggest satisfactory preventive or control measures for this root or crown pest. It is desirable in the case of greenhouses to exercise every reasonable precaution to prevent the introduction of plants infested by this insect. We would suggest in the case of cyclamens and primroses examining some of the plants, especially the less thrifty ones, in October or November or at least a month before blooming and in case grubs were found in the crowns or working on the roots, experimenting with a creosote solution, starting with an ounce or two to a gallon of water and increasing the amount if there is no injury to the plants. Carbon bisulphide has been used but apparently is of little value. There is a possibility that several sprayings or waterings with a tobacco soap preparation at the usual strength for plant lice at approximately two-week intervals in late October or November would have considerable preventive and possibly remedial value. Enough

¹1909 Conn. Agri. Exp. Sta. 8th Rep't of State Ent., p. 846.

²1914 Conn. Agri. Exp. Sta. 13th Rep't, p. 230.

of the tobacco preparation should be used to saturate the upper layers of the soil.

The wingless beetles feed, as indicated above, on a variety of plants. Owing to the fact that they must crawl from one to another before depositing eggs which develop into destructive grubs, it should be comparatively easy to prevent injury to annual potted plants by making it impossible for crawling insects to get from infested permanent plants to the others. Bands of tree tanglefoot have proved most effective barriers against various crawling insects and it should not be difficult to protect individual beds or series of beds with this material. The probabilities are, in some green-houses at least, that the pests make their way from some of the more permanent plants which show comparatively little injury to the smaller potted ones. Consequently if the latter can be so placed on isolated benches or in separate ranges that crawling insects can not make their way to them, the difficulty may be solved in large measure.

Seed corn maggot (*Pegomyia fusciceps* Zett.). The work of the seed corn maggot in bean fields began to be apparent the last of June and continued well into July. The small, whitish maggots about one-fourth of an inch long when full grown were associated with general and serious injury to beans, producing "bald heads" and eating long channels (plate 3) in the stems. The tendency of the grower was to blame the insects for all this damage, though subsequent investigations have satisfied us that in large measure the difficulty was due to abnormal weather conditions and a system of planting not adapted to an excessively wet soil, thus producing an environment favorable for the development of this insect. An examination of a number of fields in different parts of the State clearly demonstrated that the mischief was restricted very largely, if not entirely, either to excessively wet land or to fields where planting was too deep for the amount of moisture in the soil. In other words, if there had been more shallow planting or a less saturated soil, there would have been comparatively little trouble from this insect.

The following figures give some idea of the situation. The loss on seed alone in one 9 acre field in Genesee county amounted to \$70, while from 50 to 75 per cent of the stand on 16 acres was destroyed. One Monroe county grower lost \$300 on seed alone. The damage for Erie county was placed at 40 per cent and it was estimated that one-fourth of \$96,000 worth of seed was destroyed in Orleans county. The work of this insect was reported from eighteen

counties of the State, not a few classing the pest as serious or even severe.

This insect is closely related to the much better known onion maggot and cabbage maggot, two species which have unenviable reputations in economic literature, owing to the losses they cause. The flies of all three species are dull colored, about one-fifth of an inch long and appear much like a small housefly. The parent of the seed corn maggot is doubtless more generally present than has hitherto been supposed. It is probable that it breeds readily in decaying vegetable matter and that the reason the beans were damaged so seriously was due in large measure to the inability of the plants to outgrow attacks by the young maggots which began work on the sprouting beans and would have been practically harmless under normal conditions. The most obvious preventive measures are to put beans and other crops, such as corn, likely to be injured by this insect upon moderately well-drained land and in wetter seasons, at least, to avoid deep planting, since it is very desirable when such conditions obtain for the plants to make a quick start and grow rapidly. Field conditions prevent the employment of any repellents, such as carbolic acid emulsion or sand and kerosene, though these may be useful in small gardens.

Juniper plant bug (*Chlorochroa uhleri* Stal.). This is a large olive green stink bug easily recognized by the marginal pinkish markings. It has been recorded earlier (New York State Museum Bulletin 180, pages 70-71) as injuring sunflower seeds, green corn, peas while still in the pod, tomatoes, currants and blackberries.

The insect was moderately abundant in early July in a rye field at Schodack, the bugs almost invariably being upon the nearly fully developed heads and apparently feeding. Practically the same conditions were observed except that the related and frequently associated *Euschistus variolarius* Pal. Beauv. was the more numerous in a rye field one-half of a mile west of Haystack station and a little south of Schuylerville. Messrs C. L. Carden and J. A. Holmes both stated that these bugs were sometimes very abundant in rye fields. This would seem to indicate that these large Pentatomids commonly feed upon several grains and in some instances may cause an appreciable amount of damage, though serious injury is probably very unusual.

Japanese mealy bug (*Pseudococcus comstocki* Kuw.). This insect was exceedingly abundant on Osage orange in New York City last October, as indicated by specimens received from

Mr J. James de Vyver. Through the kindness of Dr L. O. Howard, chief of the United States bureau of entomology, Mr Harold Morrison determined the mealy bug, after comparison with specimens which in turn had been compared by Mr Ferris with cotypes of *Pseudococcus comstocki* Kuwana in the entomological collection of Stanford University, and as a result he feels fairly safe in the above identification. Mr Morrison adds that there are at present in the collection upon a number of hosts and previously unnamed, specimens of this mealy bug from various points between Washington and New York City. It is reported from Japan on both mulberry trees and maples. The approximate date of its introduction is not known.

The material received from Mr de Vyver indicated an extreme abundance, since both photographs and specimens showed masses of the insects in the forks of the limbs, one mass being several inches long and composed of white, indistinct, waxy fibers and debris. This indicates great prolificacy under American conditions and as it lives upon a variety of food plants, we may find in this recent introduction another serious insect pest. It is probable that control measures recommended for the common mealy bugs of the greenhouse would be equally successful in checking this species.

European earwig (*Forficula auricularia* Linn.). This well-known European insect has become established in numbers at East Aurora, N. Y., according to a report, accompanied by numerous specimens, received the latter part of August from Miss Hattie C. Wallenwein. The earwigs appear to be abundant and to have established themselves over a considerable area. This insect was first noted in America at Newport, R. I., in 1911 and is said to occur there now in vast numbers.

The earwig is a rich reddish brown, apparently wingless insect about three-fourths of an inch long and most easily recognized by the conspicuous curved forceps of the male. The adults feed almost entirely on the petals and stamens of flowers, although many other kinds of food, such as clover, grass, terminal buds of chrysanthemums and other fall flowers, are eaten. They congregate in large numbers in crevices or behind vines near a good food supply and are very annoying on account of their invading porches, establishing themselves under cushions and even entering houses, to the terror of the occupants. They are harmless though not agreeable.

Experiments conducted by Mr D. W. Jones of the United States bureau of entomology show that a poisoned bread bait (consisting of

16 pounds of finely broken stale white bread, 1 pound of Paris green and enough water to make a mixture which will run through the fingers) spread broadcast over lawns and gardens between May 15th and June 15th is a very effective control measure. There should be two or three such treatments at intervals of three or four nights. He also suggests that plants which show signs of having been eaten should be sprayed at this time with arsenate of lead, using 6 pounds to 50 gallons of water, and taking care to cover the young leaves.

After July 1st, if the insects are still abundant, the author advises spraying at night with a contact insecticide, such as the tobacco soap preparation, repeated every three nights until the numbers are reduced and applied in sufficient quantities to wet the insects thoroughly. This should be supplemented by similar applications in the daytime to cracks and crevices where the insects are found in concealment. The pests can be trapped in flowerpots containing excelsior and inverted over 9 inch stakes set in the ground close to plants and vines where the insects are most numerous. They should be put every 10 or 12 feet along the borders or near vines. The earwigs can be destroyed by shaking the excelsior over a pail containing kerosene and water. A more detailed account of this insect is found in Bulletin 566 of the United States Department of Agriculture.

European springtail (*Isotoma minuta* Tullb.). Numerous samples, a tablespoonful or thereabouts, of these minute springtails were received under date of June 7th from Mr McPhillips of Red Hook, accompanied by the statement that they were discovered on the ground and plants in and about a hotbed. The species was kindly determined through the courtesy of Prof. J. W. Folsom of the University of Illinois, who informs us that it is a well-known European species recorded from Norway, Sweden, Finland, Russia, Scotland, Germany, Italy and Siberia and not previously reported from this country, though he has received specimens from Pennsylvania, Illinois, Kansas and Canada.

These little wingless insects are a dull bluish gray, about one-twenty-fifth of an inch long and sometimes occur in exceedingly large numbers. They live mostly upon decaying organic matter or such valueless plants as lichens, and only occasionally are members of this group injurious to plants. They can be easily destroyed in hotbeds or on restricted areas by the liberal use of hot water, a solution of hellebore, pyrethrum or tobacco extract, such, for example, as nicotine sulphate (40 per cent nicotine) used at the rate of three-

fourths of a pint to 100 gallons of water, to which are added 6 to 8 pounds of any cheap soap to increase its spreading properties. Ordinarily remedial measures are unnecessary.

GALL INSECTS

White oak club gall (*Andricus clavula* O. S.). Specimens of this gall were received February 11, 1917 from the Munson-Whitaker Company of New York, accompanied by the statement that something had been causing one or two trees to die yearly.

An examination of material revealed an interesting condition in that galls were very rarely found on wood more than three years old, indicating that infested branches are likely to break off or that the infestation was of limited extent. In addition, a number of enlarged buds were found infested by maggots, possibly the alternate generation of this species. From 90 to 95 per cent of the twigs or branches in the series of samples about 2 feet long either bore galls or had one or more of the terminal buds infested by maggots. The following is a summary of the condition of a few of the branches.

Branch 1 bore four old and three last year galls and eight infested buds. Branch 2 had six old and six last year galls and five infested buds. Branch 3 had six last year galls and one infested bud. Branch 4 had three old and six last year galls and six infested buds. Branch 5 had one old and five last year galls and five infested buds.

It is difficult to give a percentage estimate of the number of buds infested, though in most instances the few branches not bearing galls were very likely to show infested buds. This weakening of the circulation due to the development of the galls and the interference with the growth of the tree as a result of the blasting of the buds has very probably reacted upon the vigor of the infested trees and may have been an important factor in reducing their vitality. The conditions suggest that further investigation is desirable in order to determine more accurately the effect these insects may have upon the host.

Ribbed bud gall (*Andricus gemmarius* Ashm.). The galls of this insect are occasionally so numerous as to attract hosts of honey-gathering insects, such as bees and flies, due to the abundant sweetish secretion exuded during early summer. Specimens of these galls were received under date of June 10th from Mrs William G. Drake, Newton, N. J., accompanied by the statement that attention was at first drawn to the infestation by the humming or the "roaring" of the numerous insects in the tree and an examina-

tion showed a very large proportion of the twigs to be badly affected. The extent of the infestation is indicated in figure 9, a drawing made from one of the samples. Mr A. D. Tilton of the entomology department, Massachusetts Agricultural College, submitted an oak twig showing a very serious infestation and stated that the insect had killed the tree.

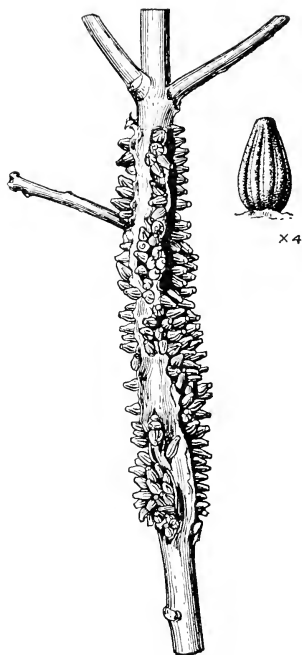


Fig. 9 Ribbed bud gall, *Andricus gemmarius* Ashm. Badly infested twig and one gall enlarged. (Original)

The deformations following attack by this insect are so large and irregular, practically girdling the twigs in many cases, that they probably seriously interrupt the flow of the sap and weaken the portion of the limbs beyond the point of injury to such an extent that in a few years they are likely to break off. The developing

galls are upon two-year old wood, that is, that which grew the second season preceding. The individual galls in June are about three-sixteenths of an inch long with a diameter of one-sixteenth of an inch, plainly ribbed, greenish and moderately soft. At this time considerable sweetish fluid must be excreted, since badly infested trees are very attractive to insects, both bees and flies being present.

If the oak club gall and the knotty oak gall are injurious to trees, it is very probable that this species is detrimental, especially when abundant and the infestation is allowed to continue for a series of years. It is very probable that the damage could be minimized to a considerable extent by judicious pruning and burning of the infested twigs in early summer prior to the galls maturing and dropping from the twigs.

Linden bark gall (*Agromyza tiliae* Coud.). Twigs of American linden infested with this insect were received April 21, 1917, from Dr Hermann von Schrenk, St Louis, Mo., accompanied by the statement that the gall fly was abundant and seriously injurious to lindens at Kirkwood. Badly infested twigs, he stated, break off after a time, evidently because the circulation of the sap is seriously disturbed. The puparia occur in early spring in cells under a comparatively thin layer of bark, a portion of which is somewhat dried and with a distinctly lower vitality than normal bark. These conditions suggest applications of a miscible oil, since there is a chance that the cells will be penetrated and a considerable number of the insects destroyed. Unfortunately conditions prevented testing this method the past season.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE ENTOMOLOGIST

The following is a list of the principal publications of the Entomologist during the year 1917. The titles,¹ time of publication and a summary of the contents of each are given. Volume and page numbers are separated by a colon.

New Western Gall Midges. New York Entomological Society Journal, 1916, 24:175-96

The genus *Onodiplosis* is erected and the following new species described: *O. sarcobati*, *Hormomyia caudata*, *Asphondylia chrysothamni*, *A. adenostoma*, *Asteromyia gutierreziae*, *Lasioptera echinochloa*, *L. inustorum*, *Rhopalomyia enceliae*, *R. salviae*, *R. ampullaria*, *R. grindeliae*, *R. utahensis*, *R. chrysothamni*, *R. glutinosa*, *R. erigerontis*, *R. ericameriae*, *Phytophaga wellsi*, *P. timberlakei*, *Diarthronomyia artemisiae*, *D. occidentalis*, *D. floccosa*, and *Monardia foliata*. The previously unknown female of *Asteromyia grindeliae* is also described and a table given for the separation of the species of *Diarthronomyia*.

New North American Gall Midges. Entomological News, 1916, 17:412-17

The following new species are characterized: *Asynapta marilandica*, *Dasyneura lupini*, *Asphondylia shepherdiae* and *Retinodiplosis taxodii*.

Bleeding Trees. Tree Talk, 1916, 4:42

Description of injuries by *Mycetobia divergens* Walk. and a discussion of control measures.

Efficiency of Spraying. Entomologist [London], 1916, 49:254-55

General statements respecting the efficiency of arsenical applications in New York and New England.

New Indian Gall Midges. Canadian Entomologist, 1916, 48:400-6

The following new species and genera are described: *Colpodia fletcheri*, *Harpomyia* n. g., type *H. indica*, *Indodiplosis* n. g., type *I. mangiferae* and *Streptodiplosis* n. g., type *S. indica* n. sp.

Injurious Insects. New York Farmer, January 18, 1917, p. 6

A brief discussion of the actual preventive or repressive value of good crops for insect outbreaks with special reference to grasshopper ravages.

¹Titles are given as published. In some instances articles appearing in a number of papers have been given different titles by the various editors.

Common Shade Trees and Their Principal Insect Enemies. Conservation Commission [State of New York], Bulletin 7, 1917, p. 16-17

Tabulation showing relative immunity from insect attack of the more important shade trees.

New Indian Gall Midges. Entomological News, 1917, 28:73-76

The following new species are described: *Lasioptera fluitans*, *Pseudhormomyia fluvialis* and *P. cornea*.

Insect Enemies of Small Fruits. Poughkeepsie Eagle-News, February 23, 1917, p. 8

Tabulation of small fruit insect injuries with brief discussions of some of those affecting strawberries and grapes.

A Pest to Horticulture. Catskill Recorder, March 16, 1917, p. 6; New York Farmer, March 22, 1917, p. 3

A brief warning notice advocating the use of a thick lime sulphur wash just before the buds crack or begin to open for control of pear thrips.

Report of the Committee on Entomology. New York State Fruit Growers' Association, 16th Meeting, 1917, p. 23-29

Contains a brief note on Cicada by Messrs Hadley and Matheson, a summary of methods of controlling plant lice by Professor Parrott and an account of work by the Entomologist upon the codling moth, red bugs, apple maggot and mentions the new peach borer, *Laspeyresia molesta* Busck.

Insect Enemies of Small Fruits. New York State Fruit Growers' Association. 16th Meeting, 1917, p. 245-52

A brief summary of the injuries and methods of controlling the principal insect enemies of strawberries, blackberries and raspberries, currants and gooseberries and the grape.

Codling Moth Control. Catskill Recorder, May 11, 1917; Rochester Union & Advertiser, May 9; Poughkeepsie Eagle-News, May 10

Summary statement of results obtained from spraying, with formula for preparing arsenate of lime for use in place of arsenate of lead.

Garden Pests. New York State Food Supply Commission, Preparedness Circular, May 8, 1917. Catskill Recorder, June 15

Brief, practical directions for the control of many of the more common insect pests.

Distribution of Gall Midges. National Academy of Sciences, Proceedings, 1917, 3:349-54

A tabulation of the known distribution of the genera with a discussion of the agencies influencing dissemination.

Two New Sawflies. Canadian Entomologist, 1917, 40:191-92

Pleuroneura borealis and *Acantholyda ferruginea* from the Adirondacks are described as new.

Little Known Midge Galls of Certain Composites. *Ottawa Naturalist*, 1917, 31:13-14

A tabulation of the galls on various species of *Artemisia* with observations on galls of associated plants.

Elm Pests Abundant. *Tree Talk*, 1917, 4:107

Brief warning notice in relation to the elm case bearer, *Coleophora limosipennella* Dup., advocating early spraying with a poison.

Mosquitoes at Yaphank. *New York Tribune*, August 1, 1917

A general consideration of the local situation in relation to its broader applications. The adoption of comprehensive measures for insect control in temporary camps or industrial settlements is urged and the desirability of an entomologist being attached to every large camp or hospital center reaffirmed.

Chinch Bug. Grasses and Leguminous Crops in New York State.

N. Y. Department of Agriculture, Bulletin 87, 1916 [1917], p. 2852

Brief discussion of control measures with especial reference to grasses and sorghum.

Household and Camp Insects. *New York State Museum, Bulletin*

194, 1917, p. 1-84, 41 figs. [Issued October 1, 1917]

A revised and extended edition of Museum Bulletin 136, Control of Flies and Other Household Insects.

Contents

	PAGE		PAGE
Introduction.....	5	Food pests.....	57
Flies.....	6	Structural timber pests.....	72
Mosquitoes.....	25	Fumigation with hydrocyanic acid	
Black flies.....	32	gas.....	74
Fleas.....	33	Animal pests.....	77
Body parasites.....	38	Index.....	81
Fabric pests.....	49		

Indian Gall Midges. *Entomological News*, 1917, 28:369-72

Both sexes of *Hormomyia ischaemi* Kieff. are described for the first time and a new species, *Dyodiplosis andropogonis* characterized. The former was reared from *Ischaemum pilosum* and the latter from *Andropogon annulatus*.

ADDITIONS TO COLLECTIONS, OCTOBER 16, 1916- OCTOBER 15, 1917

The following is a list of the more important additions to the collections:

DONATION

Hymenoptera

- Caliroa cerasi* Linn., cherry and pear slug, larvae and work on pear, July 29, Theodore Bayer, Averill Park
- Diprion abbotii* Leach, Abbot's pine sawfly, larvae on pine, August 24, B. H. Paul, Hemlock lake. Same, September 13, Dr Albert Vander Veer, Camp Alkmaar, Big Moose
- Diprion lecontei* Fitch, Leconte's sawfly, adult on spruce, July 23, C. H. Zimmer, Westbury
- Trichiosoma tibialis* Steph., hawthorn sawfly, cocoons on white birch seedlings, February 16, Orleans. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Tremex columba* Linn., pigeon tremex, larva on maple tree, September 24, B. H. Terwilliger, Ellenville
- Andricus clavula* O. S., white oak club gall on white oak, February 14, Mr Mager, New York City. Through Munson-Whitaker Company. Same, gall on black oak, February 19, A. D. Tilton, Medford, Mass.
- Andricus lana* Fitch, galls on oak, October 3, Chester I. Warren, Troy
- Rhodites radicum* O. S., rose root gall, December 5, J. J. Levison, New York City
- Bremus* (*Bombus*) *impatiens* Harr., adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient
- Prospaltella perniciosi* Tower, on San José scale infested peach, September 28, J. A. Thomson, Rochester
- Megastigmus aculeatus* Swed., adults and infested seeds of *Rosa multiflora*, June 5, Harry B. Weiss, New Brunswick, N. J.
- Apis unicolor adamsoni* Latr., *Bombus ternarius* Say, *Bombus* var. *rufosuffusus* Ckll., *Nylocopa fuliginata* Panz., *Inzona cupira* Sm., *Melissodes masuca* Ckll., *Diadasia australis* Ckll., *Augochlora seminigra* Ckll., *Halictus pilosus* Sm., *H. pectorialoides* Ckll., *H. blackburni* Ckll., *H. armaticeps* Cress., *H. gulosus* Ckll., *H. synthyridis* Ckll., *H. coactus* Cress., *H. pruiniformis* Craw., *H. jamaicae* Ellis, *H. ruidosensis* Ckll., *H. perdificilis* Ckll., *Halictoides marginatus* Cress. All from Prof. T. D. A. Cockerell, Boulder, Col.

Colcoptera

- Brachytarsus sticticus* Boh., adult on smutted wheat, August 20, F. J. Rimoldi, Albion
- Dendroctonus simplex* Lec., adults on larch, August 8, H. H. Stage, Crittendon
- Eccoptogaster picea* Swaine, adults on larch, August 9, H. H. Stage, Crittendon
- Eccoptogaster rugulosus* Ratz., fruit tree bark beetle, adult on plum, July 24, H. J. Tillson, Essex
- Xyleborus dispar* Fabr., pear blight beetle, on apple, F. L. Schmucker, Islip

- Diorymellus laevimargo* Champ., adult on orchids, May 28, Harry B. Weiss, Secaucus, N. J.
- Lixus concavus* Say, rhubarb curculio, adults on rhubarb, July 5, R. Fricke, Jamestown
- Phytonomus nigrirostris* Fabr., adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient
- Otiorhynchus singularis* Linn., adult, May 7, Dr G. G. Atwood, from England
- Otiorhynchus sulcatus* Fabr., black vine weevil, grubs injuring roots of prim-roses and cyclamens, December 26, F. G. Lewis, Lockport. Through L. F. Strickland
- Rhynchites bicolor* Fabr., rose curculio, adults on rose buds, June 28, F. J. Rose, South Byron
- Pomphopoea sayi* Lec., Say's blister beetle, adults on clover and vetch, July 14, Henry C. Morse, Oneida. Same, adult on peach, June 25, H. V. DeMott, Canandaigua
- Macrobasis unicolor* Kirby, gray blister beetles, adults on potato, July 19, John C. Cottrell, Eagle Bridge. Same, adults on potatoes, July 25, Charles Cottrell, R. F. D. 2, Hoosick Falls
- Coptocycla signifera* Herbst., variable tortoise beetle, adult on morning glory, June 20, Endicott. Through Mrs M. W. Martin
- Coptocycla bicolor* Fabr., golden tortoise beetle, adult on morning glory, June 20, Endicott. Through Mrs M. W. Martin
- Haltica ignita* Ill., strawberry flea beetle, adult and larva on elm, August 29, H. B. Filer, Grand Island
- Disonycha caroliniana* Fabr., adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient
- Galerucella luteola* Müll., elm leaf beetle, adult on elm, August 12, J. A. Thomson, Rochester. Same, August 14, John Brothers, Johnstown. Through Conservation Commission. Same, larvae and pupae on elm, July 30, N. M. Bump, Binghamton
- Diabrotica duodecimpunctata* Oliv., southern corn root worm, adults on beans, July 10, H. G. Chapin, Watkins
- Ceratoma trifurcata* Forst., bean leaf beetle, adults and work on beans, July 14, Gerson Garb, Mincola
- Lema trilineata* Oliv., three-lined potato beetle, adults on potato, July 5, R. Fricke, Jamestown
- Eburia quadrigeminata* Say, adult, September 25, Mrs Sherman Bishop, Canandaigua lake
- Osmoderma eremicola* Knoch., hermit flower beetle, larva, September 8, J. F. Rose, South Byron
- Xyloryctes satyrus* Fabr., rhinoceros beetle, adult (female) on lilac and peach, September 12, J. J. Levison, Sea Cliff
- Macroctylus subspinosus* Fabr., rose beetle, adult injuring corn, June 30, F. A. Roper, Hudson Falls. Same, adults on rose bushes, July 5, J. H. Phillips, Essex. Same, adults injuring beans, July 10, W. J. Granger, Broadalbin
- Ptinus fur* Linn., white marked spider beetle, adults and larvae in paprika, September 27, Miss E. S. Blunt New Russia
- Melanotus communis* Gyll., larva on corn, June 13, E. B. Underhill, Poughkeepsie
- Merostes lardarius* Linn., larder beetle, adult, April 20, H. G. Haynes, Delhi
- Typhoea fumata* Linn., adult, August 30, F. S. Barlow, Cooperstown
- Saprinus rotundatus* ? Kugel, adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient
- Harmonia similis* Rand., adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient

Adalia bipunctata Linn., lady beetles, larvae on potato vines, August 3, F. A. Roper, Hudson Falls
Chlaenius sericeus Forst., adult, May 21, Roy Latham, Orient

Diptera

Sayomyia ? *trivittata* Loew., phantom larva, January 27, H. D. Gehret, Mineville
Lasioptera vitis O. S., grape tomato gall, June 30, G. P. McRostie, Kingston.
Same, July 6, George Grossefinger, Manorsville. Same, July 11, A. A. Douglass, Suffern
Neolasioptera hibisci Felt, adult on Hibiscus, August 25, E. L. Dickerson, Nutley, N. J.
Rhabdophaga salicis Schr., European willow gall, June 23, Ambrose Smith, Perrysville, Pa. Through Prof. C. H. Hadley, Extension Entomologist, State Department of Agriculture Extension, State College, Pa.
Rhabdophaga aceris Shim., maple leaf midge, adults on maple leaves, August 7, N. B. Beers, Gloversville
Contarinia virginianiae Felt, choke cherry midge, larvae and galls on choke cherries, July 12, A. F. Burgess, Melrose Highlands, Mass.
Diarthronomyia hypogaea H. Lw., chrysanthemum midge, galls, October 24, R. M. Winslow, Victoria, B. C. Same, galls and adults, November 7, Dr Edith M. Patch, Orono, Me. Same, galls, December 21, C. H. Hadley, State College, Pa. Same, January 18, A. I. Bourne, Fitchburg, Mass., and Providence, R. I.
Schizomyia coryloides Walsh and Riley, grape filbert gall, September 10, A. E. Barnard, Williams Bay, Wis.
Monarthropalpus buxi Lab., box leaf midge, larvae and galls, April 8, J. J. Levison, Sea Cliff
Aphidoletes ? *meridionalis* Felt, probably reared from aphids on sea lavender, *Limonium carolinianum*, August 7, Henry Bird, Rye
Erosomyia mangiferae Felt, adults on mango, February 6, F. W. Urich, Port of Spain, Trinidad
Cincticornia pilulae Walsh, oak pill gall, October 3, Chester J. Warren, Troy
Retinodiplosis taxodii Felt, cypress seed midge, gall, October 19, Otto Katzenstein & Co., Atlanta, Ga. Through E. R. Sasseer, United States Bureau of Entomology
Itionididae, 648 pinned specimens, some very desirable species, were collected at Keene Valley by Mr Howard Notman and generously given to the State Museum
Tabanus lineola Fabr., lined horse fly, adult, August 27, Roy Latham, Orient
Phorbia fusciceps Zett., seed corn maggot, larvae and work on beans, June 17, F. P. Cullinan, Batavia. Same, larvae on beans, June 17, F. J. Rose, South Byron
Agromyza tiliae Coud., linden bark gall, puparia on linden, April 18, Dr Hermann von Schrenk, Kirkwood, Mo. Same, galls on linden, May 4, D. M. Boyd, St Louis, Mo.

Lepidoptera

Aporia crataegi Linn., caterpillars on apple, February 26. Through State Department of Agriculture (French seedlings). Same, larva on French seed-

- lings, June 27, Mr Maney, Geneva. Through Dr G. G. Atwood, State Department of Agriculture
- Papilio glaucus* var. *turnus* Linn., tiger swallow tail, larva, August 29, Myra Cole Burns, Middleville
- Aglais milberti* God., larva on nettle, June, W. J. Hagar, Canajoharie
- Sphecodina abbotii* Swain, Abbot's sphinx, larvae on grape, July 24, B. E. Parrott, Albany
- Sphinx drupiferarum* Abb. & Sm., plum tree sphinx, adult on plum tree, June 23, A. P. Finder, Troy
- Samia cecropia* Linn., cecropia moth, cocoon, May 31, Dorothy Finder, Troy. Same, adult, June 23, Anthony Phillips, Albany
- Callosamia promethea* Dru., promethea moth, caterpillar, August 24, J. E. Barkley, Grahamsville
- Tropoea luna* Linn., luna moth, adult, July 13, Clarence Carr, Hamilton
- Telea polyphemus* Cram., polyphemus moth, caterpillar, August 31, B. W. Smith, Breakabeen
- Automeris io* Fabr., io caterpillar on maple, August 23, W. J. Whaley, Albany
- Anisota stigma* Fabr., spiny oak caterpillar on oak, August 24, Roy Latham, Orient
- Anisota rubicunda* Fabr., green striped maple caterpillar, August 24, J. E. Barkley, Grahamsville
- Hyphantria cunea* Dru., fall web worm, larvae on apple, July 9, J. R. Van Buren, Armonk
- Isia isabella* Sm. & Abb., Isabel tiger moth, adult, January 20, L. F. Strickland, Lockport
- Diacrisia lubricipeda* Linn., buff ermine moth, cocoon on birch seedlings, February 3, Geneva. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Apatela americana* Harr., larva, August 24, J. E. Barkley, Grahamsville
- Acronycta rumicis* Linn., cocoons on rose, March 13. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Halisidota tessellaris* S. & A., hickory tussock caterpillars, on black walnut, September 19, Howard E. Sherwood, East Setauket
- Halisidota maculata* Harr., oak tussock caterpillar on plane tree, September 4, John Dunbar, Rochester. Same, August 30, J. A. Thomson, Rochester. Same, larva on oak, September 22, John Dunbar, Rochester. Same, larvae, September 24, Miss M. E. Hale, Elizabethtown
- Halisidota caryae* Harr., hickory tussock caterpillar on trees and shrubs, July 23, A. F. Lockwood, Penn Yan. Same, caterpillar on apple, August 2, Earl G. Brougham, Walton. Same, caterpillar, August 24, J. E. Barkley, Grahamsville. Same, caterpillar, August 27, Mrs D. B. Garnsey, Hague on Lake George. Same, September 4, Frank Roper, Hudson Falls. Same, September 24, Miss M. E. Hale, Elizabethtown. Same, larva on hickory, October 1, George A. Lintner, Summit, N. J.
- Paragrotis ochrogaster* Guen., red backed cut worm, September 5, J. D. Detweiler, Mineola
- Heliophila unipuncta* Haw., army moth caterpillars, June 27, Mr Maney, Geneva. Through Dr G. G. Atwood, State Department of Agriculture. Same, larvae on grass, June 26, Roy Latham, Orient
- Hadena turbulenta* Huln., caterpillar on smilax, August 24, Roy Latham, Orient

- Noctua c-nigrum* Linn., spotted cut worm, on cranberry, July 21, R. C. Parker, Riverhead
- Mamestra picta* Harr., zebra caterpillar, on cabbage, September 12, Daniel P. Crandall, Belfast
- Papaipema nitela* Guen., stalk borer, larva on potato, June 26, George M. Angell, Chatham. Same, larva on potato, July 2, T. W. Billings, Norwich. Same, larva on potato, July 19, J. L. Lorenzetti, Niagara Falls
- Datana ministra* Dru., yellow-necked apple worm, August 3, E. R. Zimmer, Owego. Same, caterpillar, August 13, Aaron Hunt, Hillsdale. Same, caterpillar on apple, August 20, M. V. Kimmey, Selkirk. Same, young caterpillars on apple, August 21, Alyda F. Miller, East Greenbush. Same, August 31, J. F. Eastman, Binghamton
- Datana angusii* Grt. & Rob., caterpillar on hickory, August 20, M. V. Kimmey, Selkirk
- Datana integerrima* Grt. & Rob., black walnut worm, on Japanese walnut, August 15, F. J. Whaley, Albany
- Nadata gibbosa* Sm. & Abb., larva on apple, August 3, Hiram Burritt, Middletown
- Schizura concinna* Sm. & Abb., red humped apple tree caterpillar, on apple, August 7, David Carswell, Greenwich. Same, caterpillar on apple, August 3, Hiram Burritt, Middletown
- Alsophila pometaria*, fall canker worm, eggs on soft maple, January 31, Patchogue. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Notolophus antiqua* Linn., rusty tussock moth, eggs, January 29, J. A. Thomson, Rochester
- Hemerocampa leucostigma* Sm. & Abb., white marked tussock moth caterpillar on elm, July 14, Henry C. Morse, Oneida
- Erannis tiliaria* Harr., 10-lined inch worm, larva on French seedlings, June 27, Mr Maney, Geneva. Through Dr G. G. Atwood, State Department of Agriculture
- Ennomos magnarius* Linn., notch wing, egg on apple, April 18, M. C. Albright, Athens
- Sibine stimulea* Clem., saddleback caterpillar, September 8, L. A. Muckle, Spring Valley
- Phobetron pithecium* Sm. & Abb., hag moth caterpillar, September 16, F. J. Rimoldi, Albion. Same, larva, September 9, Rev. H. B. Hawkins, New Haven. Same, caterpillar, September 5, J. D. Detweiler, Mineola. Same, caterpillar, August 31, Frank Jesse, Newburgh. Same, August 24, H. V. DeMott, Canandaigua. Same, August 30, F. H. Lacy, Poughkeepsie. Same, August 31, Frank Jesse, Newburgh. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Crambus laqueatellus* Clem., paneled close wing, adult on lawns and pastures, June 23, Roy Latham, Orient
- Archips cerasivorana* Fitch, ugly nest cherry worm on choke cherry, July 30, Forestport. Through H. C. Morse, Utica
- Archips fervidana* Clem., oak tortrix, larvae on oak, July 23, C. H. Zimmer, Westbury
- Hemerophila pariana* Clerck, apple and thorn skeletonizer, larvae and work on apple, August 14, Thomas E. Johnston, Ardsley

- Depressaria herachiana* DeGeer, wild parsnip web worm, adult, August 13, Elizabeth Boomhower, Greenville. Same, larvae on wild parsnips, July 7, Roy Latham, Orient
- Coleophora limosipennella* Dup., European elm case bearer, larvae on elm, March 19, Frank Bailey, Locust Valley
- Laspeyresia molesta* Busck., work on peach twigs, July 10, Clinton C. Lawrence Stamford, Conn.

Odonata

- Aeschna umbrosa* Wlk., adults, September 17, John J. Wieser, Albany

Hemiptera

- Ormenis pruinosa* Say, lightning leaf hopper, young and adults on elm, August 3, N. G. Farber, Troy. Same, adult on elm, August 27, Matthew M. Bagg, Watertown
- Typhlocyba rosae* Linn., rose leaf hopper, adult and work on rose, June 29, Mr Johnson, Schenectady. Through S. J. Judd
- Chermès abietis* Linn., spruce gall aphid, gall on spruce, October 3, N. L. Thron, Buffalo
- Chermaphis pinicorticis* Fitch., pine bark aphid, adult on pine, May 25, W. J. Hagar, Canajoharie. Same, adult on pine, July 25, John Nill, Star Lake
- Aphis armoraciae* Cowen, nasturtium aphid, adults on nasturtium, July 16, R. C. Parker, Riverhead
- Mindarus abietinus* Koch., pine and balsam aphid, eggs on white pine, January 31, Hollister, Mass. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Chionaspis americana* Johns., elm scurfy scale, eggs on elm, November 14, J. J. Levison, New York City
- Chionaspis pinifoliae* Fitch., scurfy pine leaf scale, eggs and young on *Pinus cembra*, May 11, S. G. Harris, Tarrytown
- Chionaspis euonymi* Comst., *Euonymus* scale on *Euonymus japonicus*, January 15, Jeremiah Robbins, Babylon
- Pseudococcus citri* Risso., mealy bug, on coleus, Mary C. Edwards, Albany
- Pseudococcus comstocki* Kuw., mealy bug, on osage orange, October 19, J. Jas. de Vyver, New York
- Eriococcus azaleae* Comst., azalea bark scale, on azalea, April 13, C. H. Zimmer, Long Island. Through State Department of Agriculture
- Toumeyella liriiodendri* Gmel., tulip tree scale on tulip, August 1, Flushing Nurseries, Flushing
- Anasa tristis* Deg., squash bug, adults and young on squash, August 6, B. J. Koch, East Aurora

Dermaptera

- European earwig, *Forficula auricularia* Linn. Numerous adults, August 30, Hattie C. Wallenwein, East Aurora

Orthoptera

- Mantis religiosa* Linn., European praying mantis, adult, September 22, H. W. Dye, Williamson
- Scudderia curvicauda* DeGeer., katydid, adult, September 24, Harry C. Morse, Utica

Thysanoptera

Heliothrips haemorrhoidalis Bouche, adults on maple, July 9, H. G. Chapin, Watkins

Anaphothrips striatus Osborne, grass thrips, adult and work on oats, July 24, Orrin M. Smith, Albion

Corrodentia

Psyllopsocus ramburi Selys, adult in apartment house, June 13, A. D. Holmes, New York City

Thysanura

Isotoma minuta Tullb., adult in hotbed, June 7, M. C. Phillips, Red Hook

Arachnida

Ixodes cookei Packard, adult on man, July 12, Charles N. Gilbert, Albany

Eriophyes pyri Nal., pear blister mite, galls on pear, July 26, D. F. Putnam, Cazenovia

The following are a part of a special collection contributed September 1917 by S. H. Burnham, Hudson Falls, N. Y.: *Trichiosoma confusum* ? McG., *Xylo-ryctes satyrus* Fabr., *Megalodacne heros* Say, *M. fasciata* Fabr., *Penthe pimelia* Fabr., *Spogostylum limatulus* Say, *Basilarchia astyanax* Fabr., *Catocala habilis* Grote, *Haploa clymene* Brown, *Apantesis arge* Dru., *Macaria minorata* Pack., *Conocephaloides ensiger* Harr.

EXCHANGE

Ceratorrhina polyphemus Fabr., Scarabaeid unidentified, *Diplognatha gagates* Fabr., *Heterorrhina africana* Dru., Cerambicid unidentified, *Sternotomis variabilis* Qued., Rhyncophorid unidentified and *Rhyncophorus phoenicis*, all from Campala, Uganda, through Prof. H. T. Fernald, Amherst, Mass.

APPENDIX

A STUDY OF GALL MIDGES, VI

FAMILY ITONIDIDAE

TRIBE ITONIDIDINARIAE

The more characteristic males of this tribe are easily distinguished by the long, slender, thickly haired antennae with 14 or more segments, the flagellate segments usually being binodose and provided with 2 or 3 circumfili, the characteristic loops frequently being greatly produced. The palpi vary from uniarticulate to quadriarticulate. The third vein may unite with the margin well before the apex as in *Arthrocnodax* or at or well beyond the wing tip as in many other species. The claws may be simple or toothed. This group presents great and exceedingly interesting variations, not only in antennal but also in genitalic structures, the latter most extreme in certain species.

Members of this tribe appear to live largely in the more tender leaf or bud tissues though a considerable number are inquilines, while relatively few subsist upon fungus or are zoophagous.

Key to Genera, Males

Group 1, Bifili

This group is easily recognized by the presence of but 2 circumfili on the flagellate antennal segments of the male, the nodes being equal or nearly so.

a Flagellate antennal segments of the male all binodose

b Palpi quadriarticulate

c Claws on all legs toothed, wings with greatly produced and broadly rounded areas posteriorly.....*Erosomyia* Felt

cc Claws of anterior legs toothed, the wings normal, the posterior areas not greatly produced.....*Toxomyia* Felt

ccc Claws all simple

d Wings of the male with the posterior area greatly produced and broadly rounded.....*Lobopteromyia* Felt

dd Wings normal, neither especially broadened or narrowed

e Costa thickly clothed with scales, the first antennal segment with a dorsal tooth.....*Endaphis* Kieff.

ee Costa not scaled

f Third vein interrupting the margin at the apex of the wing; ovipositor long, slender..*Contarinia* Rond.

ff Third vein not interrupting the margin at its union with costa, ovipositor usually not long.....

Thecodiplosis Kieff.

bb Palpi triarticulate*c* Basal clasp segment lobed apically

d The lobe long, greatly produced, narrowly triangular, terminal clasp segment normal.....*Dentifibula* Felt

dd The lobe broadly rounded, not greatly produced, terminal clasp segment irregular and pectinate apically.....
Pectinodiplosis n. g.

Group 2, Trifili

This group is easily recognized by the presence of 3 more or less developed circumfili on the flagellate antennal segments of the male, the nodes usually being unequal and sometimes very unequal.

a Claws toothed on all the legs*b* Palpi quadriarticulate*c* Basal clasp segment with a basal lobe

d Flagellate antennal segments of the male trinodose, the terminal clasp segment much produced, plainly longer than the basal clasp segment, ovipositor short, the lobes orbicular.....

Youngomyia Felt

cc Basal clasp segment without a distinct basal lobe (presumably)

μ Claws curved nearly at right angles, the palpi long or moderately long, dorsal and ventral plates short, broadly and deeply emarginate.....*Thomasia* Rubs.

dd Claws not strongly curved basally and therefore not forming almost a right angle, genus known only in the female and presumably belonging here

e Ovipositor slightly protractile, the lobes long, curved and with 2 or 3 longitudinal, subventral rows of obtuse spines.....*Dicrodiplosis* Kieff.

bb Palpi triarticulate

c Basal clasp segment not lobed, the flagellate antennal segments sharply constricted and with distinct stems. Circumfili moderately short and rather thick.....*Kalodiplosis* Felt

cc Basal clasp segment distinctly lobed, the flagellate antennal segments without sharply defined constrictions, the basal portion of the stem almost wanting, the circumfili moderately short and somewhat slender.....*Peridiplosis* n. g.

aa Claws on the anterior legs and sometimes those of the middle legs toothed, those of the posterior legs simple

b Palpi quadriarticulate

c Circumfili with one or more greatly produced bows or loops having a length five to ten times that of the enlargement and extending at approximately right angles to it

d Three well-developed circumfili, the ventral plate large, oval, as long or a little longer than the dorsal plate.....

Aphidoletes Kieff.

dd Two well-developed, irregular circumfili, the basal circumfilum on the distal enlargement low, not greatly produced.....

Bremia Rond.

- cc Circumfili nearly regular and without one or more greatly produced bows or loops
 - d Basal clasp segment lobed
 - e The lobe apical, setose or spinose and the terminal clasp segment subapical.....*Lobodiplosis* Felt
 - ee The lobe basal, setose or nearly glabrous
 - f Ventral plate or harpes strongly chitinated.....*Coquilletomyia* Felt
 - ff Ventral plate and harpes as in *Lestodiplosis* and not chitinated.....*Feltiella* Rubs.
 - dd Basal clasp segment not distinctly lobed
 - e Terminal clasp segment subfusiform, distinctly dilated, harpes strongly chitinated and very complex.....*Karschomyia* Felt
 - ee Terminal clasp segment not as above
 - f Claws curved nearly at right angles, ventral plate greatly elongate and emarginate apically, dorsal plate deeply cleft and triangularly emarginate.....*Clinodiplosis* Kieff.
 - ff Claws not strongly curved and therefore not forming almost a right angle, ventral plate not greatly produced, the lobes of the dorsal plate not divided, cleft or triangularly emarginate, the female flagellate antennal segments with normal, low circumfili, the ovipositor short.....*Mycodiplosis* Rubs.
- bb Palpi triarticulate
 - c Terminal clasp segment not greatly produced, ventral plate short and broad.....*Diadiplosis* Felt
- aaa Claws simple or not toothed on any of the legs
 - b Palpi quadriarticulate
 - c Third vein uniting with the margin before the apex of the wing
 - d The stems of the flagellate antennal segments mostly with a length less than the diameter, the circumfili rather short, ventral plate deeply bilobed, not greatly produced.....*Arthrocnodax* Rubs.
 - cc Third vein uniting with costa beyond the apex of the wing
 - d Circumfili with short bows or wanting
 - e Some of the flagellate antennal segments cylindric
 - f Circumfili rudimentary or wanting, the 10th to the 14th segments cylindrical, the harpes somewhat inflated.....*Prodiplosis* Felt
 - ff Circumfili distinct though low, all the flagellate or only the distal antennal segments cylindrical, male antennae about as long as the body, ovipositor short.....*Caryomyia* Felt
 - ee Flagellate antennal segments binodose in the male
 - f Stems of the flagellate antennal segments very short, transverse, antennae about as long as the body, the ovipositor short.....*Caryomyia* Felt

- dd* Circumfili well developed and not conspicuously irregular, the loops mostly as long or longer than the diameter of the enlargement
- e* Claws bent at nearly right angles, basal clasp segment not lobed
- f* Ventral plate long, slender, slightly expanded and roundly emarginate apically, dorsal plate short, triangularly emarginate. . . . *Giardomyia* Felt
- ff* Ventral plate long, broad, very deeply and broadly emarginate, the dorsal plate deeply and roundly emarginate. *Hyperdiplosis* Felt
- ee* Claws not bent at right angles
- f* Basal clasp segment lobed
- g* The lobe apical
- h* The lobe very long, curved, setose, the terminal clasp segment swollen basally. . . .
Epidiplosis Felt
- hh* The lobe triangular, the terminal clasp segment short, greatly constricted near the middle and enormously swollen and recurved apically. . . *Metadiplosis* Felt
- gg* The lobe basal, triangular, wings usually spotted
Lestodiplosis Kieff.
- ff* Basal clasp segment not conspicuously lobed
- g* Antennal segments plainly trinodose, the dorsal plate divided, its lobes orbicular.
Obolodiplosis Felt
- gg* Antennal segments short, thick, the stems transverse, the enlargement short, broad, the circumfili fine, rather short, each with numerous, about 20 loops. . . *Retinodiplosis* Kieff.
- ggg* Without the striking characters listed under *g* and *gg*
- h* Ventral plate linear, usually rounded apically, the dorsal plate much shorter than the ventral plate and with truncate lobes
Paralldiplosis Rubs.
- hh* Ventral plate broad and broadly or triangularly emarginate
- i* Ventral plate lobes not linear and parallel
- j* Dorsal plate deeply incised, the lobes narrowly rounded, the terminal clasp segment with a broadly chit-inized, serrate margin.
Paradiplosis Felt
- jj* Dorsal plate not incised or very narrowly emarginate, terminal clasp segment as long or nearly as long as the basal clasp segment and smooth, the ovipositor moderately long and with lobes. . . . *Itonida* Meign.

bb Palpi triarticulate

c Circumfili with short bows or loops, their length being one-half the diameter of the enlargement or less

d Thorax plainly extending over and concealing the head, at least to a considerable extent

e Males with 15 to 27 or possibly more antennal segments, females with 14 or more antennal segments, the flagellate segments of the female usually strongly constricted; ovipositor short, species mostly large.....

Hormomyia H. Lw.

ee Male and female with 14 or 15 (15th rudimentary) antennal segments, the flagellate segments of the female cylindrical and mostly with three circumfili, the ovipositor moderately long, species medium to small.....

Trishormomyia Kieff.

dd Thorax not produced over the head to a marked degree

e Flagellate antennal segments of the male binodose or cylindrical

f Third vein uniting with the margin near the apex, wings rather short, broad, the male antennae about as long as the body, the ovipositor short.....

Caryomyia Felt

cc Circumfilar loops with a length equal to the diameter of the enlargement or longer

d Basal clasp segment lobed, ventral plate chitinized and denticulate, genitalia moderate in size.....

Odontodiplosis Felt

dd Basal clasp segment not distinctly lobed

e Third vein uniting with the margin beyond the apex of the wing, dorsal plate deeply and narrowly incised, ventral plate broad and rounded....*Adiplosis* Felt

bbb Palpi uniarticulate

c Wings hyaline

d Fourteen antennal segments in both sexes, the third and fourth not fused, the basal and distal enlargements globose and pyriform, respectively; dorsal and ventral plates deeply emarginate, the ovipositor short, chitinous, falcate.....

Monarthropalpus Rubs.

dd Fourteen antennal segments in the female, the fifth with a stem one-third the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter; third and fourth free; ovipositor stout, with a length one-half that of the abdomen, the distal part thickly clothed with long, silky hairs; male unknown.....*Onodiplosis* Felt

ddd Thirteen antennal segments in the female, the third and fourth fused, the basal and distal nodes globose and ovoid, respectively; dorsal and ventral plates bilobed; ovipositor stout, chitinous, needlelike.....*Cystodiplosis* Kieff.

cc Wings black and yellow marked

- d* Basal and distal enlargement of the flagellate antennal segments globose and cylindrical, respectively; harpes forming a spinose, chitinous tube surrounding the style; ovipositor short, its lobes lanceolate. *Astrodiplosis* Felt

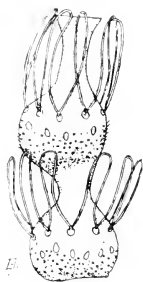


Fig. 10 *Erosomyia mangiferae*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

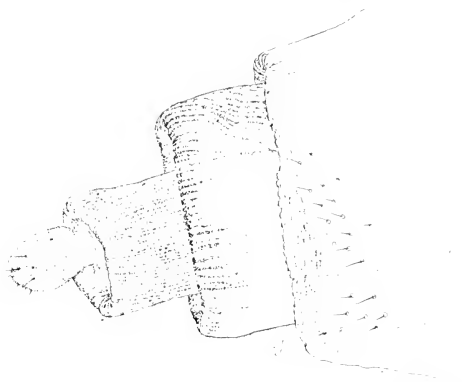


Fig. 11 *Erosomyia mangiferae* ovipositor and tip of abdomen of female (enlarged, original)

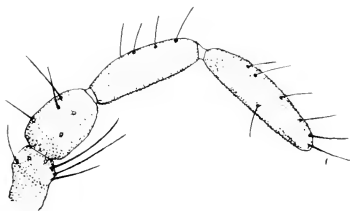


Fig. 12. *Erosomyia mangiferae*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

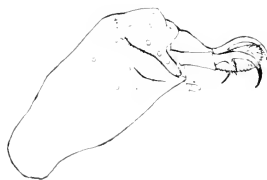


Fig. 13 *Erosomyia mangiferae*, side view of claw of female (enlarged, original)

Group Bifili

EROSOMYIA Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:49

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 172

The broad wings and the somewhat produced anal angle in connection with the short basal portion of the stem in the flagellate antennal segments of the male indicate a relationship to *Lobopteromyia* Felt from which it is easily separated by the distinctly toothed anterior claws. Type *E. mangiferae* Felt.

Erosomyia mangiferae Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:49-50

The midge was reared by W. H. Patterson, St Vincent, W. I., from presumably blister galls on very young leaves of *Mangifera indica*.

Toxomyia Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Ent. News, 22:302

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 173

The unidentate anterior claws and the 2 circumfli indicate a relationship to *Erosomyia* Felt from which it is easily separated by alar characters. The genitalia approach in structure those of *Thecodiplosis*. Type *T. fungicola* Felt.



Fig. 14 *Toxomyia rubida*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 15 *Toxomyia rubida*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

Key to Species

- a* Stems of the fifth antennal segment of the male with a length two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively
 - b* Body pale yellowish, length .75 mm; dorsal plate short, roundly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly truncate.....
fungicola Felt, C. a2134
 - bb* Mesonotum yellowish brown; abdomen yellowish orange, length 1 mm; dorsal plate short, broad, broadly emarginate, the lobes obliquely truncate.....*rubida* Felt, C. a2140

aa Stems of the fifth antennal segment of the male with a length three and four and one-fourth times their diameters, respectively

b Mesonotum reddish brown; abdomen fuscous yellowish, length 1 mm .
americana Felt, C. 1485

***Toxomyia fungicola* Felt**

1911 **Felt, E. P.** Ent. News, 22:302-3

This small, yellowish midge was reared February 3, 1911, by W. H. Patterson, St Vincent, W. I., from the teleutospores of *Puccinia* species on *Emilia sonchifolia*.

***Toxomyia*⁴⁸*rubida*⁵ Felt**

1911 **Felt, E. P.** Can. Ent., 43:194-95

The midge is allied to the preceding and was reared February 1911, by W. H. Patterson, St Vincent, W. I., from the accidio-

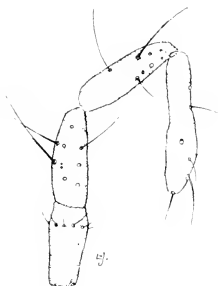


Fig. 16 *Toxomyia rubida*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 17 *Toxomyia rubida*, side view of claw of female (enlarged, original)

spores of *Uromyces pisi* on the leaves of *Euphorbia pilulifera*.

***Toxomyia americana* Felt**

1914 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:130

Nothing is known of the habits of this species, aside from its having been taken August 21, 1909, by C. P. Alexander in a bog swamp at Woodworth's lake in the Adirondacks, altitude 1570 feet.

LOBOPTEROMYIA Felt

- 1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 389
1910 Rubsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15: 284
1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19: 49
1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 176

This genus comprises a number of very distinct forms easily separable from *Contarinia*, to which they are closely related, by the broad wings. These organs have a conspicuous, broadly rounded extension posteriorly, the width being about two-thirds the length (plate 6, figs. 5-7). The antennae of the male are peculiar in



Fig. 18 *Toxomyia rubida*, tip of abdomen and ovipositor of female (enlarged, original)

that the basal portion of the stem on the flagellate segments rarely has a length equal to its diameter. The enlargements are relatively large, subglobose, and the circumfili rather short, stout and uniform.

The female has relatively narrow wings, with a length about twice the width and almost sessile antennal segments, the stem of the fifth being about one-fourth the length of the basal enlargement. There are two low circumfili, the distal filum forming small apical loops. The ovipositor is stout, about one-half the length of the abdomen and with a moderately long terminal lobe not constricted basally.

Type *Contarinia filicis* Felt.

Key to Species

- a* Abdomen yellowish
- b* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length about one-half its diameter
- c* Mesonotum yellowish and slaty brown; the distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-half times its diameter, slightly expanded apically; the basal clasp segment stout, tapering slightly... *filicis* Felt, C. 20
- cc* Mesonotum sooty yellow; the distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than its diameter, slightly expanded apically; basal clasp segment stout, broadly rounded apically... *apicalis* Felt, C. 52
- ccc* Mesonotum dark brown; the distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length twice its diameter, greatly expanded distally; the basal clasp segment short, broad, tapering strongly... *foetidi* Felt, C. 24
- bb* The basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than its diameter
- c* Mesonotum reddish brown; the distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length three times its diameter; the basal clasp segment short, stout and tapering strongly... *symplocarpi* Felt, C. 23
- aa* Abdomen yellowish red
- b* Mesonotum dark brown; the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length only one-half its diameter; the basal clasp segment short, stout and roundly tapering distally... *consobrina* Felt, C. 61
- aaa* Abdomen light brown; the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half its diameter
- b* Mesonotum dark brown; basal clasp segment very short, stout and roundly tapering apically... *tiliae* Felt, C. 25
- bb* Mesonotum light brown; the basal clasp segment very short and stout... *caricis* Felt, C. 19
- aaaa* Abdomen reddish brown
- b* Mesonotum yellowish brown; the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half its diameter; the basal clasp segment short, stout and narrowly rounded apically... *abdominalis* Felt, C. 16

Lobopteromyia filicis Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 131; separate, p. 20 (Contarinia)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

The yellowish midges were taken on ferns May 16, 1906 at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly fine haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and two and one-half times their diameters respectively; terminal segment with the basal enlargement somewhat flattened, the distal

prolonged, obtuse. Palpi; the first segment short, subquadrate, slightly swollen distally, the second stouter, a little longer, the third

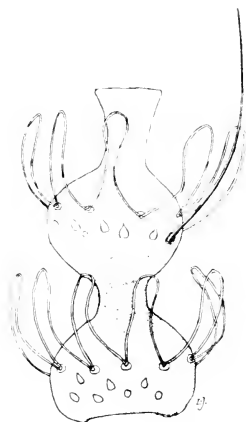


Fig. 19 *Lobopteromyia filicis*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 20 *Lobopteromyia filicis*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

one-half longer than the second, more slender and the fourth nearly twice the length of the third. Mesonotum yellowish, with a broad,

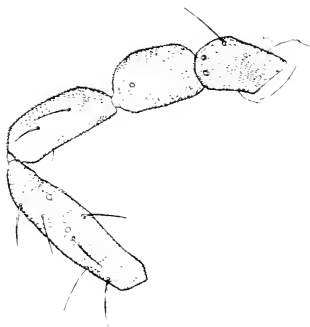


Fig. 21 *Lobopteromyia filicis*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 22 *Lobopteromyia filicis*, side view of claw of male (enlarged, original)

edial area anteriorly; broad sublateral areas not quite extending to the anterior margin and the scutellum slaty brown. Abdomen

yellowish. Wings hyaline, very broad, costa yellowish transparent. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs yellowish transparent ventrally, light brown dorsally, particularly the mid tibiae and tarsi; claws slender, strongly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout; terminal clasp segment swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, broadly and slightly emarginate; ventral plate broad, the deep emargination broadly rounded at base; lobes broadly rounded.

Female. Length .8 mm. Antennae about one-half as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement,

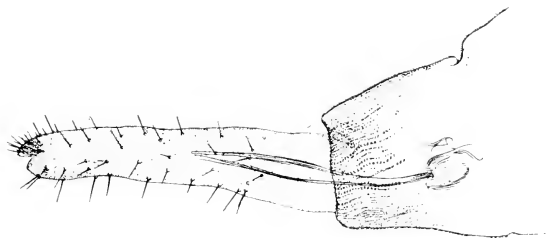


Fig. 23 *Loboapteromyia filicis*, side view of last abdominal segment and ovipositor of female (enlarged, original)

which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment produced, the basal portion cylindric, with a length three times its diameter and apically with a stout, knoblike process. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second broadly oval, the third with a length three times its diameter, the fourth one-half longer than the third; face yellowish. Mesonotum yellowish brown, submedian lines yellowish, setose. Abdomen yellowish brown. Wings hyaline with a length about twice the width; halteres and legs yellowish transparent, the tarsi slightly fuscous; claws slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Ovipositor stout, about half the length of the abdomen; terminal lobe with a length twice its width. Type Cecid. 20. (See plate 6, fig. 7 and plate 10, fig. 2)

***Loboapteromyia apicalis* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

The yellowish males described below and taken May 18, 1906 on basswood, *Tilia americana*, at Albany, N. Y., in association with females, presumably conspecific, may be identical with the *Cecidomyia verrucicola* O. S.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae pale straw, longer than the body; 14 segments, the fifth having the stems one-half and one and one-half times their diameters, respectively, the terminal seg-

ment with the basal enlargement slightly produced, pyriform, the distal enlargement produced, broadly fusiform. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregularly quadrate, the second a little longer, roundly rectangular, the third one-half longer, more cylindric, the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third, strongly tapering distally. Mesonotum sooty yellowish. Scutellum a little lighter, postscutellum darker. Abdomen yellowish, darker at the extremities. Wings hyaline, costa yellowish brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs yellowish brown; claws long, slender, evenly curved; pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal and terminal clasp segments short, stout; dorsal plate short, stout, deeply, roundly and narrowly emarginate, the lobes broad; ventral plate long, tapering, triangularly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded.

Female. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae pale straw, about one-half the length of the body; 14 segments, the fifth with the stem about one-fourth the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length one-half greater than its diameter; terminal segment reduced, broadly oval. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second a little longer, broader, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth one-third longer than the third. Wings with a length nearly twice the width, plainly narrower than in the male. Ovipositor scarcely half the length of the abdomen, the basal segment thick, with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal segment short, with a length about four times its diameter and apically with indistinct, narrowly rounded, setose lobes. Color characters nearly as in the male.

This species is based upon the male, the association of the female being provisional only. Type Cecid. 52.

Lobopteromyia foetedi Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

The yellowish male with a dark-brown mesonotum was taken May 16, 1906 on skunk cabbage, *Symplocarpus foetidus*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae light brown and a little longer than the body, thickly clothed with fine hairs, 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and two times their diameters respectively. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second a little longer, roundly rectangular, the third one-half longer than the second, tapering at both extremities, rather slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third and a little stouter. Mesonotum dark brown, scutellum reddish brown, abdomen yellowish transparent, wings hyaline, costa brownish; halteres and legs yellowish transparent, the tarsi with a few irregular dark markings, claws long, evenly curved, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, broad; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and triangularly incised,

the lobes subacute; ventral plate long, stout, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded. Type Cecid. 24.

***Lobopteromyia symplocarpi* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

This yellowish species was taken May 16, 1906 on skunk cabbage, *Symplocarpus foetidus*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly clothed with fine hairs, light brown, 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and three times their diameter respectively; terminal segment with the basal enlargement subglobose, the distal enlargement somewhat produced and broadly fusiform. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second a little longer, roundly rectangular, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, strongly dilated. Mesonotum reddish brown, scutellum and abdomen yellowish, wings hyaline, costa yellowish brown; halteres and legs yellowish transparent, the tarsi slightly darker. Claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli a little shorter than the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate short, stout, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded; ventral plate short, stout, broadly rounded.

Female. Length 1 mm. Antennae extending to the base of the abdomen, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-third the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter; terminal segment reduced, narrowly oval, tapering distally. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second a little longer, stouter, the third and fourth subequal. Mesonotum reddish brown. Abdomen yellowish transparent. Wings narrower than in the male, the length being twice the width. Halteres and legs yellowish transparent, the tarsi slightly darker; claws slender, evenly curved, simple, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Ovipositor stout, with a length about half that of the abdomen; terminal lobes short, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 23.

***Lobopteromyia consobrina* Felt**

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 161 (Contarinia)

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

This yellowish red male with a dark-brown mesonotum was taken May 16, 1906 on ferns at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly fine haired, pale yellowish or reddish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and as long as their diameters respectively; terminal segment with the basal enlargement produced, subconical, the distal enlargement obpyriform, distally tapering to a broadly rounded knob. Palpi; the first segment slightly curved, subquadrate, slightly

enlarged distally, the second one-half longer, broadly oval, the third one-fourth longer than the second, more slender, and the fourth about one-fourth longer than the third, more slender; face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown. Scutellum reddish, postscutellum fuscous mesially, yellowish laterally. Abdomen yellowish red, fuscous laterally. Wings hyaline, costa light reddish. Halteres yellowish at base, fuscous apically. Coxae, femora and tibiae pale yellowish, tarsi yellowish or variably suffused with carmine; claws stout, uniformly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout; terminal clasp segment much swollen at the basal third; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 6r. (See plate 10, fig. 1)

Lobopteromyia tiliae Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 161 (Contarinia)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

This light-brown male was taken May 16, 1906 on basswood, *Tilia americana*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, thickly fine haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and three times their diameters respectively; terminal segments with the basal enlargement slightly produced and rather narrowly separated from the prolonged, fusiform distal enlargement, which latter has an acute apex. Palpi; the first segment short, subquadrate, second a little longer, stout, swollen distally, the third oval, a little longer than the second, the fourth a little longer than the preceding and the fifth one-half longer than the fourth. Mesonotum dark brown. Scutellum orange brown. Abdomen light brown. Wings hyaline, costa reddish; halteres yellow and reddish transparent. Legs, coxae, femora and tibiae mostly yellowish transparent, extremity of tibiae and tarsi with a distinct reddish cast; claws stout, strongly curved, simple. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout; terminal clasp segment stout; dorsal plate broad, deeply emarginate, the lobes truncate; ventral plate broad, deeply emarginate, lobes obliquely rounded. Type Cecid. 25. (See plate 6, fig. 5)

Lobopteromyia caricis Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

The male is light brown and was taken May 16, 1906 on sedge, *Carex stricta*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.66 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, thickly fine haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and two and one-half times their diameters respectively, the distal enlargement broadly fusiform. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second one-half longer, roundly sub-

rectangular, the third one-half longer than the second, slender, tapering at each extremity, the fourth a little longer than the third. Mesonotum and abdomen light brown, genitalia darker, wings hyaline, costa dark brown; halteres yellowish transparent, legs yellowish brown, the tarsi a little darker; claws long, evenly curved, simple, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate short, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded; ventral plate short, broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes rounded. Type Cecid. 19.

Lobopteromyia abdominalis Felt

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390

This reddish brown male was swept May 15, 1906 from pine, *Pinus strobus*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.66 mm. Antennae extending to the fourth abdominal segment, rather thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and two times their diameters respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobose, the distal one produced, fusiform. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second a little longer, broadly ovate, the third one-fourth longer than the second, tapering at both extremities and the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender. Mesonotum yellowish brown with indistinct submedian lines bearing straw-colored hairs. Scutellum purplish brown, postscutellum reddish. Abdomen reddish brown, sparsely clothed with yellowish hairs. Wings subhyaline, costa brown; halteres yellowish. Coxae and legs yellowish brown, tarsi a little darker; claws long, stout, evenly curved, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal and terminal clasp segments long, stout; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply, irregularly and triangularly incised, the lobes irregularly rounded; ventral plate long, stout, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 16. (See plate 6, fig. 6)

Lobopteromyia venae Felt

1910 **Stebbins, F. A.** Springf. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul. 1, p. 39

1914 **Felt, E. P.** Insector Inscitiae Menstruus, 2:120-21

The greenish pouchlike vein galls of this species are locally very abundant on certain thorn bushes, *Crataegus*, at Nassau, N. Y. It has been recorded from Massachusetts by Miss Stebbins. *Dicroidiplosis venialis* Felt, probably Zoophagous, has also been reared from this gall.

ENDAPHIS Kieff.

1896 **Kieffer, J. J.** Ent. Soc. Fr. Bul., 65:382-83

1897 ———— Syn. Cecid. Eur. & Alg., p. 29

1910 **Rubsamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:283

1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:50

1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 171

This genus is allied to *Contarinia* and may be easily separated therefrom by the toothlike dorsal prolongation of the first antennal segment and the sparse clothing of narrow scales on the wing membrane.

The type species, *E. perfidus*, is a small form about 1.5 mm long, living as an endoparasite on Aphididae. The first antennal segment has a dorsal prolongation extending to the middle of the second, the third and fourth are fused, the fifth has the basal portion of the stem with a length about equal to its diameter, the distal



Fig. 24 *Endaphis americana*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

part with a length nearly twice its diameter. The globose enlargements are nearly equal, each with sparse setae and moderately long, well-developed circumfili. The palpi are quadriarticulate, the fourth being one-half longer than the third. Subcosta unites with the margin near the basal third and the third vein just before the apex of the wing, the fifth at the distal fourth, its branch near the basal half. The claws are long, slender, slightly curved, simple, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Basal clasp segment rather long, slender, the terminal clasp segment long, slender and swollen basally. The dorsal plate appears to be short, broad and broadly emarginate. The ventral plate appears

to be deeply and triangularly divided, the lobes tapering to a narrowly rounded apex; the style is long, slender and narrowly rounded. The female ovipositor is short, the lobes long, slender, fingerlike.

The above characters are drafted from type specimens, generously donated to the museum by Professor Kieffer. An Indian species, *E. hirta* Felt,¹ was reared from *Dactylopius* on *Mimusops*, Tangalla, Ceylon.

***Endaphis americana* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Ent. News, 22:129

The first North American representative of this European genus was reared September 2, 1910 from what appeared to be galls of *Eriophyes fraxiniflorae* Felt on *Fraxinus velutina* collected by Dr R. E. Kunze, Prescott, Ariz., August 15, 1910. There was no doubt as to the foliage having been deformed by *Eriophyes*, since mites were rather abundant and relatively large. There may have been a few aphids in addition. C. 22066.

¹ 1911 Ent. News, 22:224.

CONTARINIA Rond.

Eudiplosis Kieff.*Stictodiplosis* Kieff. sub. gen.

- 1860 **Rondani, C.** Soc. Sci. Nat. Milano Atti, 2:4, 9
 1894 **Kieffer, J. J.** Soc. Ent. Fr. Bul., 58:28 (*Eudiplosis* and *Stictodiplosis*)
 1896 ———— Wien. Ent. Zeit., 15:94, 98-99
 1897 ———— Syn. Cecid. de Eur. & Alg., p. 31
 1900 ———— Soc. Ent. Fr. Ann., 69:447
 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 390
 1910 **Rübsaamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:284
 1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:51
 1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 178

This genus, as characterized by earlier writers, has the two nodes of the flagellate antennal segments of the male equal or nearly so, each with one circumfilum. The palpi are quadriarticulate and the

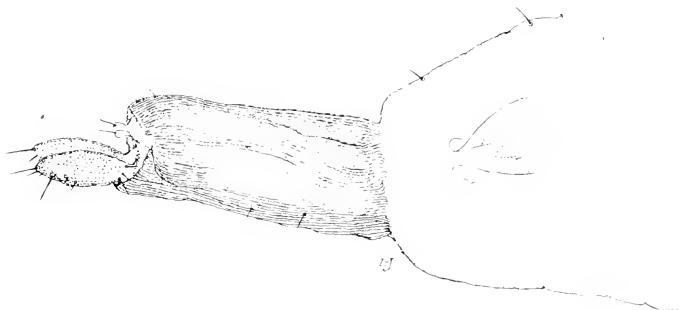


Fig. 25 *Endaphis americana*, ovipositor of female (enlarged, original)

pulvilli shorter than the simple claws. The costa is interrupted after its union with the third vein. Both dorsal and ventral plates are deeply bilobed. The ovipositor is long, slender and apparently needle-shaped. Type, *Tipula loti* DeG.

Key to Species

- a* Small, yellowish species with very few or no fuscous markings
- b* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment in the male with a length less than twice its diameter
- c* Mesonotum fuscous yellowish, the dorsal plate with the lobes broad, obliquely truncate and sparsely setose. Reared from grape blossoms..... *johnsoni* Sling., 1845
- cc* Mesonotum yellowish brown, the dorsal plate with the lobes broad, broadly rounded and sparsely setose apically..... *trifolii* Felt, C. 108

- ccc Mesonotum reddish brown, the dorsal plate long, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded. Reared from flowers of tomato.....*lycopersici* Felt, C. a2135, a2090
- bb Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment of the male with a length twice its diameter
 - c Mesonotum reddish brown, the dorsal plate with lobes long, narrowly rounded and thickly setose apically. Reared from *Eupatorium perfoliatum*.....*perfoliata* Felt, C. a1689a
- aa Species usually larger and with more color
 - b Abdomen yellowish or yellowish red
 - c Mesonotum sooty yellow
 - d Abdomen fuscous yellowish, sparsely haired, the fifth antennal segment having the basal part of the stem with a length twice its diameter, the distal portion with a length four times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third.....*flavolinea* Felt, C. 231
 - cc Mesonotum reddish brown
 - d Abdomen yellowish brown, the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem one-half longer than its diameter, and distal part a little over twice its diameter; the fourth palpal segment a little longer than the third. Reared from deformed cherries.....*virginianiae* Felt, C. 769
 - ccc Mesonotum dark brown
 - d Abdomen fuscous greenish white or yellowish
 - e Fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem with a length equal to its diameter, the distal part with a length two and one-half times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment a little longer than the third. Reared from *Agrimonia*.....*agrimoniae* Felt, a1696
 - ee Fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the distal part with a length four times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment with a length one-fourth greater than the third. Reared from cotton.....*gossypii* Felt, C. 1331
 - dd Abdomen pale yellowish, the segments narrowly margined posteriorly with fuscous yellow; the two parts of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than the diameter; the fourth palpal segment more than twice the length of the third. Reared from *Rumex*.....*rumicis* H. Lw., a1595
 - ddd Abdomen fuscous yellowish; the fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal part with a length two and one-half times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third.....*divaricata* Felt, C. 350
 - dddd Abdomen pale salmon, the fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem with a length twice its diameter, the distal portion with a length two and one-half times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment twice the length of the third.....*sambucifolia* Felt, C. 153

- dddd* Abdomen greenish yellow; the fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem two and one-half times its diameter, the distal portion three times its diameter; the third and fourth palpal segments equal. *viridiflava* Felt, C. 606
- ddddd* Abdomen yellowish red, the fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem one-fourth longer than its diameter, the distal portion with a length two and one-fourth times its diameter, the fourth palpal segment longer than the third. *spiraeina* Felt, C. a2142
- bb* Abdomen reddish or reddish brown
- c* The fifth antennal segment with the distal portion of the stem as long as its diameter
- d* The fifth antennal segment with the distal portion of the stem one-half longer than its diameter; the fourth palpal segment twice the length of the third; the dorsal plate truncate, narrowly incised. *truncata* Felt, C. 1202, 1203
- dd* The fifth antennal segment with the distal portion of the stem with a length three times its diameter; the third and fourth palpal segments equal; the dorsal plate triangularly and broadly emarginate. Reared from Clematis.
clematidis Felt, a1659b
- cc* The fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem with a length one-fourth greater than its diameter; the fourth palpal segment a little longer than the third; the dorsal plate triangularly emarginate. *viatica* Felt, C. 105a
- ccc* The fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem having a length one-half greater than its diameter
- d* The fifth antennal segment with the distal portion of the stem with a length equal to that of its diameter; the dorsal plate broadly and triangularly emarginate. Reared from sorghum seeds. *sorghicola* Coq., C. 972
- dd* The fifth antennal segment with the distal portion of the stem with a length three and one-half times its diameter
- e* Terminal clasp segment, slender, normal; the dorsal plate deeply and triangularly incised.
ampelophila Felt, C. 9
- ee* Terminal clasp segment swollen apically; the dorsal plate slightly and triangularly incised.
obesana sp., C. 1349
- cccc* The fifth antennal segment with the two portions of the stem with a length two and one-half times the diameter; the fourth palpal segment one-fourth longer than the third; the dorsal plate triangularly incised.
balsamifera Felt, C. 143, 144, 169, 173, 174
- bbb* Abdomen brown or dark brown
- c* Abdomen light brown
- d* Wings unicolorous; the fifth antennal segment with the two portions of the stem each with a length about two and one-half times its diameter; the circumfili long, slender, numerous; the third and fourth palpal segments equal. Reared from pear, Pyrus. *pyravora* Riley, C. 790

dd Wings spotted with fuscous, the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal part with a length three times its diameter; the circumfili with loops rather long and sparse and the fourth palpal segment a little longer than the third...

maculosa Felt, C. 599

cc Abdomen dark brown or brownish black

d The fifth antennal segment with the basal portion of the stem having a length equal to its diameter, the distal portion of the stem with a length three times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third. Reared from *Negundo*.....*negundifolia* Felt.¹ C. 967, ?a1853

dd The fifth antennal segment with the two portions of the stem having a length one-half greater than the diameter; the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third. Reared from melon tip.....*setigera* Lintn.

ddd The fifth antennal segment with the two parts of the stem having a length two and one-half times greater than the diameter; the fourth palpal segment twice the length of the preceding. Probably reared from *Fraxinus*.....

canadensis Felt, C. 1027

***Contarinia coloradensis* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:240-41

A female, provisionally referred to this genus, was reared from a large budlike deformity on *Pinus scopulorum* collected by Prof. E. Bethel, Denver, Col. It was also received from Prof. C. P. Gillette, Fort Collins, Col., and was reared again in 1913. This is probably the true gall maker.

***Contarinia johnsoni* Sling.**

Grape Blossom Midge

1904 Slingerland, M. V. & Johnson, Fred. Cornell Univ. Agric. Exp. Sta. Bul. 224, p. 71-73 (Cecidomyia)

1908 Felt, E. P. Grape Belt (Dunkirk, N. Y.), June 12 (Cecidomyia)

1909 ——— Grape Belt (Dunkirk, N. Y.), May 18

1909 ——— Econ. Ent. Jour., 2:257

1909 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 134, p. 15-19

1909 ——— Ent. Soc. Ont. 39th Rep't, p. 44

1910 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 141, p. 92-93

1910 Hartzell, F. Z. N. Y. Agric. Exp. Sta. Bul. 331, p. 514-30

This insect was first observed in the Chautauqua grape region in 1904, being then recorded from several towns. It persisted in

¹ Possibly the same as *Cecidomyia negundinis* Gill.

small numbers and in 1903 destroyed 60 to 75 per cent of the early Moore blossoms in one vineyard at Fredonia. It was generally distributed though not quite so injurious in 1909.

Life history. This midge appears in early June with the unfolding of the blossom buds and deposits its eggs in the florets. These

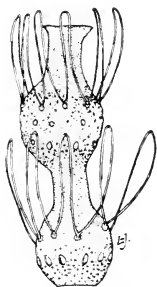


Fig. 26 *Contarinia johnsoni*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 27 *Contarinia johnsoni*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)



Fig. 28 *Contarinia johnsoni*, side view of male claws (enlarged, original)

hatch shortly and the yellowish maggots attain maturity within a few days to a week after the injury becomes noticeable. Seven to eight or ten larvae may occur in one blossom bud. The larvae winter in the soil at the base of the vines, sometimes in large numbers.



Fig. 29 *Contarinia johnsoni*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

The parent fly is a small, yellowish species, the mesonotum fuscous yellowish and the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than its diameter. The lobes of the dorsal plate are broad, obliquely truncate and sparsely setose apically.



Fig. 30 *Contarinia johnsoni*, tip of abdomen of female showing extended ovipositor,
A being a continuation of A (enlarged, original)

***Contarinia lycopersici* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Ent. News, 22:303-4

This species was reared by William H. Patterson of the Agricultural School, St Vincent, W. I., from flowers of tomatoes, *Lycopersicum esculentum*, and appears to be closely allied to *C. solani* Rübs. A type of the female of the latter species was kindly placed at our disposal by Professor Rübsaamen. A comparison of the two shows the St Vincent form to have distinctly shorter and stouter antennal segments.

***Contarinia trifolii* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 131-32; separate, p. 35

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 391

This small, yellowish form was taken at Albany, N. Y., June 1, 1906, on white clover, *Trifolium repens*.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae about twice the length of the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, fifth with stems one and one-fourth and twice their diameters respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement prolonged, subconic, the distal enlargement subfusiform, with a spindle-shaped extremity. Palpi; the first segment slender, obpyriform, the second suboval, the third one-half longer, more slender, the fourth nearly twice the length of the third, much more slender. Face yellowish. Mesonotum yellowish brown. Scutellum, postscutellum and abdomen yellowish, the latter sparsely fuscous haired. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs yellowish transparent, tarsi slightly darker; claws slender, uniformly curved. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 108. (See plate 6, fig. 4)

***Contarinia perfoliata* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 391

This species was reared in August 1907 from florets of thoroughwort, *Eupatorium perfoliatum*, collected at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems twice and two and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobose, the distal enlargement fusiform, with a length over twice its diameter; apically a long, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second one-half longer, narrowly oval, the third twice the length of the second, cylindric, the fourth as long as the third. Mesonotum reddish brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum fuscous

yellowish. Abdomen light fuscous yellowish, the segments thickly margined posteriorly with fuscous hairs. Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish, fuscous subapically. Coxae and femora yellowish transparent, the femora distally fuscous yellowish, tibiae yellowish basally, fuscous yellowish distally; tarsi fuscous yellowish; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes slender, narrowly rounded. Type Cecid. a1689a.

***Contarinia flavolinea* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

The species was taken in general collecting at Albany, N. Y., June 11, 1906.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, dark brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and four times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement greatly produced, narrowly oval, with a length twice its diameter, apically a long, stout, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment produced, irregular, the second with a length nearly three times its diameter, tapering at both extremities, the third more slender and about twice the length of the second, the fourth more slender and one-half longer than the third; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum pale sooty yellow, with bright yellowish submedian lines thickly clothed with fine, yellowish hairs. Scutellum sooty yellowish with numerous apical setae; postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen sooty yellow, sparsely clothed with pale yellowish hairs. Wings rather broad, hyaline, costa light brown; halteres, coxae and femora pale straw; tibiae and tarsi a variable brown or dark brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli about as long as the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and broadly emarginate, the lobes obliquely truncate. Type Cecid. 231.

***Contarinia virginianiae* Felt**

1894 Atkinson, G. F. Cornell Univ. Agric. Exp. Sta. Bul. 73, p. 345-47 (Cecidomyia)

1897 Lintner, J. A. U. S. Dep't Agric., Div. Ent. Bul. 6, n. s., p. 57-58 (Cecidomyia)

1897 ——— Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 12th Rep't, p. 313 (Cecidomyia)

1904 Cook, M. T. Ohio State Univ. Bul., ser. 8, no. 3, p. 116 (Cecidomyia)

1906 Felt, E. P. Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 21st Rep't, p. 130-31 (Cecidomyia)

1907 Jarvis, T. D. Ent. Soc. Ont. 37th Rep't, p. 67

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

1910 Stebbins, F. A. Springf. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 2:40

The larva of this species produces peculiar, enlarged fruit on the choke cherry, *Prunus virginiana*. It has been known for

some time though the fly was not reared till recently. The work of this insect is evidently widely distributed, since it has been observed by State Botanist Peck at Bethlehem, N. Y., and later seen by him in abundance at Keene Valley. The yellowish larvae occur near the center of the affected fruit, producing a bladderlike distension, further emphasized by the absence of the usual pit or stone. Prof. George F. Atkinson found that the affected fruit was also infested by a species of fungus, *E x o a s c u s c e c i d o m o p h i l u s* Atk.

Gall. Enlarged, bladderlike fruit without a pit or stone and inhabited by several yellowish larvae.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and two times their diameters; terminal segment, the distal enlargement suboval and with a short, broadly rounded process apically. Palpi; the first segment rectangular, the second more than twice the length of the preceding, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth more slender and about twice as long as the third. Face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum reddish brown, the submedian lines fuscous yellowish. Scutellum pale yellowish, postscutellum reddish brown. Abdomen sparsely yellow haired, yellowish brown, the segments narrowly yellowish margined basally. Wings hyaline, costa yellowish brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a variable fuscous yellowish, the tarsi darker; claws long, stout, strongly and evenly curved, the pulvilli one-half longer than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, slightly incised, the lobes broadly rounded. Described from alcoholic specimens.

Female. Length 2.5 mm. Antennae extending to the second abdominal segment, sparsely haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindrical basal enlargement; terminal segment slightly produced, obtuse. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second more than twice the length of the first, the third about as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender. Mesonotum probably dark brown, the submedian lines broad, yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum probably yellowish. The abdomen bright reddish brown (Fletcher). Wings hyaline, costa reddish brown. Coxae, femora and tibiae pale yellowish, tarsi light brown. Ovipositor fully one-half longer than the insect, the terminal lobes long, slender, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 769.

Contarinia agrimoniae Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** New Species Cecid. II, p. 21

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 302, 392

The species was reared September 3, 1907 from yellowish larvae in florets of *Agrimonia striata* taken at Bath, N. Y., August 16, 1907.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, sparsely haired, pale straw; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement greatly produced, narrowly oval; apically a slender, fingerlike, narrowly rounded process. Palpi; the first segment rather slender, subrectangular, the second one-half longer, a little stouter, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth longer and more slender than the third; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum fuscous, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum and postscutellum fuscous. Abdomen a fuscous greenish white or yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres yellowish; coxae pale yellowish; femora, tibiae and tarsi mostly brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws.

Female. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about one-fourth the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length about twice its diameter; terminal segment produced, tapering distally to a short, slender appendage. Palpi; the first segment rather long, slender, subrectangular, the second longer, stouter, tapering distally, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third; face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum, postscutellum and abdomen fuscous yellowish, the segments margined posteriorly with fuscous hairs; membrane and pleurae yellowish. Ovipositor yellowish. Coxae light fuscous yellowish; femora a fuscous straw; tibiae fuscous straw, the posterior pair yellowish basally; tarsi fuscous straw; claws slender, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Ovipositor probably as long as the body, terminal lobes long, slender, tapering, narrowly rounded, otherwise nearly as in the male. Type Cecid. a1696.

Contarinia gossypii Felt

- 1908 Felt, E. P. Ent. News, 19:210-11
1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392
1908 Ballou, H. A. Agric. News (W. I.), 7:154
1909 ——— Agric. News (W. I.), 8:10; 58-59
1909 ——— West Ind. Bul., 10:1-28
1909 Felt, E. P. Ent. Soc. Ont. 39th Rep't, p. 43

This species appears to be quite destructive to cotton buds throughout the Island of Antigua, British West Indies. Specimens were received from Prof. Henry A. Ballou, entomologist of the Imperial Department of Agriculture, Barbadoes, through Dr L. O. Howard of the United States Bureau of Entomology. The first indication of infestation, according to Professor Ballou, is the excessive dropping of buds, produced by the numerous yellowish maggots occurring therein, as many as 43 having been found in one bud.

The eggs are undoubtedly laid in the developing flowers, the maggots forsaking the buds before they drop. The infestation is evidently very similar to the injury to grape buds by *Contarinia johnsoni* Sling. This cotton pest may be recognized by the greenish yellow abdomen, the dark-brown mesonotum and by the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the distal part with a length four times its diameter; the fourth palpal segment is one-fourth longer than the third. A parasite, *Zatropus deuterus* Craw., has been reared from this midge.

Contarinia rumicis Loew

1850 Loew, H. Dipt. Beitrage, 4:34, no. 18

1908 Felt, E. P. Econ. Ent. Jour., 1:19

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

Numerous reddish or brown seeds of curled dock, *Rumex crispus*, were taken by D. B. Young at Newport, N. Y., July 18, 1907 and the above-named European species reared. Our provisional identification was kindly confirmed by L'Abbe J. J. Kieffer, a noted European authority in this group.

Gall. Seeds infested by this species are reddish or brown, each containing a single larvae. Professor Trail¹ states that this species occurs in the swollen buds of sheep sorrel, *Rumex acetosella*, from which adults may be easily reared.

Contarinia divaricata Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

This midge was taken at Albany, N. Y., June 21, 1906 on hard pine, *Pinus rigida*.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, thickly fine-haired, dark brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment short, obconic, second one-half longer, third a little longer and the fourth fully one-half longer than the third; basal antennal segment and face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum dark brown with sparse apical setae, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen a fuscous yellow. Genitalia darker, sparsely dark haired. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown; halteres a fuscous transparent. Legs straw yellow, lighter ventrally; tarsi slightly darker; claws

¹ Trail, J. W. H. The Gall Making Diptera of Scotland. 1888. Scottish Naturalist, separate, p. 27.

rather strongly curved. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, slightly emarginate, the lobes obliquely truncate. Type Cecid. 350. (See plate 6, fig. 3)

Contarinia sambucifolia Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 131; separate, p. 35

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

The species was taken on elder, *Sambucus canadensis*, at Lake Clear, N. Y., June 7, 1906.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae about twice the length of the body, thickly haired, dark brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment short, narrowly oval, the second longer, broadly oval, the third twice the length of the preceding, more slender, the fourth about twice the length of the third, more slender; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, lighter posteriorly, submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish apically, postscutellum and abdomen pale salmon. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs nearly uniform pale straw, irregularly tinged with carmine at the articulations; tarsi brownish dorsally; claws slender, uniformly curved. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, short, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes with the internal two-thirds obliquely truncate, the external portion broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 153.

Contarinia viridiflava Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392

This species was taken on thistle at Albany, N. Y., July 17, 1906.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment rather long, stout, expanded distally, the second about as long as the first, narrowly oval, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third, more slender. Mesonotum fuscous, with yellowish submedian lines. Abdomen greenish yellow. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres and legs probably pale straw; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli a little longer than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly emarginate, the lobes irregularly rounded. Type Cecid. 606.

Contarinia spiraeina Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Econ. Ent. Jour., 4:547-48

The yellowish red midges were reared April 6, 1911 from bud galls on *Spiraea* collected by Miss Cora H. Clarke at Magnolia,

Mass., June 2, 1910. Miss Clarke characterized these galls as cabbage galls or lettuce galls and so far as we could determine they did not differ materially in appearance from a moderately large bud gall on this plant such as that made by *Clinodiplosis clarkei* Felt. The adult is described elsewhere, see the above citation.

Gall. Length 7 mm. diameter 3 mm. This deformity appeared to be an ordinary bud gall and did not present any specially characteristic features.

***Contarinia truncata* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393

The midges were taken at Albany, N. Y., being driven from shelter by stirring up dead leaves May 25, 1907.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae fully one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem with a length one-half its diameter, the distal enlargement greatly produced, broadly fusiform and apically a short, stout appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, expanded distally, the second short, broadly oval, the third one-half longer and more slender than the second, the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third; face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines rather thickly clothed with fine hairs. Scutellum dark fuscous yellowish, postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen light brown, third and fourth segments tinged with dark brown. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent; legs a variable fuscous yellow, extremities of the femora slightly fuscous, the tarsi variably tinged with carmine at the articulations; claws long, slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli a little shorter than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, stout, deeply and narrowly emarginate, the lobes roundly truncate. Type Cecid. 1202.

***Contarinia clematidis* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393

This species was reared August 12, 1907 from an irregular, subglobular gall taken on Virgins bower, *Clematis virginiana*, at Newport, N. Y., July 24, 1907.

Gall. It is an irregular, subglobular mass about 1 cm in diameter, composed of the deformed or enlarged bases of rudimentary leaves. The gall is green, slightly hoary, and usually occurs in the axil of a leaf.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, basally straw colored; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and three times their diameters respectively; terminal

segment, basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal enlargement subcylindric, with a length about three times its diameter and apically a long, fusiform appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregular, the second narrowly oval, with a length about twice its diameter, the third one-half longer, more slender, the fourth about as long as the third; face straw color. Mesonotum a dirty brown; the submedian lines hardly apparent. Scutellum and postscutellum concolorous with the mesonotum. Abdomen grayish brown. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown; halteres dark basally, lighter apically. Coxae fuscous, the base of femora fuscous, the distal portion of femora, the anterior and mid tibiae and base of the hind tibiae are brown, the tip of the latter fuscous, the anterior and mid tarsi black, first segment of hind tarsi yellowish orange tipped with black, the base of the second segment yellowish orange, the remainder of the third segment and the fourth and fifth fuscous; claws long, stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli about as long as the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes irregularly rounded. Type Cecid. a1659b.

Contarinia viatica Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393

This species was taken at Albany, N. Y., on clover, *Trifolium repens*, June 9, 1906.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-fourth and two times their diameters respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobular, a very short stem separating it from the distal enlargement, which latter is ovoid. Palpi; the first segment much reduced, the second subquadrate, the third a little more prolonged, ovate, the fourth one-fourth longer than the second, fusiform; face dark. Mesonotum dark brown with fine lines of pale hairs. Scutellum and postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen reddish brown, genitalia darker. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown; halteres yellowish transparent at the base, reddish fuscous apically. Coxae dark brown, femora and tibiae yellowish brown, tarsi a little darker and with a reddish shade; claws rather slender, evenly curved, those of the middle leg with a rather conspicuous rounded process basally. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, broadly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 105a. (See plate 6, fig. 2)

Contarinia sorghicola Coq.

1898 Coquillett, D. W. U. S. Dept. Agric., Div. Ent. Bul. 18, n. s. p. 81-82 (Diplosis)

1908 Ball, C. R. Science, 27:114-15 (Diplosis)

1908 ——— Bur. Plant. Ind. Cir. 13

1908 Piper (? C. V.). Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc., 10:109 (Diplosis)

- 1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393
1909 ———— Ent. Soc. Ont. 39th Rep't, p. 43
1909 Herrick, G. W. Ent. News, 20: 116-18
1909 Trehern, R. C. Ent. Soc. Ont. 39th Rep't, p. 47-49
1910 Dean, W. H. Econ. Ent. Jour., 3: 205-7
1910 ———— U. S. Dept. Agric., Bur. Ent. Bul. 85, pt 4, p. 39-58
1913 Newell, Wilmon & Barber, T. C. U. S. Dept. Agric., Bur. Ent. Bul. 122, p. 69-71 (*Iridomyrmex humilis* preying on)

This species was first observed in the south in October 1895, specimens of infested heads of *Sorghum vulgare* from Dillburg and Montgomery, Ala., being then received at the Bureau of Entomology. This insect appears to be widely distributed in the south at the present time, having been recorded from North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Louisiana, Texas, Arkansas, Indian Territory, Missouri and Kansas. This midge prevents, in the majority of cases, the maturing of a profitable seed crop in the estimation of W. H. Dean, who has made a special investigation of the pest. The adult may be recognized by its orange-red abdomen, in connection with the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter and the broadly and triangularly emarginate dorsal plate.

This insect, it has been found, subsists, in addition to the many varieties of sweet sorghum, upon broom corn, kafir corn, Johnson grass and Milo mize. Mr Dean reared one adult from fox-tail grass, *Setaria glauca*, and Mr Ainslie obtained it from another grass, *Sieglingia seslerioides*.

Life history. The midges appear in early spring, breeding at first in Johnson grass, and by the time sorghum has headed, the midge has become sufficiently abundant to produce a serious infestation. The eggs are deposited by the parent midge within the floret and usually near the apex of the ovary. Infested heads of sorghum have a characteristic flattened appearance, the ovary being blackened and shriveled. The life of the midge in confinement is stated to be approximately 24 hours, though females, if allowed to oviposit, may live about 48 hours. From a dozen to upwards of 100 eggs were found upon dissection. Breeding may continue throughout the season as long as there are any heads in which to oviposit. The insect hibernates as a larva within a delicate, muddy brown envelop somewhat like the "flax seed" of the Hessian fly. The activities of this insect, like the Hessian fly, *Mayetiola destructor* Say, are evidently closely correlated with the condition of vegetation, breeding continuing so long as a suitable food supply exists. The life cycle may be completed in from 14 to 20 days.

This midge is abundantly parasitized in certain localities by *Aprostocetus diplosidis* and *Tetrastichus*, the latter being both a primary and secondary parasite. By far the most important predaceous enemy of the midge is the Argentine ant, *Iridomyrmex humilis* Mayr. These insects swarm over the sorghum plants and seize and carry off the midge pupae projecting from sorghum seeds. A fly, *Psilopodinus flaviceps* Aldr., has been observed preying upon the midges. It is probable that humming birds also devour these small flies.

Remedial measures. Johnson grass should not be allowed to grow in the vicinity of sorghum fields, since it is an important factor



Fig. 31 *Con-tarinia sor-ghicola*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 32 *Con-tarinia sor-ghicola*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

in producing an early infestation. Clean harvesting, resulting in the caring for and adequate destruction of infested heads, will do much to reduce the number of midges appearing the following season. The destruction of the early crop of seed has been suggested as a means of eliminating a large percentage of the midges and thus securing a nearly full, clean, late crop.

Description. *Egg.* Length .15 mm, pale pink or yellow, delicate, elongate, cylindric.

Larva. The full-grown larva is broadly oval, deep red and with a distinct breastbone.

Pupa. The newly formed pupa is of a uniform deep red color, the head and appendages turning black before the appearance of the fly. This pupa is inclosed in a delicate, muddy brown envelop resembling the "flax seed" of the Hessian fly.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae about as long as the body, rather thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and as long as their diameters respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobose, the basal portion of the stem short, the distal enlargement broadly oval, with a very short, stout process apically. Palpi; the first segment stout, subrectangular,

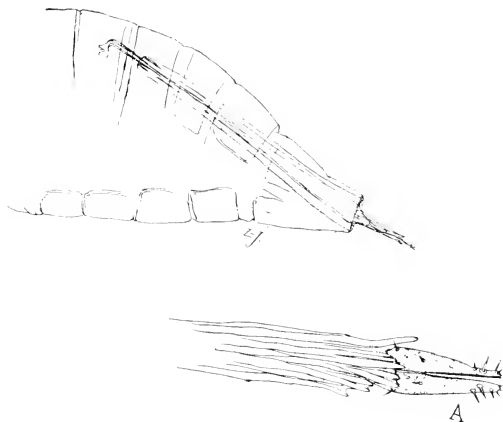


Fig. 33 *Contarinia sorghicola*, side view of abdomen showing the retracted ovipositor (enlarged), A tip (more enlarged, both original)

with a length nearly twice its diameter, the second a little longer, more slender than the first, the third more than twice the length of the second, much more slender. Face yellow; thorax orange red, the center of the mesonotum and the spot crossing the plurae and enlarging on the sternum, black; abdomen orange red; wings hyaline; costa light brown. Legs light brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli a little shorter than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, broadly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded.

Female. Length 2 mm. Antennae extending to the third abdominal segment, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth very short, stout, subcylindric, the basal enlargement with a length

about two and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment produced, slightly constricted at the basal third, enlarged at the distal third and tapering strongly, narrowly rounded. Palpi; the first segment long, slender, somewhat expanded distally, the second a little longer and stouter than the first, the third as long as the second, more slender. Face yellowish; thorax orange red, the center of the mesonotum and the spot crossing the plurae and enlarging on the sternum, black; abdomen orange red. Wings and legs as in the opposite sex. Ovipositor longer than the body, bearing a pair of long, slender lobes, the latter with a length fully five times their width. Type Cecid. 972.

***Contarinia obesa* n. sp.**

This remarkable midge was taken May 8, 1909 in a pine woods near Albany. It is easily distinguished by the stout, obese terminal clasp segment without an appreciable apical spur.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, thickly haired, fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters respectively; terminal segment with the distal enlargement broadly elliptical. Palpi; first segment with a length three times its diameter, slightly incrassate, the second and third longer than the first, subequal, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, slender. Mesonotum shining dark brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum fuscous yellowish, postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen thickly haired, reddish brown; genitalia fuscous. Wings hyaline, costa fuscous yellowish, the third vein well beyond the apex. Halteres pale orange basally, fuscous apically. Coxae dark reddish. Legs mostly fuscous yellowish; claws long, evenly curved, slender, the pulvilli longer than the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout, truncate; terminal clasp segment short, greatly swollen, broadly rounded; dorsal plate short, broad, slightly and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 1349.

***Contarinia ampelophila* Felt**

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 132; separate, p. 35-36

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393

The species was taken on grape, *Vitis* species, at Albany, N. Y., April 26, 1906.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae nearly twice the length of the body, thickly haired, pale brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second broadly rounded, one-half longer, the third slender, a little longer than the second and the fourth one-half longer than the third. Face and mesonotum dark brown. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum darker.

Abdomen brownish red. Wings hyaline, the larger veins tinged with red. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs straw yellow; tarsi a little darker apically; claws slender, strongly curved. Genitalia; dorsal plate slender, deeply emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 9. (See plate 9, fig. 5)

Contarinia balsamifera Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 119, p. 131; separate, p. 34-35

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393

This small, yellowish red species was exceedingly common in the balsam trees about Lake Clear, June 7, 1906. Swarms were observed one still afternoon flying about balsam, *Abies balsamifera*, and it was also taken about hemlock or hemlock spruce, *Abies canadensis*. This may be identical with the *Diplosis balsamifera* Lintn., though none of the characteristic galls were discoverable.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae about twice as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times their diameter; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobular, the distal enlargement fusiform, the apex slightly produced, narrowly rounded. Palpi; the first segment short, subquadrate, the second subrectangular, twice the length of the preceding, the third more slender, a little longer, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the preceding; face yellowish brown. Mesonotum dark brown, the posterior median area lighter, submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish carmine, post-scutellum and abdomen light yellowish red. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres whitish transparent. Legs nearly uniform light brown, lighter ventrally, tarsi darker; claws slender, strongly and uniformly curved. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded. Type Cecid. 143.

Contarinia pyrivora Riley

Pear Midge

1884 Ormerod, E. A. Obsv. Inj. Ins. 7th Rep't, p. 52-54 (*Cecidomyia nigra*)

1884 Smith, J. B. U. S. Com. Agric. Rep't, p. 396-98 (*Cecidomyia*)

1885 Riley, C. V. U. S. Com. Agric. Rep't, p. 283-89 (*Diplosis*)

1887 ——— Wien. Ent. Zeit., 6:201-6 (*Diplosis nigra*)

1888 ——— & Howard, L. O. Ins. Life, 1:120-21 (*Diplosis*)

1888 Meade, R. H. Entomologist, 21:123-31 (*Diplosis*)

1888 Bloomfield, E. N. Ent. Monthly Mag., 24:273-74 (*Cecidomyia nigra* Meig.)

1889 ——— Ent. Month. Mag., 25:323-24 (*Cecidomyia*)

1891 Lintner J. A. Can. Ent., 23:223-24 (*Diplosis*)

1891 Riley, C. V. & Howard, L. O. Ins. Life, 4:125 (*Platygaster philanna* Walk., reared, *D. nigra* Meig.)

- 1891 **Smith, J. B.** N. J. Agric. Exp. Sta. 12th Rep't, p. 397-402 (Diplosis)
 1891 ——— Ins. Life, 4:45 (Diplosis)
 1891 **Riley, C. V. & Howard, L. O.** Ins. Life, 4:161 (Diplosis)
 1891 **Coe, A. J.** Count. Gent., 56:896
 1891 **Lintner, J. A.** Garden & Forest, 4:276 (Diplosis)
 1891 **Ritzema Bos, J.** Tiersche Schädlinge und Nützlinge, p. 587 (C. nigra Meig.)
 1892 **Smith, J. B.** Ins. Life, 5:94
 1892 **Lintner, J. A.** Science, 19:343-44 (Diplosis)
 1892 **Theobald, F. V.** British Flies, p. 64 (C. nigra Meig.)
 1893 **Lintner, J. A.** Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 8th Rep't, p. 140-51 (Diplosis)
 1893 **Smith, J. B.** Ent. News, 4:297-99
 1894 ——— N. J. Agric. Exp. Sta. Bul. 99, p. 1-14 (Diplosis)
 1895 **Lintner, J. A.** Count. Gent., 50:456, 472 (Diplosis)
 1895 ——— Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 10th Rep't, p. 386-87 (Diplosis)
 1896 ——— 11th Rep't N. Y. State Ent., p. 166-69
 1897 **DelGuercio, G.** Soc. Ent. Ital. Bul. 29, p. 17-23 (Cecidomyia)
 1897 **Felt, E. P.** Psyche 8, p. 3, 4, 5
 1901 **Howard, L. O.** Ins. Book, p. 114
 1902 **Banks, Nathan.** U. S. Dept. Agric., Div. Ent. Bul. 34, n. s. p. 46
 1902 **Smith, J. B.** N. J. Agric. Exp. Sta. Bul. 155, p. 32
 1907 **Theobald, F. V.** Rep't of Econ. Zool., p. 65-67 (Diplosis)
 1907 **Marchal, Paul.** Ent. Soc. Fr. Ann., v. 76; separate, p. 1-27
 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393
 1909 ——— Ent. Soc. Ont., 39th Rep't, p. 43

This insect is, without much doubt, a European form which seem to have become established in this country about 1877. Its first appearance was on the fruit farm of Coe Brothers at Meriden, Conn., whither it was probably brought with some pear stock imported from France in the above-mentioned year. It was at first not very destructive, but in 1884 a large quantity of fruit ruined by the maggots attracted attention and it was at this time brought to the notice of entomologists. Subsequently it spread and now is well established in New Jersey, in the Hudson valley, and presumably in other fruit sections of the country.

Injuries. This insect is more easily detected by the characteristic deformations of the fruit than in any other way. The small yellowish larvae occur within the young pears about the latter part of May and early in June. The infested fruit becomes irregularly distorted and about the time the larvae become full grown, namely June 1st, rains induce a rapid decay and cause it to crack open.

Life history. The midges appear a little before the pears are in blossom, and display a marked preference for Lawrence pears. The egg laying of presumably the same species, known to Europeans as *Cecidomyia nigra* Meig., has been observed and described

by Schmidberger. A translation of his account has been given by Doctor Smith as follows:

When the blossom buds of the pear tree were so far developed that in the single blossoms a petal showed itself between the segments of the calyx, I found the first gall midge in the act of laying its eggs in the blossom; this was on the 12th of April. It had fixed itself almost perpendicularly in the middle of a single blossom, and having pierced the petal through with its long ovipositor, it laid its eggs on the anthers of the still closed blossom. The female was about seven and a half minutes in laying her eggs. When she had flown away, I cut the pierced bud in two, and found the eggs lying in a heap one upon another on the anthers. They were white, longish, one side pointed and transparent, and 10 to 12 in number. I afterwards found several midges engaged in laying their eggs as late as the 18th of April, from which day they ceased to appear in the garden. I also saw a gall midge on the side of a blossom with its ovipositor inserted in it, so that they do not merely pierce the petals but the calyx also. I even saw one, which having been somewhat long in laying its eggs, could not draw out the ovipositor from the blossom; the cause of which I conceived to be that the wound had begun to close during the operation and the ovipositor was thereby held.

Schmidberger, according to Doctor Smith, states that the eggs hatch quickly in warm weather, since on the fourth day after their deposition he had found small larvae on the young fruit. They enter near the calyx and before the blossom is expanded they descend to the core so as not to be exposed to the rays of the sun. They separate at this point and begin to devour the pear on all sides. The entrance to the ovary or core of the young pear is wide open and there is, therefore, no eating or piercing required on the part of the midge larva. The young maggots develop rapidly as the fruit sets. They are at first whitish, later changing to yellow or orange with maturity, which usually occurs early in June. Rains coming at this time cause the fruit to decay rapidly and crack, giving the maggots an opportunity to drop to the soil which they penetrate from one-half of an inch to 2 inches and lie for some time unchanged. About midsummer oval silken cocoons, covered with grains of sand, are exuded and the maggots remain therein unchanged until early spring, the flies appearing about the time the trees bloom.

Description. The larva and pupa have been described by Doctor Riley:

"*Larva*. Length, 4 mm to 4.5 mm. Color pale yellow. Surface polished and very faintly reticulated. Breastbone pale brownish, its apex broadly bilobed. Body (13 joints and subjoint) fourteen jointed, exclusive of the head. Antennae two jointed. Anal sub-

joint much narrower laterally than the penultimate, slightly concave, the concavity beset with 6 (3 each side) small, fleshy tubercles, of which the second one on each side is stoutest, those on the external angles bearing each a short spine. Spiracles normally placed and mounted on tubercles.

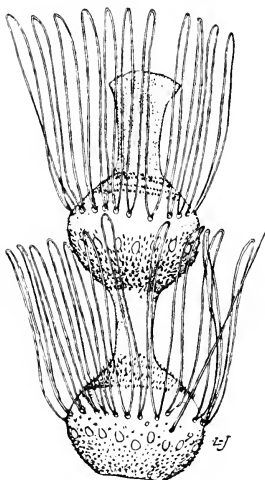


Fig. 34 *Contarinia pyrivora*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

Pupa. Average length about 3 mm. Head, thorax, legs and wing cases blackish, abdomen yellow. Head and thorax together about as long as the two basal joints of the abdomen. Front of head conical, acute, having each side, close to the eye, a stout spine and two fine hairs dorsally. Another stout, somewhat curved spine arises from the upper angle of the wing cases which reach to the third abdominal joint. Abdomen quite strongly curved, the sutures rather deep, and containing dorsally a somewhat semicircular, scalelike piece, covered with minute retrorse spines; tip unarmed and bluntly rounded. Exuvium without special significance, the antennal sheaths remaining very much in the normal position."

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, pale yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times their diameters, circumfili characteristic; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem reduced, the distal enlargement prolonged, broadly fusiform and with a long,

slender, tapering appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, slightly dilated subapically, the second one-half longer, broad, narrowly oval, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth about as long and more slender than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum probably darker. Abdomen sparsely haired, light brown. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a nearly uniform yellowish transparent; claws rather long, stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broad, broadly rounded.

Female. Length 3 mm. Antennae extending to the third abdominal segment, dark brown, sparsely haired, fourteen segments; the fifth with a stem about one-fourth the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement. Palpi; the first segment short, irregularly subquadrate, the second about as long, more slender, slightly expanded distally, the third one-half longer, stouter, narrowly oval, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, more slender. Mesonotum, scutellum and postscutellum black, the abdomen dark brown; incisures and pleurae yellowish red. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown. Halteres semitransparent basally, reddish apically; legs a variable fuscous yellowish brown. Ovipositor long, narrow, narrowly rounded. Otherwise nearly as in the male. (See plate 6, fig. 1)

Described from alcoholic specimens.

Cecid. 959.

Remedial measures. The most effectual method of keeping this pest in subjection, where its ravages are serious, is by the early destruction of the infested fruit, that is, the removal and burning or deep burial of all such fruit by the latter part of May, before the pears have advanced so far as to decay and crack during rains. This method might be made a little more effective by setting a few Lawrence trees for the sole purpose of attracting the midges to the young fruit, thus drawing them away from more desirable varieties.

***Contarinia maculosa* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

This olive-brown species was taken July 17, 1906 on bittersweet, *Celastrus scandens*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.6 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown, basally fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobose, the basal portion of the stem with a length twice its diameter, the distal enlargement narrowly oval, with a length twice its diameter, apically a long, slender, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregular, the second long, stout, with a length about

twice its diameter, the third one-third longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third, somewhat dilated; face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum and postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen a light olive brown, rather thickly clothed with fuscous hairs. Wings subhyaline, spotted with fuscous, with fuscous markings at the basal third on costa and at the posterior margin and near the middle of the third vein and at the fork of the fifth vein and a less distinct fuscous spot at the apical third on the third vein; costa pale straw; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a light yellowish brown, except the posterior tibiae and tarsi which are light yellowish with a long, fuscous annulation on the tibiae distally, the three distal tarsal segments slightly fuscous; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli a little shorter than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded. Type Cecid. 599.

Contarinia negundifolia Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

1909 ——— Ent. Soc. Ont. 39th Rep't, p. 43

The species, received through the courtesy of the United States National Museum, was reared April 21, 1885 from leaves of box elder, *Negundo aceroides*, collected by Theodore Pergande May 12, 1884 in Virginia. Mr Pergande states that the larvae deserted the gall May 15th and entered the ground, remaining there until the following spring. Apparently the same form was received June 20, 1908 from the late Dr James Fletcher, Ottawa, Can., and again July 8, 1916 from Winnipeg, Manitoba, through J. M. Swaine, assistant entomologist of the entomological branch of the Canadian Department of Agriculture. It may possibly be identical with *Cecidomyia negundinis* Gill.

Gall. Irregular, globose, pocket-shaped, separate or confluent, midrib or vein swellings, usually with a slight enlargement on the lower surface and a marked elevation on the upper surface. The color may vary from a light bluish green to a yellowish or even deep red; diameter 2 to 4 mm, the opening on the under surface. Badly infested leaves may be crumpled and yellowish.

Larva. Moderately stout, whitish, distinctly segmented, the extremities rounded; length 2 mm; head small, broadly rounded anteriorly, the antennae moderately long, biarticulate, the terminal segment narrowly rounded apically; breastbone bidentate, narrowly triangular, the anterior margin expanded and the shaft tapering from the base of this to a subacute apex posteriorly; skin rather coarsely shagreened, posterior extremity broadly rounded and with a dorsal pair of submedian short, broadly triangular, chitinous processes.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and three times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subhemispheric, the distal one subfusiform, and with a stout, narrowly rounded process distally. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second a little longer and somewhat expanded distally, the third one-half longer than the

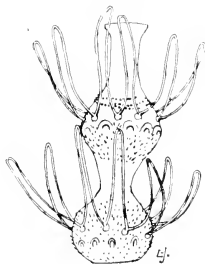


Fig. 35 *Contarinia negundifolia* fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 36 *Contarinia negundifolia*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

second, stout, tapering apically, the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum and abdomen dark brown, the latter sparsely haired. Wings hyaline, costa reddish brown; halteres yellowish basally, fuscous apically. Legs fuscous yellowish; claws long, stout, strongly curved distally, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, slightly and roundly incised, the lobes irregularly rounded

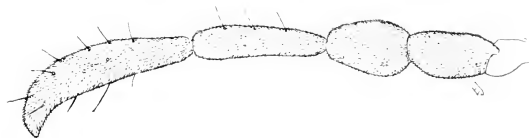


Fig. 37 *Contarinia negundifolia*, palpus of female (enlarged, original)

Female. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae extending to the second abdominal segment, sparsely haired, dark brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length three times its diameter and is slightly constricted near the middle; terminal segment somewhat reduced, broadly rounded apically. Palpi; the

first segment short, incrassate, the second broadly rectangular, the third with a length five times its diameter, the fourth one-half longer than the third, expanded distally. Mesonotum dull brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish orange. Abdomen mostly deep orange, the irregular and variable dorsal and ventral sclerites dark brown. Ovipositor pale orange. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Coxae fuscous yellowish, femora and tibiae mostly pale yellowish, slightly fuscous apically; tarsi a variable fuscous yellowish. Ovipositor two-thirds the length of the abdomen; terminal lobe with a length four times its diameter, tapering, subacute.

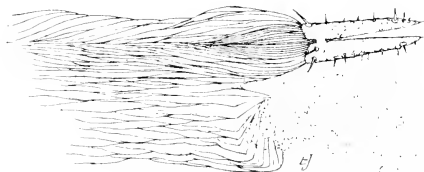


Fig. 38, *Contarinia negundifolia*, ovipositor of female, the stippled area is probably an artifact (enlarged, original)

Exuviae. Length 1.5 mm, whitish, the antennal cases extending to the first abdominal segment, cephalic horns rather stout, strongly curved, the wing cases extending to the fourth abdominal segment and the leg cases to the fifth abdominal segment, the dorsum of the abdominal segments thickly studded with chitinous points and anteriorly becoming obsolete, laterally with an irregular, double or treble row of chitinous, bidentate or unidentate processes. Type Cecid. 967.

***Contarinia setigera* Lintn.**

1896 Lintner, J. A. N. Y. State Ent. Rep't 11, p. 168-70 (Diplosis)

1897 Felt, E. P. Psyche, 8:4, 5, pl. 1, figs. 1 and 2 (Diplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

This species was reared by the late Doctor Lintner from melon tips received from Lowell, Mass., and also containing larvae of *Aphidoletes cucumeris* Lintn., the form under discussion presumably being responsible for the gall.

***Contarinia canadensis* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

The midges, received through the courtesy of the United States National Museum, bear the label, Toronto, Ontario, April 18, 1897. The insects were pinned in a lot bearing similar locality and date

labels and one, though belonging to another group, was labeled in addition *Cecidomyia pellex*. The general appearance of these insects is so similar that they were doubtless considered as belonging to one species and were presumably reared from the familiar gall on ash, generally ascribed to *Cecidomyia pellex*.

Gall. The gall from which this insect was reared, if our association be correct, is a large, tumid, green, reddish or brownish midrib swelling ranging in length from 5 to 15 cm. The larger galls contain from 30 to even 50 or more larvae which are found irregularly scattered along the length of the deep fold evidently caused by their activities.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobose, the basal portion of the stem with a length over twice its diameter, the distal enlargement much produced, fusiform. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, expanded distally, the second stout, subquadrate, with a length about twice its diameter, the third one-fourth longer, more slender than the second, the fourth more than twice the length of the third, more slender. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum pale yellowish brown, postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen dark brown, rather thickly haired. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres pale yellowish. Legs a variable yellowish brown, the femora distally and the tarsal segments somewhat darker; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli a little longer than the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, stout, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded.

Female. Length 3 mm. Antennae extending to the third abdominal segment, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about one-fifth the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length about twice its diameter; terminal segment reduced, the enlargement with a length about twice its diameter, apically a short, stout appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, slightly expanded at the distal fourth, the second stout, rectangular, with a length about twice its diameter, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third. Color, wing and leg characters about as in the opposite sex. Ovipositor about as long as the abdomen, the terminal lobes indistinct. Type Cecid. 1027.

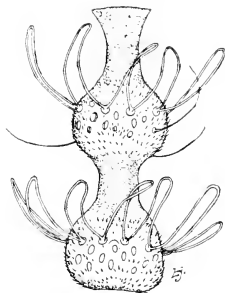


Fig. 39 *Contarinia canadensis*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

Contarinia coloradensis Felt

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour. 20:240-41

This species produces a large, budlike deformity on *Pinus scopulorum*, although *Dicrodiplosis gillettei* Felt, probably Zoophagous, was reared from this gall. The work of this insect appears to be common in Colorado since it has been repeatedly received from several correspondents.

THECODIPLOSIS Kieff.

1895 Kieffer, J. J. Soc. Ent. Fr., Bul. 64, p. 194

1896 ————— Wien. Ent. Zeit., 15:94, 100

1897 ————— Syn. Cecid. de Eur. & Alg., p. 35

1910 Rübсаamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:285

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:51

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 184

This genus may be distinguished from *Contarinia* by costa not being interrupted at its union with the third vein, and by the long, broadly lobed dorsal and ventral plates, in connection with the stout, usually not very long ovipositor of the female. The type species is *Cecidomyia brachyntera* Schw.

The fifth antennal segment of the male is binodose, the distal enlargement with a length a little greater than the diameter, each with well-developed circumfili, the loops being rather sparse and moderately long. Palpi quadriarticulate, the third and fourth segments subequal. Subcosta unites with costa at the basal third, the third vein at the apex, the fifth at the distal third, its branch just before the basal half. Basal clasp segment stout, the terminal clasp segment greatly swollen basally; dorsal plate short, broadly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate triangularly emarginate, the lobes divergent, hardly tapering, broadly rounded, setose; style short. The above characters were drafted from specimens determined by Dr J. J. Kieffer and generously donated to the Museum.

Several American species have been referred to this genus. *Thecodiplosis ananassa* Riley produces a gall on cypress twigs, while *T. liri dendri* O. S. inhabits a circular, somewhat convex blister mine on the leaf of the tulip, *Liriodendron tulipiferae*.

Key to Species

a Small species usually yellowish and with very few or no fuscous markings

b Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length at least three times its diameter

- c* Length 1 mm. Mesonotum dark brown, the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length four times its diameter; setae and circumfili slightly produced dorsally. Reared from oak.....*quercifolia* Felt, C. 1015
- bb* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length two and one-half times its diameter
- c* Length 1 mm. Mesonotum yellowish brown, abdomen mostly dark brown. Reared from pine.....*piniradiatae* Snow & Mills, a2137
- aa* Moderate sized reddish or reddish brown species
- b* Length 1.25 mm. Abdomen light brown, the fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the fourth palpal segment twice the length of the third. Reared from Taxodium.....*ananaassa* Riley, C. 926
- bb* Length 1.5 mm. Abdomen reddish brown, fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three-fourths its diameter, the distal part with a length twice its diameter, the fourth palpal segment about as long as the third. Reared from a purplish blister gall on tulip leaf.....*liriodendri* O. S.
- bbb* Length 1.5 mm. Abdomen yellowish, fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length thrice its diameter, the distal part with a length four and one-half times its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third. Reared from wheat heads.....*mosellana* Gehin, a2252
- bbbb* Length 1.75 mm. Abdomen reddish orange, fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal part with a length three and one-half times its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third. Reared from fruit of Dulichium.....*dulichii* Felt, a2219
- bbbbb* Length 2 mm. Abdomen reddish brown, fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three-fourths its diameter, the distal part with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third.....*hudsonici* Felt, C. 3
- bbbbb* Length 2 mm. Abdomen yellowish brown, fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length twice its diameter, the distal part with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-fourth longer than the third. Reared from a rosette gall on Zauschneria.....*zauschneriae* Felt, a2311

Thecodiplosis quercifolia Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 391

This species, received through the courtesy of the United States National Museum, was reared from oak August 6, 1883. The midge was labeled 2741⁰³, was evidently reared in connection with a Cynips gall numbered 2741 which was taken in Virginia July 20th of the same year.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae about twice the length of the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems

four and five times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement produced, tapering apically to a long, stout, spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; the first segment long, irregular, the second one-half longer, stout, subrectangular, the third one-fourth longer than the second, more slender, the fourth as long as the third, somewhat dilated. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum probably reddish brown. Abdomen light yellowish and with a dark fuscous spot dorsally on the third and fourth abdominal segments. Genitalia slightly fuscous. Wings long, slender; costa light brown; halteres pale yellowish. Legs a variable yellowish white; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment very long, slender; an obtuse triangular basal process; terminal clasp segment long, greatly swollen basally; dorsal plate

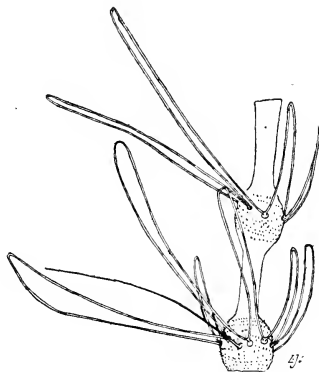


Fig. 40 *Thecodiplosis quercifolia*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

short, stout, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes rather broadly rounded.

This species, in the prolongation of the setae and circumfili on the ventral face of the antennae, suggests a relationship with *Bremia*. There is, however, no trace of a low basal circumfilum found in this genus and, moreover, the claws, so far as we are able to ascertain, are simple. The midge is remarkable for the greatly prolonged antennae, due largely to an extension of the stems separating the enlargements. The wings are unusually long and slender and the same is true of the basal clasp segment. Type Cecid. 1015.

Thecodiplosis piniradiatae Snow & Mills

1900 Snow, W. A. & Mills, Helen. Ent. News, 11:489-93 (Diplosis)

1900 Cannon, W. A. Amer. Nat., 34:801-10 (Diplosis)

The midge discussed below represents a peculiar form approaching the European *Thuraui*a in the narrow wings and greatly reduced circumfili, though separable therefrom by the structure of the male genitalia, especially the terminal clasp segment, the ovipositor and the triarticulate palpi. We tentatively referred this extreme form to *Thecodiplosis*, despite the reduction in palpal segments.

This species attacks the Monterey pine in California, causing a shortening of the needles and a swelling at the base. This injury was very noticeable in the autumn of 1897, and an examination of the stunted, swollen needles revealed an Itonid larva at the very base. The first adults were obtained in 1898 from affected branches brought into the laboratory.

Life history. The following is an abstract from Snow and Mills. There appears to be but one generation annually. Adults begin to issue about the middle of June and continue to appear until the first of March. Egg laying proceeds during this entire period. The pupae are of the same general color as the larvae, the thoracic region being dark. The body is covered with spinules as in the larvae. The breathing tubes are nonsegmented and are slightly folded over at the top. This species is not confined to *Pinus radiata*. It also attacks the following species: *P. tuberculata*, *P. muricata*, *P. sabiniana*, *P. coulteri* and *P. sylvestris*. All these pines are but slightly injured compared with the Monterey pine. This species has been found abundant at Stanford University and in small numbers at various places on the San Francisco peninsula and in the Santa Clara valley.

The female moves over the terminal buds, attempting at intervals to thrust her long, flexible ovipositor between the scales, it sometimes being bent like a bow. Two to 24 eggs are deposited in a mass, about 2 weeks being required for them to hatch. Old larvae, pupae or adults may be found from January into March. The newly hatched larvae immediately make their way to the basal part of the bud, remaining there through the summer and early winter and not pupating until December. The adults issue a few weeks or months later and the life cycle begins anew.

The insect is so abundant that three-fourths of the fascicles may be seriously injured, the leaves being mere rudiments of the normal structure.

Male. Length about 1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, sparsely haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and two times their diameters; terminal segment produced, the basal portion of the stem with a length four times its diameter, the distal enlargement subglobose and separated by a deep and narrow constriction from a broadly ovate appendage. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second stout, with a length twice its diameter, the third slender, with a length fully twice the second and somewhat dilated. Mesonotum yellowish brown. Scutellum and postscutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen mostly dark brown. Wings hyaline, remarkably narrow, with a length fully two and one-half times the width; costa light brown, the third vein uniting with the margin well beyond the apex. Halteres whitish transparent. Legs fuscous yellowish, the tarsal segments darker; claws rather stout, evenly curved, the pulvilli longer than the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout, truncate, terminal clasp segment rather stout; dorsal plate narrowly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes obliquely and roundly truncate.

Female. Length 1 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, sparsely haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about one-third the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter, is slightly constricted near the basal third; terminal segment somewhat produced, tapering to an obtuse, knoblike apex. Palpi nearly as in the male. Mesonotum yellowish brown, the submedian lines fuscous yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen dark brown basally, the distal segments fuscous yellowish. Wings slightly broader than in the male. Ovipositor as long as the body, the distal portion rather stout, the terminal lobes with a length three times their diameter, tapering slightly.

The above descriptions were drafted from cotypes kindly placed at our disposal through the courtesy of Prof. V. L. Kellogg, Stanford University, Cal. Represented in the state collections by Cecids. 767, 975 and a2137.

Larva. The larva is broadly elliptical, reddish yellow in color, and when full grown is from 1 mm to 1.5 mm long. The breastbone, while well chitinized in the later stages, is not visible in the newly hatched. There are no nipplelike spiracles and the skin is covered with fine spinules. The larva usually excretes a thick oval cocoon prior to pupation. (Abstract from Snow and Mills.)

Parasites. This species is subject to attack by several natural enemies: *Polygnotus diplosidis* Ashm., a parasite of *Retinod. inopis* Osten Sacken, is an efficient parasite of this species, and a mite very like *Pediculoides ventricosus* is a valuable agent in destroying the eggs, larvae and pupae. The latter attaches itself by its mouth-parts and forelegs to the larva,

clinging thereto until it succumbs. Larvae of Hemerobius and Chrysopa, and larvae and adults of Coccinellids and the nymphs of certain Reduviidae occur on the pines and probably assist in checking this insect. The ruby-crowned kinglet has been observed eating the midges.

Thecodiplosis ananassa Riley

- 1870 **Riley, C. V.** Am. Ent., 2:244 (*Cecidomyia cupressi-ananassa*)
 1891 ————— & **Howard, L. O.** Ins. Life, 4:125 (*Polygnotus proximus* Ashm. reared, *Cecidomyia*)
 1906 **Felt, E. P.** Ins. Affec. Pk. & Wldd. Trees, N. Y. State Mus. Mem. 8, 2:755 (*Cecidomyia*)
 1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 392 (*Contarinia*)
 1912 ————— N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:242-43

This species produces a rather common gall on Cypress, *Taxodium distichum*. The galls appear to originate as small, globose or oval, densely pruinose swellings with rudimentary leaves and located near the tips of the smaller, tender shoots. They vary in length from 5 to 8 mm, are spongy, and the green interior contains a variable number of pale yellowish larvae grouped about the central axis of the shoot. At the same time we find more matured galls containing reddish or deep orange larvae, which would seem to indicate an extended period of flight and a prolonged oviposition. Transformations occur within the gall, exuviae being left protruding. From 3 to 8 larvae may occur in each swelling. *Polygnotus proximus* Ashm. MS. (Insect Life, 4:125) was reared from the gall produced by this midge.

Gall. Developing galls are globose or oval, densely pruinose, bear rudimentary leaves and are from 5 to 8 mm long. The fully developed gall may be 1.25 cm long, brown, and appears much as a small pineapple, owing to the numerous transverse elevations. The larvae in either type occur in oval cells grouped irregularly about the central axis.

Larva. The small larvae are pale yellowish, scarcely .5 mm long. The full-grown larvae have a length about 1.75 mm, are reddish orange or deep orange and possess a clove-shaped, dark-brown or black breastbone.

Doctor Riley described the living specimens as of a bright-red color, the head black and the thorax dusky above. The following was drafted from pinned specimens in the United States National Museum.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-half and one and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement fusiform, strongly constricted basally

and tapering to a narrowly rounded apical process. Palpi; the first segment short, narrowly oval, the second a little longer, the third about as long as the second, the fourth nearly twice the length of the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum pale yellowish, postscutellum darker. Abdomen light brown (deep red in a living specimen), sparsely haired. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish basally, reddish brown apically. Coxae and base of femora pale yellowish, distal portion of femora, tibiae and tarsi mostly reddish brown, the two latter somewhat darker apically; claws long, stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli about half the length of the claws. Genitalia; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate long, broad, truncate.



Fig. 41 *Thecodiplosis ananassa*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

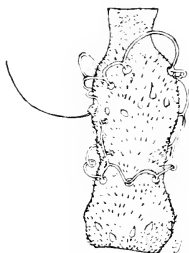


Fig. 42 *Thecodiplosis ananassa*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

Female. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae extending to the fifth abdominal segment, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length thrice its diameter and is strongly constricted near the basal third; terminal segment produced, tapering to a narrowly rounded apex. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second one-half longer, stouter, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender. Ovipositor probably nearly as long as the abdomen, otherwise nearly as in the male. Type Cecid. 926.

Thecodiplosis liriodendri O. S.

- 1862 Osten Sacken, C. R. Mon. Dipt. N. A., 1:202 (Cecidomyia)
- 1889 Jack, J. G. Garden & Forest, 2:604-5 (Cecidomyia)
- 1890 Riley, C. V. & Howard, L. O. Ins. Life, 2:362-63 (Diplosis)
- 1892 Beutenmüller, William. Am. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 4: 265 (Cecidomyia)
- 1904 ——— Am. Mus. Nat. Hist. Guide Leaflet 16, p. 25 (Cecidomyia)

1906 **Felt, E. P.** Ins. Affec. Pk. & Wldd. Trees, N. Y. State Mus. Mem. 8, 2:732 (Cecidomyia)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393 (Contarinia)

1910 **Stebbins, F. A.** Springf. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bul. 2, p. 33 (Contarinia)

This species is not rare on the tulip in the vicinity of Albany, and is very common farther south, particularly in North Carolina where it is sometimes so abundant as to mar seriously the foliage toward the end of the season. Our observations at Albany show that there are two and possibly more generations annually, while J. G. Jack, who studied this insect in the vicinity of Boston, states that there are three or more generations, the broods so overlapping that some larvae may almost always be found. He states that the first eggs are probably laid in the spring on the unfolding leaves, while the last larvae attain full growth about the end of September. They escape from the blister mine through a slit and enter the ground, the late appearing larvae probably remaining unchanged until spring.

Gall. A nearly circular, somewhat convex blister mine about 5 mm in diameter. There is a dark brown center surrounded by a light brown, irregular area which is slightly darker on its outer margin. The appearance is approximately the same on both surfaces, the coloration being a little deeper on the upper. The partly developed gall has a dark brown, slightly elevated, circular central part surrounded by pale green, which in turn is encircled by pale yellow, shading into pale green, and that into the color of the normal leaf tissue.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three-fourths and two times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement greatly reduced, with a length about one-half greater than its diameter, apically a short, stout process. Palpi; probably quadriarticulate. Mesonotum reddish brown, submedian lines pale yellowish. Scutellum yellowish brown, postscutellum and abdomen reddish brown, the latter sparsely haired. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Legs a variable brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli apparently absent. Genitalia indistinct in the preparation.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae a little shorter than the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 cylindric subsessile segments, the fifth with a stem about one-fourth the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter and is slightly constricted near the basal third; terminal segment, basal enlargement slender, with a length five times its diameter and apically with a short, stout, subglobose appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregularly subquadrate, the second a little longer, broadly oval, the third probably longer than the second, rather stout, the fourth apparently twice the length

of the third. Color and other characters as in the opposite sex. Ovipositor apparently short, the terminal lobes short, stout, with a length about twice the diameter, narrowly rounded.

***Thecodiplosis hudsonici* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 393 (Contarinia)

This species was taken on red cedar at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., April 19, 1906.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae probably a little longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three-fourths and one and one-half times their diameters. Palpi; first segment rather broad, irregular, the length three times its diameter, the second a little longer, more slender, the third one-fourth longer than the second, the fourth one-half longer than the third, flattened, very broad. Mesonotum dark brown, the sublateral areas darker than the median; distinct clusters of hairs occur below the humeri; submedian lines ornamented with pale yellow hairs. Scutellum reddish, sparsely ornamented with yellowish setae. Abdomen reddish brown. Wings pale yellowish; halteres yellowish. Legs a variable yellowish or brown; claws rather slender, strongly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment slender; terminal clasp segment stout at base; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly curved. Type Cecid. 3.

***Thecodiplosis zauschneriae* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20: 152-53

The midges were reared from rosette galls on *Zauschneria californica* collected by P. H. Timberlake, Whittier, Cal.

***Thecodiplosis mosellana* Gehin**

1912 Felt, E. P. Econ. Ent. Jour., 5: 287-88

The wheat midge of American wheat and rye fields is with very little question the above-named species and the extensive American literature purporting to deal with *Cecidomyia* or *Diplosis tritici* Kirby relates in all probability to this less-known European species. Other midges may be reared from wheat heads. The writer has described two other species, namely *Prodidiplosis fitchii* and *Itonida tritici*, from material reared from wheat heads. Both of these seem to be associated species and of relatively slight economic importance.

The records of earlier injury in this country by wheat midge have been discussed so many times that there is no necessity of going over the data again. The life history and habits of this insect

have been presented in some detail elsewhere and need be only mentioned at this time.

***Thecodiplosis dulichii* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:241-42

These midges were reared from the fruit of *Dulichium arundinaceum* collected by Miss Cora H. Clarke at Magnolia, Mass.

***Thecodiplosis cockerelli* Felt**

1918 Felt, E. P. Econ. Ent. Jour., 11:381

The one female reared from an irregular, kidney-shaped enlargement of pine needles collected by Ivan Way in Colorado is provisionally referred to this genus. The insect is probably generally distributed in Colorado since it has been received from both Colorado Springs and Oxford.

DENTIFIBULA Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 389

1910 Rübsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:284

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:51

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 174

The genus comprises a number of forms closely related to *Contarinia* and easily separated by the triarticulate palpi and the conspicuous triangular apical process of the basal clasp segment of the male. The terminal clasp segment is therefore subapical. The simple, strongly curved claws are about as long as the pulvilli. The third vein unites with costa a little before the apex of the wing (plate 38, figure 1, N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124). The species are all small, pale yellowish forms. One was reared from *Aspidiotus uvae* and it is possible that the others are zoophagous. The type of the genus is *Contarinia viburni* Felt.

Key to Species

- a** Distal portion of antennal stem of the fifth segment long, with a length about five times the diameter; fifth tarsal segment of anterior legs as long as the fourth
 - b** Entire insect a pale yellowish orange. Taken on *Viburnum*.....
viburni Felt, C. 210, 591
- aa** Distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment rather short, with a length about four times its diameter; the fifth tarsal segment on the anterior legs longer than the fourth
 - b** Entire insect yellowish with the exception of a dark spot on the dorsal part of the abdomen; wing hairs curved; antennal setae rather fine, circumfili long. Taken on hickory.....caryae Felt, 332b

- bb* Mesonotum yellowish brown, the remainder of the insect light yellowish; wing hairs nearly straight; antennal setae coarse; circumfili rather short. Reared from *Aspidiotus uvae*.....*cocci* Felt, C. 1018

Dentifibula viburni Felt

- 1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 132; separate, p. 36 (Contar'nia)
 1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 389

This species was taken on maple leaved arrow-wood, *Viburnum dentatum*, at Albany, N. Y., June 11, 1906 and captured on a window on the 17th.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly haired, pale straw; 14 segments, the fifth with stems



Fig. 43 *Dentifibula viburni*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

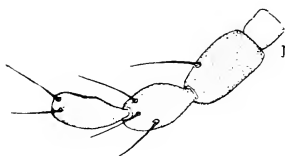


Fig. 44 *Dentifibula viburni*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

two and one-half and five times their diameters; terminal segment somewhat produced, the distal enlargement narrowly oval. Palpi short, the first segment subquadrate, the second narrowly oval, the third one-half longer than the second, slender. Face yellowish. Mesonotum pale yellowish orange, slightly tinged with carmine dorsally. Scutellum and postscutellum pale orange. Abdomen bright orange with a fuscous area basally. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw. Legs pale straw, the articulations tinged with carmine; claws slender, evenly curved and as long as the pulvilli. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broadly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate short, broad, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 210.

Dentifibula caryae Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 132; separate, p. 36 (Contarinia)

1908 ———— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 389

This yellowish species was taken on hickory, *Carya*, at Albany, N. Y., June 19, 1906.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly haired, pale yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and four times their diameters, respectively; the loops of the circumfilum long; terminal segment somewhat reduced, the basal portion of the stem short, the distal enlargement broadly oval. Palpi short, the first segment short, stout, irregular, the second broadly oval, the third a little longer, more slender. The entire insect is yellowish with the exception of a dark basal spot on the abdomen. Wings hyaline, costa pale yellowish; membrane sparsely clothed with long, curved hairs. Legs pale yellowish; tarsi fuscous; claws simple, evenly curved and as long as the pulvilli. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broadly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate long, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 332b.

Dentifibula cocci Felt

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 389

1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This yellowish brown species, loaned through the courtesy of the United States National Museum, was reared May 1, 1897 from *Aspidiotus uvae* Comst., taken in Illinois.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters, respectively, the loops of the circumfilum rather short; terminal segment with the basal portion of the stem reduced, the distal enlargement narrowly oval. Palpi short, the first segment subquadrate, the second narrowly oval, the third one-half longer, slightly expanded. Mesonotum light yellowish brown. Scutellum, postscutellum and abdomen light yellow, the latter with an oval, fuscous spot basally and rather thickly haired. Wings hyaline, costa light brown, the membrane rather thickly clothed with nearly straight hairs; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs pale yellowish, the distal tarsal segments light brown, the simple claws slender, evenly curved, hardly as long as the pulvilli. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate short, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 1018.

Two Indian species, *D. ceylanica* Felt (N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 23:175, '15) and *D. obtusilobae* Felt (N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 23:176, '15) were reared from twigs of *Cassia alata*

infested with a *Hemichionaspis* and from *Piper nigrum* infested with *Hemichionaspis aspidistrae*, respectively. These two Indian forms are readily separated from American species by the shorter and relatively broader apical lobe of the basal clasp segment. The American representatives may be zoophagous.

PECTINODIPLOSI n. g.

The species referred to this genus differs so markedly from *Thecodiplosis*, from which it is distinguished by the triarticulate palpi, and from *Dentifibula* in genital characters that a new genus is proposed with *Contarinia erratica* Felt as the type. The triarticulate palpi, the broadly rounded apical lobe on the basal



Fig. 45 *Pectinodiplosis erratica*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

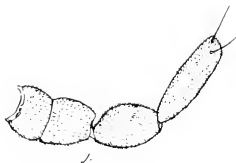


Fig. 46 *Pectinodiplosis erratica*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

clasp segment and the convolute strongly curved terminal clasp segment with its long, comblike teeth serve to distinguish it from all other bifili.

***Pectinodiplosis erratica* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 391 (*Contarinia*)

This species, received through the courtesy of the United States National Museum, was reared April 16, 1896 and bears the number 205⁰³⁷.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment with distal portion irregular, fusiform. Palpi: the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second one-half longer, narrowly oval, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender. Thorax and abdomen mostly pale yellowish, the distal segments of the abdomen and genitalia variably clouded with fuscous. Wings subhyaline, there being an ill-defined, broad, fuscous band more pronounced on the posterior margin and near the basal fourth. The apical fourth of costa, including most of the apex of the wing, is fuscous with a faint shading on the adjacent membrane and a small, fuscous area at the apex of the fifth vein; halteres yellowish transparent. Coxae and base of femora pale yellowish, the distal portion of femora dark brown; tibiae mostly pale yellowish; tarsi with two basal segments dark brown, the distal segment pale yellowish; claws long, slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli about two-thirds the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, broadly curved, distally with a broadly rounded internal lobe; terminal clasp segment short, irregular, swollen basally, convolute near the middle, the apex strongly recurved, the margin dentate; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes roundly truncate; ventral plate short, stout, truncate. Type Cecid. 1021.

Group Trifili

APHIDOLETES Kieff.¹

- 1904 Kieffer, J. J. Soc. Sci. Brux. Ann., 28: 19-22
1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 396
1910 Rùbsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15: 289
1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19: 53
1912 Kieffer, J. J. Ent. Soc. Fr. Bul. 6, p. 137-38
1913 ——— Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 163

The genus presents a superficial resemblance to *Bremia* Rond., though it is easily distinguished by structural and biological differences. Aphidoletes and *Bremia* both have the setae and circumfili of the male antennae greatly produced on the dorsal face of the segments. This genus is easily separated in the male from *Bremia* by the three well-developed circumfili (figure 47) on the flagellate antennal segments; and by the pulvilli being long, usually over one-half the length of the claw. The ventral plate in the male is expanded distally and the anterior and midclaws are strongly unidentate; the posterior claws are simple. The wing is shown on plate 7, figure 4. The type of the genus is *A. abietis* Kieff.

All the species of *Aphidoletes* presumably prey on aphids or plant lice.

¹ Kieffer refers the American species placed here to *Phaenobremia*

Key to Species

- a* Legs very slender with a length two and one-half or three times that of the body; tibiae distinctly though slightly swollen apically
 - b* Posterior tibia as long as the femora, the second tarsal segment longer than tibia; body fuscous, the abdomen thickly clothed with pale hairs.....*hamamelidis* Felt, C. 401
 - bb* Posterior tibia shorter than the femora
 - c* Abdomen dark brown; scutellum reddish brown.....*marginata* Felt, C. 1224
 - cc* Abdomen reddish brown; scutellum light brown.....*fulva* Felt, C. 530
 - ccc* Abdomen reddish brown; scutellum light yellow.....*recurvata* Felt, C. 825
 - cccc* Abdomen yellowish orange; scutellum yellowish.....*rosivora* Coq.
- aa* Legs rather stout, with a length rarely twice that of the body; tibiae not distinctly swollen apically
 - b* Posterior tibia nearly as long as the femora
 - c* Second tarsal segment of posterior legs longer than the tibia. Abdomen reddish brown; scutellum pale yellowish brown, legs yellowish brown.....*meridionalis* Felt, C. 1005
 - cc* Second tarsal segment of posterior legs almost as long as tibia; abdomen grayish, thickly haired; scutellum yellowish; legs light brown.....*cucumeris* Lintn.
 - bb* Posterior tibia three-fourths the length of femora
 - c* Second tarsal segment of posterior legs longer than tibia and first tarsal segment
 - d* Abdomen pale reddish orange; scutellum yellowish basally, red apically; legs fuscous yellow.....*flavida* Felt, C. 666
 - dd* Abdomen fuscous yellow; scutellum light fuscous yellow; legs light brown.....*borealis* Felt, a1160
 - cc* Second tarsal segment of posterior legs as long as tibia and the first tarsal segment
 - d* Third tarsal segment of posterior legs one-half the length of the second. Abdomen dark reddish brown; scutellum reddish orange.....*marina* Felt, C. 581
 - dd* Third tarsal segment of posterior legs more than one-half length of second segment. Abdomen yellowish brown, the basal segment fuscous brown, scutellum yellowish red.....*basalis* Felt, a1722

Aphidoletes hamamelidis Felt

- 1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 125; separate, p. 29 (*Bremia*)
 1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

The male was taken June 27, 1906 on witchhazel, *Hamamelis virginiana*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly haired, fuscous; 14 segments, the fifth with stems twice and three times their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement pro-

longed, subcylindric, a rather short, fusiform terminal appendage. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second twice the length of the first, rather stout, the others probably successively longer and more slender. Head black, body fuscous, the abdomen clothed with pale hairs. Wings hyaline, costa pale brown. Halteres pale.

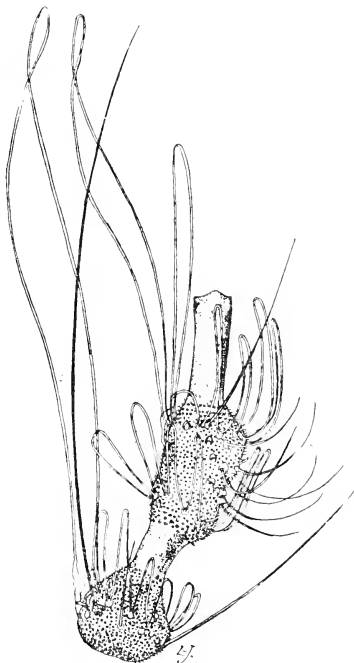


Fig. 47 *Aphidoletes thamamelidis*,
fifth antennal segment of male (author's
illustration)

Legs a nearly uniform pale straw; claws long, slender, strongly curved. Type Cecid. 401. (See plate 7, fig. 4 and plate 9, fig. 2)

***Aphidoletes marginata* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

The male was taken on a window at Nassau, N. Y., July 15, 1907.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae twice as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three times their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement greatly produced and almost divided near the middle, the terminal portion long, slender, fingerlike. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second a little longer, stouter, the third one-half longer and more slender than the second and the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen sparsely haired, dark brown, the segments narrowly margined posteriorly with fuscous. Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres reddish basally, fuscous brown apically. Legs a nearly uniform light straw, claws long, stout, strongly curved, pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Type Cecid. 1224.

***Aphidoletes fulva* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

This reddish brown male was taken July 17, 1906 on blackberry, *Rubus*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.3 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly haired, dark brown, fuscous basally, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem greatly produced, the distal enlargement constricted near the middle and with a length four times its diameter. Palpi; the first segment short, broadly oval, the second nearly twice the length of the first, the third one-half longer than the second, and the fourth a little longer than the third, slightly dilated; face fuscous. Mesonotum dark brown, the narrow, reddish submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum light brown, yellowish apically, sparsely yellow-haired, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen reddish brown, the second and third segments fuscous. Genitalia pale yellowish, thickly clothed with long, white hairs. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish white. Legs nearly uniform fuscous straw, pulvilli as long as the claws. Type Cecid. 530.

***Aphidoletes recurvata* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

The male was taken in August 1905 at Brookline, Mass., by C. W. Johnson.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, thickly long haired, dark brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment short, irregularly oval, the second rather stout, twice the length of the preceding, the third one-half longer and more slender

than the second, the fourth nearly as long as the third, expanded. Face fuscous, eyes large, black. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines narrow, yellowish, the posterior median area reddish yellow. Scutellum pale yellow, postscutellum reddish yellow. Abdomen reddish brown, lighter basally. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres a nearly uniform yellowish transparent, slightly fuscous distally. Legs fuscous yellowish, the distal tarsal segments light brown; claws stout, strongly curved basally, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Type Cecid. 825. (See plate 9, fig. 1.)

Aphidoletes rosivora Coq.

1900 **Coquillett, D. W.** U. S. Dept. Agric., Div. Ent., Bul. 22, n. s., p. 46-47 (Diplosis)

1911 **Felt, E. P.** Econ. Ent. Jour., 4:468 (Clinodiplosis)

This species was associated with *Dasyneura rhodophaga* Coq., though from the habits of allied species it was evidently preying upon rose aphids. A study of type material enabled us to establish the correct generic position of the species.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and three and one-half times their diameter; terminal segment with the basal portion of the stem and the distal enlargement greatly produced, the latter with a length five times its diameter, broadly constricted near the basal third and apically with a long, fingerlike process. Palpi yellowish, first segment quadrate, the second with a length thrice its diameter, the third one-half longer than the second, slender, the fourth a little longer than the third. Mesonotum light brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish, the abdomen yellowish orange. Halteres whitish transparent, slightly reddish apically; claws long, slender, strongly curved.

Female. Length 2 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, sparsely haired, brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length three and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment, basal enlargement with a length fully five times its diameter and a stout appendage. Mesonotum light brown, submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen yellowish orange. Ovipositor short, the lobes narrowly ovate. Other characters as in the male.

Aphidoletes meridionalis Felt

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

1916 **Davis, J. J.** Jour. Agr. Research, 6:883-87 (biology)

The larvae of this reddish brown male were observed preying on *Siphonophora liri dendri* Mon. at Washington, D. C. The eggs hatched July 4, 1895, the larvae pupated July 7th

to 8th and a number of flies issued on the 15th and 16th. Apparently the same form was reared by Prof. C. P. Gillette at Fort Collins, Col., from *Aphis gossypii*. He states that this species is particularly destructive to plant lice in the insectary and is not uncommon out of doors, attacking different species of plant lice.

Malc. Length 1 mm. Antennae probably one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light reddish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and three times their diameters respectively; terminal segment having the distal enlargement subcylindric, with a length four times its diameter and a long, slender, fingerlike process apically. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second with a length over twice its diameter, the third one-half longer, more slender, the fourth as long as the third, more slender. Mesonotum dark brown, shining, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum pale yellowish brown, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen a variable reddish brown, the basal segments and genitalia lighter. Wings; costa light brown. Halteres, yellowish transparent. Coxae and base of femora yellowish, the distal portion of femora, tibiae and tarsi light yellowish brown; claws long, strongly curved, the pulvilli shorter than the claws. Type Cecid. 1005.

***Aphidoletes cucumeris* Lintn.**

- 1888 **Lintner, J. A.** Count. Gent., 53:725 (Cecidomyia)
 1889 ————— Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 5th Rep't, p. 306 (Cecidomyia)
 1893 ————— Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 8th Rep't, p. 212 (Cecidomyia)
 1896 ————— Injur. & Other Ins. N. Y., 11th Rep't, p. 165-68
 (Cecidomyia)
 1897 **Felt, E. P.** Psyche 8, p. 4, 5 (Cecidomyia)
 1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397
 1909 ————— Ent. Soc. Ont., 39th Rep't, p. 44
 1914 ————— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This species was at first credited with producing small, irregular, subovate, downy galls on the shoots of muskmelon, *Cucumis melo*, a deformity which unquestionably should be attributed to *Contarinia setigera* Lintn. The midges were reared in association with the above-mentioned form in August 1888 from material originating at Lowell, Mass.

Two small parasitic flies, *Lysiphlebus cucurbitaphidis* Ashm. and *Isocratus vulgaris* Walk., were reared from the infested melon tips and were probably parasitic upon the common cucumber plant lice with which the leaves were infested.

***Aphidoletes flavida* Felt**

- 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

The pale, reddish orange male was taken July 24, 1906 on maple at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown, fuscous yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment with the distal enlargement irregular, produced, with a length four times its diameter and a long, slender process apically. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, with a length over twice its diameter, the second one-half longer, stouter, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third, more slender; face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum reddish, yellowish basally, postscutellum pale yellowish. Abdomen pale reddish orange, the segments narrowly margined posteriorly with fuscous, the latter prolonged on the median line and with short, transverse lines narrowly separated from the hind margin laterally, the segments ventrally broadly margined posteriorly with fuscous. Genitalia yellowish. Wings, costa yellowish brown; halteres mostly pale yellowish, slightly fuscous. Legs mostly fuscous yellowish; claws long, strongly curved, the pulvilli shorter than the claws. Type Cecid. 666.

***Aphidoletes borealis* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This fuscous yellowish midge was reared at Albany, N. Y., August 7, 1907 from tulip leaves bearing galls of *Thecodiplosis liriodendri* O. S. and presumably infested by aphids upon which the larvae of this species probably subsists.

Male. Length 2.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment having the distal enlargement strongly constricted near the middle, with a length fully four times its diameter and a stout, fingerlike process apically. Palpi; first segment irregularly subquadrate, the second narrowly oval, with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines fuscous yellowish. Scutellum light fuscous yellowish, postscutellum and abdomen slightly darker, the latter with irregular, fuscous markings basally and pale orange distally, the segments margined posteriorly with short, fuscous setae. Wings; costa reddish brown. Halteres yellowish transparent, fuscous subapically. Legs mostly a uniform light brown; claws slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli shorter than the claws.

Female. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about one-fifth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length three and one-half times its diameter; distal

segment cylindric, with a length five times its diameter and a rather long, stout, fingerlike process apically. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines thickly haired. Scutellum yellowish orange, postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen dark brown, sparsely haired, pleurae fuscous yellowish. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a nearly uniform yellowish fuscous. Ovipositor short, the terminal lobes narrowly oval, with a length nearly three times the width. This female is provisionally associated with the above described male. Type Cecid. a1160.

Aphidoletes marina Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

1914 ——— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

The reddish brown male was taken July 14, 1906 at Huguenot Park, Staten Island, N. Y.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown, fuscous basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second broadly oval, with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the third longer and more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender. Face fuscous. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish orange, postscutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen dark reddish brown, sparsely clothed with yellowish setae. Wings; costa reddish brown. Halteres semi-transparent. Legs a nearly uniform pale straw; claws long, slender, the pulvilli about half the length of the claws. Type Cecid. 581.

Aphidoletes basalis Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397

1914 ——— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This yellowish brown male was reared at Albany, N. Y., October 4, 1907 from tansy, *Tanacetum vulgare*, probably infested by aphids.

Male. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, pale straw, fuscous yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and four times their diameters, respectively; distal segment irregular, with a length four times its diameter and a slender, fingerlike process apically. Palpi; basal clasp segment subquadrate, the second broadly oval, with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the third one-half longer, slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third. Face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum dark red, postscutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen sparsely haired, yellowish brown, the basal segments fuscous brown, the membrane and pleurae fuscous yellowish; venter yellowish brown; genitalia yellowish. Wings; costa reddish brown.

Halteres yellowish basally, reddish brown apically. Coxae and femora basally, pale yellowish; femora distally, tibiae and tarsi a variable fuscous straw; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. Type Cecid. a1722.

BREMIA Rond.

- 1860 **Rondani, C.** Soc. Sci. Nat. Milano Atti, 2:4
 1895 **Rübsaamen, E. H.** Ent. Nachr., 21:186
 1896 **Kieffer, J. J.** Wien. Ent. Zeit., 15:92, 95
 1897 ———— Syn. Cecid. de Eur. & Alg., p. 27
 1900 ———— Soc. Ent. Fr. Ann., 69:447
 1904 ———— Soc. Sci. Brux. Ann., 28:19-22
 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394
 1910 **Rübsaamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:288
 1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:53
 1912 **Kieffer, J. J.** Ent. Soc. Fr. Bul. 6, p. 137-38
 1913 ———— Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 165

This genus was erected with *C. decorata* Winn. as the type, it being distinguished from all other known Diplosids by the greatly produced hairs on one side of the antennae. *C. aphidiomyza* Rond., a zoophagous species, was also noticed and assumed to belong to the same genus. Later Kieffer showed there were marked structural differences between the two forms and that these morphological variations were accompanied by a divergence in habits.

This genus, like Aphidoletes, has the antennal setae and circumfili greatly prolonged on the dorsal face of the segments. The male may be distinguished from all other Cecidomyiidae known to us by the low rudimentary circumfilum occurring on the base of the distal enlargement of the flagellate antennal segments (figure 48). The pulvilli are very short or rudimentary, the anterior claws only being unidentate. The wing is illustrated on plate 8, figure 7. The ventral plate in the male tapers distally, presenting a very different appearance from that obtaining in Aphidoletes. Members of this genus are said by Kieffer to be xylophagous. Recent changes in generic grouping do not appear to be justified by American forms and have therefore not been followed.

Key to Species

- a* Distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment of the male produced, with length one-half greater than its diameter, the terminal clasp segment distinctly enlarged subapically
b Abdomen dark yellowish brown, length 1.3 mm; stems of the fifth antennal segment in the male one and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively..... *borealis* Felt, C. 1497

This male was taken June 26, 1906 sweeping low ferns or brakes at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, fuscous; 14 segments, the fifth with the stems each three times their diameter; terminal segment, distal enlargement produced and apically with a long, spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; the first segment subrectangular, the second a little longer,



Fig. 48 *Bremia filicis*, fifth antennal segment of male
(author's illustration)

the third one-half longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third. Mesonotum fuscous. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen fuscous, clothed with long hairs. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown. Halteres fuscous. Legs long, slender, the anterior pair fuscous, the posterior gray; claws stout, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; dorsal plate short, broad, broadly emarginate; ventral plate shorter, broad, broadly emarginate. Type Cecid. 397. (See plate 7, fig. 5)

Bremia caricis Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 128; separate, p. 32 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 395

This fuscous, yellowish species was taken June 15, 1906 on sedge, *Carex*, at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems thrice their diameters. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second one-fourth longer, more slender, the third a little longer than the second, more slender, the fourth longer than the third, more slender. Face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, sparsely setose. Scutellum light yellow, sparsely setose, postscutellum orange yellow. Abdomen thickly setose, fuscous yellow, the terminal segments pale orange. Genitalia fuscous yellow. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish transparent basally, fuscous apically. Legs pale straw; claws long, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate long, stout, slightly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded. Type Cecid. 292. (See plate 8, fig. 6, plate 9, fig. 4)

Bremia borealis Felt

1914 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:130-31

This species, distinguished by the longer distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment and the distinct subapical swelling of the terminal clasp segment, was collected by C. P. Alexander August 24, 1909, in a quarry at Woodworth's lake in the Adirondacks, altitude 1540 feet.

Bremia tristis Felt

1914 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:131

This midge, allied to *B. podophyllae* Felt, was taken by C. P. Alexander August 10, 1909, in a stone quarry at Woodworth's lake in the Adirondacks, altitude 1500 feet. It is most readily distinguished from its near relatives by the broadly and roundly emarginate dorsal plate.

Bremia montana Felt

1914 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:131-32

This midge, distinguished from other species of *Bremia* having the antennal stems unequal by the length of the basal portion, was taken by C. P. Alexander July 21, 1909, on *Impatiens* at Mountain lake in the Adirondacks, altitude 1590 feet.

YOUNGOMYIA Felt

- 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398-99
 1910 **Rübsaamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:289
 1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:53
 1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 243

This genus comprises a number of rather large, yellowish or brownish species allied to *Dicrodiplosis* Kieff. and easily distinguished therefrom by the greatly produced terminal clasp segment and the thickly setose ventral plate and harpes. The male has the flagellate antennal segments trinodose, the distal enlargement being distinctly divided, sometimes by an appreciable stem. The palpi are quadriarticulate. Wings large, rather hairy, the third vein uniting with costa well beyond the apex of the wing, the fifth near the distal fourth, its branch near the basal half. The legs are long; claws stout, unidentate, the pulvilli being about half as long as the claws. The dorsal plate is broadly triangular, the lobes internally with a few stout setae; ventral plate long, stout, broadly rounded and thickly setose apically, the harpes tapering and thickly setose. Type *Dicrodiplosis podophyllae* Felt.

The female has the fifth antennal segment with the stem about one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length about three to four times its diameter. The ovipositor is short, stout, the lobes being unusually large and orbicular. Rearings show that members of this genus display a marked preference for floral buds, *Y. umbellicola* O. S. and *Y. vernoniae* having been reared, respectively, from the blossoms of the elder and ironweed. Another species, *Y. quercina*, lives in a subglobular gall on the under side of young leaves of the running oak.

Key to Species

Males

- a* Abdomen reddish brown, the basal and distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-half and twice their diameters, respectively, the internal basal lobe of the basal clasp segment quadrate.....*podophyllae* Felt, C. 207
aa Abdomen dark red, the stems of the fifth antennal segment each with a length twice the diameter, the internal basal lobe of the basal clasp segment triangular.....*rubida* Felt, C. 423
aaa Abdomen yellowish brown, the basal and distal stems of the fifth antennal segment with a length one and one-half and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively, the internal basal lobe of the basal clasp segment rounded apically.....*vernoniae* Felt, C. 973

- aaa* Abdomen yellowish brown, the fifth antennal segment having the stems, each with a length two and one-half times the diameter, the internal basal lobe of the basal clasp segment rounded apically.....
quercina Felt, C. 1009
- aaaa* Abdomen fuscous yellowish, the fifth antennal segment having the stems with a length one-half and twice their diameters, respectively, the internal lobe of the basal clasp segment narrowly triangular and thickly setose.....
pennsylvanica Felt, C. 1395

Females

- a* Mesonotum light yellowish brown; abdomen yellowish brown, the fifth antennal segment having the basal enlargement with a length three and one-half times its diameter.....
umbellicola O. S., C. 875
- aa* Mesonotum light reddish brown; abdomen dark yellowish brown, the fifth antennal segment having the basal enlargement with a length three times its diameter.....
vernoniae Felt, C. 973
- aaa* Mesonotum dark brown; abdomen yellowish orange, the fifth antennal segment having the basal enlargement with a length four times that of its diameter.....
producta n. sp., C. 474

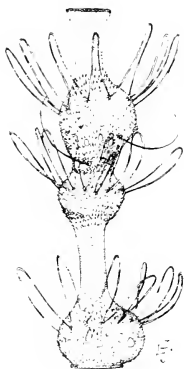


Fig. 49 *Youngomyia podophyllae*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 50 *Youngomyia podophyllae*, side view of claw of male (enlarged, original)

Youngomyia podophyllae Felt

- 1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 126; separate, p. 30
 (Dicrodiplosis)
- 1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 399

This reddish brown male was taken June 11, 1906 on Mayapple, *Podophyllum peltatum*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, dark brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth trinodose, with the two longer stems two and one-half and two times their diameters; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem greatly produced, distinctly swollen near its middle, the distal two enlargements separated by a short stem, the distal one obpyriform and with a thickly haired, slender, spindle-shaped appendage, the latter swollen basally. Palpi; the first segment quadrate, the second twice the length of the first, the third a little longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little shorter, more slender. Face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish,

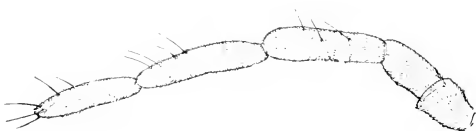


Fig. 51 *Youngomyia podophyllae*, palpus of male
(enlarged, original)

sparsely setose. Postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen reddish brown, the basal segments darker, each segment margined posteriorly with fuscous setae. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish transparent basally, yellowish fuscous apically. Legs pale brown, lighter ventrally; tarsi slightly darker; claws stout, slightly curved, unidentate. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout, internally with a heavy, subquadrate basal process; terminal clasp segment slightly swollen at the base; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes long, slender, narrowly rounded; ventral plate stout, tapering, subtruncate. Type Cecid. 207. (See plate 7, fig. 2)

Youngomyia rubida Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 399

The dark red male was taken June 29, 1906 on sedge, *Carex*, at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth trinodose, with the two longer stems each with a length twice their diameters; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem much produced, the middle enlargement slightly prolonged and well separated from the distal enlargement, which latter is obpyriform and apically bears a long, fusiform appendage. Palpi; the penultimate segment long, stout, tapering at both extremities, the terminal one a little longer, more slender. Face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown,

the submedian lines narrow, yellow, sparsely setose. Scutellum pale yellow, sparsely setose, postscutellum and abdomen dark brown, the basal segment slightly darker. Genitalia pale yellowish, dark brown distally. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish basally, slightly fuscous apically. Legs yellowish brown; claws long, stout, strongly curved basally, slightly so apically. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout, a long, narrowly triangular lobe basally; terminal clasp segment long, swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, triangularly incised, the lobes slender, narrowly rounded; ventral plate broad at base, tapering, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 423. (See plate 7, fig. 1, plate 12, fig. 2)

***Youngomyia pennsylvanica* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:106-7

The midge was taken by Dr W. G. Dietz, Hazelton, Pa.

***Youngomyia vernoniae* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:552

This striking form was reared June 2, 1886 from blossoms of *Vernonia noveboracensis* collected in Virginia September 23, 1885. The material was kindly loaned for study by the United States National Museum. The yellowish brown male may be separated from allied forms by the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment being shorter than the distal part. The female has the basal portion of the fifth antennal segment at least moderately prolonged. In *ostemma horni* Ashm. and *Trichacis rubicola* Ashm. MS. (Insect Life, 4:124, 125) were with little question reared from this midge.

Gall. There appears to be no description aside from the mere statement that the specimen was reared from the blossoms, presumably aborted as in *Sambucus* infested by *Y. umbellicola* O. S.

***Youngomyia quercina* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:551-52

The midge was reared by Mr Pergande June 4, 1886 from globular leaf galls on the running oak, *Quercus pumila*, collected by Mr Koebele at Donner, Cal., September 9, 1885, and kindly loaned for study by the United States National Museum. The yellowish brown male may be separated from its allies by the structure of the antennae and genitalia.

Gall. Diameter 4 mm, globular or subglobose and on the under side of the leaf. The two specimens available were both at the end of one small leaf.

Youngomyia umbellicola O. S.

1871 **Osten Sacken, R.** Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 3:52 (gall and larva described, *Cecidomyia*)

1876 **Bergensstamm, J. E. & Low, Paul.** Verh. k. k. zool.-bot. Gesell. Wien., 26:91 (*Cecidomyia*)

1892 **Beutenmueller, William.** Amer. Mus. of Nat. Hist. Bul., 4:269 (*Cecidomyia*)

1907 ——— Amer. Mus. of Nat. Hist. Bul., 23:393 (*Cecidomyia*)

1910 **Stebbins, F. A.** Springf. Mus. of Nat. Hist. Bul., 2:48 (*Cecidomyia*)

The gall is a common, widely distributed deformity. It occurs generally in New York State and has been observed in other eastern states and recorded from both Illinois and Missouri. Adults were reared April 13, 1887 from blossoms of elder, *Samlucus*, taken at Cadet, Mo., April 9. The material was kindly loaned for study through the courtesy of the United States National Museum.

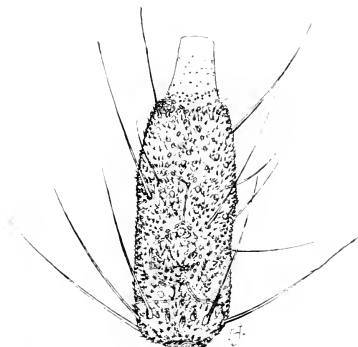


Fig. 52 *Youngomyia umbellicola*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)



Fig. 53 *Youngomyia umbellicola*, terminal antennal segment of female. This is densely haired, only a few setae being shown (enlarged, original)

Gall. Diameter 4 to 6 mm. globose and conspicuous because of the larger size in comparison with the normal, smaller flowers (Plate 5, fig. 2). The gall contains one or more orange-yellow larvae.

Larva. Length 2.5 mm, pale yellowish orange, the head moderately long, broad, the antennae long, slender, the segmentation distinct; breastbone bidentate, distinctly chitinated, the shaft slender, somewhat irregular and with an expansion posteriorly; skin coarsely shagreened, the subtruncate posterior extremity with a submedian pair of well-developed, upcurved, chitinous spines resting upon a rather well-defined, chitinous plate. These spines are moved by

living larvae very much as though they might be employed as prehensile organs in somewhat the same way as described for the larvae of *Cecidomyia viticola* O. S.

Female. Length 2 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length three times its diameter; terminal segment produced, the cylindric basal portion with a length five times its diameter and apically bearing a long, slender, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment stout, with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the second twice the length of the first, swollen distally, the third longer and more slender than the second, the fourth about as long as the third. Mesonotum light yellowish brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum pale yellowish. Abdomen rather sparsely clothed with long, yellowish hairs, yellowish brown; first segment yellowish basally. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres whitish transparent basally, slightly fuscous apically. Legs long, slender, a light fuscous yellowish, the distal tarsal segments darker; claws stout, strongly curved, pulvilli shorter than the claws. Ovipositor short, the lobes large, roundly quadrate. Type Cecid. 875.

Youngomyia producta n. sp.

This singular form was taken at Karner, N. Y., July 5, 1906 on bush honeysuckle, *Diervilla lonicera*.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length four times its diameter; terminal segment produced, cylindric, with a length five times its diameter and apically a long, fingerlike process swollen basally and separated from the preceding by a distinct constriction. Palpi; first segment roundly subquadrate, the second with a length about two and one-half times its diameter, the third and fourth subequal, each nearly as long as the second. Face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum deep orange, sparsely setose apically; postscutellum light orange. Abdomen yellowish orange. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish basally, fuscous transparent apically. Legs light brown; claws long, stout, evenly curved, the pulvilli about half the length of the claws. Ovipositor short, the lobes large, broadly oval, almost circular. Type Cecid. 474. (See plate 7, fig. 3)

THOMASIA Rübs.

1910 Rübsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:288; 16:168

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:53

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 236

The claws are all toothed, the teeth standing out prominently, the pulvilli nearly as long as the claws. The dorsal plate is short, the

lobes stout, broadly rounded, almost truncate, the ventral plate short, triangularly emarginate, the lobes narrowly rounded. The ovipositor is greatly produced.

Type *Clinodiplosis oculiperda* Rûbs.

***Thomasia californica* Felt**

1914 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:132

The female, tentatively referred to this genus, was reared August 27, 1913 from galls on *Symphoricarpos* collected by Prof. E. Bethel at Lake Tahoe, California. The gall consists of irregularly thickened, partly unfolded opposite leaflets, the swelling being confined mostly to the basal half of the midrib. A detailed description of the female is given in the above citation.

DICRODIPLOSIS Kieff.

1895 **Kieffer, J. J.** Soc. Ent. Fr. Bul., 64:194

1896 ————— Wein. Ent. Zeit., 15:92

1897 ————— Synopse d. Cecidomyies d'Europe et d'Algerie, p. 28

1904 ————— Soc. Scien. Brux. Ann., v. 28, pt 2; separate, p. 18

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

1910 **Rûbsaamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:288

1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:53

1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 157

We have placed in this genus for the present those *Diplosidis* having all the claws unidentate and the whorls of setae, and the loops of the three circumfili in the male, symmetrical or nearly so. It is possible that some or all the forms placed here are not cogenetic with the type, *D. fasciata* Kieff., a point which can hardly be established without more extended knowledge than is at present available respecting the life histories of the forms under consideration.

Key to Species

Males

a Abdomen fuscous yellowish, length 1.25 mm

b Fifth antennal segment having the stems with a length three and one-half and four and one-half times their diameters, respectively.
Reared from a subglobular leaf gall on poplar.....

populi Felt, C. 21743

bb Fifth antennal segment having the stems with a length two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameter; probably reared from an oak gall.....

fulva n. sp., C. 22097a

aa Abdomen reddish brown

b Fifth antennal segment having the stems with a length two and three and one-half times their diameters, length 1.5 mm.....

androgynae Felt, C. 6

- bb* Fifth antennal segment having the stems with a length one and one-fourth and two times their diameters. Reared from *Phenacoccus antennata* Felt, C. a2327
- bbb* Fifth antennal segment having the stems very short, the basal portion with a length only about one-half its diameter.
- c* Distal swelling of fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-fourth times its diameter, the distal portion of the stem with a length equal its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-fourth longer than the third, somewhat dilated.
californica Felt, C. 1312
- cc* Distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length only one-half greater than its diameter, the distal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third.
helena Felt, C. a2210
- Females*
- a* Length 1 mm. Abdomen dull yellowish, the fifth antennal segment with a stem one-fourth the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter.
annulata Felt, C. 514
- aa* Length 1.25 mm. Abdomen fuscous yellowish, fifth antennal segment with a stem three-fourths the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter.
longicornis n. sp., C. 534
- aaa* Length 1.5 mm. Abdomen dark carmine, fifth antennal segment with a stem one-half the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter.
borealis Felt, C. 159
- aaaa* Length about 2 mm, fifth antennal segment with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement
- b* Abdomen reddish brown, the basal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length three times its diameter; terminal antennal segment with a long, slender process apically.
rubidana sp., C. 565
- bb* Abdomen reddish salmon, the basal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length three times its diameter; terminal antennal segment with a short, stout process apically. Reared from a bud gall on *Pinus scopulorum*.
gillettei Felt, C. a2205
- bbb* Abdomen dark brown, the basal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than its diameter. Presumably reared from a scale insect.
occidentarium Felt, C. 970
- aaaaa* Length about 2 mm, fifth antennal segment with a stem three-fourths the length of the cylindric basal enlargement
- b* Abdomen fuscous yellowish, the basal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length three times its diameter. Presumably predaceous.
venitalis Felt, C. a1128

Dicrodiplosis populi Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

A single male was reared, presumably from a subglobular, reddish brown leaf gall on poplar, *Populus tremuloides*, taken

by the late Mr L. H. Joutel at Newfoundland, N. J., the midge issuing September 14, 1907.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, sparsely haired, yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and one-half and four and one-half times their diameters respectively; terminal segment produced, the distal enlargement with a length three times its diameter and with a rather long, stout, apical process. Palpi; first segment irregular, the second with a length four times its diameter, the third nearly as long as the second, the fourth one-third longer than the second. Face pale fuscous. Mesonotum yellowish, the submedian lines narrow, yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish, the abdomen fuscous yellowish, the membrane and pleurae yellowish. Costa fuscous straw,

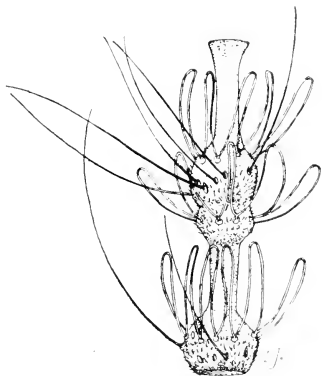


Fig. 54 *Dicrodiplosis populi*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

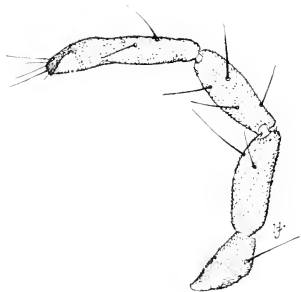


Fig. 55 *Dicrodiplosis populi*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

the third vein well beyond the apex. Halteres yellowish, tinged with red. Coxae and femora basally yellowish, the distal portion of femora and tibiae somewhat fuscous, the tarsi yellowish; claws slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli about half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout; terminal clasp segment short; dorsal plate short, broad, narrowly and triangularly emarginate; the lobes broad, roundly emarginate, the lateral angles produced; ventral plate long, broad, broadly and roundly emarginate. Type Cecid. a1743.

Dicrodiplosis fulva n. sp.

The male was reared May 9, 1911 from numerous leaf galls on *Quercus alba* collected by the late Miss Cora H. Clarke at

the Arnold arboretum, Jamaica Plain, Mass., October 31, 1911 and provisionally identified as *Neuroterus umbilicatus* Bass. These galls produced numerous specimens of a *Neuroterus*, though they are considerably larger than the galls generally recognized as those of this species. It is possible that this male represents the *Cecidomyiid* larva described by Osten Sacken under the name of *Cecidomyia poculum*.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly haired, fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters respectively; terminal segment produced, the basal portion of the stem with a length fully five times its diameter, the distal enlargement cylindric, with a length about two and one-half times its diameter and apically with a long, fingerlike process. Palpi; first segment irregularly subquadrate, somewhat swollen distally; second segment one-half longer than the first, narrowly elliptical, the third segment a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth about one-fourth longer than the third, dilated apically. Mesonotum reddish brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired. Scutellum fuscous orange, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen sparsely haired, fuscous yellowish, the pleurae darker. Genitalia fuscous yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light straw, the third vein uniting with the margin well beyond the apex of the wing. Halteres whitish basally, fuscous apically, the legs mostly a nearly uniform fuscous straw; claws long, strongly curved, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, moderately stout; terminal clasp segment long; dorsal plate long, triangularly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate long, broad, tapering, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes stout. Type Cecid. a2097a.

Dicrodiplosis androgynes Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 394

This reddish brown species, with a length of about 1.5 mm, was taken on white pine, *Pinus strobus*, at Albany, N. Y., April 28, 1906.

Description. *Hermaphrodite.* Length 1.5 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and three and one-half times their diameters respectively; terminal segment having the distal enlargement with a length nearly twice its diameter and the apex short, stout, subacute. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second twice the length of the first, the third as long as the second, the fourth one-half longer than the third, the basal portion strongly constricted. Head and mesonotum dark brown, the latter grayish blue. Abdomen reddish, with variable, irregular, black, median spots

on the anterior segments. Costa dark brown, the third vein just beyond the apex. Halteres yellowish transparent, slightly fuscous



Fig. 56 *Dicrodiplosis androgynes*, seventh antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)



Fig. 57 *Dicrodiplosis androgynes*, terminal antennal segment (enlarged, original)

apically. Legs yellowish transparent, the apex of tibiae and tarsi darker; claws stout, strongly curved; ovipositor one-half the length



Fig. 58 *Dicrodiplosis androgynes*, tip of abdomen of female (enlarged, original)

of the body, the terminal lobes long, slightly constricted at the basal third, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 6.

Dicrodiplosis californica Felt

- 1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:244-45
 1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This midge was reared from a *Pseudococcus* species occurring on *Solanum* and collected at Riverside, Cal., by P. H. Timberlake.

***Dicrodiplosis antennata* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:243-44

1914 ——— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This species was reared by Dr O. A. Johannsen, Orono, Maine, from reddish orange larvae preying on the false maple scale, *Phenacoccus acericola* King.

***Dicrodiplosis helena* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:245

The midge was reared from subglobular galls on the underside of Aspen leaves, *Populus tremuloides*, collected by Miss Cora H. Clarke at Magnolia, Mass. It is by no means certain that in this species we have the gall maker.

***Dicrodiplosis annulata* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 113; separate, p. 17 (*Rhabdophaga*)

This dull yellowish species was swept from goldenrod and aster at Albany, N. Y., July 6, 1906.

Female. Length 1 mm. Antennae shorter than the body, thickly haired, dark brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter. Palpi; first segment short, stout, the second twice the length of the first, narrowly oval, the third one-half longer than the second, the fifth a little longer than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum dark brown, fuscous apically, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen dull yellowish, the basal segments fuscous dorsally; ovipositor pale orange. Costa light brown. Halteres yellowish basally, pale orange distally. Coxae and femora basally pale orange, the distal portion of femora fuscous; tibiae pale straw, tinged with carmine; tarsi light brown; claws slender, evenly curved; ovipositor short, the lobes sublanceolate, acute. Type Cecid. 514.

***Dicrodiplosis longicornis* n. sp.**

This midge was taken in a trap lantern at Nassau, N. Y., July 9, 1906.

Female. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, thickly haired, dark brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem three-fourths the length of the cylindric basal enlarge-

ment, which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second nearly twice the length of the first, the third and fourth, each longer than the preceding, subequal. Mesonotum light fuscous yellowish, the posterior median area and submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and post-scutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen fuscous yellowish, the dorsal

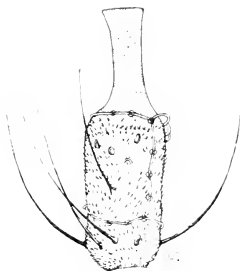


Fig. 59 *Dicrodiplosis longicornis*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

sclerites well separated, dark yellowish. Ovipositor yellowish orange. Wings narrow, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish, fuscous apically. Coxae yellowish; femora and tibiae fuscous straw, tarsi pale yellowish straw, the distal segments tinged with carmine; claws long, strongly curved, the pulvilli about half the length of the claws. Ovipositor about one-half the length of the abdomen, the terminal lobes narrowly lanceolate. Type Cecid. 534.

***Dicrodiplosis borealis* Felt**

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 113-14; separate, p. 17 (Rhabdophaga)

This dark carmine species was taken on spruce, *Picea*, at Lake Clear, N. Y., June 7, 1906.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown, the fifth antennal segment with a stem one-half the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter. Palpi; first segment short, stout, the second rectangular, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the posterior median area and submedian lines yellowish, the latter sparsely haired. Scutellum yellowish. Abdomen dark carmine. Costa dark brown. Halteres whitish transparent. Legs a nearly uniform pale brown, the tarsi darker; claws slender, curved. Ovipositor short, the lobes subtriangular. Type Cecid. 159.

Dicrodiplosis rubida n. sp.

This reddish brown midge was taken on elder, *Sambucus*, at Albany, N. Y., July 16, 1906.

Female. Length 2 mm. Antennae extending to the fourth abdominal segment, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem one-fourth the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length thrice its diameter. Palpi; first segment short, the second with a length three times its diameter, the third longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third. Face fuscous brown. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines sparsely haired, indistinct. Scutellum dark orange, post-scutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen yellowish brown, the incisures and pleurae pale orange. Ovipositor light yellowish. Costa light brown. Halteres semitransparent, reddish apically. Legs a nearly uniform light brown; claws slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Ovipositor short, the lobes narrowly lanceolate. Type Cecid. 565.

Dicrodiplosis gillettei Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:549

The midge was reared September 11, 1911 from an apical budlike deformity on *Pinus scopulorum* collected the preceding July by Prof. C. P. Gillette of Fort Collins, Col. Similar galls were also taken by Prof. E. Bethel of Denver. This species is doubtfully referred to *Dicrodiplosis* and appears to be closely allied to *D. rubida* Felt, being most easily distinguished by the color of the abdomen and the short, stout apical process of the terminal antennal segment.

Gall. Diameter 1 cm, length 1.25 cm. This is a budlike deformity covered with brownish scales and, in one instance, with rudimentary needles arising from the sides.

Dicrodiplosis coccidarum Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:548-49

1914 ——— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

The female described below was found in the collections of the United States National Museum, labeled *Diplosis coccidarum*, Mayaguez, Porto Rico, January 1889, August Busck. It was presumably reared from a scale insect and is with little question one of the species referred by Coquillett¹ to *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll.

¹ 1900 U. S. Nat. Mus. Proc., 22:249.

Dicrodiplosis venitalis Felt

1914 **Felt, E. P.** Insecutor Inscitiae Menstruus, 2:121-22

The female was reared in association with *Lobopteromyia venae* Felt from a tumid vein gall on *Crataegus*. The larvae are very probably predaceous.

KALODIPLOSIS Felt

1915 **Felt, E. P.** Can. Ent., 47:229-30

The unidentate, heavily toothed claws, the rudimentary pulvilli, the third vein joining the margin at or slightly before the apex of the wing, the triarticulate palpi, the heavy, rather thick and moderately short circumfili and the long dorsal and ventral plates, the latter deeply emarginate and with relatively narrow lobes, serve to distinguish this genus from *Dicrodiplosis* Rùbs. and related series. The generic type is *Dicrodiplosis multifila* Felt.

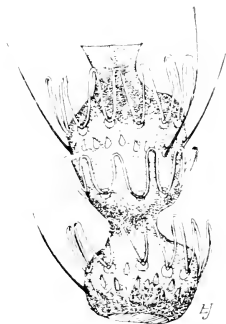


Fig. 60 *Kalodiplosis multifila*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

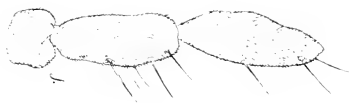


Fig. 61 *Kalodiplosis multifila*, palpus of male (enlarged, original)

Kalodiplosis multifila Felt

- 1907 **Felt, E. P.** New Species Cecidomyiidae II, p. 19-20 (*Dicrodiplosis*)
 1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 300, 394 (*Dicrodiplosis*)
 1915 ————— Can. Ent., 47:230

The male of this species is in the United States National Museum and was collected by August Busck at Porto Rico. It is described in detail in the last of the above citations.

Kalodiplosis floridana Felt

1915 Felt, E. P. Can. Ent., 47:230-31

The species, detailed descriptions of which are given in the above citation, was collected August 22, 1914 on sea grape (*Coccoloba*) at Miami, Fla., by W. W. Yothers and forwarded by Dr Frederick Knab.

PERIDIPOLOSIS n. g.

This genus may be separated from other trifili having all the claws unidentate by the triarticulate palpi, the somewhat indistinct constrictions in the flagellate antennal segments of the male, specially the almost obsolete basal portion of the stem and the distinct and characteristic lobe at the internal basal angle of the basal clasp segment. Type *Cecidomyia quercina* Felt.

Peridiplosis quercina Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 137; separate, p. 41 (*Cecidomyia*)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 300-1, 394 (*Dicrodiplosis*)

This reddish brown, peculiar midge was reared March 6, 1893 at Augusta, Ga., presumably from oak.

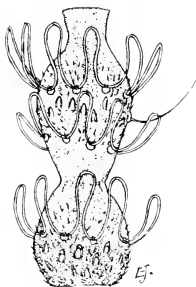


Fig. 62 *Peridiplosis quercina*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown, 14 segments, the fifth with stems one-fourth and one-half their diameters, respectively; basal enlargement pyriform, distal enlargement narrowly oval. Circumfili moder-

ately long and stout. Palpi; first segment short, stout, second a little longer, stouter, third with a length about two and one-half times the second. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines lighter, sparsely haired. Scutellum yellowish brown. Postscutellum darker. Abdomen reddish brown, the segments rather thickly margined posteriorly with brown setae, genitalia lighter. Costa light straw, subcosta greatly thickened basally, uniting with the margin before the basal half, the third vein just before the apex, the fifth at the distal fourth, its branch at the basal half. Halteres pale yellowish. Legs light yellowish straw. Claws long, slender, strongly curved, unidentate, the pulvilli as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, broad and with a greatly produced, rather slender, triangular lobe at the internal basal angle, terminal clasp segment moderately long, stout; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded, ventral plate long, broad and broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 1006.

LOBODIPLOSION Felt

- 1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 397
 1910 **Rübsaamen, E. H.** Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:289
 1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54
 1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 192

The genus was erected for certain small, orange or yellowish orange forms, easily recognized by the unidentate anterior claws, the third vein uniting with costa well beyond the apex, the distinct apical lobe of the basal clasp segment and the more or less well-developed trinodose character of the flagellate antennal segments in the male. The palpi are quadriarticulate and the harpes strongly curved and heavily chitimized. The type species is *Mycodiplosis acerina* Felt.

Nothing is known concerning the life history of members of the species though it would not be surprising if they were zoophagous. The type species, *L. acerina* Felt is evidently widely distributed and persists through a considerable part of the growing season.

Key to Species

- a Apical lobe of the basal clasp segment broadly rounded
 - b Lobe apical, broadly rounded distally, the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length two and three times their diameters, respectively.....*acerina* Felt, C. 243
 - bb Lobe subapical, thickly setose, the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively.....*borealis* n. sp., C. 1753
- aa Apical lobe of the basal clasp segment triangular
 - b Apical lobe long, narrowly triangular, the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively.....*triangularis* n. sp., C. 1443

- bb* Apical lobe broad, irregularly triangular, almost quadrate, the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length two and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively (West Indian).....
spinosa Felt, C. 1956
- aaa* Apical lobe of the basal clasp segment slender
b Subapical lobe short, broad and distinct, the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length one and one-half and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively.....*speciosa* Felt, C. 1454
- bb* No subapical lobe, the apical lobe short, stoutly spined and with sides nearly parallel; the fifth antennal segment having stems with a length two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively..
quercina Felt, C. 271
- aaaa* Apical lobe of the basal clasp segment rudimentary, terminal clasp segment short, stout, fifth antennal segment having stems with a length one and one-fourth and two and one-half times their diameters respectively.....*coccidarum* Felt

***Lobodiplosis acerina* Felt**

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 129; separate, p. 33 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

This small, pale orange species appears to be widely distributed, since it was taken at Nassau, N. Y., June 11, 1906 on a window; at Albany, N. Y., June 15th on soft maple and chokecherry; on red cedar at Westfield, N. Y., July 11, 1906; on elder at Newport, N. Y., July 25, 1906; was captured August 17th by Prof. C. W. Johnson at Brookline, Mass., and by C. P. Alexander at Johnstown, N. Y., July 20, 1909.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae about as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth binodose, almost trinodose, the stems two and three times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal stem with a length six times its diameter, the distal enlargement cylindric, with a length three times its diameter, apically an irregular, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregular, the second stout, with a length three times its diameter, the third a little longer and more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third. Face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, rather thickly clothed with fuscous setae. Scutellum pale orange, postscutellum and abdomen a variable dark orange, the latter rather thickly setose. Wings hyaline, costa dark red. Halteres yellowish red basally, yellowish white apically. Coxae pale reddish brown. Legs dark brown, lighter ventrally; claws stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout, the terminal lobe broad, evenly rounded and setose apically; terminal clasp segment stout, slightly curved; dorsal plate broad, deeply incised, the lobes broadly

rounded; ventral plate narrow, deeply incised, the lobes long, slender. Harpes stout, excavated basally, the distal portion prolonged as a

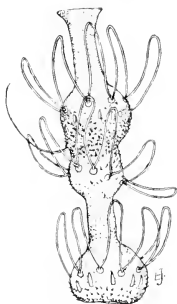


Fig. 63 *Lobodiplosis acerina*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

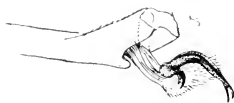


Fig. 64 *Lobodiplosis acerina*, side view of anterior claws of male (enlarged, original)

halberdlike chitinous blade, the apex acute. Type Cecid. 243. (See plate 8, fig. 10, plate 11, fig. 2)

***Lobodiplosis triangularis* n. sp.**

The male was taken March 7, 1913 by Owen Bryant at Greylock, Mass. It is easily distinguished from related forms by the characteristic shape of the lobe on the basal clasp segment.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, light brown, 14 segments, the fifth with stems having a length twice and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Terminal segment with a long irregular spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; first segment short, irregular, the second nearly twice the length of the first, the third a little longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third. Mesonotum dark brown. Scutellum and postscutellum light yellowish brown. Abdomen dark brown, genitalia fuscous yellowish. Halteres yellowish. Legs mostly yellowish brown. Claws rather long, irregularly curved, the anterior unidentate, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment moderately long, stout and with a narrowly triangular, sparsely setose apical lobe. Terminal clasp segment rather short; dorsal plate moderately long, broad, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes short, broadly rounded and sparsely setose; the ventral plate long, moderately broad, triangularly emarginate, lobes short, broadly rounded. Style long. Type Cecid. 1443.

Lobodiplosis spinosa Felt

1909 Felt, E. P. Ent. News, 20: 301-2

This remarkable species was taken at light by Prof. H. A. Ballou, government entomologist of the British West Indies at St Johns, Antigua, in January 1909. The male is easily recognized by the greatly produced genitalia, the peculiar spinose setae of the basal clasp segment and the heavy spines of the harpes.

Lobodiplosis speciosa Felt

1913 Felt, E. P. Psyche, 20: 143-44

The species was taken by Owen Bryant in August 1917 at North Adams, Mass., and may be easily distinguished from its allies by the two subapical lobes on the basal clasp segment.



Fig. 65 *Lobodiplosis quercina*, mouth-parts and one palpus (enlarged, original)

Lobodiplosis quercina Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 130; separate, p. 33-34
(*Mycodiplosis*)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

The midge was taken on white oak, *Quercus alba*, just above soft maple and chokecherry. This or a very closely allied

form was taken in August 1907 at North Adams, Mass., by Owen Bryant.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-fifth longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth binodose, slightly trinodose, with stems two and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment having the basal stem with a length five times its diameter, the distal enlargement cylindric, with a length three times its diameter and bearing an irregular, fingerlike process apically. Palpi quadriarticulate (Fig. 65); face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the posterior median area and submedian lines yellowish, the last sparsely setose. Scutellum pale reddish yellow, thickly setose apically, postscutellum pale yellowish. Abdomen yellowish brown, rather thickly setose; pleurae yellowish transparent. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres pale yellowish, transparent. Legs a pale brown; claws rather stout, strongly curved, the anterior unidentate, the pulvilli about half as long as the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment broad, with a slender spinose process apically; terminal clasp segment long, stout; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded; ventral plate slender, broadly emarginate, the lobes short, broadly rounded. Harpes short, heavily chitinized, greatly convoluted. Type Cecid. 271. (See plate 11, fig. 1)

Lobodiplosis coccidarum Felt

1911 **Felt, E. P.** Can. Ent., 43:195-96

1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This remarkably interesting species was reared by W. H. Patterson, St Vincent, W. I., in February 1911 from larvae preying on the eggs of *Dactylopius citri*. A study of other forms having similar habits and an examination of the original description of *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll. convinces us that the earlier described species is very different from the one under consideration. This latter is tentatively referred to the genus *Lobodiplosis* because of the rudimentary lobe on the basal clasp segment, though the strongly reduced terminal clasp segment and the lack of chitinization in the harpes, so conspicuous in typical species of the genus, indicates a different line of development.

Lobodiplosis cincta n. sp.

This rather striking species was taken at Newport, N. Y., July 23, 1906 and is tentatively placed here.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, yellowish brown; 15 segments, the fifth with a stem about three-fourths the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which

latter has a length one-half greater than its diameter and is thickly clothed with a long, stout, strongly curved setae; fourteenth segment reduced, the fifteenth long, slender, swollen basally. Palpi; first segment short, irregular, the second with a length about thrice its diameter, the third and fourth, each subequal, about one-half longer than the second, the fourth somewhat dilated. Thorax and abdomen a variable yellowish brown. Halteres yellowish. Legs mostly fuscous yellowish; the first tarsal segment, the base and the apex of the second, the apex of the third and fourth broadly white margined, the fifth white. In some specimens the basal banding of the second tarsal segment is much reduced. Claws slender, strongly curved, the anterior unidentate. Ovipositor short, stout, the terminal lobes broadly oval and thickly setose. Type *Cecid.* 1392.

COQUILLETOMYIA Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

1910 Rübsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:289

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 243

Members of this genus have the anterior tarsal claws unidentate and may be separated from the allied *Mycodiplosis* by the more or less conspicuous, setose or nearly glabrous basal lobe at the internal basal angle of the basal clasp segment. The ventral plate in the type species is as long as the style and broadly rounded apically, while the harpes are strongly chitinized. Type *Mycodiplosis lobata* Felt.

Key to Species

- a* Abdomen yellowish; internal basal lobe of the basal clasp segment short, glabrous or nearly so
 - b* Ventral plate slightly emarginate
 - c* Tarsi unicolorous, the stems of the fifth antennal segment each with a length three times their diameters; harpes fused.
lobata Felt, C. 176
 - cc* Tarsi broadly annulate with white, the stems of the fifth antennal segment with a length three and one-half and four and one-half times their diameters. Harpes greatly produced, recurved, free. . .
bryanti Felt, C. 1452
 - bb* Ventral plate broadly rounded
 - c* Fifth antennal segment having the two parts of the stem nearly equal, each with a length about two and one-half times the diameter. Harpes short, spined apically.*texana* Felt, C. 1728
- aa* Abdomen brown; ventral plate broadly rounded
 - b* Abdomen light brown, the stems of the fifth antennal segment equal. Harpes long, terminating in a heavy, curved, chitinous process.
dentata Felt, C. 622
 - bb* Abdomen dark brown, the stems of the fifth antennal segment subequal. Harpes weakly chitinized.*knabi* Felt

Coquillettomyia lobata Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 127; separate, p. 31 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

The dark salmon male representing this genus was taken June 7, 1906 on blueberry, *Vaccinium*, probably *V. uliginosum*, at Lake Clear, N. Y. It may be separated from allied forms by the short, broad, naked, internal lobe of the basal clasp segment and the small, emarginate ventral plate.

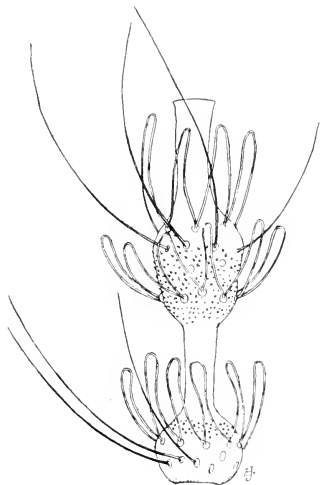


Fig. 66 *Coquillettomyia lobata*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

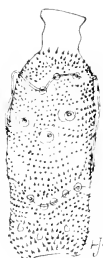


Fig. 67 *Coquillettomyia lobata*, fifth antennal segment of female (enlarged, original)

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems thrice their diameters. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second narrowly oval, the third a little longer than the second, more slender, the fourth longer and more slender than the third. Face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish, postscutellum slaty brown. Abdomen dark salmon. Wings hyaline, costa dark brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs dark straw, tarsi darker; claws long, slightly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout, a sub-

quadrate lobe at the internal basal half; terminal clasp segment stout; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes

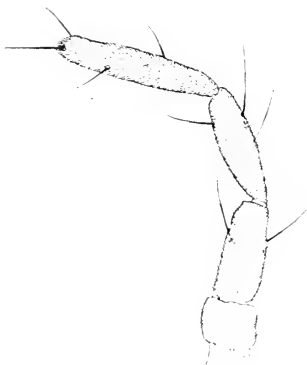


Fig. 68 *Coquillettomys lobata*, male palpus (enlarged, original)



Fig. 69 *Coquillettomys lobata*, side view of anterior claw of male (enlarged, original)

narrowly rounded; ventral plate long, slender, broadly and slightly emarginate. Type Cecid. 176. (See plate 10, fig. 3)

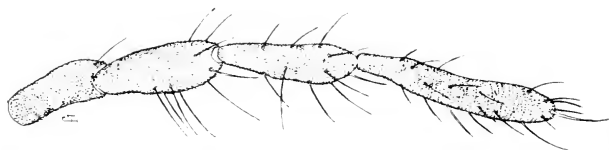


Fig. 70 *Coquillettomys lobata*, palpus of female (enlarged, original)

Coquillettomys texana Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

The male was reared September 3, 1907 by E. S. Tucker from a cage containing young oats, *Avena sativa*.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times their diameter; terminal segment produced, the basal portion of the stem with a length six times its diameter, the distal enlargement with a length two and one-half times its diameter and apically a long, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second with a length three times its diameter, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the second. Mesonotum probably light brown. Scutellum,

postscutellum and abdomen yellowish or yellowish brown. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish. Legs probably light straw; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the anterior unidentate, the pulvilli one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout, a conspicuous triangular lobe at the internal basal angle; terminal clasp segment long, stout; dorsal plate short, the lobes narrowly rounded; ventral plate short, stout, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. a1728.

Coquillettomyia bryanti Felt

1913 Felt, E. P. Psyche, 20:144

This New England species is most easily recognized by the broad, white annulations on the tarsi.

Coquillettomyia dentata Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

The light brown male was taken July 18, 1906 on a window at Newport, N. Y., and numbers were observed hanging from cobwebs. This species was taken at North Adams, Mass., August 1907 by Owen Bryant.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each four times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second narrowly oval, the third with a length twice the second, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, more slender. Mesonotum light brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum light brown, yellowish apically, postscutellum and abdomen light brown. Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish. Legs light brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout, a roundly triangular basal setose lobe internally; terminal clasp segment nearly as long as the basal clasp segment, slender; dorsal plate apparently wanting; ventral plate long, slender, broadly rounded. Type Cecid. 622.

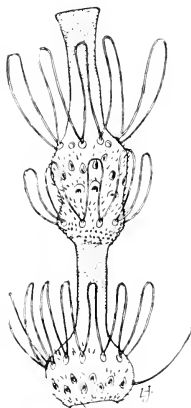


Fig. 71 *Coquillettomyia dentata*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

Coquillettomyia knabi Felt

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:154-55

A number of males and females of this species were taken on a spider's web at Port Limon, Costa Rica, by Frederick Knab.

Numerous females were taken in association with the males and are doubtless referable to the same species. A description of this sex is supplementary to the original account.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae a little longer than the body, sparsely haired, yellowish brown; 15 segments, the fifth with a stem about three-fourths the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length nearly twice its diameter and bears a thick band of stout, strongly curved setae; the fifteenth segment long, slender, swollen basally. Palpi; first segment irregular, the second subquadrate, with a length nearly three times its diameter, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, somewhat dilated. Ovipositor short, stout, the lobes narrowly oval and sparsely haired. Other characters nearly as in the male.

FELTIELLA Rübs.

1910 Rübsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:285; 16:280-81

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 202

This genus was erected for certain small forms with the anterior claws cleft, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws and with a subtriangular setose or spinose lobe at the inner angle of the basal clasp segment, much as in *Lestodiplosis*. The type of this genus is *F. tetranychii* Rübs.

We have included in this group a number of small, mostly yellowish midges easily separated from *Coquillettomysia* Felt by the feebly chitinized harpes and the union of the third vein with costa a little before the apex of the wing or just at its apex. These two characters also serve to distinguish the species placed in this genus from the series referable to *Mycodiplosis* Rübs. There are forms presenting such a combination of characters that it is difficult to draw the line between those which should be placed in this genus and others belonging in *Mycodiplosis*, though there is no question but that the more typical series of each genus represents a valid, generic concept. The larvae are presumably predaceous on mites and aphids.

Key to Species

a Harpes or basal lobe of the basal clasp segment setose

b Stems of the fifth antennal segment of the male each with a length two and one-half times the diameter

c Abdomen light fuscous yellowish, ventral plate broadly rounded....

davisi Felt, a2643

cc Abdomen pale yellowish, ventral plate deeply and triangularly emarginate.....*emarginata* Felt, C. 191

- bb* Stems of the fifth antennal segment of the male with a length two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively
c Abdomen pale yellowish, ventral plate truncate or but slightly emarginate..... *a m e r i c a n a* Felt, a2679
- bbb* Stems of the fifth antennal segment each with a length twice its diameter
c Abdomen reddish brown, ventral plate broad, tapering, truncate...
m i n u t a Felt, C. 290
- bbbb* Stems of the fifth antennal segment of the male with a length one and one-fourth and one and one-half times their diameters, respectively
c Abdomen pale yellowish, ventral plate truncate.....
v e n a t o r i a Felt, a2758
- aa* Harpes or basal lobe of the basal clasp segment strongly spined
b Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than its diameter
c Abdomen yellowish transparent, scutellum reddish brown.....
a c c e r i f o l i a Felt, C. 37
- cc* Abdomen dark reddish brown, scutellum pale fuscous yellowish....
p i n i Felt, C. 348
- bb* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length twice its diameter
c Abdomen reddish brown, scutellum yellowish.....
s p i n o s a Felt, C. 995

Feltiella davisii Felt

1915 **Felt, E. P.** Econom. Ent. Jour., 8:406

This species was reared June 19, 1915 from catnip leaves infested with *Aphis gossypii* Glov. by Dr J. J. Davis of Lafayette, Ind. The larvae are with very little question predatory upon aphids. Detailed descriptions are given in the above citation.

Feltiella americana Felt

1916 **Felt, E. P.** Can. Ent., 48:33-34

A number of midges were reared July 31, 1915 by Prof. P. J. Parrott of the Agricultural Experiment Station, Geneva, from maggots apparently feeding on red mites occurring on plum foliage. Detailed descriptions are given in the above citation.

Feltiella emarginata Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 129-30; separate, p. 33 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402 (Mycodiplosis)

This pale yellow form was taken June 10, 1906 at Nassau, N. Y., and Newport, N. Y., in one instance on burdock, *Arctium lappa*, and also at Keene Valley September 9, 1917 by Howard Notman.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae fully twice as long as the body, thickly haired, pale brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each with a length two and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment, basal portion of stem slender, distal enlargement cylindric, with an appendage nearly as long. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second twice the length of the first, stouter, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender; face yellowish. Mesonotum pale orange yellow. Scutellum, postscutellum and abdomen pale lemon yellow. Wings hyaline, costa pale brown, subcosta uniting with the margin at the basal fourth, the third vein curving distally, joins the margin slightly beyond the apex; halteres whitish transparent. Legs nearly uniform pale straw; claws slender, uniformly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout, at the basal third a subtriangular process; terminal clasp segment straight, swollen at the base, slender; dorsal plate broad, narrowly emarginate, the lobes obliquely and irregularly rounded; ventral plate narrow, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes subtriangular, stout basally, tapering. Type Cecid. 191. (See plate 10, fig. 7)

Feltiella minuta Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 127; separate, p. 31 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400 (Mycodiplosis)

The male was taken June 14, 1906 on a window at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length .4 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each twice their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement broadly rounded apically. Palpi; the first segment long, subquadrate, the second stouter, others missing. Mesonotum reddish brown. Scutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen reddish brown, the fourth and fifth segments fuscous. Genitalia pale yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs pale brown; claws long, slender. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, at the basal internal third, a rounded lobe; terminal clasp segment swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, short, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate broad, tapering, irregularly truncate; at the basal angles a pair of widely separated hairy lobes, possibly modified harpes; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 290.

Feltiella venatoria Felt

1917 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 25: 195-96

This species was reared August 22, 1916 by D. K. McMillan, assistant state entomologist for northern Illinois, who stated that the larvae were very efficient destroyers of red spider, *Tetranychus telarius*, and other species on the leaves of elm and hollyhock. This species is easily separated from others, having the

setose basal lobe or harpes, by the markedly shorter stems of the male flagellate antennal segments.

Feltiella acerifolia Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 127; separate, p. 31 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400 (Mycodiplosis)

The yellowish transparent male was taken May 17, 1906 along a hedge row composed of maple (*Acer*), elm (*Ulmus*) etc., at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 2.5 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly clothed with fine hairs, light brown, probably 14 segments, the fifth with stems each with a length one and one-half times its diameter. Mesonotum reddish brown anteriorly, yellowish posteriorly. Scutellum reddish brown, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen yellowish transparent, except for a conspicuous black spot on the basal abdominal segment and a reddish tint ventrally at the posterior extremity. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs fuscous yellowish, lighter ventrally; tarsi slightly darker; claws rather slender, strongly curved. Genitalia; clasp segments long, slender; dorsal plate broad, deeply incised, the lobes broadly and irregularly rounded; ventral plate narrow, stout, broadly rounded. Harpes lobulate, strongly spined; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 37.

Feltiella pini Felt

1907 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 128; separate, p. 31-32 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400 (Mycodiplosis)

The dark, reddish brown species was taken June 21, 1906 on hard pine, *Pinus rigida*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae one-fourth longer than the body, thickly clothed with fine hairs, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively; basal antennal segment and face fuscous yellow. Mesonotum fuscous brown, submedian lines pale yellowish. Scutellum light fuscous yellowish, postscutellum darker. Abdomen dark reddish brown with a median fuscous spot on the second and third abdominal segments. Genitalia slightly reddish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres pale yellowish; club slightly fuscous distally. Legs a nearly uniform straw brown; claws rather stout, strongly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment slender; terminal clasp segment stout; dorsal plate small, deeply incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate narrow, irregularly truncate. Harpes foliate, spined; style extending nearly to the tip of the terminal clasp segment, apparently bituberculate. Type Cecid. 348¹. (See plate 8, fig. 5, plate 10, fig. 6)

Feltiella spinosa Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:550-51 (Mycodiplosis)

The small, reddish brown species described in the above citation was labeled as having been reared from oaks without any indication as to locality or date. The species was received from the Bureau of Entomology, Washington, D. C., and is described through the courtesy of Doctor Howard. It is closely allied to *M. acerifolia* and *M. pini* from which it is easily separated by the longer basal portion of the fifth antennal segment in the male.

KARSCHOMYIA Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398 (Karshomyia)

1910 Rùbsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15:289

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 240

The midges referable to this genus are small, yellowish, brown-banded, allied to *Lobodiplosis* Felt and easily distinguished by the unique genitalia. The stout, basal clasp segment bears a broadly dilated, subfusiform terminal clasp segment. The harpes are strongly chitinized and very complex (plate 12, figure 1). The wing is shown on plate 8, figure 9. Type *Mycodiplosis viburni* Felt. The larvae are presumably predaceous on aphids and mites.

In the female of the type species the stem of the fifth antennal segment is one-half the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length about three and one-half times its diameter. The ovipositor is short, stout, with a length about one-fourth that of the abdomen, the terminal lobes tapering to a narrowly rounded, setose apex. Near the posterior ventral angles of the dorsal sclerite there is a peculiar filamentous, circular, chitinous structure with a diameter about one-half the width of the basal portion of the ovipositor.

Karschomyia viburni Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 130; separate, p. 34 (Mycodiplosis)

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 398

1914 ——— N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour. 22: 132 (female)

The unique male was taken June 1, 1906 on the common sheep berry, *Viburnum lentago*, in Washington Park, Albany, N. Y. It has been collected on white pine, *Pinus strobus*. This species was also taken at North Adams, Mass., August 1907

by Owen Bryant and at Woodworth's lake in the Adirondacks, altitude 1540 feet, two years later by C. P. Alexander.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae nearly twice the length of the body, rather thickly clothed with brown hairs, light brown, 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobular, a slightly divided distal enlargement and a rudimentary terminal prolongation nearly as long, slightly constricted at its base,

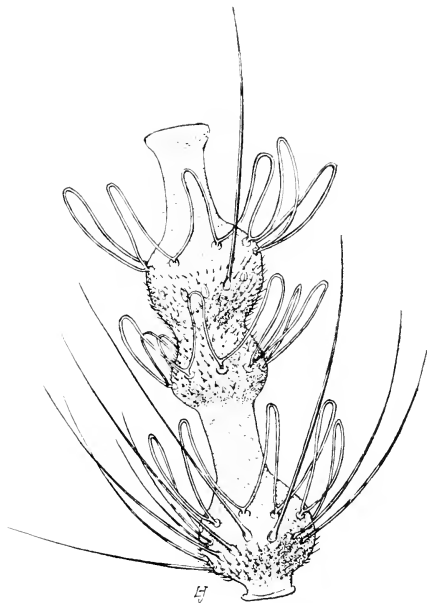


Fig. 72 *Karschomyia viburni*, fifth antennal segment of male (author's illustration)

swollen at the basal fourth, subcylindric distally. Palpi; the first segment irregularly subquadrate, slightly expanded distally, the second elongate, oval, nearly twice the length of the first, the third a little longer and more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, slender. Face dark brown, mouth-parts pale yellowish; eyes very large, black. Mesonotum rather dark brown with narrow, lighter, submedian lines. Scutellum light brown, clothed with long, brownish, apical setae, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen light

yellowish with posterior margins of the segments dark brown and laterally, about the middle of each segment a short, dark brown, curved line suggesting the posterior border of a subsegment. Genitalia orange-yellow. Wings hyaline, costa light brown, subcosta uniting with the margin at the basal third, the third vein curved distally, well beyond the apex, the fifth at the distal fourth, its branch at the basal third; halteres yellowish transparent, tinged with orange basally. Legs pale straw-yellow; femora and tibiae slightly fuscous distally; tarsi light brownish apically; claws slender, strongly curved at the basal third, the anterior unidentate. Genitalia; basal clasp

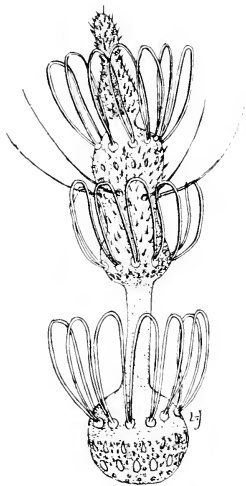


Fig. 73 *Karschomyia viburni*, terminal antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

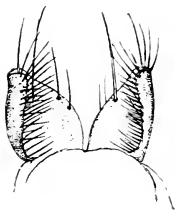


Fig. 74 *Karschomyia viburni*, last abdominal segment (enlarged, original)

segment stout, at the internal angle, a thickly set group of 7 or 8 long, stout, slightly curved setae; terminal clasp segment stout, expanding distally and curving to a broadly rounded excavated apex; at the basal third a curved, broad, chitinous process, with a rounded extremity extends over the excavated internal face; dorsal plate broad, practically divided, the lobes subtriangular; ventral plate apparently absent. Harpes exceedingly complex, consisting of a broad, convolute basal portion slightly diverging distally from the median line and apically a series of long, stout, strongly curved, apparently fused teeth suggesting the segment of a hollow sphere;

at the internal basal half the harpes appear to be fused and produced posteriorly as a pair of slender, chitinous rods bearing two or three long prongs. Type Cecid. 89. (See plate 8, fig. 9, plate 12, fig. 1)

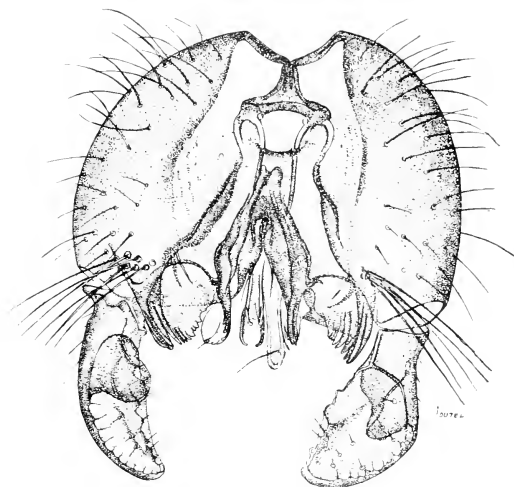


Fig. 75 *Karschomyia viburni*, male genitalia showing the very complex structure (enlarged, original)

Karschomyia townsendi Felt¹ is a South American form tentatively referred to this genus.

***Karschomyia cocci* Felt**

- 1913 **Felt, E. P.** Can. Ent., 45:304-5
 1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This species was reared from the sugar cane mealy bug, *Pseudococcus sacchari*?, collected at Central Providencia, Patillis, P. R., January 30, 1913 by D. L. Van Dine.

CLINODIPLOSIS Kieff.

- 1894 **Kieffer, J. J.** Feuille Juen. Natural., 24:121
 1896 ———— Wien. Ent. Zeit., 15:93, 96
 1897 ———— Syn. Cecid. de Eur. & Alg., p. 37-38
 1911 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54
 1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 237

¹ N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20:155-56. 1912.

Males of this genus, according to Kieffer, have the nodes of the flagellate antennal segments very unequal. The small, yellowish species belonging here may be recognized by the anterior unidentate claws, the quadriarticulate palpi, the lack of a conspicuous lobe or spine on the basal clasp segment, and by the linear, emarginate ventral plate. The dorsal plate is deeply incised, the lobes oblique or slanting and broadly rounded. Type *C. cilicrus* Kieff.

Key to Species

- a* Length 1 mm, fifth antennal segment of the male with stems two and three times their diameters, respectively, the dorsal plate deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate, the ventral plate lobes long and slender; reared from stems of *Papaver*.....*caulicola* Coq.
- aa* Length 1.5 mm, fifth antennal segment of the male with the stems two and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively, the dorsal plate deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate, the lobes of the ventral plate short and broad.....*raneosa* Felt, C. 2277
- aaa* Length 1 mm, fifth antennal segment of the male with the stems three and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively; dorsal plate deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded, the lobes of the ventral plate short.....*examinis* Felt, C. 2211

Clinodiplosis caulicola Coq.

1895 Coquillett, D. W. Insect Life, 7:401-2 (Diplosis)

This insect was reared in July 1893 from the basal portion of the stems of Iceland poppies, *Papaver nudicaule*, transmitted to the Federal Department of Agriculture by Mrs Celia Thaxter, Portsmouth, N. H. The larvae were rather abundant in the plant tissues.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, probably pale yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and three times their diameters; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem with a length four times its diameter, the distal part strongly constricted near the basal and distal thirds, apically a short, stout appendage. Palpi probably quadriarticulate. Mesonotum brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish apically. Abdomen yellow. Wings hyaline, costa yellowish. Claws long, slender, evenly curved, the anterior minutely unidentate, pulvilli shorter than the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment short, stout; terminal clasp segment long, stout, slightly expanded distally; dorsal plate long, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate long, broad, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes slender, narrowly rounded.

Female. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth having the stem about one-third the length of the cylindric basal enlargement, which latter

has a length thrice its diameter and sparse subbasal and subapical whorls of stout setae; terminal segment having the basal enlargement with a length four times its diameter, apically a long appendage, swollen basally. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second stout, with a length three times its diameter, the third a little longer than the second, the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third. Mesonotum light brown, the submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum and postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen pale yellowish. Ovipositor short, the lobes narrowly oval. Other characters practically as in the male.

***Clinodiplosis araneosa* Felt**

1912 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 20: 154

This species attracted notice on account of its frequenting spider webs at Cabin John, Md.

***Clinodiplosis examinis* Felt**

1913 Felt, E. P. Can. Ent., 45: 306

Midges belonging to this species were present by hundreds if not thousands upon a screen door or hanging from cobwebs attached thereto at Nassau, June 19, 1913 and may possibly prey upon plant lice.

MYCODIPLOSIS Rübs.

1895 Rübsaamen, E. H. Ent. Nachricht, 21: 186; genus erected

1896 Kieffer, J. J. Wein. Ent. Zeit., 15: 92, 95

1897 ———— Synopse d. Cecidomyies d'Europe et d'Algerie, p. 28

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400

1910 Rübsaamen, E. H. Zeitsch. Wissenschaft. Insektenbiol., 15: 289

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19: 54

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 241

This genus was originally erected by Rübsaamen for the reception of certain adults reared from mycophagous larvae, the type being *Diplosis coniophaga* Winn. It may be recognized by the regular whorls of hairs and the unidentate claws on the anterior and occasionally on the mid pair of legs, those of the posterior legs being simple. The genitalia are not greatly enlarged and the ovipositor not remarkable for any peculiar structure. Examples of a species of *Mycodiplosis* received from Rübsaamen and reared by him from *Senecio*, have the anterior claws unidentate, the mid and posterior pair simple. The terminal clasp segment in the male is long, slender, the dorsal plate deeply and triangularly incised and the lobes broadly rounded apically.

The genus comprises a large number of small, yellowish or light brown forms presenting very much the same general appearance

and yet differing considerably in structural characters. The third vein as a rule joins the margin of the wing beyond the apex. We have referred to this group a considerable number of forms having a more or less uniform structure and not referable to such recently erected genera as *Karschomyia*, *Lobodiplosis*, *Youngomyia* and *Coquillettomyia*, all of which are separated from this large genus by well-marked structural characters.

Key to Species

- a* Third vein uniting with costa well before the apex
 - b* Harpes indistinct, not lobelike
 - c* Length .75 mm, abdomen pale yellowish, the distal stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length twice its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-fourth longer than the third.....
reducta Felt, C. 479
 - cc* Length 1 mm, abdomen pale yellowish, the distal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the fourth palpal segment one-half longer than the third. Reared probably from red spiders.....
insularis C. a2413
- aa* Third vein uniting with costa beyond the apex
 - b* Ventral plate long, at least two-thirds the length of the style
 - c* Ventral plate expanded apically, broadly and deeply emarginate
 - d* Dorsal plate long
 - e* Lobes greatly expanded distally, spatulate; abdomen yellowish, length .75 mm.....*angulata* Felt, C. 332a
 - ee* Lobes long, not greatly expanded laterally, narrowly rounded apically
 - f* Abdomen yellowish brown, reddish brown basally, length .75 mm, the fifth antennal segment having the stems two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively; bred from folded, thickened cherry leaves.....*cerasifolia* Felt, C. a1571
 - ff* Abdomen light yellowish, reddish basally, length 1 mm; fifth antennal segment having the stems two and one-half and four times their diameters, respectively; bred from globular leaf gall on poplar.....
populifolia Felt, C. a1514
 - fff* Abdomen pale yellowish, orange-tinted basally; length 1.5 mm, fifth antennal segment with the stems three and four times the length of their diameters, respectively; bred from fungus on *Impatiens*, *Oecidium impatiensis*.....*impatiens* Felt, C. a1542
 - dd* Dorsal plate short, broad, the lobes broadly rounded and margined with setae; ventral plate deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes slender, the basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-half times its diameter.....*rotundata* Felt, C. 634, 704, 564

- ddd* Dorsal plate with the lateral angles produced, the lobes roundly emarginate
- e* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-fourth greater than its diameter
- f* The lobes of the dorsal plate broadly and roundly emarginate, the antennae plainly trinodose.....
holotricha Felt, C. 1104a, 1110a, a1821b
- ee* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length twice its diameter
- f* Dorsal plate lobes short and roundly emarginate; antennae not trinodose.....
corylifolia Felt, C. a1543b
- eee* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three times its diameter
- f* The lobes of the dorsal plate broadly, not deeply emarginate
- g* Ventral plate deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes slender*tenuitas* Felt, C. 306
- gg* Ventral plate broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes stout
- h* Stems of the fifth antennal segment approximately equal, the lateral angles of the dorsal plate produced.....*robusta* Felt, C. 1210
- hh* Stems of the fifth antennal segment unequal, the lateral angles of the dorsal plate not produced.....*carolina* Felt, C. 976
- cc* Ventral plate with the sides nearly parallel, apically broadly and slightly emarginate
- d* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three times its diameter, the dorsal plate short, with the lateral angles narrowly produced, the lobes roundly emarginate.....*cyanococci* Felt, C. 136
- dd* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length equal to its diameter, the dorsal plate short, the lateral angles broadly produced.....
contracta Felt, C. 671
- ccc* Ventral plate tapering distally, broadly and deeply emarginate
- d* Terminal clasp segment as long as the basal clasp segment
- e* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length four times its diameter, the dorsal plate truncate.....*fibulata* Felt, C. 684
- dd* Terminal clasp segment distinctly shorter than the basal clasp segment
- e* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three to four times its diameter
- f* Abdomen fuscous yellowish, the ventral plate narrow, the distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length two and one-half times its diameter, stout and constricted at the basal third...
captiva Felt, C. 197

- ff* Abdomen light brown, the ventral plate broad, the fifth antennal segment having the distal enlargement with a length one-half greater than its diameter and constricted at the basal third.
a e s t i v a Felt, C. 389
- fff* Abdomen light brown, the ventral plate narrow, the fifth antennal segment having the distal enlargement with a length one-half greater than its diameter and not constricted at the basal third.
o b s c u r a Felt, C. 204
- ee* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the distal enlargement with a length three-fourths greater than its diameter, the lobes of the dorsal plate obliquely truncate; abdomen fuscous yellowish.
v a r i a b i l i s Felt, C. 652
- eee* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the distal enlargement with a length one-fourth greater than its diameter; the lobes of the dorsal plate truncate; abdomen fuscous brown.
m o d e s t a Felt, C. 289
- cccc* Ventral plate broadly rounded apically
- d* Stems of the fifth antennal segment unequal, the basal portion with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the lateral angles of the dorsal plate produced.
s u g a e Felt, C. 168a
- dd* Stems of the fifth antennal segment nearly equal, each with a length about one-half greater than its diameter, the dorsal plate without produced lateral angles. Reared from red spider on cotton.
m a c g r e g o r i Felt, C. a2601
- bb* Ventral plate rather short, about one-half the length of the style or of the basal clasp segment, if the style is short
- c* Ventral plate broad, broadly and slightly emarginate
- d* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length three times its diameter. Reared from a yellowish fungus on rotten bark.
f u n g i p e r d a Felt, C. 1315
- dd* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length twice its diameter
- e* Dorsal plate narrowly incised, the abdomen a mottled brown
a l t e r n a t a Felt, C. 209
- ee* Dorsal plate triangularly incised, the abdomen a reddish carmine.
h u d s o n i Felt, C. 188
- dd/d* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-half greater than its diameter
- e* Abdomen pale orange, the distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-fourth greater than its diameter.
c o r y l i Felt, C. 237
- ee* Abdomen bright orange, the distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment with a length twice its diameter.
p e r p l e x a Felt, C. 554

- dddd* Fifth antennal segment having the basal portion of the stem with a length one-fourth greater than its diameter
e Abdomen dark brown, the distal enlargement of the fifth antennal segment strongly constricted and with a length twice its diameter..... *packardi* Felt C. 42917a
cc Ventral plate broadly truncate
d Dorsal plate narrowly incised, the lobes rather broad; abdomen brownish orange..... *aurata* Felt, C. 212
dd Dorsal plate narrowly incised, the lobes narrow and narrowly rounded; abdomen dark brown..... *silvana* Felt, C. 255
ccc Ventral plate broadly rounded
d Basal clasp segment slender, the ventral plate moderately broad, with stout setae at the lateral angles..... *acarivora* Felt, C. 847
dd Basal clasp segment stout, the ventral plate broadly rounded or subtruncate and uniformly setose apically..... *coccidivora* Felt, C. 969
cccc Ventral plate narrowly rounded
d Basal clasp segment slender; terminal lobes of female sparsely subspinose; reared from *Pulvinaria*..... *pulvinariae* Felt, C. 42233

***Mycodiplosis reducta* Felt**

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400

The male was taken July 5, 1906 on hard pine, *Pinus rigida*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each one and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement constricted at the basal third and apically with a stout knoblike appendage. Palpi; the first segment short, subquadrate, the second with a length one-half greater than its diameter, the third a little shorter than the second, more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, more slender. Face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum deep red, postscutellum yellowish red. Abdomen pale yellowish, the basal segments fuscous; terminal segment deep orange. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish. Legs dark brown; claws stout, evenly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, a broadly triangular lobe at the basal third; terminal clasp segment slender, swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, short, broadly and triangularly emarginate; ventral plate long, broad, slightly emarginate; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 479. (See plate 8, fig. 7)



Fig. 76 *Mycodiplosis reducta*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

***Mycodiplosis insularis* Felt**

1913 Felt, E. P. Can. Ent., 45:305

1914 ——— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This Porto Rican species was reared from a vial containing leaves of *Leonotis nepetaefolia* abundantly infested with red spider. It is allied to *M. reducta* Felt.

***Mycodiplosis angulata* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 135 (*Cecidomyia*), p. 136 (*C. urticae*); separate, p. 39-40

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400

The pale, yellowish male appears to be extremely common, having been taken June 19, 1906 on hickory, *Carya*, at Albany, N. Y., and

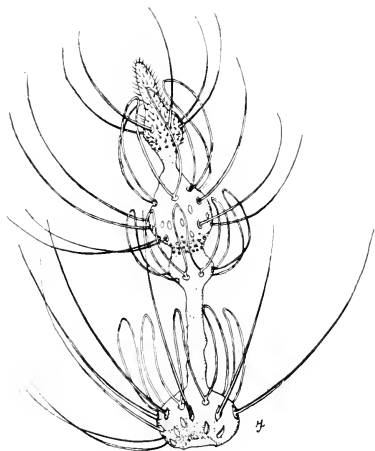


Fig. 77 *Mycodiplosis angulata*, terminal antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

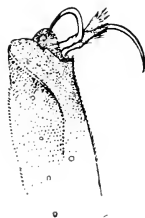


Fig. 78 *Mycodiplosis angulata*, side view of claw of male (enlarged, original)

subsequently captured on a window at Nassau, N. Y., and in a trap lantern at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.25 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly clothed with fine hairs, pale brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems, each with a length three times the diameter; terminal segment, basal enlargement subglobular, the basal portion of the stem very slender, the distal enlargement prolonged, strongly

constricted, the distal portion of the stem greatly swollen at its basal third, apically an elongate subconic tip. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, swollen distally, the second nearly twice the length of the first, slightly irregular, the third as long as the second, more slender, lanceolate, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, slightly stouter, irregularly cylindric. Face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark reddish brown with distinct submedian yellowish lines; posterior median area yellowish. Scutellum yellowish with sparse apical setae, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen pale yellow with an irregular, reddish spot on the second and third abdominal segments. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw brown; halteres yellowish transparent basally, slightly reddish apically. Legs a nearly uniform pale fuscous straw color; claws slender, uniformly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment diverging at nearly right angles, deeply excavated at the distal third; terminal clasp segment slightly swollen at the base; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes irregularly rounded laterally, acute distally, the margin of the distal third with a series of slight elevations; ventral plate long, slender, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes long and narrow, obtusely rounded; style rather short, stout. Type Cecid. 332a.

Mycodiplosis cerasifolia Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. New Species of Cecidomyiidae II, p. 21

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 302, 400

The yellowish brown male was reared September 4, 1907 from irregularly thickened and folded chokecherry, *Prunus virginiana*, leaves taken by L. H. Joutel at Newfoundland, N. J.

Gall. An irregular, thickened, folded, dark-green leaf containing a number of larvae. The upper surfaces are apposed and the thickening extends most of the length of the leaf, nearly to its edge and is slightly discolored, being irregularly mottled with darker green.

Larva. Length 3 mm. Whitish, moderately stout, head small, antennae rather long, stout, uniarticulate; breastbone bidentate, the shaft subobsolescent; skin coarsely shagreened; posterior extremity deeply bilobed.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae twice the length of the body, thickly haired, yellowish brown, the basal segment yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment produced, the distal enlargement broadly oval, constricted apically and bearing a rather short, stout, conical appendage. Palpi; the first segment rather stout, with a length about one-half greater than its diameter, the second a little longer, more slender, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-third longer than the third and stouter; face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum bright red, postscutellum a little darker. Abdomen yellowish brown, reddish brown basally. Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish orange, fuscous

subapically; coxae yellowish; femora, tibiae and tarsi light straw; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli rudimentary or wanting. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, lobed basally; terminal clasp segment slender, somewhat swollen at the base; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broadly rounded laterally; ventral plate long, slender, deeply and broadly incised, the lobes long, slender, subacute; style stout at base, tapering. Type Cecid. a1571.

Mycodiplosis populifolia Felt

1908 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 400

The male of this light yellowish species was reared September 3, 1907 from bulletlike swellings at the base of poplar leaves, *Populus tremuloides*, taken at Albany, N. Y.

Gall. 3 to 4 mm in diameter, clustered, dilated, light monothalamous swellings at the base of poplar leaves. (Plate 5, fig. 1)

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-third longer than the body, rather thickly haired, pale yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and four times their diameters; terminal segment, distal enlargement broadly oval, apically a narrow spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; the first segment stout, with a length nearly twice its diameter, the second rather broad, with a length three times its diameter, the third shorter and more slender than the second and the fourth one-half longer and more slender than the third; face slightly fuscous. Mesonotum fuscous. Scutellum, post-scutellum and abdomen light yellowish except the two basal segments of the latter, which are reddish. Wings hyaline, costa yellowish. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a light yellowish, the tarsi slightly fuscous; claws long, slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender, a rounded lobe at the internal basal third; terminal clasp segment long, slender; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes irregularly rounded; ventral plate slender, deeply and roundly emarginate, the emargination with a



Fig. 79 *Mycodiplosis populifolia*, fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged, original)

length four times its width, the lobes long, slender; style long, slender.

Female. Length 1 mm. Antennae about three-fourths the length of the body, sparsely haired, yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem about three-fourths the length of the basal enlargement, which latter has a length two and one-half times its diameter; term-

inal segment produced, with a length four times its diameter and a long, slender process apically. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, with a length two and one-half times its diameter, the second twice the length of the first, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third. Face yellowish. Mesonotum pale reddish yellow, submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum and postscutellum pale reddish yellow. Abdomen slightly fuscous; membrane and pleurae yellowish. Ovipositor short, terminal lobes slender, with a length four times the width, sparsely and coarsely setose, otherwise nearly as in the male. Type Cecid. at 514.

***Mycodiplosis rotundata* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

This small male was taken July 20, 1908 sweeping grass or sedge and bouncing bet, *Saponaria officinalis*, at Newport, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae longer than the body, thickly haired, light straw; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second narrowly oval, the third as long as the second, slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, dilated. Mesonotum reddish brown. Scutellum reddish, postscutellum and abdomen yellowish brown, the fourth abdominal segment dark reddish brown. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Halteres pale yellowish. Legs light straw; tarsi darker; claws long, slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli rudimentary, one-fourth the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout; terminal clasp segment long, slender; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate long, slender, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes slender, narrowly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 634. (See plate 8, fig. 4)

***Mycodiplosis impatientis* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The pale, yellowish orange midges were reared from larvae living exposed on a fungus, *Aecidium impatientis*, occurring on the stems of snapdragon, *Impatiens fulva*, taken at West Nyack, N. Y., June 19, 1907.

Larva. Length 1 mm, reddish, the smaller ones nearly white.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement somewhat produced, constricted near the basal third and with a length about twice its diameter, the terminal appendage long, greatly swollen near the basal third and tapering to a narrowly rounded apex. Palpi; the first segment short, stout,

with a length about twice its diameter, the second narrowly oval, with a length about three times its diameter, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth longer than the third, somewhat more dilated; face fuscous. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, rather thickly haired. Scutellum and postscutellum pale yellowish. Abdomen pale yellowish, tinged with orange basally and apically, and with a conspicuous dark red, oval spot dorsally on the second and third abdominal segments. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres light fuscous yellowish. Legs a nearly uniform fuscous straw; claws long, rather slender, evenly curved, the pulvilli about one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender, a triangular lobe at the internal basal third; terminal clasp segment long; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and roundly incised, the lobes narrowly rounded; ventral plate long, slender, very deeply and roundly incised, the emargination with a length about four times its diameter, the lobes parallel, slender, subacute; style long, slender. Type Cecid. a1542.

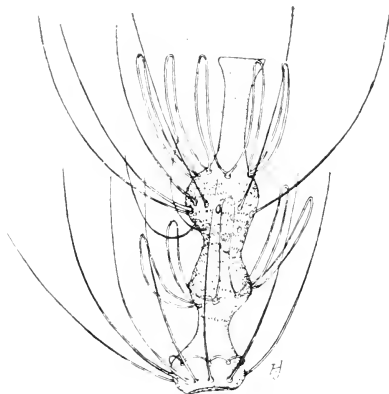


Fig. 80 *Mycodiplosis holotricha*,
fifth antennal segment of male (enlarged,
original)

***Mycodiplosis holotricha* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The pale yellowish male was reared at Albany in May 1908 from jars containing hickory galls and was supposed to have originated from that produced by *Caryomyia holotricha* O. S. The species is peculiar on account of the very short loops of the circumfili on the basal enlargement, see figure 80.

Male. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae one-third longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown, the basal segments yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth almost trinodose with stems one and one-fourth and four times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement subcylindric, slightly constricted near the basal fourth, with a length about four times its diameter; apically a long, slender, fingerlike process. Palpi quadriarticulate, the first segment rather long, cylindric, with a length over twice its diameter, the second one-half longer than the first, the third one-fourth longer than the second, and the fourth a little longer than the third, each successively more slender; face yellowish transparent; thorax and abdomen pale yellowish orange, the latter slightly darker at the extremity. Genitalia fuscous yellowish. Wings with a yellowish tinge, costa light fuscous yellowish; halteres pale yellowish, light fuscous subapically. Coxae and femora basally pale yellowish, the distal portion of femora and most of tibiae yellowish straw, the tarsi mostly dark brown, the distal segments nearly black; claws long, stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli about one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, a broadly rounded process near the internal basal third; terminal clasp segment long, stout; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broadly and roundly emarginate, the angles with stout setae, the lateral ones produced; ventral plate long, expanded distally, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes short, stout, irregularly rounded; style long, stout. Type Cecid. 1104a.

***Mycodiplosis corylifolia* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. New Species of Cecidomyiidae II, p. 20

1908 ———— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 301, 401

Both sexes were reared July 23, 1907 from a fuzzy, wrinkled leaf fold gall on hazel, *Corylus americana*, taken at West Nyack, N. Y., and produced by *Lasiapteryx coryli*. This species is probably zoophagous.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and three and one-half times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second narrowly oval, the third a little longer and more slender, the fourth more slender than the third. Thorax and abdomen pale yellowish. Scutellum and base of the abdomen a little darker. Genitalia whitish transparent. Wings hyaline, costa light brown, the wings tinged with yellowish. Coxae and base of femora yellowish transparent, the distal portion of femora and tibiae pale yellowish, tarsi fuscous straw, the distal segments darker; claws long, slender, strongly curved basally, the pulvilli one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment swollen basally, slender; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly emarginate, the lobes broadly and roundly emarginate, the lateral

and median angles produced; ventral plate long, stout, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes irregularly truncate; style long, stout.

Female. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae as long as the body, sparsely haired, pale straw; 14 segments, the fifth with a stem as long as the basal enlargement, which latter has a length twice its diameter; subbasal and subapical whorls thick; terminal segment, basal enlargement greatly produced, slender, the distal portion short, stout, narrowly rounded. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subquadrate, the second with a length four times its diameter, slender, the third one-third longer than the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third; thorax and abdomen a very pale lemon yellow, the dorsum of the basal abdominal segment slightly tinged with orange. Wings hyaline, costa and membrane pale yellowish; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs yellowish transparent basally, the tarsi a very pale yellowish straw. Ovipositor about one-fourth the length of the abdomen, the terminal lobes constricted at the base, slender, lanceolate, otherwise nearly as in the male. Type Cecid. a1543b.

***Mycodiplosis tenuitas* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The pale yellowish male was taken June 14, 1906 in a trap lantern at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.2 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly haired, straw brown; basally sooty yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three and four times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subglobose, the second long, subfusiform, with a length three times its diameter, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, and the fourth longer and more slender than the third; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum a nearly uniform dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, sparsely haired. Scutellum pale sooty yellow with sparse apical setae; postscutellum and abdomen pale yellowish, the latter with the basal segment dark brown and rather thickly clothed distally with pale yellowish hairs. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres whitish transparent; coxae pale yellowish; femora dull fuscous dorsally, lighter ventrally; tibiae and tarsi mostly pale straw; claws rather long, curved at almost right angles, pulvilli nearly one-half the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout, a broadly triangular lobe at the internal basal angle; terminal clasp segment long, slender; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes very broadly and slightly emarginate, the lateral angles each with a stout seta; ventral plate long, stout, tapering, deeply and triangularly emarginate, the lobes long, stout, narrowly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 306.

***Mycodiplosis robusta* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The yellowish transparent midge was captured June 11, 1907 at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body; rather thickly haired, pale fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment produced, distal enlargement subcylindric, with a length fully three times its diameter, apically a slender, fingerlike appendage. Palpi; the first segment irregularly subquadrate, the second more than twice the length of the first, the third a little longer than the second, more slender, and the fourth about one-fourth longer than the third, more slender; face pale yellowish, the entire body a nearly uniform pale yellowish transparent. Wings hyaline, costa yellowish transparent; halteres yellowish transparent. Femora, coxae and tibiae pale yellowish, the anterior and midtarsi nearly black, the posterior tarsi fuscous yellowish; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli about two-thirds the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment long, slender, slightly swollen at the base, tapering; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly emarginate, the lobes rather broadly and roundly emarginate, the lateral angle produced, narrowly rounded; ventral plate long, stout, the sides crenulate, broadly and roundly emarginate, the lobes stout, broadly rounded; style long, stout. Type Cecid. 1210.

***Mycodiplosis carolina* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:549

The small, pale yellowish fly was reared August 8, 1895 by Mr Pergande from leaves of *Lilium superbum* received at the Bureau of Entomology from H. T. Kelsey, Kawani, N. C. This species appears to be closely related to *M. robusta* Felt.

Eggs. Length 4 mm, narrowly oval, whitish with microscopic reticulations.

Larva. The whitish or rose-colored larva, mounted as belonging to this species, has a length of 1 mm, is rather stout, the segments distinct, the head is withdrawn in the specimen and there is no evidence of a breastbone; skin coarsely shagreened; each segment bears laterally, near its posterior third, a large seta, that on the last segment perceptibly larger; posterior extremity subtruncate, slightly bilobed with rather large tubercles at the lateral posterior angles and smaller, conical tubercles mesially.

***Mycodiplosis cyanococci* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 128-29; separate, p. 32

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

This male was taken June 4, 1906 on blueberry, *Vaccinium*, at Karner, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each three times their diameters. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second twice the length of the first, stout, the third a little longer and more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third. Face yellowish brown. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, sparsely setose. Scutellum light yellowish, margined with carmine laterally, postscutellum and abdomen dark brown. Wings hyaline, costa light straw, tinged with carmine. Halteres yellowish transparent. Legs pale straw, the femora apically and tarsi darker; claws stout, strongly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly emarginate, the lobes broadly and roundly emarginate; ventral plate long, narrow, slightly emarginate, the lobes broadly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 136.

***Mycodiplosis contracta* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The yellowish orange male was taken July 24, 1906 on white pine, *Pinus strobus*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length .5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and two times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment with the distal enlargement much prolonged, subcylindric and apically with a fusiform appendage about one-third its length. Palpi; the first segment short, subquadrate, the second one-half longer than the first, stouter, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth longer and more dilated than the third. Mesonotum light brown, submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum yellowish orange, postscutellum slightly fuscous. Abdomen a dark yellowish orange, the antepenultimate segment tinged with carmine. Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres pale yellowish; base of club slightly fuscous. Legs mostly a pale straw color; tarsi variably tinged with carmine; claws long, slender, slightly curved. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment stout, long; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes irregularly rounded laterally; the internal fourth obliquely truncate, the external posterior margin produced as a broadly rounded latero-posterior process; ventral plate long, slender, subtruncate; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 671. (See plate 10, fig. 4)

***Mycodiplosis fibulata* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The pale yellowish male was taken July 23, 1906 in a trap lantern at Newport, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae probably longer than the body, thickly haired, yellowish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each four times the diameter. Palpi; the first segment subcylindric, with a length over twice its diameter, the second nearly twice the length of the first, rather broad, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth as long and more slender than the third. Mesonotum dark brown, the submedian lines indistinct. Scutellum light olive, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen pale yellowish; genitalia reddish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres semitransparent, fore and mid femora fuscous, tibiae and tarsi and posterior legs light yellowish brown, the distal tarsal segments light brown; claws long, stout, curved almost at right angles, the pulvilli nearly one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, a broadly triangular process at the internal basal angle; terminal clasp segment as long as the basal clasp segment, slender; dorsal plate long, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broad, truncate; ventral plate broad, tapering, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes long, stout, subtruncate; style long, rather stout. Type Cecid. 684.

***Mycodiplosis captiva* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 401

The fuscous yellowish male was taken June 10, 1906 at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae fully twice as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, the stems whitish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each three times its diameter. Palpi; the first segment prolonged, strongly curved, slender, the second narrowly lanceolate, the length four times its diameter, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, a little stouter; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, submedian lines yellowish, sparsely clothed with fine hairs. Scutellum pale orange, postscutellum fuscous orange. Abdomen fuscous yellow, rather thickly clothed with yellowish hairs. Wings hyaline, costa reddish brown; halteres whitish transparent. Legs nearly uniform pale straw; claws slender, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender, stout, a subtriangular lobe basally; terminal clasp segment long, slightly swollen at the base; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate very long, stout, tapering

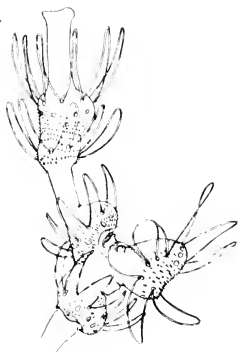


Fig. 81 *Mycodiplosis captiva*, fifth and sixth antennal segments of male showing a complex deformity (enlarged, original)

slightly, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes short, stout; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 197.

Mycodiplosis aestiva Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

This light-brown midge was taken June 25, 1906 in a trap lantern at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae twice as long as the body, thickly clothed with fine hairs, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three and one-half times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, basal portion of the stem greatly prolonged, the distal enlargement produced, subcylindric, with a slender, spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; the first segment one-half longer than wide, narrowly rounded, irregular, the second twice the length of the first, stout, narrowly oval, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third, more slender; face yellowish. Mesonotum dark yellowish brown, lighter posteriorly, submedian lines narrow, sparsely haired. Scutellum light reddish yellow with numerous apical setae, post-scutellum light fuscous yellow. Abdomen light brown, basal segments dark reddish brown, the others yellowish basally and rather thickly clothed with yellow setae. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs light fuscous yellowish, tarsi light yellow, the terminal segments variably tinged with carmine; claws long, slender, strongly bent at the basal fourth. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender, at the basal third a stout, angular lobe; terminal clasp segment swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes obliquely truncate; ventral plate broad, long, narrowly, deeply and roundly emarginate, the lobes short; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 389.

Mycodiplosis obscura Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The light-brown male was taken June 11, 1906 on sugar maple, *Acer saccharum*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae about twice the length of the body, light brown, thickly haired; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, subcylindric, with a length about one-half greater than its diameter, the second rather long, stout, with a length fully three times its diameter, the third about as long as the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third; face dark brown. Mesonotum rather dark brown, the narrow submedian yellowish lines thickly haired. Scutellum yellowish with sparse apical setae, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen light brown, thickly clothed with fine, yellowish hairs.

Genitalia yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent basally, whitish apically. Legs a nearly uniform dark straw color; claws rather long, stout, curved at nearly right angles, pulvilli short, about one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout, a lobe at the internal basal angle; terminal clasp segment long, stout; dorsal plate long, broad, narrowly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes roundly truncate; ventral plate long, stout, tapering, broadly and triangularly emarginate, the lobes short, stout, subacute; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 204.

***Mycodiplosis variabilis* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

This fuscous yellowish male was taken July 24, 1906 at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.2 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three times their diameters respectively; terminal segment, the distal enlargement subcylindric, with a length about three times its diameter, apically a stout, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, the second narrowly oval, with a length three times its diameter, the third as long as the second, more slender, the fourth a little longer and more slender than the third. Mesonotum light brown, the submedian lines pale yellowish. Scutellum light brown, slightly darker apically, postscutellum fuscous yellowish. Abdomen sparsely clothed with coarse setae, a variable fuscous yellowish; genitalia lighter. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs a nearly uniform light brown, the articulations variably tinged with carmine; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli about one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender; terminal clasp segment long, slender; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes rather broad, obliquely truncate; ventral plate broad, tapering, broadly and rather deeply emarginate, the lobes short, narrowly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 652.

***Mycodiplosis modesta* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The fuscous brown male was taken June 14, 1906 at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length .75 mm. Antennae twice as long as the body, rather thickly haired, dark brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems one and one-half and two times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, irregular, the second fully twice the length of the first, rather stout, the third about as long as the second, more slender, the fourth one-third longer than the third; face dull yellowish. Mesonotum reddish brown with a small, median, oval, reddish yellow area posteriorly. Scutellum reddish yellow,

postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen fuscous brown, slightly lighter distally and rather sparsely clothed with pale yellowish hairs. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres pale fuscous yellowish. Legs a nearly uniform pale yellow; claws long, slender, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, slender, a rounded lobe at the basal third; terminal clasp segment long, slightly swollen basally; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes truncate; ventral plate broad, long, narrowly and roundly emarginate, the lobes short, broad; style stout, long, the distal fifth more slender. Type Cecid. 289.

***Mycodiplosis tsugae* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 130-31; separate, p. 34

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The fuscous yellowish male was taken June 7, 1906 on hemlock, *Tsuga canadensis*, at Lake Clear, N. Y.

Male. Length 1 mm. Antennae twice as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each two and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment, distal enlargement subcylindric and with a subcylindric terminal appendage two-thirds its length, the latter constricted basally and slightly swollen at the basal fourth. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second twice as long as the preceding, subfusiform, the third a little longer, much more slender, the fourth a little longer than the third, stouter; face yellowish. Mesonotum dark brown, lighter posteriorly, submedian lines yellowish. Scutellum yellowish apically, rather thickly clothed with fine hairs. Abdomen fuscous yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa brown; halteres yellowish transparent. Legs rather dark brown, the ventral surface and base of femora paler; claws rather slender, slightly curved, the anterior unidentate. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout; terminal clasp segment long, swollen basally and at the distal fourth; dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes subquadrate; ventral plate long, slender, tapering, broadly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 168a. (See plate 8, fig. 3)

***Mycodiplosis macgregori* Felt**

1915 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 8:149

The midge was reared July 16, 1914 by E. A. MacGregor, Batesburg, S. C., from red spider on cotton. It is allied to *M. tsugae* Felt.

***Mycodiplosis fungiperda* Felt**

1915 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 8:407

The pale yellowish, black-eyed midges referable to this species were reared by Theodore Pergande September 24, 1896 from orange-

colored or whitish larvae occurring in a large, yellowish fungus growing on rotten bark. The infestation was an abundant one, the larvae occurring, according to Mr Pergande, by millions and jumping about like flies even to a distance of 5 or 6 inches.

Mycodiplosis alternata Felt

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 126-27; separate, p. 30

1908 ——— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The mottled brown male was taken June 11, 1906 on Mayapple, *Podophyllum peltatum*, at Albany, N. Y. It was swept from sugar maple, *Acer saccharum*, and white pine, *Pinus strobus*. In general color characters this species agrees very well with *Diplosis maccus* Loew¹ and may prove to be a synonym. The antennal coloration is also similar to that of *Cecidomyia atricornis* Walsh.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae probably longer than the body, thickly haired, alternately yellowish and reddish, the larger enlargement of the segments lighter, the smaller and the distal portion of the stem darker; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, swollen distally, the second more than twice the length of the first, narrowly rectangular, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-fourth longer than the third, slightly dilated distally; face dark brown. Mesonotum dark brown, with a narrow, median, yellowish area posteriorly, submedian lines yellowish, sparsely clothed with fine setae. Scutellum yellowish red, dark brown laterally, postscutellum dark brown. Abdomen somewhat mottled with brown, darker laterally, the segments thickly clothed with fine, yellowish hairs. Wings subhyaline, costa light brown; membrane indistinctly mottled with yellowish, there being a distinct yellowish area at the base of the wing, which extends along the anterior margin to another yellowish area at the basal third; an indistinct yellowish area at the apical third and the anterior margin and also a subapical yellowish area; there are three indistinct yellowish areas between the third vein and the fifth, the first just beyond the middle, the second near the apical fourth and the third subapically; another yellowish area lies on the posterior margin just behind the fifth vein, and one near the anal angle close to its branch; halteres and coxae yellowish transparent, femora pale yellowish with rather indistinct, brownish annulations basally and subapically; tibiae pale yellowish with more distinct fuscous annulations sub-basally and apically; tarsi, the first segment yellowish fuscous; the others yellowish orange or pale orange and with distinct fuscous annulations distally, except the last segment, which is pale orange.

¹ Loew, Hermann. Mon. Dipt. N. Am., 1:187-88. 1862.

Anterior claws long, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout, a slight lobe basally; terminal clasp segment short, stout. Dorsal plate broad, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes obliquely and narrowly rounded; ventral plate broad, stout, broadly rounded, the lobes broadly rounded; style long, slender. Type Cecid. 209. (See plate 8, fig. 1)

***Mycodiplosis hudsoni* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 129; separate, p. 33

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The reddish male was taken June 10, 1906 on red maple, *Acer rubrum*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae about twice as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, yellowish basally; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and one-half and three times their diameters, respectively; terminal segment, distal enlargement prolonged, broadly constricted in the middle, bearing a short, spindle-shaped appendage. Palpi; the first segment subquadrate, the second twice the length of the preceding, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth one-half longer than the third; face pale yellowish. Mesonotum dark reddish, the yellowish submedian lines sparsely ornamented with hairs. Scutellum and postscutellum dark reddish. Abdomen reddish carmine with indistinct fuscous markings at its base; genitalia yellowish. Wings subhyaline, costa pale straw; halteres yellowish transparent. Coxae reddish, anterior femora and tibiae dark brown, yellowish ventrally, the middle and posterior femora and tibiae nearly uniform pale yellowish, the femoro-tibial and tibio-tarsal articulations tinged with carmine, tarsi variable yellowish brown; claws long, slender, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout; terminal clasp segment strongly curved, stout; dorsal plate short, broad, deeply incised, the lobes broadly rounded with irregular, setigerous tubercles on the posterior margin; ventral plate broad, roundly emarginate; style stout, broad. Type Cecid. 188. (See plate 8, fig. 2)

***Mycodiplosis coryli* Felt**

1907 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 128; separate, p. 32

1908 ————— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

This pale-orange male was taken June 12, 1906 on hazel, *Corylus americana*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae nearly as long as the body, thickly haired, light straw brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each one and one-half times its diameter. Palpi; first segment subquadrate, the second more than twice the length of the preceding, subrectangular, the third a little longer, more slender, the fourth

one-half longer and more slender than the third; face yellowish fuscous. Mesonotum rather pale orange with a slightly dusky, broad, median stripe, the latter margined by submedian yellowish lines sparsely ornamented with pale setae. Scutellum pale orange, postscutellum slightly darker. Abdomen pale orange with the two basal segments and genitalia fuscous. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres whitish transparent, anterior legs with the femora and tibiae mostly pale straw, the tarsi dark brown, the other legs mostly pale straw color, variably tinged with carmine; claws stout, strongly curved basally. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout; terminal clasp segment short, stout, swollen basally; dorsal plate broad, deeply and triangularly incised, the lobes broadly rounded; ventral plate stout, broad, slightly emarginate; style short, stout. Type Cecid. 237. (See plate 10, fig. 5)

***Mycodiplosis perplexa* Felt**

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The bright-orange male was taken at Albany, N. Y., July 16, 1906 on low or trailing blackberry, *Rubus villosus*.

Male. Length 2 mm. Antennae as long as the body, thickly haired, light brown, the basal segments fuscous yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems three-fourths and two and one-half times their diameters, respectively. Palpi; first segment short, stout, broadly oval, the second rather slender, with a length nearly four times its diameter, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth as long as the third, somewhat dilated; face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum light brown, the submedian lines rather broad, yellow. Scutellum dark reddish, postscutellum yellowish. Abdomen bright orange, the segments margined posteriorly with coarse setae. Genitalia slightly fuscous, rather thickly clothed with yellowish hairs. Wings hyaline, costa light brown; halteres pale orange basally, semitransparent apically. Coxae and basal portion of femora pale orange, the femora distally and tibiae light fuscous, the tarsi slightly darker; claws long, slender, strongly curved, the pulvilli rudimentary, about one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate long, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broad, tapering, narrowly rounded; ventral plate short, stout, broadly and slightly emarginate; style short, stout. Type Cecid. 554.

***Mycodiplosis packardii* Felt**

1918 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 11:382

The presumably predaceous larvae of this midge appear to be associated with those of the pitch inhabiting *Retinodiplosis albitarsis* Felt, though the condition of the material was such that the precise relation between the two could not be established.

Both of these insects were reared from exuded masses of pitch produced by *Parharmonia pini* Kell. and in the case of the *Retinodiplosis*, at least, development and transformations occurred within the pitch and the probabilities are that the same is true, though possibly to a more limited extent, of the *Mycodiplosis*.

Mycodiplosis aurata Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The brownish orange male was taken June 11, 1906 on maple leaved arrow-wood, *Viburnum acerifolium*, at Albany, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.5 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, rather thickly haired, reddish brown; 14 segments, the fifth with stems two and two and one-half times their diameters; terminal segment produced, the basal portion of the stem with a length six times its diameter, the distal enlargement subcylindric, with a length nearly four times its diameter and bearing apically a long, rather stout, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment short, stout, irregularly subquadrate, the second rather stout, with a length four times its diameter, the third a little longer and more slender than the second, the fourth one-third longer and more slender than the third. Face pale yellowish brown; eyes black. Mesonotum rather dark brown, the submedian lines yellowish, sparsely haired. Scutellum and postscutellum pale orange, the former sparsely haired. Abdomen a bright orange with the basal segments and genitalia slightly fuscous and sparsely clothed with fine, reddish hairs, which latter are somewhat abundant laterally. Wings hyaline, costa light brown. Legs a nearly uniform pale straw; claws long, stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli rudimentary, about one-fourth the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment long, stout; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate long, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes broad, tapering, subtruncate; ventral plate long, broad, broadly and slightly emarginate; style stout. Type Cecid. 212.

Mycodiplosis silvana Felt

1908 Felt, E. P. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 402

The dark, reddish brown male was taken June 14, 1906 on hemlock, *Tsuga canadensis*, at Nassau, N. Y.

Male. Length 1.6 mm. Antennae one-half longer than the body, thickly haired, light brown; basal segments yellowish; 14 segments, the fifth with stems each with a length two and one-half times its diameter; terminal segment, distal enlargement with a length about three times its diameter, strongly constricted near the basal third, apically a long, tapering, fingerlike process. Palpi; the first segment

short, stout, with a length about equal to its diameter, the second rather stout, with a length about three times its diameter, the third one-half longer than the second and more slender, the fourth about as long as the third, dilated; face fuscous yellowish. Mesonotum reddish brown, the submedian lines rather thickly haired. Scutellum reddish brown, yellowish apically; postscutellum a light fuscous brown. Abdomen dark reddish brown with irregular fuscous markings dorsally and laterally on the basal segments and rather thickly clothed with fine, yellowish hairs. Genitalia fuscous yellowish. Wings hyaline, costa pale straw; halteres yellowish transparent. Coxae, femora and tibiae pale yellowish; tarsi pale yellowish, the second to fourth segments annulate with dark brown, the fifth reddish brown; claws long, stout, strongly curved, pulvilli rudimentary, one-third the length of the claws. Genitalia; basal clasp segment stout; terminal clasp segment short, stout; dorsal plate long, deeply and narrowly incised, the lobes narrow, tapering, narrowly rounded; ventral plate short, stout, subtruncate; style long, stout. Type *Cecid.* 255.

***Mycodiplosis pulvinariae* Felt**

- 1912 **Felt, E. P.** Ent. News, 23:175-76
 1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

The midges were reared from *Pulvinaria pyriformis* by W. H. Patterson, St Vincent, W. I.

***Mycodiplosis acarivora* Felt**

- 1907 **Felt, E. P.** Ent. News, 18:242 (*Cecidomyia*)
 1908 ———— N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 385, 403
 1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This light-brown species, received through the courtesy of Dr L. O. Howard, bureau of entomology, United States Department of Agriculture, was reared by Frederick Maskew of southern California, from larvae feeding upon red spiders, *Tetranychus mytilaspidis* and *T. sexmaculatus*, infesting lemon leaves and fruit at Chula Vista, Cal. This species appears to be a rather common enemy of the red spider, since lots received through the courtesy of Doctor Howard show that this or a very closely allied form was reared from red spider on the Kentucky coffee tree, *Gymnocladus canadensis*, and from this mite on corn.

Habits. The following account transcribed from notes made by Theodore Pergande August 24, 1883 relates to a form belonging to this genus and very probably to the species under discussion.

I noticed today on some of the leaves of corn in my yard, which had a sickly appearance, large numbers of the red spiders infesting

their lower side and with them were seen numerous small dipterous larvae, especially along the midrib and also several minute, white, oval cocoons belonging to them. The larvae were of all sizes, from the recently hatched ones to the fully grown. While examining them I have seen one of them with its head deeply buried in the back of a half grown mite which was still struggling with its legs. The same kind of larvae and cocoons I have often noticed on the leaves of peach trees, elder, and other plants infested with the red spider but till now have been unable to observe their mode of living, though always considering them to be an enemy of the red spider. The larva is rather slow in its movements and remains motionless for a considerable time, apparently when its hunger has been satis-

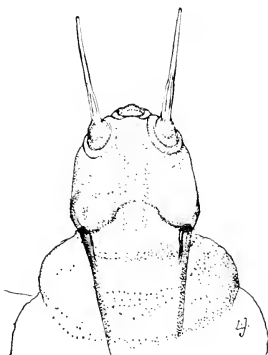


Fig. 82 *Mycodiplosis acarivora*, dorsal aspect of head and anterior body segments of larvae, note the unusually long antennae (enlarged, original)

fied, so that often quite a number of the mites congregate around and close to it. The general color of the larva is whitish but the contents of the stomach are always of the more or less dark red color of the mites on which they feed.

Larva. Length 1.75 mm, stout, tapering anteriorly. Head large, broadly rounded, antennae slender; mouth parts inconspicuous; on the posterior portion of the head there is a pair of oblique, chitinous processes extending anteriorly towards the median line and from the base of these a longer pair of oblique, chitinous processes extend posteriorly toward the median line and terminate near the middle of the first segment; anterior spiracles conspicuous; body segments

rather distinct, near the middle of each a transverse row of long, slender, conical processes, each bearing a long, stout seta; the posterior extremity obtuse, with a series of setaceous tubercles.

***Mycodiplosis coccidivora* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4: 549-50

The species closely resembles the *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll. to which it has been referred.¹ It was reared by Prof. T. D. A. Cockerell from the ovisac of *Pulvinaria urbicola* taken on *Capsicum* at Kingston, Jamaica, W. I., and labeled in the collections of the United States National Museum as *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll. See the note relating to this in the Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London, volume 41, page 161. An examination of the male shows it to be very different from what we take to be the true *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll., a species reared from *Dactylopius*. Though the specimens were mutilated, we deemed it advisable to refer the species provisionally to this genus and characterize it, if for no other reason than to avoid further confusion. This form is allied to *M. acarivora* Felt, from which it is readily distinguished by the much stouter genitalia.

? *Mycodiplosis cincta* n. sp.

This strongly marked midge was taken July 11, 1909 on low vegetation near water at Johnstown, N. Y., by C. P. Alexander.

Female. Length 1.75 mm. Antennae about as long as the body, rather thickly haired, grayish black, the stems whitish; 14 segments, the fourth with a stem one-third the length of the subcylindric basal enlargement, which latter has a length three times its diameter and is slightly expanded apically. Palpi; the first segment broadly rounded, subquadrate, the second with a length fully three times its diameter, the third and fourth each one-half longer, more slender. Mesonotum, scutellum and postscutellum pale yellowish white. Abdomen deep carmine, fuscous basally, yellowish apically. Wings subhyaline, a nearly uniform light fuscous, the basal third of costa yellowish white, the third vein joining the margin well beyond the apex. Halteres whitish transparent. Coxae yellowish transparent. Legs grayish black, the distal fourth of femora, the basal two-thirds of tibiae, the first, the basal two-thirds of the second and third, and most of the fourth tarsal segments white; claws stout, strongly curved, the pulvilli about one-half the length of the claws. Ovipositor stout, nearly as long as the abdomen, the terminal lobes slender, narrowly oval. Type Cecid. 1362.

¹ Coquillett, D. W. U. S. Nat. Mus. Proc., 22: 249-50. 1900.

Mycodiplosis cucurbitae Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. Econom. Ent. Jour., 4:550

One female was obtained in association with *Ittonidacucurbitae*, from which it can hardly be separated with a hand lens. It is recorded as having been reared July 10, 1876 from orange larvae on a squash, presumably by the late C. V. Riley, and was described through the courtesy of Dr L. O. Howard of the United States Bureau of Entomology. The affected squash had a curious, rough, fulvous appearance.

DIADIPLOSIS Felt

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:54

1913 Kieffer, J. J. Gen. Insect., fasc. 152, p. 240

The claws not bent at right angles, the anterior unidentate and the binodose antennae of the male with three well-developed circumfili indicate a relationship with *Mycodiplosis* Rûbs. and its allies, from which it is easily separated by the triarticulate palpi. It is readily distinguished from *Xyphodiplosis* Felt by the terminal clasp segment not being greatly produced and the short, broad ventral plate. Type *D. coccii* Felt.

Table for the Separation of the Males

- a* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length plainly greater than its diameter
 - b* Stems of the fifth antennal segment plainly unequal, having a length, respectively, one-half greater and twice the diameter; third palpal segment with a length twice that of the second; abdomen dark red; basal clasp segment greatly swollen; ventral plate broadly and roundly emarginate.....*coccii* Felt, a2128
 - bb* Stems of the fifth antennal segment nearly equal, each with a length greater than its diameter, the abdomen yellowish
 - c* Stems of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-fourth greater than their diameters, the circumfili each with about eight loops, the terminal clasp segment reduced, swollen basally, the harpes with long setae.....*coccidivora* Felt, a2486
 - cc* Stems of the fifth antennal segment with a length one-half greater than their diameters, the circumfili each with 14 to 16 loops, the terminal clasp segment long, slender, not conspicuously swollen basally, the harpes inconspicuous...*hirticornis* Felt, a2618
- aa* Basal portion of the stem of the fifth antennal segment with a length equal its diameter or less; ventral plate roundly emarginate
 - b* Stems of the fifth antennal segment plainly unequal, with a length equal and twice their diameters, respectively; circumfili with 7 or 8 loops; third palpal segment with a length twice the second; abdomen yellowish brown; basal clasp segment constricted basally; ventral plate lobes not plainly divergent.....*smithi* Felt, a2495a

bb Stems of the fifth antennal segment nearly equal, with a length one-third and one-half their diameters, respectively; circumfili with 15 loops; third palpal segment a little longer than the second; abdomen dark brown; basal clasp segment uniformly stout; ventral plate lobes divergent. *buscki* Felt, C. 1529a

***Diadiplosis cocci* Felt**

1911 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 19:55-56

1914 ———— Econom. Ent. Jour., 7:458

This species was reared by William H. Patterson, then of the Agricultural School, St Vincent, W. I., from larvae preying upon the eggs of *Saissetia nigra* Nietn., frequently abundant upon the stems of sea-island cotton. Type Cecid. a2128.

***Diadiplosis coccidivora* Felt**

1914 Felt, E. P. Entomologist, 47:86

This midge was reared in numbers from a species of *Pseudococcus* by the late A. Rutherford, then government entomologist of the Department of Agriculture of Ceylon. Type Cecid. a2486.

***Diadiplosis hirticornis* Felt**

1915 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 23:179

This species was reared by Harry S. Smith, then superintendent of the state insectary, Sacramento, Cal., from mealy bugs collected in Japan, and identified as *Pseudococcus vaporariorum*. Type a2618.

***Diadiplosis smithi* Felt**

1915 Felt, E. P. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 23:178

The midges were reared by H. S. Smith when superintendent of the state insectary, Sacramento, Cal., from cocoons produced by larvae feeding upon a *Pulvinaria* occurring on citrus at Manila, P. I. Type Cecid. a2495a.

***Diadiplosis buscki* Felt**

1915 Felt, E. P. Insecutor Inscitiae Menstruus, 2:132

This Porto Rican form was collected by August Busck and labeled *Diplosis coccidarum* Ckll. It had evidently been reared from some scale insect. Type Cecid. 1529a.



EXPLANATION OF PLATES

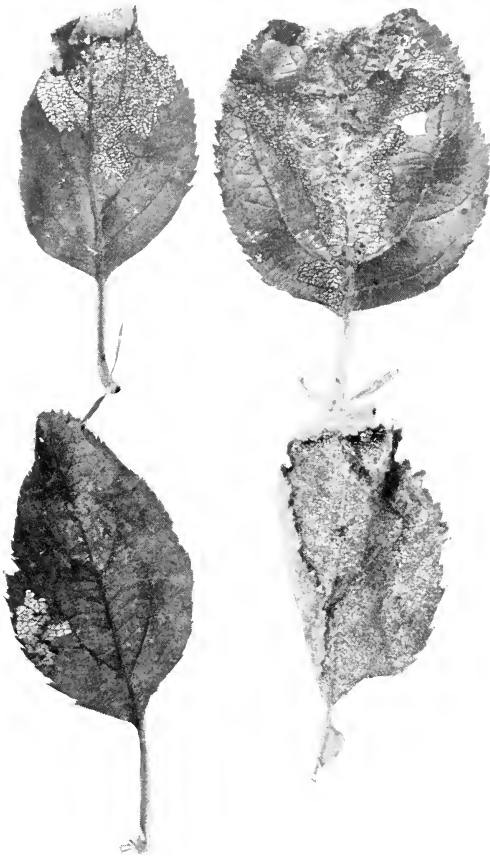
PLATE I

Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer

Hemerophila pariana Clerck

Work on apple leaves. The lower left-hand leaf shows a little feeding, the upper left-hand one a somewhat characteristic condition on moderately infested trees, the upper right-hand leaf a more advanced stage of injury and the lower right-hand leaf practically completed skeletonizing with a somewhat characteristic rolled margin. (Author's illustration from Cornell University Extension Bulletin 27)

Plate I



Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer Work



PLATE 2

209

Apple and Thorn Skeletonizer

Hemerophila pariana Clerck

Work on apple. The left-hand leaf shows rather serious injury and rolling on the right-hand side, the middle leaf rather general injury and rolling on both sides and the right-hand leaf less marked injury with some rolling and two cocoons near the tip of the leaf. (Author's illustration from Cornell University Extension Bulletin 27)

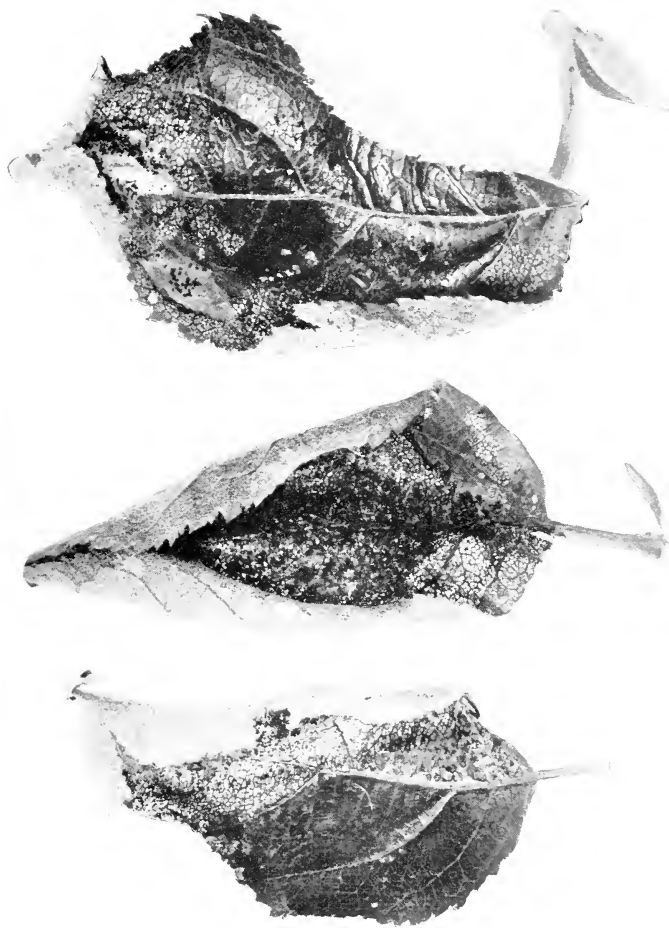




PLATE 3

211

Seed Corn Maggot

Pegomyia fusciceps Zett.

Bean plants showing the long, irregular gnawed areas or "burrows" of the seed corn maggot. This injury checks growth and if serious may result in a total loss of the crop. (Original)

Plate 3



Seed Corn Maggot Work

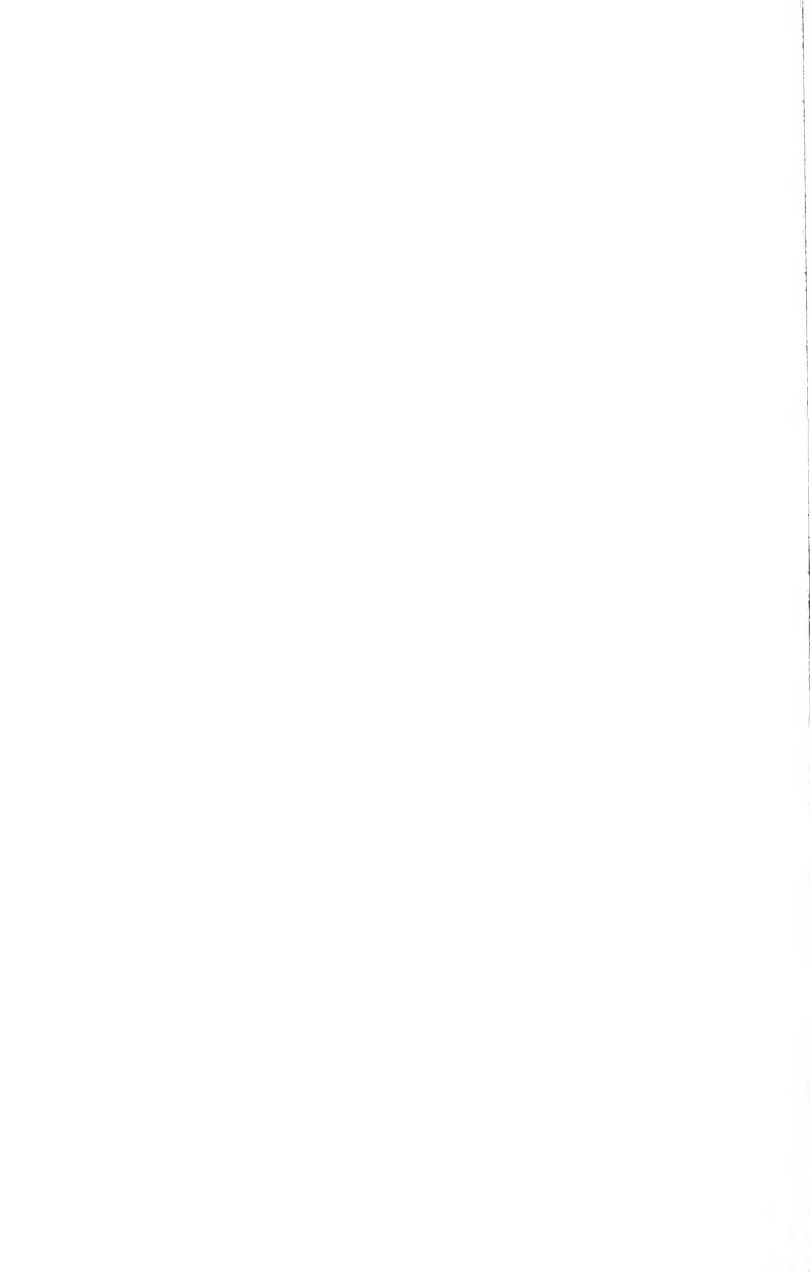


PLATE 4

213

Insect Galls

Shoot of the rock pine, *Pinus scopulorum*, bearing greatly enlarged bud galls, from which was reared *Contarina oloradensis* Felt and *Dicrodiplosis gillettei* celt. (Original)



Pine Bud Gall



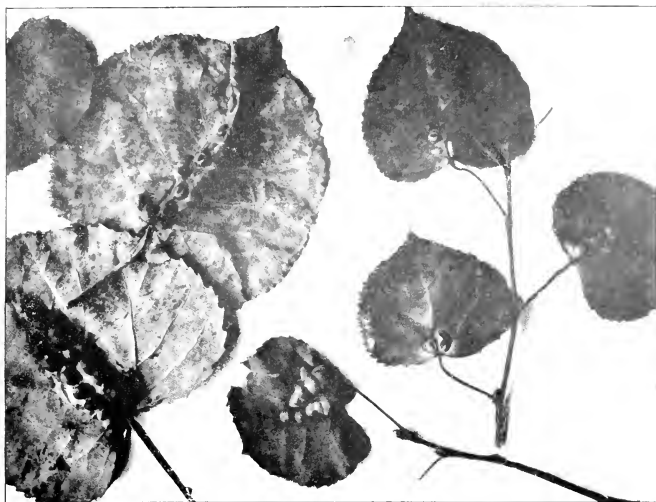
PLATE 5

215

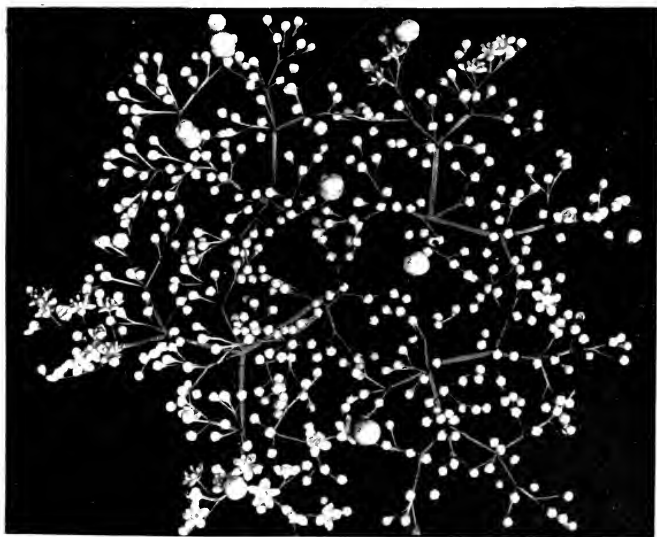
Insect Galls

1 Leaves of poplar, *Populus tremuloides*, showing numerous globose red-tinted galls from which *Mycodiplosis populifolia* Felt was reared. (Original)

2 Cyme of elderberry, *Sambucus canadensis*, showing several enlarged blossoms infested with maggots of the elder flower midge, *Youngomyia umbellicola* O. S. (Original)



1



2



PLATE 6

217

Gall Midge Wings

- 1 Wing of female of *Contarinia pyrivora* Riley, C. 490
x 20
- 2 Wing of male of *Contarinia viatica* Felt, C. 105 x 20
- 3 Wing of male of *Contarinia divaricata* Felt, C. 350
x 20
- 4 Wing of male of *Contarinia trifolii* Felt, C. 108 x 20
- 5 Wing of male of *Lobopteromyia tiliae* Felt, C. 25
x 20
- 6 Wing of male of *Lobopteromyia abdominalis* Felt,
C. 16 x 20
- 7 Wing of male of *Lobopteromyia filicis* Felt, C. 20
x 20

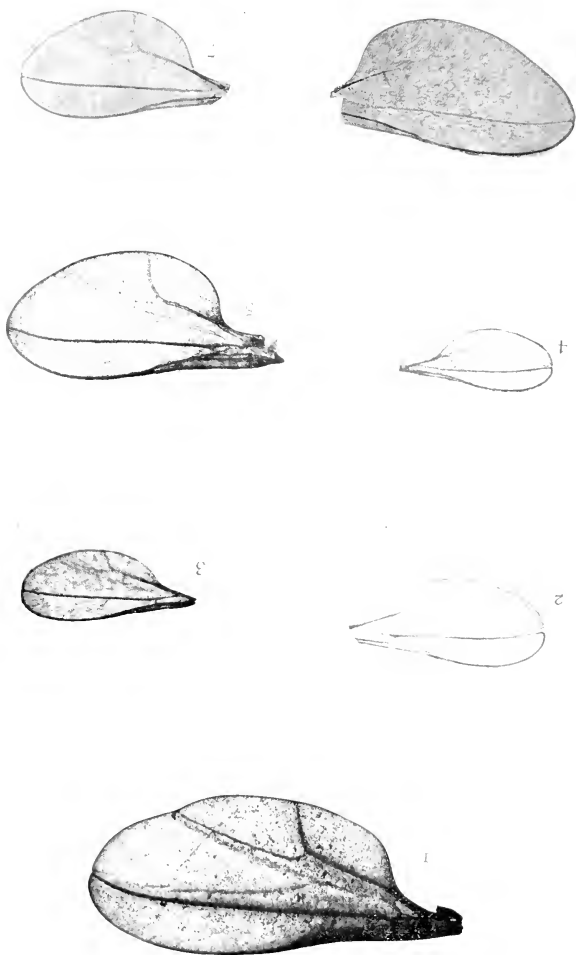




PLATE 7

219

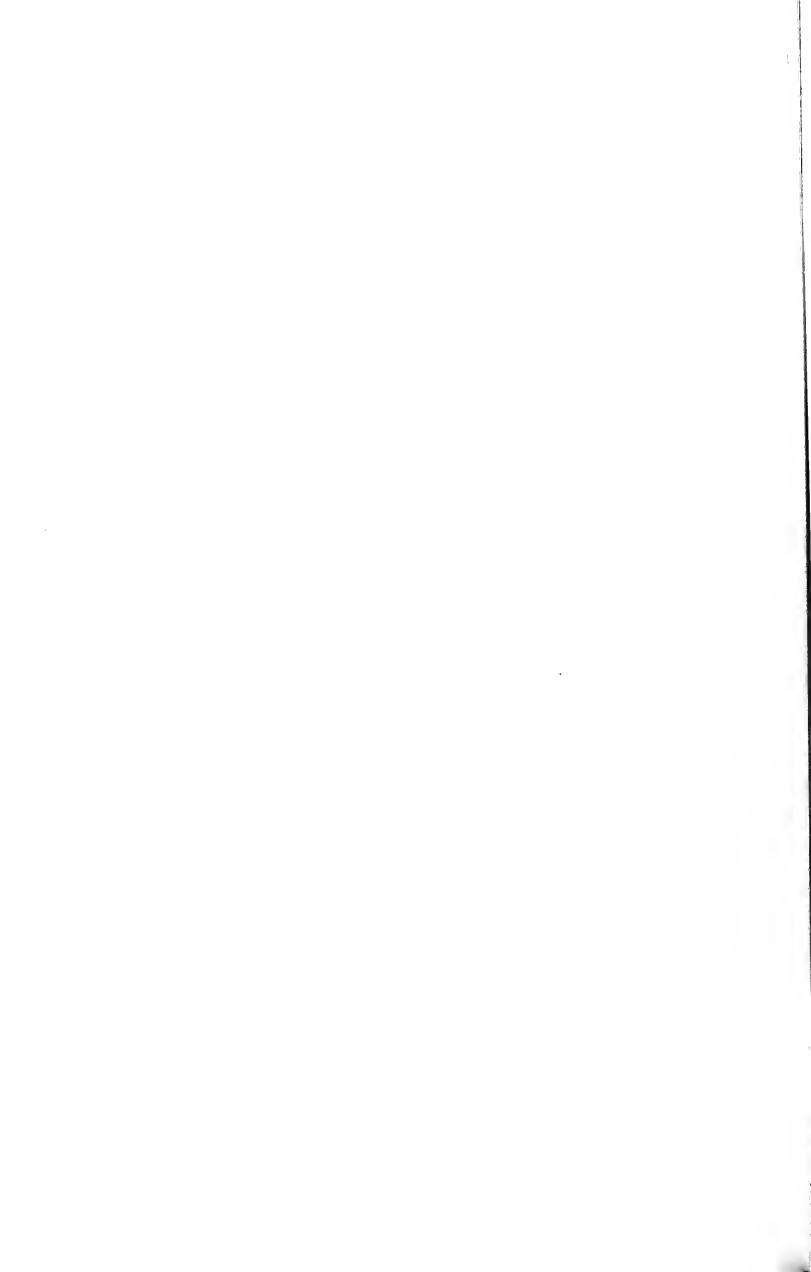


PLATE 8

221

Gall Midge Wings

- 1 Wing of male of *Mycodiplosis alternata* Felt,
C. 209 x 20
- 2 Wing of male of *Mycodiplosis hudsoni* Felt, C. 188
x 20
- 3 Wing of male of *Mycodiplosis tsugae* Felt, C. 168a
x 20
- 4 Wing of male of *Mycodiplosis rotundata* Felt,
C. 564 x 20
- 5 Wing of male of *Feltiella pini* Felt, C. 348 x 20
- 6 Wing of male of *Bremia caricis* Felt, C. 292 x 20
- 7 Wing of male of *Mycodiplosis reducta* Felt, C. 479
x 20
- 8 Wing of male of *Hyperdiplosis lobata* Felt, C. 132
x 20
- 9 Wing of male of *Karschomyia viburni* Felt, C. 219
x 20
- 10 Wing of male of *Lobodiplosis acerina* Felt, C. 269
x 20

Plate 8



1



2



3



4



5



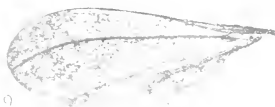
6



7



8



9



10

Gall Midge Wings

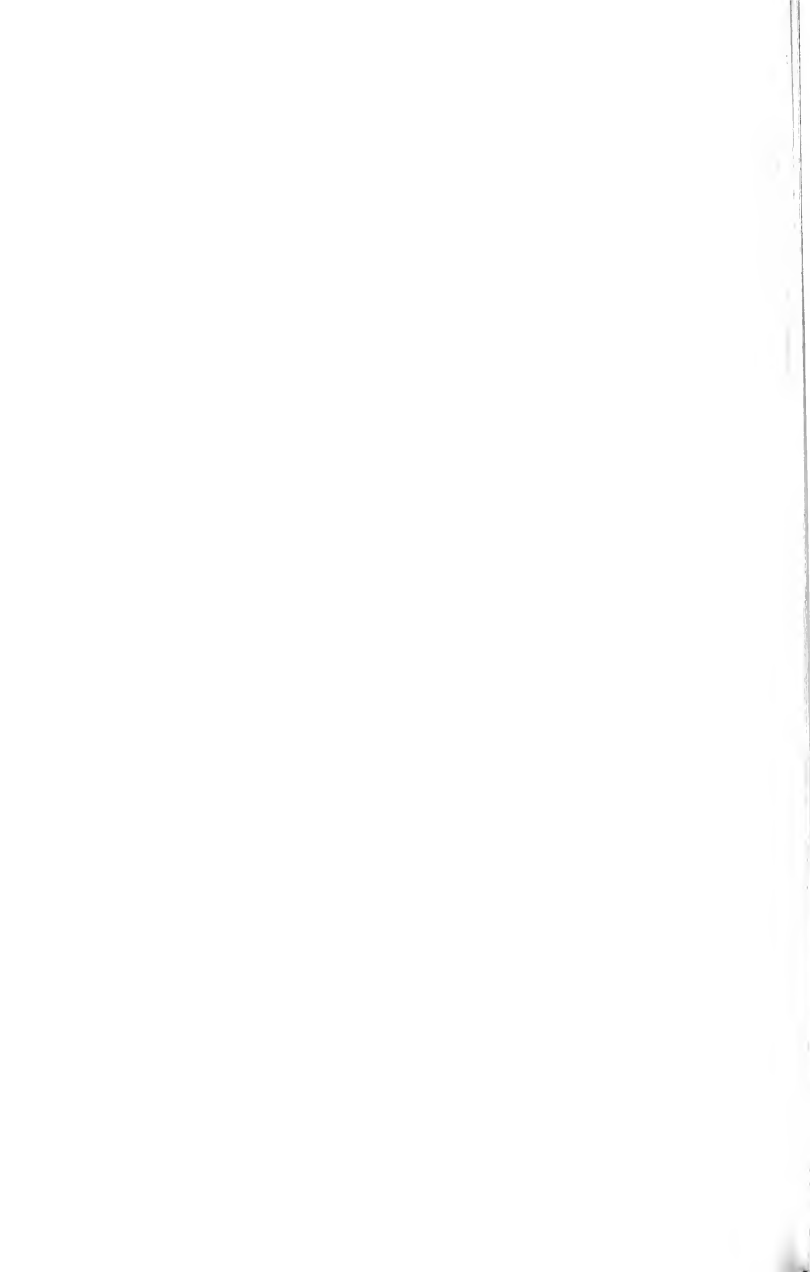


PLATE 9

223

Gall Midge Genitalia

- 1 Genitalia of *Aphidoletes recurvata* Felt, C. 825
x 260
- 2 Genitalia of *Aphidoletes hamamelidis* Felt, C. 401
x 260
- 3 Genitalia of *Bremia podophyllae* Felt, C. 352 x 260
- 4 Genitalia of *Bremia caricis* Felt, C. 292 x 260
- 5 Genitalia of *Contarinia ampelophila* Felt, C. 9 x 260

Plate 9

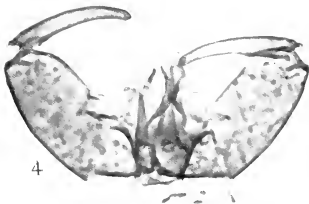
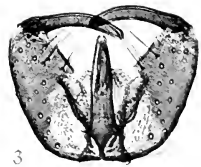
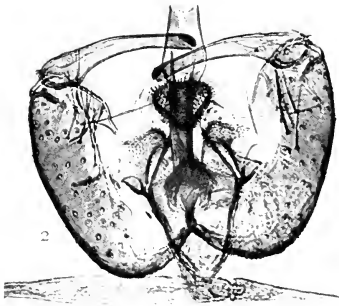
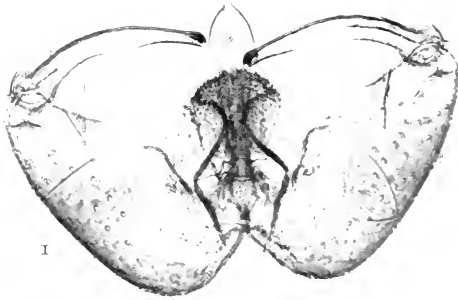


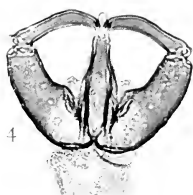
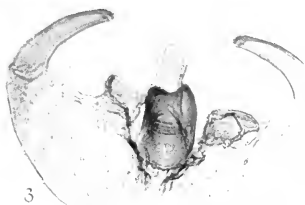
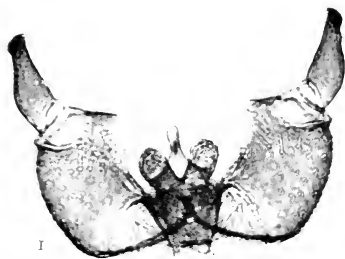
PLATE 10

225

Gall Midge Genitalia

- 1 Genitalia of *Lobopteromyia consobrina* Felt,
C. 61 x 260
- 2 Genitalia of *Lobopteromyia filicis* Felt, C. 20 x 260
- 3 Genitalia of *Coquillettomyia lobata* Felt, C. 176
x 260
- 4 Genitalia of *Mycodiplosis contracta* Felt, C. 671
x 260
- 5 Genitalia of *Mycodiplosis coryli* Felt, C. 237 x 260
- 6 Genitalia of *Feltiella pini* Felt, C. 348 x 260
- 7 Genitalia of *Feltiella emarginata* Felt, C. 191 x 260

Plate 10



Gall Midge Genitalia



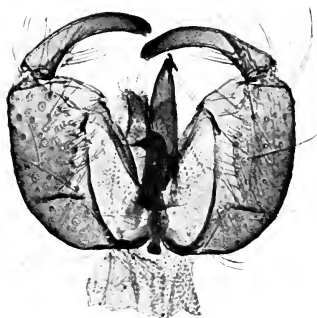
PLATE II

227

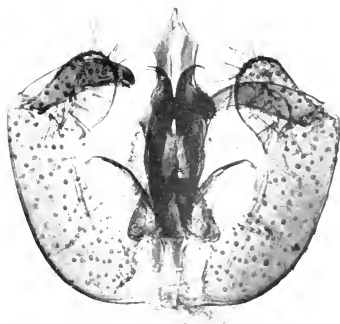
Gall Midge Genitalia

- 1 Genitalia of *Lobodiplosis quercina* Felt, C. 271
x 260
- 2 Genitalia of *Lobodiplosis acerina* Felt, C. 243 x 260
Figs. 1 and 2 reprinted from N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124

Plate II



1



2

Gall Midge Genitalia

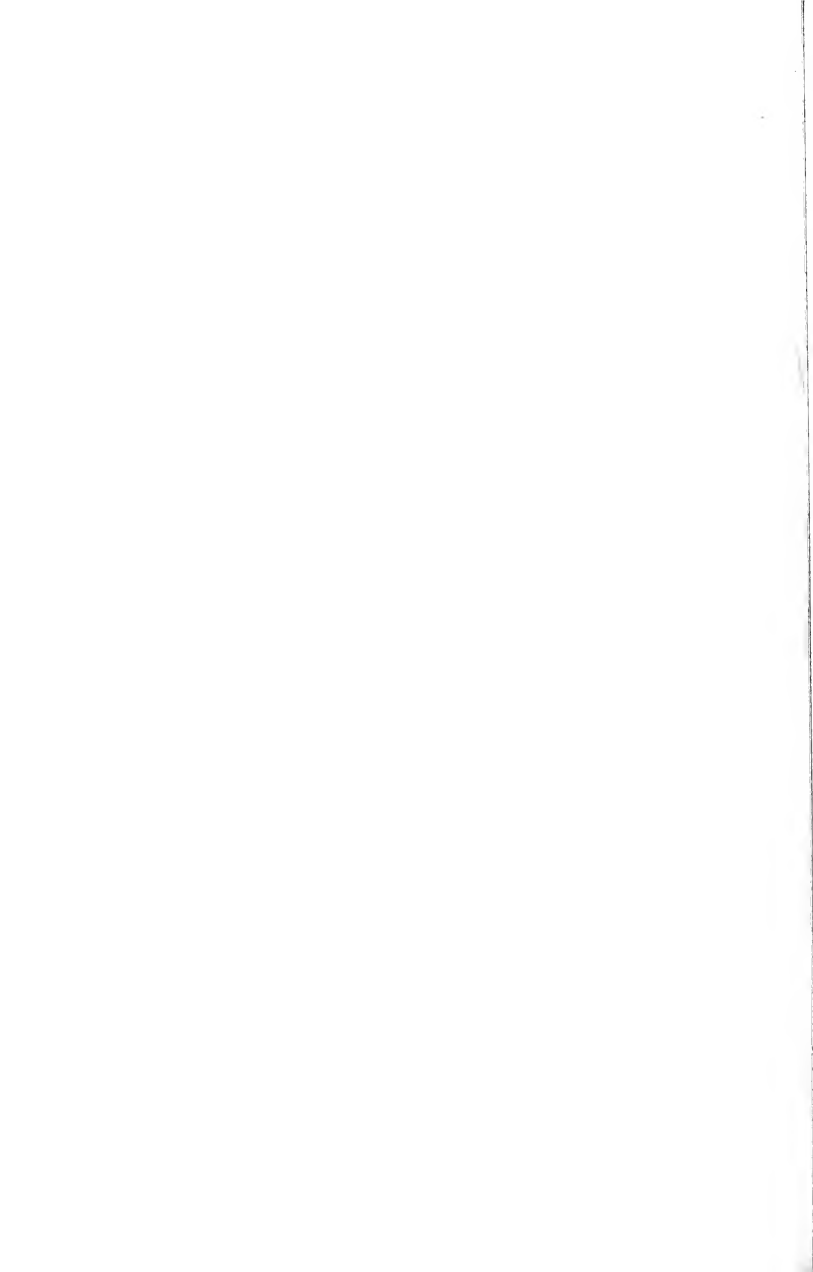


PLATE 12

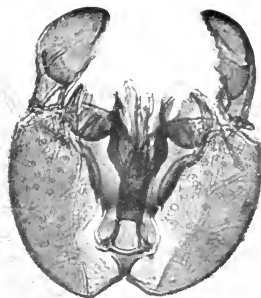
229

Gall Midge Genitalia

- 1 Genitalia of *Karschomyia viburni* Felt, C. 89 x 260
- 2 Genitalia of *Youngomyia rubida* Felt, C. 423 x 260

Figs. 1 and 2 reprinted from N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124

Plate 12



1



2

Gall Midge Genitalia



INDEX

- abdominalis**, *Lobopteromyia*, 85, 91
abietis, *Aphidoletes*, 133
Acantholyda ferruginea, 67
acarivora, *Mycodiplosis*, 183, 201
acerifolia, *Feltiella*, 171, 173
 Mycodiplosis, 174
acerina, *Lobodiplosis*, 161, 162, 163
 Mycodiplosis, 161
Additions to collections, 69-75
adenostoma, *Asphondylia*, 66
Adiplosis, 80
Aecidium impatientis, 187
aestiva, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 194
agrimoniae, *Contarinia*, 94, 101
Agromyza tiliæ, 65
alternata, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 197
americana, *Endaphis*, 92, 93
 Feltiella, 171
 Toxomyia, 83
ampelophila, *Contarinia*, 95, 110
ampullaria, *Rhopalomyia*, 66
ananassa, *Thecodiplosis*, 120, 121, 125, 126
Andricus clavula, 63
 gemmarius, 63
androgynes, *Dicrodiplosis*, 151, 154, 155
Andropogon annulatus, 68
andropogonis, *Dyodiplosis*, 68
angulata, *Mycodiplosis*, 180, 184
Animal pests, 68
annulata, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 156
annulatus *Andropogon*, 68
antennata, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 156
aphidimyza, *Cecidomyia*, 141
Aphidoletes, 77, 133
 abietis, 133
 basalis, 134, 140
 borealis, 134, 139
 cucumeris, 118, 134, 138
 flavida, 134, 138
 fulva, 134, 136
 hamamelidis, 134, 135
Aphidoletes (*continued*)
 marginata, 134, 135
 marina, 134, 140
 meridionalis, 134, 137
 recurvata, 134, 136
 rosivora, 134, 137
Aphis gossypii, 138, 171
apicalis, *Lobopteromyia*, 85, 87
Apple, injurious insects
 grasshoppers, 56
 Oriental peach moth, 45
 red bugs, 49
Apple and thorn skeletonizer, 7, 33
Apple maggot, 8, 46, 67
Apple tent caterpillar, 7
Apple tree worm, red-humped, 7, 44
 yellow-necked, 7, 44
Apple trees, rose beetle injuring, 57
Aprostocetus diplosidis, 108
Arachnida, additions to collections, 75
araneosa, *Clinodiplosis*, 178, 179
Arsenate of lead, 44, 46, 50, 57, 62
Arsenate of lime, 67
Artemisia, 68
artemisiae, *Diarthronomyia*, 66
Arthrocnodax, 78
Asphondylia adenostoma, 66
 chrysothamni, 66
 shepherdiae, 66
Aspidiotus uvæ, 129, 131
Asteromyia grindeliae, 66
 gutierreziae, 66
Astrodiplosis, 81
Asynapta marilandica, 66
atlanis, *Melanoplus*, 55
atricornis, *Cecidomyia*, 197
aurata, *Mycodiplosis*, 183, 200
auricularia, *Forficula*, 11, 61
balsamifera, *Contarinia*, 95, 111
 Diplosis, 111

basalis, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 140
 Beans, injurious insects
 rose beetle, 57
 seed corn maggot, 10, 59, 60
Begonias, black vine weevil, injuring, 58
Birch, June beetles and white grubs, injuring, 50
 Black vine weevil, 57
 Blackberries, injurious insects, 67
 juniper plant bug, 60
 Body parasites, 68
borealis, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 139
 Bremia, 141, 144
 Dicrodiplosis, 152, 157
 Lobodiplosis, 161
 Pleuroneura, 67
brachyntera, *Cecidomyia*, 120
Bremia, 77, 141
 borealis, 141, 144
 caricis, 142, 144
 filicis, 142, 143
 montana, 142, 144
 podophyllae, 142, 144
 sylvestris, 142
 tristis, 142, 144
bryanti, *Coquillettomyia*, 166, 169
buscki, *Diadiplosis*, 205
Byturus unicolor, 49
Cabbage, grasshoppers injuring, 56
 Cabbage maggot, 60
californica, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 155
 Thomasia, 151
 Camp insects, 12, 68
canadensis, *Contarinia*, 96, 118
captiva, *Mycodiplosis*, 181, 193
 Carbon bisulphide, 58
caricis, *Bremia*, 142, 144
 Lobopteromyia, 85, 90
 Carnation buds, grass mite injuring, 57
carolina, *Mycodiplosis*, 181, 191
Carpocapsa pomonella, 17
caryae, *Dentifibula*, 129, 131
 Halisidota, 43
Caryomyia, 78, 80
 holotricha, 188
caudata, *Hormomyia*, 66
caulicola, *Clinodiplosis*, 178
cecidomophilus, *Exoascus*, 101

Cecidomyia aphidimyza, 141
 atricornis, 197
 brachyntera, 120
 decorata, 141
 negundinis, 96, 116
 nigra, 112
 pellex, 119
 poculum, 154
 quercina, 160
 verrucicola, 87
 viticola, 150
cerasifolia, *Mycodiplosis*, 180, 185
ceylanica, *Dentifibula*, 131
 Cherry, saddleback caterpillar injuring, 45
 Chinch bug, 68
Chlorochroa uhleri, 60
Chrysanthemum buds, European earwig injuring, 61
Chrysanthemum midge, 11
chrysothamni, *Asphondylia*, 66
 Rhopalomyia, 66
Cicada, 67
cilicrus, *Clinodiplosis*, 178
cincta, *Lobodiplosis*, 165
 Mycodiplosis, 203
citri, *Dactylopius*, 165
clarkei, *Clinodiplosis*, 105
clavula, *Andricus*, 63
clematidis, *Contarinia*, 95, 105
Clinodiplosis, 78, 177
 araneosa, 178, 179
 caulicola, 178
 cilicrus, 178
 clarkei, 105
 examinis, 178, 179
 oculiperda, 151
 Clover, European earwig injuring, 61
cocci, *Dentifibula*, 130, 131
 Diadiplosis, 204, 205
 Karschomyia, 177
coccidarum, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 158
 Diplosis, 158, 165, 203, 205
 Lobodiplosis, 162, 165
coccidivora, *Diadiplosis*, 204, 205
 Mycodiplosis, 183, 203
cockerelli, *Thecodiplosis*, 129
Codling moth, 8, 17, 67
Coleophora limosipennella, 68
 Coleoptera, additions to collections, 69-71

Collections, 14

- additions to, 69-75
- coloradensis, Contarinia, 96, 120
- Colpodia fletcheri, 66
- comstocki, Pseudococcus, 60, 61
- concinna, Schizura, 44
- coniophaga, Diplosis, 179
- consobrina, Lophopteromyia, 85, 89
- Contarinia, 76, 93
 - agrimoniae, 94, 101
 - ampelophila, 95, 110
 - balsamifera, 95, 111
 - canadensis, 96, 118
 - clematidis, 95, 105
 - coloradensis, 96, 120
 - divaricata, 94, 103
 - erratica, 132
 - filicis, 84
 - flavolinea, 94, 100
 - gossypii, 94, 102
 - johnsoni, 93, 96-98, 103
 - lycopersici, 94, 99
 - maculosa, 96, 115
 - negundifolia, 96, 116
 - obesa, 95, 110
 - perfoliata, 94, 99
 - pyrivora, 95, 111
 - rumicis, 94, 103
 - sambucifolia, 94, 104
 - setigera, 96, 118, 138
 - solani, 99
 - sorghicola, 95, 106
 - spiraeina, 95, 104
 - trifolii, 93, 99
 - truncata, 95, 105
 - viatica, 95, 106
 - viburni, 129
 - virginianiae, 94, 100
 - viridiflava, 95, 104
- contracta, Mycodiplosis, 181, 192
- Coquilletomyia, 78, 166, 170
 - bryanti, 166, 169
 - dentata, 166, 169
 - knabi, 166, 169
 - lobata, 166, 167, 168
 - texana, 166, 168
- Corn, injurious insects
 - grass webworm, 54
 - juniper plant bug, 60
 - rose beetle, 57

Corn, injurious insects (*continued*)

- saddleback caterpillar, 45
- seed corn maggot, 60
- white grubs, 51
- Corn billbug, 53
- cornea, Pseudhormomyia, 67
- Corrodentia, additions to collections, 75
- coryli, Lasiopteryx, 189
 - Mycodiplosis, 182, 198
- corylifolia, Mycodiplosis, 181, 189
- Crambus luteolellus, 54
- Creosote solution, 58
- cucumeris, Aphidoletes, 118, 134, 138
- cucurbitae, Itonida, 204
 - Mycodiplosis, 204
- cucurbitaphidis, Lysiphlebus, 138
- Currants, injurious insects, 60, 67
- cyanococci, Mycodiplosis, 181, 191
- Cyclamens, black vine weevil injuring, 57
- Cystodiplosis, 80
- Dactylopius citri**, 165
- Dasyneura lupini, 66
 - rhodophaga, 137
- Datana ministra, 44
- davisi, Feltiella, 170, 171
- decorata, Cecidomyia, 141
- dentata, Coquilletomyia, 166, 169
- Dentilobula, 77, 129
 - caryae, 129, 131
 - ceylanica, 131
 - cocci, 130, 131
 - obtusilobae, 131
 - viburni, 129, 130
- Dermoptera, additions to collections, 74
- destructor, Mayetiola, 107
- deuterus, Zatriopus, 103
- Diadiplosis, 78, 204
 - buscki, 205
 - cocci, 204, 205
 - coccidivora, 204, 205
 - hirticornis, 204, 205
 - smithi, 204, 205
- Diarthronomyia, 66
 - artemisiae, 66
 - floccosa, 66
 - occidentalis, 66

Dicrodiplosis, 77, 151
 androgynes, 151, 154, 155
 annulata, 152, 156
 antennata, 152, 156
 borealis, 152, 157
 californica, 152, 155
 coccidarum, 152, 158
 fasciata, 151
 fulva, 151, 153
 gillettei, 120, 152, 158
 helenae, 152, 156
 longicornis, 152, 156, 157
 multifila, 159
 podophyllae, 145
 populi, 151, 152, 153
 rubida, 152, 158
 venitalis, 91, 152, 159
diplosidis, *Aprostocetus*, 108
 Polygnotus, 124
Diplosis *balsamifera*, 111
 coccidarum, 158, 165, 203, 205
 coniophaga, 179
 macculus, 197
 tritici, 128
Diptera, additions to collections, 71
dispar, *Porthetria*, 44
divaricata, *Contarinia*, 94, 103
divergens, *Mycetobia*, 66
Dracaena, black vine weevil, injuring, 58
dulichii, *Thecodiplosis*, 121, 129
Dyodiplosis *andropogonis*, 68

Earwig, European, 11, 61
echinochloa, *Lasioptera*, 66
Elm, injurious insects
 June beetles, 50
 white grubs, 50
Elm case bearer, 68
Elm leaf beetle, 43
Elm trees, injurious insects, 68
emarginata, *Feltiella*, 170, 171
enceliae, *Rhopalomyia*, 66
Endaphis, 76, 91
 americana, 92, 93
 hirta, 92
 perfidus, 92
Epidiplosis, 79
ericameriae, *Rhopalomyia*, 66
erigerontis, *Rhopalomyia*, 66

Eriophyes *fraxiniflorae*, 92
Erosomyia, 76, 81
 mangiferae, 81, 82
erratica, *Contarinia*, 132
 Pectinodiplosis, 132
Eudiplosis, 93
Euschistus *variolarius*, 60
examinis, *Clinodiplosis*, 178, 179
Exoascus *cecidomophilus*, 101

Fabric pests, 68

Fall web worm, 7, 43
fasciata, *Dicrodiplosis*, 151

Feltiella, 78, 170

acerifolia, 171, 173
americana, 171
davisi, 170, 171
emarginata, 170, 171
minuta, 171, 172
pini, 171, 173
spinosa, 171, 174
tetranychii, 170
venatoria, 171, 172

Fern caterpillar, Florida, 11

ferruginea, *Acantholyda*, 67
fibulata, *Mycodiplosis*, 181, 192

Field crops, 10

filicis, *Bremia*, 142, 143

Contarinia, 84

Lobopteromyia, 85, 86, 87

fitchii, *Prodiptosis*, 128

flaviceps, *Psilopodinus*, 108

flavida, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 138

flavolinea, *Contarinia*, 94, 100

Fleas, 68

fletcheri, *Colpodia*, 66

Flies, 12, 68

black, 68

floccosa, *Diarthronomyia*, 66

Florida fern caterpillar, 11

floridana, *Kalodiplosis*, 160

fluitans, *Lasioptera*, 67

fluvialis, *Pseudhormomyia*, 67

foetedi, *Lobopteromyia*, 85, 88

foliata, *Monardia*, 66

Food pests, 68

Forest tree pests, 11

Forficula *auricularia*, 11, 61

fraxiniflorae, *Eriophyes*, 92

Fruit tree insects, 7, 44, 49, 67

fulva, Aphidoletes, 134, 136

Dicrodiplosis, 151, 153

Fumigation, 68

fungicola, Toxomyia, 82, 83

fungiperda, Mycodiplosis, 182, 196

fusca, Phyllophaga, 50

fusciceps, Pegomyia, 59

Galerucella luteola, 43

Gall insects, 13, 63

Gall midges, 66, 67, 68

Gall midges VI, study of, 76-205

Garden pests, 11, 57, 67

gemmarius, Andricus, 63

Geraniums, black vine weevil, injuring, 58

Giardomyia, 79

gillettei, Dicrodiplosis, 120, 152, 158

Gipsy moth, 9, 41

Gloxinias, black vine weevil, injuring 58

glutinosa, Rhopalomyia, 66

Gooseberries, injurious insects, 67

gossypii, Aphis, 138, 171

Contarinia, 94, 102

graminum, Pediculopsis, 56

Grape blossom midge, 96

Grape vines, rose beetle injuring, 57

Grapes, injurious insects, 67

Grass and grain pests, 9, 50

Grass mite, 56

Grass webworm, 54

Grasses, injurious insects

European earwig, 61

chinch bug, 68

Grasshoppers, 55, 66

Greenhouse and garden pests, 11

grindeliae, Asteromyia, 66

Rhopalomyia, 66

gutierreziae, Asteromyia, 66

Hag moth, caterpillar, 45

Halisidota caryae, 43

maculata, 43

tessellaris, 43

hamamelidis, Aphidoletes, 134, 135

Harpomyia indica, 66

helena, Dicrodiplosis, 152, 156

Hellebore, 62

Hemerophila pariana, 7, 33

Hemiptera, additions to collections, 74

Hessian fly, 54

Heterocordylus malinus, 48

Hickory tussock moth, 7, 11, 43

hirta, Endaphis, 92

hirticornis, Diadiplosis, 204, 205

holotricha, Caryomyia, 188

Mycodiplosis, 181, 188

Hormomyia, 80

caudata, 66

ischaemi, 68

horni, Inostemma, 148

Household and camp insects, 12, 68

hudsoni, Mycodiplosis, 182, 198

hudsonici, Thecodiplosis, 121, 128

humilis, Iridomyrmex, 108

Hymenoptera, additions to collections, 69

Hyperdiplosis, 79

Hyphantria textor, 43

impatientis, Accidium, 187

Mycodiplosis, 180, 187

indica, Harpomyia, 66

Streptodiplosis, 66

Indodiplosis mangiferae, 66

Injurious insects, 17, 66

inopis, Retinodiplosis, 124

Inostemma horni, 148

Insect pest survey and information service, 12

insularis, Mycodiplosis, 180, 184

inustorum, Lasioptera, 66

Iridomyrmex humilis, 108

ischaemi, Hormomyia, 68

Ischaemum pilosum, 68

Isocratus vulgaris, 138

Isotoma minuta, 62

Itonida, 79

cucurbitae, 204

tritici, 128

Itonididinae, 76

Itonididae, 76

Japanese mealy bug, 60

johnsoni, Contarinia, 93, 96-98, 103

June beetles, 10, 50

Juniper plant bug, 60

Kalodiplosis, 77, 159

floridana, 160

multifila, 159

Karschomyia, 78, 174

cocci, 177

townsendi, 177

viburni, 174

Kerosene emulsion, 50

knabi, *Coquillettomyia*, 166, 169

Lasioptera echinochloa, 66

fluitans, 67

inustorum, 66

Lasiopteryx coryli, 189

Laspeyresia molesta, 45, 67

Leaf roller, 8

Lectures, 14

Lemon trees, black vine weevil, injuring, 58

Lepidoptera, additions to collections, 71-74

Lestodiplosis, 79

Lime sulphur wash, 47, 67

limosipennella, *Coleophora*, 68

Linden bark gall, 65

liriiodendri, *Thecodiplosis*, 120, 121, 126, 139

lobata, *Coquillettomyia*, 166, 167, 168
Mycodiplosis, 166

Lobodiplosis, 78, 161

acerina, 161, 162, 163

borealis, 161

cincta, 165

coccidarum, 162, 165

quercina, 162, 164

speciosa, 162, 164

spinosa, 162, 164

triangularis, 161, 163

Lobopteromyia, 76, 84

abdominalis, 85, 91

apicalis, 85, 87

caricis, 85, 90

consobrina, 85, 89

filicis, 85, 86, 87

foetedi, 85, 88

symplocarpi, 85, 89

tiliae, 85, 90

venae, 91, 159

longicornis, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 156, 157

loti, *Tipula*, 93

lupini, *Dasyneura*, 66

luteola, *Galernucella*, 43

luteolellus, *Crambus*, 54

lycopersici, *Contarinia*, 94, 99

Lygidea mendax, 48

Lysiphlebus cucurbitaphidis, 138

maccus, *Diplosis*, 197

macgregori, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 196

Macroactylus subspinosus, 57

Macrosiphum solanifolii, 39

maculata, *Halisidota*, 43

maculosa, *Contarinia*, 96, 115

malinus, *Heterocordylus*, 48

mangiferae, *Erosomyia*, 81, 82

Indodiplosis, 66

Maple, injurious insects

Japanese mealy bug, 61

June beetles, 50

white grubs, 50

marginata, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 135

marilandica, *Asynapta*, 66

marina, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 140

May beetles, 10

Mayetiola destructor, 107

Melanoplus atlantis, 55

mendax, *Lygidea*, 48

meridionalis, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 137

Metadiplosis, 79

ministra, *Datana*, 44

minuta, *Feltiella*, 171, 172

Isotoma, 62

modesta, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 195

molesta, *Laspeyresia*, 45, 67

Monardia foliata, 66

Monarthropalpus, 80

montana, *Bremia*, 142, 144

mosellana, *Thecodiplosis*, 53, 121, 128

Mosquitoes, 68

Mulberry trees, Japanese mealy bug
injuring, 61

multifila, *Dicrodiplosis*, 159

Kalodiplosis, 159

Mycetobia divergens, 66

Mycodiplosis, 78, 170, 179

acarivora, 183, 201

acerifolia, 174

acerina, 161

aestiva, 182, 194

Mycodiplosis (continued)

- alternata*, 182, 197
 - angulata*, 180, 184
 - aurata*, 183, 200
 - captiva*, 181, 193
 - carolina*, 181, 191
 - cerasifolia*, 180, 185
 - cincta*, 203
 - coccidivora*, 183, 203
 - contracta*, 181, 192
 - coryli*, 182, 198
 - corylifolia*, 181, 189
 - cucurbitae*, 204
 - cyanococci*, 181, 191
 - fibulata*, 181, 192
 - fungiperda*, 182, 196
 - holotricha*, 181, 188
 - hudsoni*, 182, 198
 - impatientis*, 180, 187
 - insularis*, 180, 184
 - lobata*, 166
 - macgregori*, 182, 196
 - modesta*, 182, 195
 - obscura*, 182, 194
 - packardi*, 183, 199
 - perplexa*, 182, 199
 - pini*, 174
 - populifolia*, 180, 186
 - pulvinariae*, 183, 201
 - reducta*, 180, 183, 184
 - robusta*, 181, 191
 - rotundata*, 180, 187
 - silvana*, 183, 200
 - tenuitas*, 181, 190
 - tsugae*, 182, 196
 - variabilis*, 182, 195
 - viburni*, 174
- Myzus persicae*, 39

- negundifolia*, Contarinia, 96, 116
- negundinis*, Cecidomyia, 96, 116
- Neuroterus umbilicatus*, 154
- Nicotine soap preparation, 48, 49
- nigra*, Cecidomyia, 112
- Saissetia, 205
- Nursery inspection, 16

Oak, injurious insects

- June beetles, 50
- saddleback caterpillar, 45
- white grubs, 50

- Oak tussock caterpillar, 43
- obesa*, Contarinia, 95, 110
- Obolodiplosis*, 79
- obscura*, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 194
- obtusilobae*, *Dentifibula*, 131
- occidentalis*, *Diarthronomyia*, 66
- oculiperda*, *Clinodiplosis*, 151
- Odonata, additions to collections, 74
- Odontodiplosis*, 80
- Office matters, 16
- Onion maggot, 60
- Onodiplosis*, 66, 80
 - sarcobati*, 66
- Orange, Osage, Japanese mealy bug injuring, 60
- Oriental peach moth, 45
- Orthoptera, additions to collections, 74
- Otiorynchus sulcatus*, 57

- packardi*, *Mycodiplosis*, 183, 199
- Pale tussock caterpillar, 43
- Palms, black vine weevil injuring, 58
- Paradiplosis*, 79
- Parallelodiplosis*, 79
- pariana*, *Hemerophila*, 7, 33
- Peach, Oriental peach moth injuring, 45
- Peach aphid, green, 39
- Peach borer, 67
- Pear, injurious insects
 - grasshoppers, 56
 - Oriental peach moth, 45
- Pear midge, 111
- Pear psylla, 9
- Pear thrips, 9, 47, 67
- Peas, juniper plant bug injuring, 60
- Pectinodiplosis*, 77, 132
 - erratica*, 132
- Pediculoides ventricosus*, 124
- Pediculopsis graminum*, 56
- Pegomyia fusciceps*, 59
- pellea*, *Cecidomyia*, 119
- pennsylvanica*, *Youngomyia*, 146, 148
- perfidus*, *Endaphis*, 92
- perfoliata*, *Contarinia*, 94, 99
- Peridiplosis*, 77, 160
 - quercina*, 160
- perplexa*, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 199
- persicae*, *Myzus*, 39
- Phobetron pithecium*, 45

Phyllophaga fusca, 50
Phytophaga timberlakei, 66
 wellsi, 66
pilosum, *Ischaemum*, 68
pini, *Feltiella*, 171, 173
 Mycodiplosis, 174
piniradiatae, *Thecodiplosis*, 121, 123
pisi, *Uromyces*, 83
pithecium, *Phobetrion*, 45
 Plant lice, 67
Pleuroneura borealis, 67
poculum, *Cecidomyia*, 154
podophyllae, *Bremia*, 142, 144
 Dicrodiplosis, 145
 Youngomyia, 145, 146, 147
Polygnotus diplosidis, 124
 proximus, 125
pomonella, *Carpocapsa*, 17
 Rhagoletis, 46
populi, *Dicrodiplosis*, 151, 152, 153
populifolia, *Mycodiplosis*, 180, 186
Porthetria dispar, 44
 Potato aphid, 11, 39
 Potatoes, white grubs injuring, 51
 Primroses, black vine weevil injuring, 57
Prodiplosis, 78
 fitchii, 128
producta, *Youngomyia*, 146, 150
proximus, *Polygnotus*, 125
Pseudhormomyia cornea, 67
 fluvialis, 67
Pseudococcus comstocki, 60, 61
 sacchari, 177
 vaporariorum, 205
Psilopodinus flaviceps, 108
 Publications, 14, 66-68
Pulvinaria urticae, 203
pulvinariae, *Mycodiplosis*, 183, 201
Pyrethrum, 62
pyri, *Taeniothrips*, 47
pyrivorae, *Contarinia*, 95, 111

quercifolia, *Thecodiplosis*, 121, 122
quercina, *Cecidomyia*, 160
 Lobodiplosis, 162, 164
 Peridiplosis, 160
 Youngomyia, 145, 148

Raspberries, injurious insects, 67
Raspberry Byturus, 49
recurvata, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 136
 Redbugs, 9, 48, 67
reducta, *Mycodiplosis*, 180, 183, 184
 Remedies and preventives
 arsenate of lead, 43, 46, 50, 57, 62
 arsenate of lime, 67
 carbon bisulphide, 58
 creosote solution, 58
 hellebore, 62
 kerosene emulsion, 50
 lime sulphur wash, 47
 nicotine soap preparation, 48, 49
 pyrethrum, 62
 sulphur wash, 67
 tobacco extract, 50, 62
 tobacco soap preparation, 11, 49, 58, 62
 Remedies and preventives for
 apple and thorn skeletonizer, 38
 apple maggot, 8, 46
 apple worms, 44
 black vine weevil, 58
 chinch bug, 68
 codling moth, 31, 67
 European earwig, 61
 European springtail, 62
 gipsy moth, 44
 grasshoppers, 56
 pear thrips, 47, 67
 potato aphid, 11, 43
 raspberry *Byturus*, 50
 rose beetle or rose chafer, 57
Retinodiplosis, 79
 inopis, 124
 taxodii, 66
Retinospora, black vine weevil injuring, 58
Rhagoletis pomonella, 46
Rhododendron, black vine weevil injuring, 58
rhodophaga, *Dasyneura*, 137
Rhopalomyia ampullaria, 66
 chrysothamni, 66
 enceliae, 66
 ericameriae, 66

Rhopalomyia (continued)

- erigerontis*, 66
- glutinosa*, 66
- grindeliae*, 66
- salviae*, 66
- utahensis*, 66
- Ribbed bud gall, 63
- robusta*, *Mycodiplosis*, 181, 191
- Rose beetle, 57
- Rose chafer, 57
- rosivora*, *Aphidoletes*, 134, 137
- rotundata*, *Mycodiplosis*, 180, 187
- rubicola*, *Trichacis*, 148
- rubida*, *Dicrodiplosis*, 152, 158
 - Toxomyia*, 82, 83, 84
 - Youngemyia*, 145, 147
- rumicis*, *Contarinia*, 94, 103
- Rye, injurious insects
 - juniper plant bug, 60
 - wheat midge, 10, 54

sacchari, *Pseudococcus*, 177

- Saddleback caterpillar, 45
- Saissetia nigra*, 205
- salviae*, *Rhopalomyia*, 66
- sambucifolia*, *Contarinia*, 94, 104
- San José scale, 9
- sarcobati*, *Onodiplosis*, 66
- Sawflies, 67
- Schizura concinna*, 44
- Seed corn maggot, 7, 10, 13, 59
- setigera*, *Contarinia*, 96, 118, 138
- Shade tree insects, 11
- shepherdiae*, *Asphondylia*, 66
- Sibine stimulea, 45
- silvana*, *Mycodiplosis*, 183, 200
- Slug caterpillars, 45
- Small fruit insects, 49, 67
- smithi*, *Diadiplosis*, 204, 205
- solani*, *Contarinia*, 99
- solanifolii*, *Macrosiphum*, 39
- sorghicola*, *Contarinia*, 95, 106
- Sorghum*, chinch bug injuring, 68
- speciosa*, *Lobodiplosis*, 162, 164
- Sphenophorus* sp., 53
- spinosa*, *Feltiella*, 171, 174
 - Lobodiplosis*, 162, 164
- spiraeina*, *Contarinia*, 95, 104
- Spraying, 66
- Springtail, European, 62

- Stictodiplosis*, 93
- stimulea, Sibine, 45
- Strawberries, injurious insects, 67
 - black vine weevil, 58
- Streptodiplosis indica*, 66
- subspinosus*, *Macroductylus*, 57
- sulcatus*, *Otiiorhynchus*, 57
- Sunflower, juniper plant bug injuring, 60
- sylvestris*, *Bremia*, 142
- symplecarpi*, *Lobopteromyia*, 85, 89

Taen'othr'ps pyri, 47

- taxodii*, *Retinodiplosis*, 66
- Taxus*: black vine weevil injuring, 58
- tenuitars*, *Mycodiplosis*, 181, 190
- tessellaris*, *Halisidota*, 43
- tetranychii*, *Feltiella*, 170
- texana*, *Coquillettomyia*, 166, 168
- textor*, *Hyphantria*, 43
- Thecodiplosis*, 76, 120
 - ananassa*, 120, 121, 125, 126
 - cockerelli*, 129
 - dulichii*, 121, 129
 - hudsonici*, 121, 128
 - liriodendri*, 120, 121, 126, 139
 - mosellana*, 53, 121, 128
 - piniradiatae*, 121, 123
 - quercifolia*, 121, 122
 - zauschneriae*, 121, 128
- Thomasia*, 77, 150
 - californica*, 151
- Thysanoptera, additions to collections, 75
- Thysanura*, additions to collections, 75
- tiliae*, *Agromyza*, 65
 - Lobopteromyia*, 85, 99
- Timber pests, 68
- timberlakei*, *Phytophaga*, 66
- Timothy, injurious insects
 - corn billbug, 53
 - grass mite, 56
- Tipula loti*, 93
- Tobacco extract, 50, 62
- Tobacco soap preparation, 11, 49, 58, 62
- Tomatoes, juniper plant bug injuring, 60

- townsendi, *Karschomyia*, 177
Toxomyia, 76, 82
 americana, 83
 rubida, 82, 83, 84
 fungicola, 82, 83
Tradescantia, black vine weevil
 injuring, 58
 Trees, few complaints of injury, 43
 injurious insects, 66, 67
triangularis, *Lobodiplosis*, 161, 163
Trichacis rubicola, 148
trifolii, *Contarinia*, 93, 99
Trishormomyia, 80
tristis, *Bremia*, 142, 144
tritici, *Diplosis*, 128
 Itonida, 128
truncata, *Contarinia*, 95, 105
tsugae, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 196
Tussock caterpillar, oak, 43
 pale, 43
Tussock moth, hickory, 7, 11, 43

uhleri, *Chlorochroa*, 60
umbellicola, *Youngomyia*, 145, 146,
 148, 149
umbilicatus, *Neuroterus*, 154
unicolor, *Byturus*, 49
urbicola, *Pulvinaria*, 203
Uromyces pisi, 83
utahensis, *Rhopalomyia*, 66
uvae, *Aspidiotus*, 129, 131

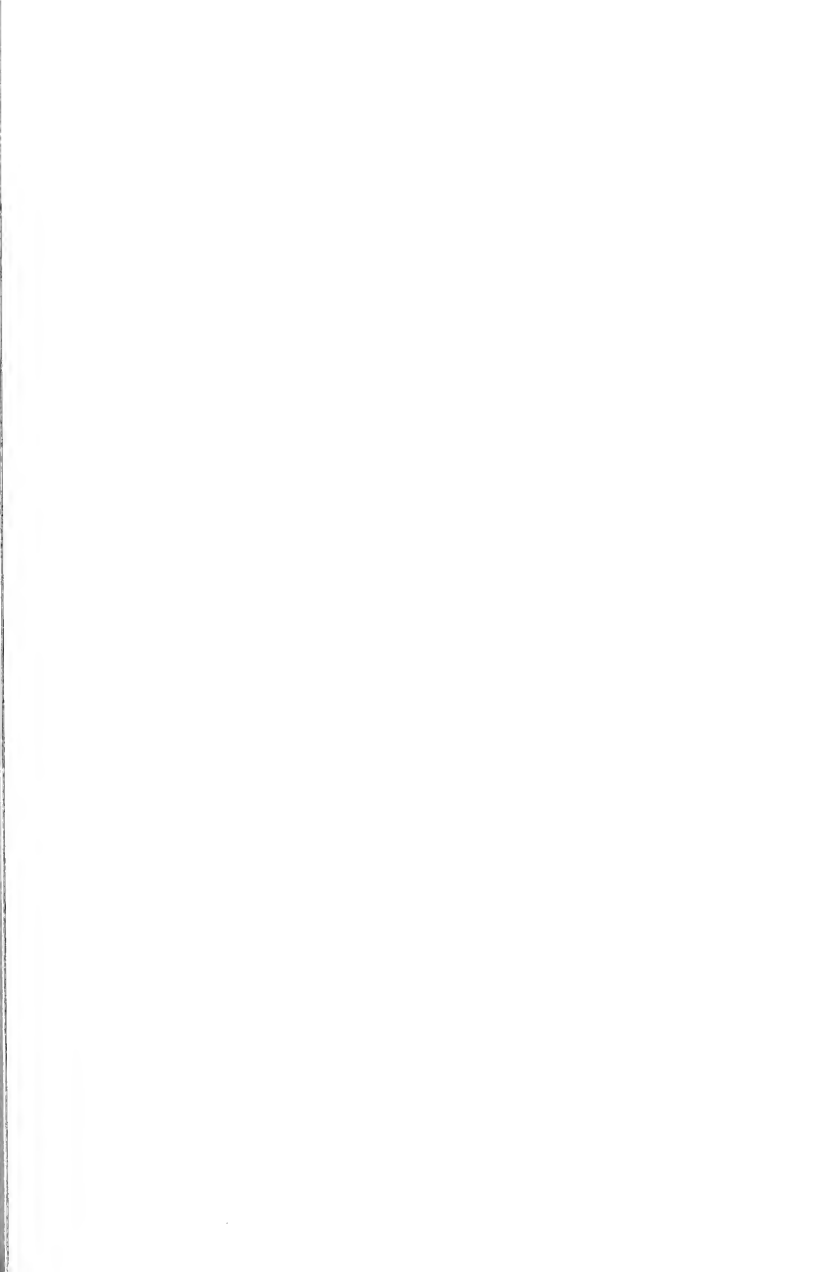
vaporariorum, *Pseudococcus*, 205
variabilis, *Mycodiplosis*, 182, 195

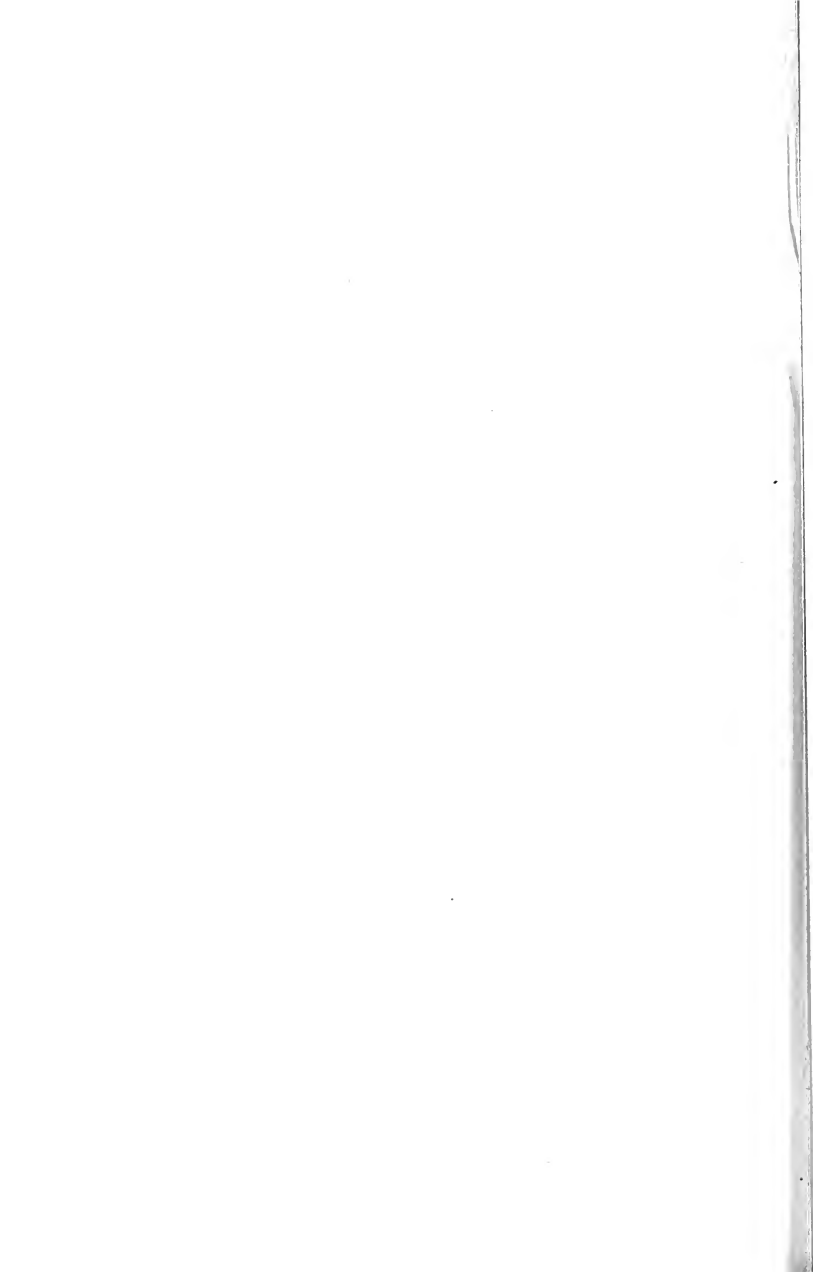
variolarius, *Euschistus*, 60
venae, *Lobopteromyia*, 91, 159
venatoria, *Feltiella*, 171, 172
venitalis, *Dicrodiplosis*, 91, 152, 159
ventricosus, *Pediculoides*, 124
vernoniae, *Youngomyia*, 145, 146, 148
verrucicola, *Cecidomyia*, 87
viatica, *Contarinia*, 95, 106
viburni, *Contarinia*, 129
 Dentifibula, 129, 130
 Karschomyia, 174
 Mycodiplosis, 174
virginianiae, *Contarinia*, 94, 100
viridiflava, *Contarinia*, 95, 104
viticola, *Cecidomyia*, 150
vulgaris, *Isocratus*, 138

War activities, 12
wellsi, *Phytophaga*, 66
Wheat midge, 10, 53
White grubs, 50
White oak club gall, 63

Ycungomyia, 77, 145
 pennsylvanica, 146, 148
 podophyllae, 145, 146, 147
 producta, 146, 150
 quercina, 145, 148
 rubida, 145, 147
 umbellicola, 145, 146, 148, 149
 vernoniae, 145, 146, 148

Zatropus deuterus, 193
zauschneriae, *Thecodiplosis*, 121, 128





New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, New York,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

No. 200

ALBANY, N. Y.

AUGUST 1, 1917

The University of the State of New York

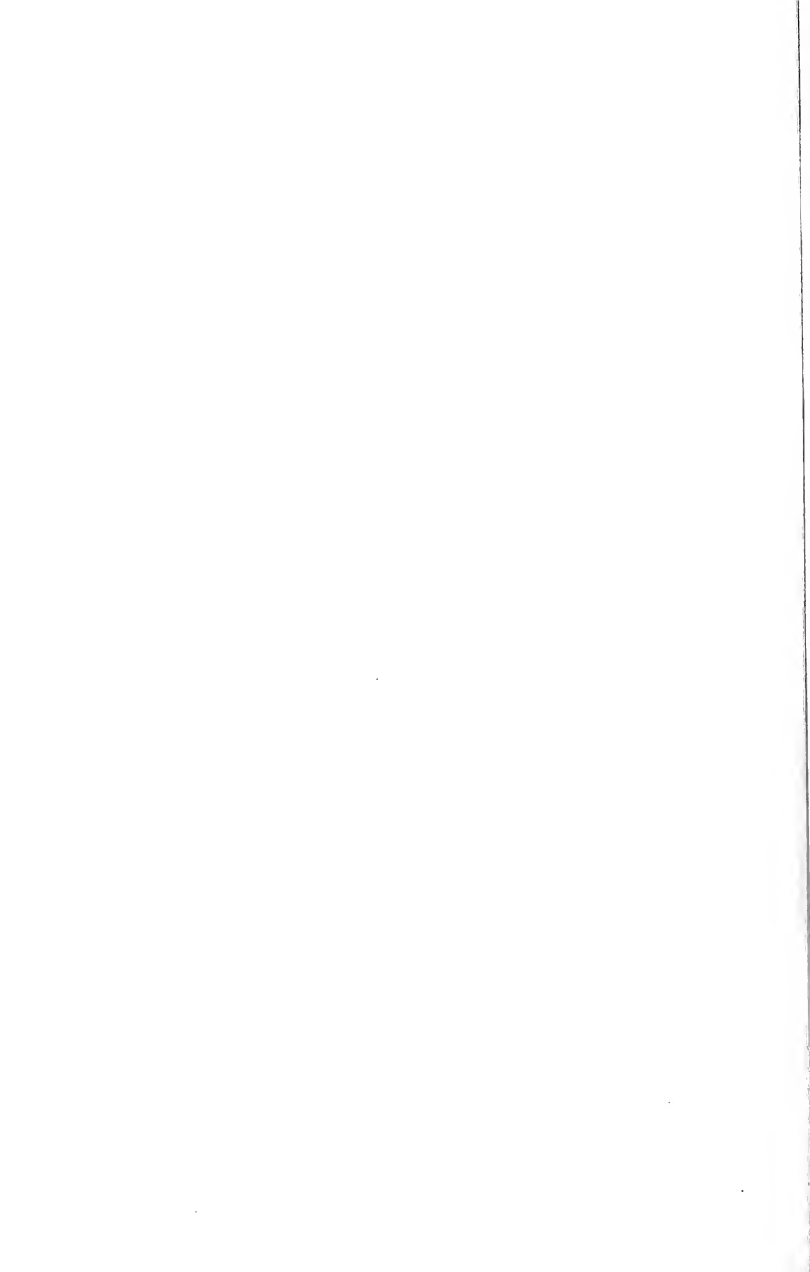
New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, DIRECTOR

KEY TO AMERICAN INSECT GALLS

By EPHRAIM PORTER FELT D. Sc.

	PAGE
Introduction.....	5
Key.....	15
Bibliography.....	232
Explanation of plates.....	243
Index.....	275



The University of the State of New York
Science Department, May 4, 1917

Dr John H. Finley
President of the University

SIR:

I transmit herewith and recommend for publication as a bulletin of the State Museum, the accompanying manuscript prepared by Dr Ephraim P. Felt, State Entomologist, and entitled: *A Key to American Insect Galls*. The manuscript is accompanied by the necessary illustrative material.

Very respectfully yours

JOHN M. CLARKE

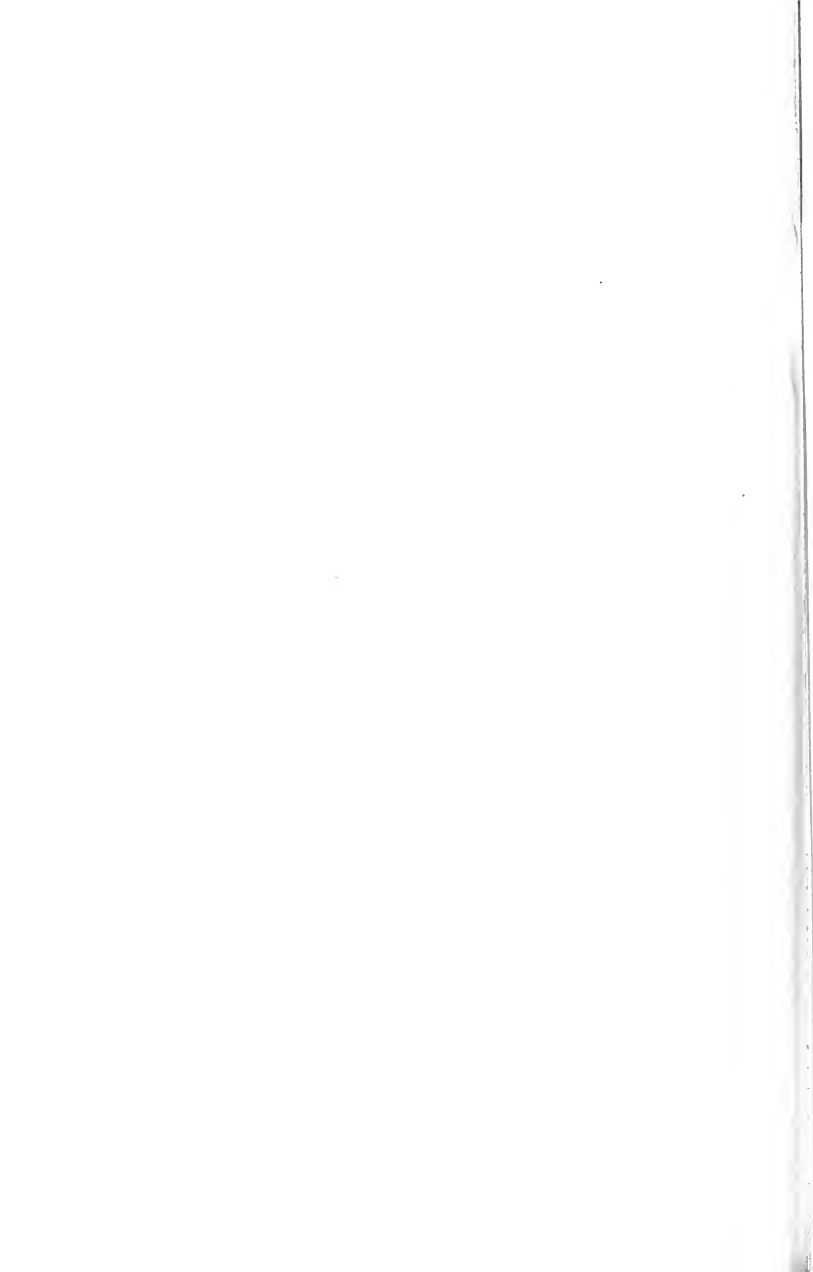
Director

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK
OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT

Approved for publication this 10th day of May 1917

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "H. S. Finegan", written in dark ink. The signature is fluid and elegant, with a long, sweeping underline that extends across the width of the name.

Deputy Commissioner of Education



New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, New York,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

No. 200

ALBANY, N. Y.

AUGUST 1, 1917

The University of the State of New York

New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, *Director*

KEY TO AMERICAN INSECT GALLS

BY

EPHRAIM PORTER FELT D. SC.

INTRODUCTION

Insect galls are obvious and frequently excite surprise because of the strange form or the wonderful coloring and delicacy of structure. The fresh, well-developed gall of the wool sower is one of the most beautiful of natural objects, while the delicately colored galls of *Itonida anthici* on bald cypress may occasionally be found in such numbers as to suggest a beautiful group of dainty flowers, structures very different from what normally occur on this tree and therefore even more surprising. The great variety of galls found upon the oaks and the interesting alternation of generations characteristic of the gall wasps challenge our admiration and incite to further study. The same is true though possibly to a less marked degree, of the hosts of fragile gall midges, forms which have learned to subsist upon various portions of a very large number of plants and, like the gall wasps, offer many biological puzzles to stimulate the earnest inquirer. Much of this is also true of the gall-making plant lice with their migrations and very dissimilar alternate host plants.

The origin and development of these growths are no less interesting than the deformities themselves. The gall-making habit among insects has undoubtedly developed independently in several widely

separated groups and must have originated in a mutual reaction between the insects and their host plants, which has reached its climax in the many apparently inexplicable deformations of the present day. All stages of the process may be observed among the gall midges, some of which live among succulent fungous growths and either feed a little upon the fungi or obtain nourishment by absorption from the humid surfaces of the host. There are certain predaceous maggots in this group which have the mouth-parts greatly prolonged and apparently specially adapted to withdraw by suction the body fluids of their hosts. It may be one or the other or possibly a combination of the two methods which obtains among the fungivorous species. It is only a step from this to absorption with apparently no mechanical injury as in the leaf spot gall of the soft maple or the pod leaf galls mentioned below. The habit once started, it is possible to understand how the process might continue with infinite variations among a host of species, which is just what has taken place. The adaptations have continued along a number of lines to such an extent that many insect galls give little external evidence of their origin. Gall insects live at the expense of their hosts and in some instances, at least in the case of certain plant lice, the mere satisfying of the primitive instinct of hunger seems to be all that is necessary, not only to preserve life but to compel or cajole, as it were, the host plant, to grow or throw around its enemy a defensive barrier of gall within which the aphid may live in the presence of abundance, be comparatively safe and obtain like conditions for its numerous progeny. This sheltered, luxurious type of existence appears to be essential to many species and the tendencies along these lines have developed to such an extent that twenty-nine species of gall-making aphids, *Phylloxera*, are known to live at the expense of our hickories and in a similar manner a number of species of jumping plant lice, *Pachypsylla*, subsist on hackberry.

A very large proportion of insect galls begin growth in the bud and therefore at a time when the plant tissues are plastic and more easily modified. Not a few of the strange forms are to be explained as the arrested development of buds, fruit or leaves as the case may be, frequently accompanied by an excessive development or swelling of parts immediately adjacent to the source of irritation. This latter may be brought about by fluids in the egg or injected with it, as in the case of the galls of certain sawflies which become full size before the larvae hatch. Sometimes it is a reaction between the contents of the egg or larva and adjacent tissues through excretion or osmosis, a condition which must obtain in the familiar pod galls

caused by the deformation of ash and spiraea leaves and showing no trace of mechanical abrasion or injury. Then there are numerous galls which develop as a result of continued stimulation by the gall maker itself, a relation evidenced by the fact that in the case of the beaked willow galls producing parasites, we find mostly partly developed galls which present marked differences from those containing healthy maggots.

This key to American insect galls is an outgrowth of earlier studies of the gall midges and was assembled primarily to facilitate the identification of the numerous galls submitted for name. It gives for the first time, for American forms, a comprehensive survey of the curious plant growths caused by insects and their near allies, the plant mites. With such a guide many amateurs will doubtless be encouraged to enter a charming and delightful field of study, one which may be followed with profit for the child at school as well as by the student of more mature years. The specialist will find herein references to the best accounts of the numerous species listed as well as a summary of American literature, while the many records of host relationships can not be ignored by the biologist and ecologist. The obvious concentration of many forms upon relatively few host plants, especially those with numerous closely allied species, such as the willows, oaks and goldenrods, and the great diversity of both structure and food habits among gall midges, all suggest interesting lines of study. These relationships are brought out more clearly in a tabulation of the hosts and galls (see page 215), where 1441 species are listed, 682 being gall midges and 445 gall wasps. The remainder of the plant deformations discussed in this work are produced by a few of the other two-winged flies or Diptera, four-winged flies or Hymenoptera, beetles or Coleoptera, moths or Lepidoptera, and the true bugs or Hemiptera, especially the plant lice and the plant mites or Eriophyidae, the last being represented by 161 species. The deformations, though numerous, by no means exhaust the possibilities and in the estimation of Mr L. H. Weld, a student of the Cynipidae, nearly one-third, mostly inhabitants of inconspicuous galls, are still unknown. It should also be remembered that extensive regions are comparatively unexplored for insect galls of all kinds.

There are not only a large number of different species of gall insects but occasionally some become exceedingly abundant; for example, there was, a few years ago, near Albany, a large oak with its smaller branches almost covered with the giant, beadlike swellings of the gouty oak gall, *Andricus punctatus* (fig. 57),

and on rearing the gall wasps from a few twigs it was estimated that over 500,000 insects were then living at the expense of the one tree. Last summer the galls of *Andricus gemmarius* were so numerous on a large pin oak near Newton, N. J., that the sweet exudation from the deformations attracted hosts of bees and flies. The unusual noise, humming or "roaring" of these insects resulted in an examination which showed the large tree to be generally infested. The twig illustrated in figure 59 gives an idea of the abundance of the galls. Among gall midges the well-known Hessian fly frequently becomes numerous enough to destroy extensive areas of wheat; the Sorghum midge and the clover midge make it nearly impossible to grow the seed of these plants in certain sections, while the rose midge, the violet midge and the chrysanthemum midge are greenhouse species known only too well to the grower of these highly cherished flowers.

The collection and study of plant galls is a field open to many. The specimens are to be found at all times of the year and those with woody tissues require no special preparation if one desires to make a collection. It is not difficult in numerous instances, especially if collecting is deferred until the gall insects are nearly mature, to rear the producers, though some care is necessary to distinguish between the true gall makers and the very similar inquilines, or particularly in the case of gall midges, between gall makers and other frequently associated enemies. Gall insects are small, fragile, and can not be studied successfully without a good microscope, considerable technical skill and a moderately good collection and library.

Insect galls may be defined as vegetable excrescences resulting from insect activities and usually sheltering the immature stages of the producers, though a wide acquaintance with these growths demonstrates the existence of innumerable gradations between the apparently normal and the decidedly abnormal and, as a consequence, it is difficult to establish a satisfactory distinction between insect galls and deformations not worthy of classification under this term. Some would include the mere curling of leaves and while to a certain extent this is justified, in most cases unless the curling is pronounced the deformation has not been considered as a gall coming within the scope of this work.

The two most important groups of gall insects—the gall midges or the Itonididae, and the gall wasps or the Cynipidae—each contain species living at the expense of plants and producing little or no swelling of the plant tissues. In the former group there

are to be found species, the young or the maggots of which live exposed upon the foliage, some of these evidently absorbing nourishment from the leaf tissues and producing a characteristic modification, such for example as the very common leaf spot caused by *Cecidomyia ocellaris* on soft maple leaves; others subsist upon fungi, some are predaceous, and the young of a number may be found in decaying wood or in subcortical tissues of the host and cause little or no disturbance of the plant functions. Such species are very likely to be reared by the student of insect galls and we have therefore included in the key a number of these forms which have been definitely associated with various food plants.

A comparison of the food habits of the gall midges or Itonididae and the gall wasps or Cynipidae is of more than passing interest. In the first place, the 682 galls produced by the midges occur on plants belonging to 69 botanical families and 202 genera. The larvae of 66 species live at the expense of the willows or Salicaceae (52 of these are found on *Salix*); 29 species occur upon the Juglandaceae, all but one infesting hickory or *Carya*; 43 attack the Fagaceae (36 of these being upon the oaks); 56 species produce galls on the Rosaceae, 24 on the Leguminosae, 22 upon the Vitaceae, and 151 on the Compositae. The most obvious concentration of species, aside from those mentioned above, is the 44 midges reared from *Solidago* and the 22 found upon aster. These figures are approximate, yet taken in connection with the great diversity in the structure of these small insects, indicate that this group has been able to maintain itself upon a great many different plants through a considerable physiological adaptability and that the distinctness of the species has been established by relatively small modifications in structure.

The gall wasps or Cynipidae present an entirely different condition so far as relation to the flora is concerned. They attack plants referable to only 6 botanical families and assignable to but 17 plant genera.¹ There is, however, a most striking concentration in food habits, since a very large proportion of the 445 gall makers subsist at the expense of the Fagaceae which, for this group, means the oaks, the exact number in our list being 359 though this figure, like the above, is an approximation; 38 species have been reared from members of the rose family or Rosaceae, 28 (*Rhodites*) living at the expense of the genus *Rosa*. The other species referable to the Cynipidae are scattered in their food habits, the most evident concentration, and this far from marked, being the 12 species reared

¹ Mr L. H. Weld has called our attention to two undescribed gall wasps which would change the above figures to 7 botanical families and 19 plant genera. There is also a South American species on *Acacia*.

from various Compositae, the genera *Silphium* and *Lactuca* supporting 4 and 3, respectively. This well-defined limitation in food habits is accompanied, as might be expected, by a high degree of specialization in structure.

The plant lice or Aphididae live on a great variety of plants, though the gall-making forms occur upon the members of relatively few plant families and genera, the most evident food preference being in the gall aphids belonging to the genus *Phylloxera*, with its 29 species producing deformations on hickories. The nearly allied jumping plant lice or Psyllidae present a similar condition in the genus *Pachypsylla* and its relation to the numerous galls upon *Celtis*.

It will be seen by referring to the key that the galls are grouped by food plants and that in the case of those infested by numerous gall insects, additional divisions are made according to the location on the plant and the structure of the galls. The difference between the leaf and twig gall is not sharply defined in nature, since the same species may produce a gall diverting only a portion of the nourishment and a part of the leaf is therefore clearly present, while in other cases the deformation may develop to such an extent that there is no hint of a leaf and the gall is apparently, at least, a twig deformation; consequently some galls are entered more than once because of an apparently different origin and the same is true to a certain extent in regard to variations in form.

A few special terms used in the key are explained below:

Blister galls. This is applied primarily to the blisterlike, apparently fungous-filled swellings occurring upon the leaves of *Solidago* and aster and usually inhabited by species of *Asteromyia*.

Bud galls. Deformations which evidently originate from buds. They may vary from a plainly aborted bud to a great enlargement developing from such parts.

Bullet galls. A term which has become somewhat general and refers in particular to the nearly solid, monothalamous bullet galls produced by certain species of *Disholcaspis* upon oak twigs.

Cecidomyia. A term used here in a broad sense and applied to any species referable to the family Itonididae and which can not be readily assigned to more closely defined genera.

Erineum is applied in a general way to the hairy growths upon leaf surfaces inhabited by species of plant mites or Eriophyidae.

Flower galls. Deformed flowers or masses of flowers, frequently more or less variable in shape.

Fruit galls. This term is limited to species inhabiting the seeds or fruits and in some cases producing marked deformities.

Leaf galls. The term is a broad one applying to all deformations definitely associated with leaves.

Leaf spots. A descriptive term which has been adopted for some leaf galls which are more evident because of the marked discoloration than on account of size or elevation.

Monothalamous. Literally, one chamber; a convenient term used to designate galls inhabited by a larva or larvae in one cell or cavity.

Oak apples. A general term applied to the familiar, large galls on oak produced by the genus *Amphibolips* and referring in particular to the large oak apple and the empty oak apple.

Pouch galls are simply pouchlike deformities usually caused by a depression in the leaf surface eventuating in a pouchlike cavity, such, for example, as that inhabited by a number of gall mites.

Root galls is a term applied to any swellings upon roots.

Rosette galls are simply a specialized type of bud gall with the central cell or cells surrounded by a rosette of partly developed leaves.

Stem or twig galls are deformations restricted to that portion of the plant.

Subcortical galls are swellings just under the bark and usually occurring upon one side of a twig or stem.

It is frequently very convenient to be certain of the group to which the gall maker belongs and the following abbreviations are used in the key.

Acarid. An abbreviation for *Acarina* and in this work refers particularly to the gall mites or *Eriophyidae*. The galls produced by this group vary from a simple erineum to a more or less modified pouch gall and are most easily recognized in many cases by the abnormally developed plant hairs and the orifice usually guarded by a fuzzy growth. The presence of extremely minute, four-legged mites is characteristic of these deformities.

Aphid. An abbreviation for *Aphididae* or plant lice and in this work applied to the gall-producing forms. Aphid galls are most easily recognized by the more or less distinct orifice and the characteristic inhabitants.

Coleop. An abbreviation for *Coleoptera* or beetles, the gall-making larvae of which are legless or nearly so and characterized by the possession of a head and well-developed jaws.

Itonid. An abbreviation for *Itonididae* or gall midges, a group

which produces an immense number of galls — sometimes closed and sometimes partly open — and most easily recognized by the yellowish or white maggots with a more or less developed Y-shaped "breastbone" and a distinct head.

Cynipid. An abbreviation for Cynipidae or gall wasps and also used as a convenient designation for species not referable to well-defined genera. The group is remarkable because of its producing a large number and variety of closed galls, especially on oaks, the larvae being in individual cells imbedded in the plant tissues, headless and white.

Dipt. An abbreviation for Diptera or the true flies and used in this work where the more restrictive term Itonid can not be employed. The young are headless, legless, usually white maggots. The galls vary greatly in shape and structure.

Hemip. An abbreviation for Hemiptera or true bugs which includes a number of species not referable to the more closely limited term Aphididae or plant lice. The galls are variable in appearance.

Hym. An abbreviation for Hymenoptera or members of the wasp and bee family and in this work applied especially to those not included under the term Cynipidae. The Nematid larvae are false caterpillars with numerous legs and a conspicuous head. The young of the Chalcids are white and without head or legs. The galls are variable in appearance.

Lepid. An abbreviation for Lepidoptera or the butterflies and moths. The young or caterpillars of the latter inhabit a number of galls and may be distinguished from other gall insects by the well-developed head and the presence usually of both true and abdominal legs.

There is no reason why many galls should not have well-recognized common names. The writer has taken pains to use all those worthy of perpetuation and, in addition, following suggestions from various sources, has incorporated in the key a number of vernacular terms, some of which at least, it is hoped, will become current.

The abbreviated references following the description of the gall give, first, the name or an abbreviation of the name of the author, second, the year of publication (in case there is more than one in a year they are distinguished by letters) and, third, the page. These citations are given in full in the bibliography.

The nomenclature used is that current at the time the manuscript was completed, though a recent work: "The Type Species of the Genera of the Cynipoidea or the Gall Wasps and Parasitic Cynipoides" by S. A. Rohwer and Margaret M. Fagan (U. S.

National Museum Proceedings 53:357-80, 1917) indicates that a change must be made in several of the best known Cynipid genera, namely, that *Cynips* of authors not Linnaeus is *Adleria* Rohw. and Fag., *Dryophanta* Forst. is *Cynips* Linnaeus and that *Rhodites* Hartig and *Dipolepis* Goeff. are synonyms. In view of the fact that the above genera are so well known and have been so generally used in literature, it was considered best to continue these names in this key, since it would be decidedly more convenient for those wishing to refer to earlier accounts.

Certain insect galls are commercially valuable and on looking into the matter one may be surprised at the important place they hold in trade. It is well known that some oak galls have long been used in the manufacture of ink, particularly the more permanent writing fluids. The most important gall for this purpose is the Eurasian *Cynips gallae-tinctoriae*, variously known as the Aleppo gall, Turkey gall, Levant gall, gall nut, gall of commerce and ink marble. This gall contains 65 per cent of tannic acid and is mostly used for dyeing wool and skins. The Knopperr or acorn gall, produced by *Cynips quercus-calycis* contains 50 per cent tannic acid and is next in importance to the Aleppo gall. There is a Chinese sumac gall produced by a species of *Pemphigus*, closely allied to the American *P. rhois*, that is imported in considerable quantities because of its high tannin content, a characteristic also of our native gall. The air dried Chinese gall contains over 60 per cent tannic acid and our native sumac gall about 8 per cent less. It is probable that a number of American oak galls in particular could be utilized to advantage. Insect galls are used in medicine on account of their astringent properties and a few have served as articles of food, notably that of a species of *Aylax* on *Salvia pomifera* which forms an article of commerce in the Near East and a somewhat common catmint gall, *Aylax glechomae*. Both are said to have an agreeable taste and the sweet odor of the host plant. The producer of the latter has become well established in this country. Other galls are known to be edible and it is possible that they could be turned to good account when the insects are unusually abundant. There is a record of a black oak gall somewhat resembling wheat and provisionally referred to the genus *Callirhytis* being so abundant in Missouri and Arkansas some years ago that it was fed to various domestic animals with excellent results. One gall, that of *Cynips theophrastea*, was used by Greeks as a fuel in lamps. For an excellent historical account of the use of insect

galls, the reader is referred to a recent article by Miss Fagan cited in the bibliography.

Through the courtesy of the officials of the American Museum of Natural History we have been allowed to use the magnificent series of Beutenmueller illustrations of certain Cynipid galls, and by arrangement with the executor of the will of the late S. Millett Thompson of Providence, R. I., we were at liberty to reproduce figures from the original photographs used in the Illustrated Catalogue of American Insect Galls by the late Dr Millett Taylor Thompson. The late Cora H. Clarke of Boston, Mass., well known as an enthusiastic student of insect galls, kindly placed at our disposal a number of excellent illustrations, and with the consent of Mr L. H. Weld of Evanston, Ill., we have reproduced a number of his admirable photographs. Miss Fannie A. Stebbins, Springfield, Mass., has loaned the use of several illustrations. These and the approximately two hundred original line drawings and a number of illustrations appearing in earlier publications of the office are also incorporated in this work, the whole making an unrivaled series in the literature of American insect galls.

KEY TO AMERICAN INSECT GALLS

Polypodiaceae (ferns)*Cystopteris fragilis* (bladder fern)

Root gall (Cosens, in litt. May 3, '15)

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp**Ephedraceae***Ephedra trifurca*

Fusiform twig gall, length 12 mm. Fig. 1. Ckll. '98, p. 327

Itonid. *Lasioptera ephedrae* Ckll.

Irregular, subcortical, resinous gall. Ck'l. '02 p. 184

Itonid. *Lasioptera ephedricola* Ckll.

Fig. 1.
Lasioptera ephedrae Ckll.,
showing two
galls, one
in section.
(Original)



Fig. 2. Gouty
pine midge, *Retinodiplosis inopis* O. S.
Typical enlargement
of twig.
(Original)

Pinaceae (pines)*Pinus* (pine)Reared from fungus affected heartwood, *P. rigida*. Felt '13m, p. 191Itonid. *Monardia lignivora* Felt

Reared from Scolytid galleries in pine. Felt '13m, p. 188

Itonid. *Monardia pinicorticis* FeltReared from bark of *P. virginiana*. Felt 07c, p. 23Itonid. *Winnertzia pinicorticis* FeltSubcortical twig swellings with pitch exudations, resinous cocoons on needles of *P. rigida*. Fig. 2. Felt '12h, p. 368Itonid. Gouty pitch pine midge, *Retinodiplosis inopis* O. S.

Spherical or ovoid twig swellings, length 6 to 18 mm, on hard pine.

Coleopt. Pine gall weevil, *Podapion gallicola* Riley
Irregular, subhemispheric or oval, eccentric twig swellings, length 1.5 to 3 cm,
diameter 1 to 2 cm, on *P. taeda*. Fig. 4.

Itonid. *Retinodiplosis* sp. a2 12
Reared from resin masses on *P. strobilus*. Felt, '18d, p. 382, 383

Itonid. Banded pitch midge, *Retinodiplosis albitarsi*
Felt

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis packardii* Felt

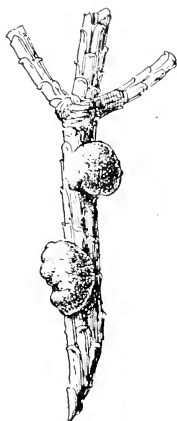


Fig. 3. Pitch midge, *Retinodiplosis resinicola* O. S. Typical pitch exudations. (Original)



Fig. 4. *Retinodiplosis* sp. Scars on *Pinus taeda*, probably the work of a midge. (Original)

Rear d from extruded resin masses on *P. rigida*. Fig. 3. Felt '06b, p. 410

Itonid. Pitch midge, *Retinodiplosis resinicola* O. S.
Rear d from extruded resin masses on *P. radiata*. Wlms. '09, p. 1

Itonid. Western pitch midge, *Retinodiplosis resinicola* Wlms.

Rear d from pitch masses on long leaved pine, *P. palustris*. Felt '15h,
p. 408

Itonid. Southern pitch midge, *Retinodiplosis palustris*
Felt

A subglobose terminal swelling involving the tip of the new growth of *P. edulis*, diameter 5 mm. This kills the apical needles, though the lower ones continue to develop, and in old deformities may produce a ring of short, stout, upstanding needles surrounding a central dead area. Larvae pale orange.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2823

Apical budlike swelling, diameter 1 cm on *P. scopulorum*. Figs. 5, 6.

Felt '12f, p. 240

Itonid. Pine bud gall, *Contarinia coloradensis* Felt

Same gall as above. Felt '11k, p. 549

Itonid. *Dicrodiplosis gillettei* Felt



Fig. 5. Pine bud gall, *Contarinia coloradensis* Felt. Three galls. (Original)

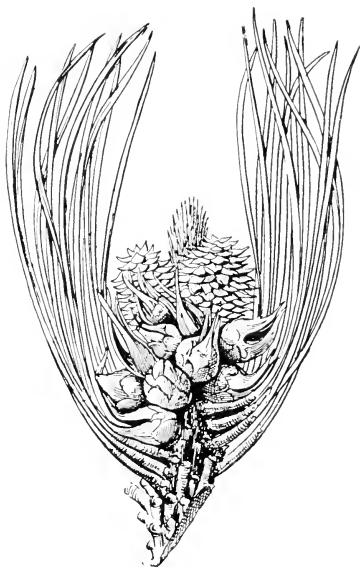


Fig. 6. Pine bud gall, *Contarinia coloradensis* Felt. Cluster of galls on *P. scopulorum*. (Original)

Aborted needle clusters, base subglobose. On *P. rigida*. Fig. 7. Felt '06b, p. 423

Itonid. Pine needle gall, *Cecidomyia pinirigidiae* Pack.

Globose swellings at base of needles of *P. edulis*, diameter 4 mm, the aborted needles with a length of 1 to 3 cm, the walls thick. Felt, '18d, p. 381

Itonid. ?*Thecodiplosis cockerelli* Felt

Elongate, cylindric or fusiform green or purplish-red swellings at the base of the needles of *P. edulis*, length 1.5 cm, diameter 3 mm, the walls moderately thin and with a large cavity containing several larvae. Occurs also on *P. monophyllus* (a2857)

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2821

Kidney shaped enlargements at base of needles of *P. edulis*, length 7 mm, diameter 4 mm, the walls thick and the needles rudimentary. Fig. 8.

Itonid. *Thecodiplosis cockerelli* Felt
Globose swelling at base of needles on *P. virginiana*. Fig. 11. Felt '12e, p. 148

Itonid. *Janetiella coloradensis* Felt
Base of needles of *P. radiata*. Snow and Mills '00, p. 489

Itonid. Western pine needle gall, *Thecodiplosis piniradiatae* Sn. & Mills.

Picea (spruce)

Green or brown, polythalamous, conelike swellings on Norway spruce. Fig. 9.
Felt '06b, p. 189

Aphid. Spruce cone gall, *Chermes abietis* Linn.



Fig. 7. Pine needle gall, *Cecidomyia pinirigidae* Pack. Typical swelling at base of the leaf. (Original)

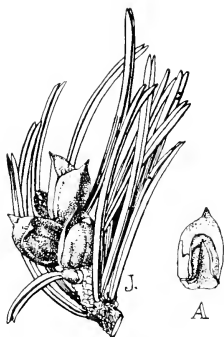


Fig. 8. *Thecodiplosis cockerelli* Felt. Deformed needles of *P. edulis*. (Original)

Green or brown, polythalamous, produced, conelike swelling on Colorado blue spruce, length 5 cm, diameter 2.5 cm. Pl. 14, fig. 1. Felt '11m, p. 37

Aphid. Long spruce cone gall, *Chermes cooley* Gill.

Abies (fir)

Reared from seeds. Fig. 10. Felt '15e, p. 162

Itonid. Fir seed midge, *Dasyneura canadensis* Felt
Infertile seed of Douglas fir. Crosby '09, p. 379

Hym. Fir seed wasp, *Megastigmus spermatrophus* Wachtl.

Apical bud gall. Pl. 5, fig. 9. Felt '14j, p. 77

Itonid. Spruce bud midge, *Rhabdophaga swaini* Felt
Bud galls and swellings at base of leaves. Felt '07a, p. 123

Itonid. Spruce gall midge, *Phytophaga tsugae* Felt¹

¹ Probably occurs on hemlock also.

Subglobular basal swellings of leaves, length 3 mm on balsam. Pl. 7, fig. 1.
Lintn, '88, p. 60

Itonid. Balsam gall midge, *Cecidomyia balsamicola* Lintn.

Tsuga (hemlock)

Larvae in *Melanophila* galleries. Felt '13h, p. 214

Itonid. Hemlock bark midge, *Camptomyia tsugae* Felt

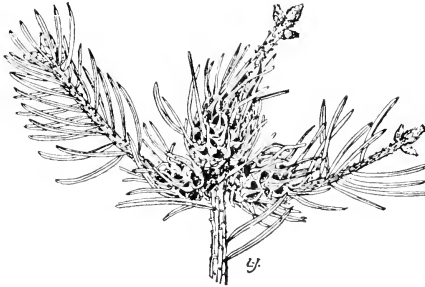


Fig. 9. Spruce cone gall, *Chermes abietis* Linn. Normal type of gall. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 10. Firseed midge, *Dasyneura canadensis* Felt. Infested cone. (Original)

Taxodium (bald cypress)

Irregularly globose, thick-walled, somewhat spongy, modified seeds in cones diameter 5 to 7 mm. Fig. 12. Felt '16g, p. 415

Itonid. Cypress seed midge, *Retinodiplosis taxodii* Felt



Fig. 11. *Janetiella coloradensis*. Felt. Deformed needles of *P. virginiana*. (Original)



Fig. 12. Cypress seed midge, *Retinodiplosis taxodii* Felt. Deformed cone and seeds. (Original)

Fusiform twig gall, length 1.25 cm. Felt '12f, p. 242

Itonid. Cypress twig gall, *Thecodiplosis ananassi* Riley
Whitish, flower-shaped, fungoid gall. Fig. 13. Felt '13i, p. 278

Itonid. Cypress flower gall, *Itonida anthici* Felt
A conical, globular or elongate deformation of the leaf. Felt '11k, p. 556

Itonid. Cypress leaf gall, *Itonida taxodii* Felt

Chamaecyparis (white cedar, cypress)

Bud gall, quadrangular in section, the size larger than the normal bud, densely imbricate and containing a narrow cell inhabited by a reddish larva. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 122

Itonid. White cedar bud gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.
 Reared from seeds of *C. lawsoniana* Felt '17, p. 194

Itonid. *Janctiella siskiyou* Felt



Fig. 13. Cypress flower gall, *Itonida anthici* Felt. Cluster of flower-like galls and one gall enlarged. (Original)



Fig. 14. Juniper rosette gall, *Cynips* sp., a2602, enlarged. (Original)

Thuja (arbor vitae)

Bud gall

Itonid. Arbor vitae bud gall, *Rhopalomyia* sp.
 Leaf deformation covered with eggs and cast skins. Parrott '06, p. 288

Acarid. *Eriophyes thujae* Garm.

Juniperus (juniper)

Reared from slightly enlarged fruit of *J. californica*, *J. monospermum* and also from a conical, purplish, apical bud gall, with three or four diverging lobes when mature, length 1 cm, diameter 3 mm

Itonid. Juniper berry midge, *Walshomyia juniperina* Felt



Fig. 15. Juniper berry wasp, *Chalcid* sp., a2603. Deformed berries enlarged. (Original)

Deformed infertile fruit of *J. pachyphlaea*, the interior corky, brown.

Econ. Ent. Jour. 11:149 Acarid. *Eriophyes ramosus* Hodgk. a2858
 Apical, reddish, conical gall on *J. utahensis*. Felt '12e, p. 148

Itonid. Juniper cone gall, *Oligotrophus betheli* Felt

Reared from same gall

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax* sp.

Deformed, infertile berries of *J. scopulorum*. Fig. 15.

Hym. Juniper berry wasp, *Chalcid* sp. a2603

Flowerlike, apical, greenish brown or pinkish deformations composed of four reflexed and slightly thickened leaf scales on *J. scopulorum*. Fig. 14.

Cynipid. Juniper rosette gall, *Cynips* sp. a2602

Thickened, slightly reflexed reddish-brown leaflets of last year's growth on *J. scopulorum*, possibly an older stage of the preceding.

? Itonid. ? *Cecidomyia* sp.¹ a2827



Fig. 16. Wheat joint worm, *Iso-soma grande* Riley. Infested stem. (Original)

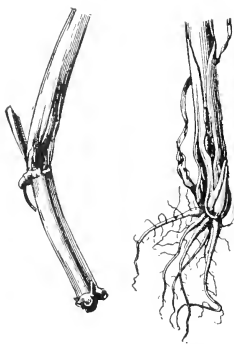


Fig. 17. Hessian fly, *Phytophaga destructor* Say. Infested stems showing pupae. (Author's illustration)

Prickly burrlike bud galls with numerous short, nearly straight leaves, none reflexed, diameter .5 cm. Felt '18d, p. 380

Itonid. *Allomyia juniperi* Felt

Apical rosette gall, diameter 1.5 cm, greenish (brown when old) with a variable whitish pubescence, leaf bracts reflexed

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2814

Globose twig enlargement showing a gelatinous growth in June, diameter 3 cm.

Fungus. Cedar apple, *Gymnosporangium globosum*

Sabina sabinoidea (wild Texas or mountain cedar)

Reared from bud gall. Felt '16, p. 30

Itonid. Mountain cedar midge, *Walshomyia texana* Felt

¹ *Epitetrasticus silvae* Girault was reared in large numbers.

Gramineae (grasses)

Reared from grass. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Neolasioptera squamosa* Felt

Triticum (wheat)

Reared from pinkish larvae on roots (C. N. Ainslie)

Itonid. *Lestremia* sp.

Inhabiting stems. Fig. 16. Howard '95, p. 9

Hym. Wheat joint worm, *Isosoma grande* Ril.

Deformed leaf sheathes. Pl. 4, fig. 6. Doane '16, p. 398

Hym. Wheat-sheath joint worm, *Isosoma vaginicum*

Doane

Collected on wheat. Howard '95, p. 15

Hym. Wheat joint worm, *Isosoma websteri* How.

Stems bored and discolored. Comst. '90, p. 127

Hym. Wheat stem sawfly, *Cephus pygmaeus* Linn.

Infesting stems at the uppermost node. Coq. '98, p. 74

Dipt. Wheat stem maggot, *Oscinis carbonaria* Lw.

Boring wheat stems. Webst. & Reeves '10

Hym. Western grass-stem sawfly, *Cephus occidentalis*

Ril & Marl.

Under the leaf sheath. Fig. 17. Felt '02, p. 705

Itonid. Hessian fly, *Phytophaga destructor* Say

Probably the same as the preceding

Itonid. *Cecidomyia culmicola* Morr.

Associated with the above. Fitch '61, p. 831

Itonid. *Cecidomyia inimica* Fitch

Associated with the above. Fitch '46, p. 285

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis graminis* Fitch

Under the leaf sheath. Coq. '98, p. 70.

Dipt. *Chlorops proxima* Say

Reared from wheat heads. Felt '12g, p. 289

Itonid. Wheat midge, *Itonida tritici* Felt

Reared from wheat heads. Felt '12g, p. 287

Itonid. European wheat midge, *Thecodiplosis mosellana*

Gehin

Reared from wheat heads. Felt '12g, p. 288

Itonid. *Prodiplosis fitchii* Felt

Eriocoma cuspidata

Inhabiting grass stalks. Howard '95, p. 10

Hym. Grass joint worm, *Isosoma californicum* How.

Tripsacum dactyloides (gama or sesame grass)

Larvae between leaf blades. Felt '10a, p. 10

Itonid. *Lasioptera tripsaci* Felt

Sorghum saccharatum (Sorghum)

Reared from seeds. Dean '10, p. 39

Itonid. Sorghum midge, *Contarinia sorghicola* Coq.

Sorghum halpense (Johnson grass)

Reared from seeds. Dean '10, p. 39

Itonid. Sorghum midge, *Contarinia sorghicola* Coq.

? Digitaria sanguinalis (crab grass)

Reduced, swollen head, presumably resembling that of *Asteromyia agrostis*, on *Muhlenbergia*. Coq. '98, p. 71

Dipt. False spike grass fly, *Chlorops graminea* Coq.

Panicum (panic grass)

Ovipositing in stem. Felt '08e, p. 326

Itonid. *Lasioptera panici* Felt



Fig. 18. Black-sheath midge, *Lasioptera inustorum* Felt. Portion of stem showing blackened sheath. (Original)



Fig. 19. *Siteroptes carnea* Bks. Aborted plant of *Aristida purpurea*. (Original)



Fig. 20. *Asteromyia agrostis* O. S. Deformed head of *Muhlenbergia*. (Author's illustration)

Panicum virgatum

Blackened leaf sheath infested by orange-colored larvae, length of discolored area 3 cm. Fig. 18. Felt '16f, p. 182

Itonid. Black-sheath midge, *Lasioptera inustorum* Felt

Echinochloa crusgalli

Occurring in fibrous, somewhat decayed stems of the crown or in the lower portions of uninjured stems. Felt '16f, p. 181

Itonid. Grass crown midge, *Lasioptera echinochloa* Felt

Setaria glauca (bristly fox-tail grass)

Reared from seeds. Dean '10, p. 39

Itonid. Sorghum midge, *Contarinia sorghicola* Coq

Aristida (triple-awned grass)

Fasciated, reduced leaves, fruit aborted (Bethel in litt.) Banks, '05, p. 140.
Fig. 19. Acarid. *Siteroptes carnea* Bks.

Muhlenbergia

Fusiform stem enlargement. Fig. 20. Marten '93, p. 155

Itonid. *Asteromyia agrostis* O. S.

Fusiform stem enlargement, apparently an aborted *Asteromyia agrostis* gall. Dipt. *Chlorops ingrata* Will.

Orange-colored larvae at the base of the leaf sheath and associated with localized, dead areas. Felt '18a, p. 129

Itonid. *Lasioptera colorati* Felt a2716



Fig. 21. False spike midge, *Asteromyia*? *agrostis*. Deformed head of *Distichlis*. (Original)



Fig. 22. Sedge Psyllid *Livia maculipennis* Fitch. injured head. (Original)

Reared from deformed stems. Howard '95, p. 20

Hym. Joint-worm, *Isosomorpha muhlenbergiae* How.

Phleum pratensis (timothy)

Boring stems. Web. & Reeves '10

Hym. Western grass stem sawfly, *Cephus occidentalis*
Ril. & Marl.

Injuring stem at base of leaf sheath

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Alopecurus (fox-tail grass)

Reared from seeds. Felt '07e, p. 303

Itonid. Grass seed midge, *Itonida setariae* Felt

Sporobolus (drop-seed, rush grass)

Deformed heads, Banks, '05, p. 140

Acarid. *Siteroptes carnea* Banks

Agrostis (bent grass)

Elliptical stem swellings, length 7 to 10 mm, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Howard '95, p. 12

Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma agrostidis* How.
Ovipositing on *A. alba*. Felt '15e, p. 135

Itonid. *Dasyneura graminis* Felt

Avena (oat)

Reared from cage with aphid-infested seedlings, probably zoophagous. Felt '08e, p. 398

Itonid. *Coquillettomyia texana* Felt
Reared from cage sown with oats, probably from decaying vegetable matter.
Felt '13m, p. 175

Itonid. *Prionellus monilis* Felt
Reared from oats, possibly fungivorous. Felt '11k, p. 550

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis spinosa* Felt

Danthonia (wild oat grass)

Probably a stem gall. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. Oat grass midge, *Lasioptera danthoniae* Felt

Tridens (tall red top)

Reared from stems. Howard '95, p. 21

Hym. Red top borer, *Eurytomocharis triodiae* How.
Reared from seeds. Dean '10, p. 39

Itonid. Sorghum midge, *Contarinia sorghicola* Coq.

Eragrostis

Reared from apparently normal or small, swollen stems. Howard '95, p. 21

Hym. Red top borer, *Eurytomocharis eragrostidis*
How.

Probably a stem gall, on *E. minor*. Felt '11k, p. 483

Itonid. *Neolasioptera agrostis* Felt

Distichlis (spike grass)

Fusiform stem enlargement produced by a massing of the apical or subapical growth (unpublished note). Fig. 21.

Itonid. False spike midge, ? *Asteromyia agrostis* O. S.
Aborted, club-shaped shoots with rudimentary lateral leaves, length 3 to 4 cm, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *D. spicata* Banks, '05, p. 40

Acarid. *Siteroptes carnea* Bks., a2896
Ovate, bract-covered gall, length 18 mm, diameter 8 mm. Mall. '18, p. 386

Dipt. Falsespike grass fly, *Anthracophaga distichliae* Mall.

Poa pratensis (Kentucky blue grass)

- Reared from an almost pure blue grass turf (Aldrich in litt.) Felt '15i, p. 149
 Itonid. *Colpodia sanguinia* Felt
 Gall unrecognized. Felt '08c, p. 416
 Itonid. *Colpodia pratensis* Felt
 Probably inhabiting stems. Howard '95, p. 13
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma captivum* How.
 Howard '95, p. 15
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma maculatum* How.

Bromus (brome grass)

- Reared from grass stems. Howard '95, p. 11
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma bromi* How.
 Reared from grass stems, *B. ciliatus*. Howard '95, p. 16
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma bromicola* How.
 Boring stems. Webs. & Reeves '10
 Hym. Western grass-stem sawfly, *Cephus occidentalis*
 Ril. & Marl.

Agropyron (couch or quitch grass)

- Under leaf sheath. Felt '02, p. 705
 Itonid. Hessian fly, *Phytophaga destructor* Say
 Boring stems. Webs. & Reeves '10
 Hym. Western grass-stem sawfly *Cephus occidentalis*
 Ril. & Marl.
 Boring grass stems. Howard '95, p. 12
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma hageni* How.
 Fusiform swellings, length 4 cm, diameter 4 mm, composed of reduced leaves
 and with a central gallery containing a yellowish white larva.
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, ? *Isosoma* sp. a2746

Hordeum (barley)

- Under leaf sheaths. Felt '02, p. 705
 Itonid. Hessian fly, *Phytophaga destructor* Say
 Reared from stems. Howard '95, p. 18
 Hym. Barley joint-worm, *Isosoma hordei* Harr.

Secale (rye)

- Reared presumably from stems. Howard '95, p. 19
 Hym. Rye joint-worm, *Isosoma secale* Fitch
 Howard '95, p. 20
 Hym. Grass joint-worm, *Isosoma fitchii* How.

Elymus (wild rye)

- Under leaf sheath. Felt '02, p. 705
 Itonid. Hessian fly, *Phytophaga destructor* Say
 Probably from stem gall. Felt '15e, p. 90
 Itonid. *Rhabdophaga elymi* Felt

Boring stems. Webs. & Reeves '10

Hym. Western grass-stem sawfly, *Cephus occidentalis*
Ril. & Marl.

Probably inhabiting stems. Howard '95, p. 14

Hym. Rye joint-worm, *Isosoma elymi* French

Reared from grass stems. Howard '95, p. 16

Hym. Wheat joint-worm, *Isosoma tritici* Fitch

Cyperaceae (sedges)

Cyperus (sedge)

Rather cylindrical, bud or shoot galls occurring at the very base of the plant,
length 4 to 5 mm. Felt '16f, p. 176

Itonid. Sedge bud gall, *Hormomyia caudata*¹ Felt

Dulichium

Reared from fruit. Felt '12f, p. 241

Itonid. Sedge fruit midge, *Thecodiplosis dulichii* Felt

Lestodiplosis sp.

Scirpus (bulrush or club rush)

Gall undescribed.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Juncaceae (rushes)

Deformed fruit

Itonid. Rush fruit midge, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Juncus (rush)

Infertile, deformed inflorescence, the floral organs being produced as a moderately
dense cluster of slender, linear bracts having a length of 3 to 4 cm. Fig. 22.

Patch '16, p. 21

Hemip. Sedge Psyllid, *Livia maculipennis* Fitch

Liliaceae (lily family)

Oakesia

Yellowish blister gall.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Yucca

Reared from pods. Felt '15e, p. 140

Itonid. Yucca pod midge, *Dasyneura yuccae* Felt

Reared from stem, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis yuccae* Felt

Smilacina (false Solomon's seal)

Deformed berries. Felt '16d, p. 131

Itonid. *Asphondylia smilacinae* Felt

Root gall. Bishop '11, p. 346

Itonid. *Dasyneura smilacinae* Bish.

¹ It is probable that a number of *Hormomyias* produce bud or shoot galls on various sedges.

Maianthemum

Leaf blister gall, brown, diameter 6 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Fusiform, monothalamous root gall, length 7 mm, diameter 1.5 mm. Fig. 23.

Felt '15h, p. 405

Itonid. *Dasyneura torontoensis* Felt

Polygonatum (Solomon's seal)

Leaf blister gall, diameter 4 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Smilax (green brier)

Reared from oval blisterlike leaf spots. Pl. 7, fig. 7. Felt '08e, p. 334

Itonid. *Smilax* blister, *Camptoneuromyia rubifolia*

Felt

Leaf blister gall, diameter 4 mm, *S. herbacea*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.



Fig. 23. *Dasyneura torontoensis* Felt.
(Original)



Fig. 24. *Cecidomyia* sp.
Stem gall, a1436.
(Original)



Fig. 25. Orchid *Isosoma orchidearum* Westw. Infested pseudobulbs.
(After Forbes)

Young leaves rolled longitudinally. Felt '15e, p. 147

Itonid. *Smilax* leaf midge, *Dasyneura smilacifolia*

Felt

Irregularly rounded, abrupt, polythalamous, green stem wellings, diameter 16 mm. Fig. 145, 6. Butm. '09, p. 143

Cynipid. *Smilax* stem gall, *Diastrophus smilacis* Ashm.

Dioscoreaceae (yam)

Dioscorea

Irregular, warty stem gall. Fig. 24.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Iridaceae (Iris family)

Iris (fleur-de-lis)

Oval, green leaf gall, length 12 to 18 mm, diameter 12 mm. Pl. 4, fig. 2.

Claus. '18, p. 9

Dipt. *Iris* leaf gall, *Agromyza laterella* Zett.

Orchidaceae

Cattleya

Irregular root galls. Felt '15i, p. 89

Itonid. Orchid root gall, *Parallelodiplosis cattleyae* Moll.

Subspherical or subconical pseudobulbs. Fig. 25. Felt '15i, p. 89

Hym. Orchid *Isosoma*, *Isosoma orchidea* Westw.

Salicaceae (willows and poplars)

Salix (willow)

Key to willow galls

Fruit galls, p. 29

Bud galls, p. 29

Rosette galls, p. 30

Leaf galls, p. 32

Leaf rolls or folds, p. 32

Capsule or pocket galls, p. 32

Turgid leaf galls, p. 33

Twig galls, p. 34

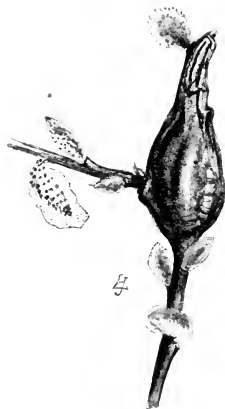


Fig. 26. Beaked willow gall, *Phytophaga rigidae* O. S. Typical gall. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 27. Pine cone gall, *Rhabdophaga strobiloides* Walsh. Typical gall. (Author's illustration)

Fruit galls

Enlarged seeds, reddish brown

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Bud galls

Apical willow buds blasted. Pl. 12, fig. 3

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Apical, fusiform, beaked gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 26, pl. 11, fig. 5. Felt '06a, p. 112

Itonid. Beaked willow gall, *Phytophaga rigidae* O. S.

Reared from similar gall. Felt '15e, p. 88

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga sodalitatis* Felt

Reared from apparently normal bud. Felt '15e, p. 97

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga latebrosa* Felt

Small, conic, apical bud gall. Felt '15e, p. 177

Itonid. *Dasyneura gemmae* Felt

Fusiform apical bud gall, length 1 cm, diameter 7 mm

Itonid. ? *Rhabdophaga* sp., a1828

Small bud gall. Felt '15e, p. 100

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga gemmae* Felt

Ovate, terminal bud gall, diameter 1 cm. Walsh '64, p. 583

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga gnaphalioides* Walsh



Fig. 28. *Phytophaga walshii* Felt. Typical cluster of galls. (Original)



Fig. 29. Clustered willow gall, *Rhabdophaga racemi* Felt. Typical form. (Original)



Fig. 30. Clustered willow gall, *Rhabdophaga racemi* Felt. Provisionally referred to this species. (Original)

Small bud gall. Felt '15e, p. 164

Itonid. *Dasyneura californica* Felt

Deformed leaf and twig, usually clustered near the apex, whitish green, turning black by winter, on *S. fragilis*. Chad. '08, p. 145

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A mass of small, filamentous structures on leaf or stem, sometimes on distorted buds, on *S. nigra*. Walsh '66, p. 227

Acarid. *Eriophyes aenigma* Walsh

Rosette galls

Pine conelike gall, length 2 to 2.5 cm. Fig. 27. Felt '15e, p. 112

Itonid. Pine cone gall, *Rhabdophaga strobiloides* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Walsh '64, p. 629

Itonid. *Dasyneura annulipes* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Walsh '64, p. 628

Itonid. *Dasyneura atricornis* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Walsh '64, p. 626

Itonid. *Cecidomyia atrocaris* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Felt '15e, p. 179

Itonid. *Dasyneura albovittata* Walsh

Reared from above gall, predaceous. Walsh '64, p. 631

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis decemmaculata* Walsh

Spongy or clustered, rosette gall. Fig. 28. Felt '08e, p. 371

Itonid. *Phytophaga walshii* Felt

Large, close, pine, conelike gall resembling a slender *R. strobiloides* gall. Felt '15e, p. 90

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga persimilis* Felt

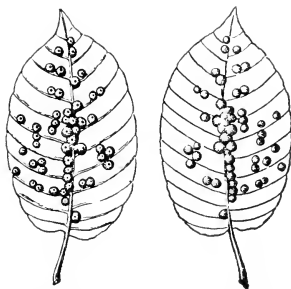


Fig. 31. Willow blister gall, *Oligotrophus salicifolius* Felt, showing upper and lower surface of leaf. (Original)

Large, open, rosette gall, diameter 1 to 2 cm. Pl. 11, fig. 7. Felt '15e, p. 113

Itonid. Willow-cabbage gall, *Rhabdophaga brassicoides* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Walsh '64, p. 630

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis septemmaculata* Walsh

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Ckll. '90, p. 280

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia frater* Ckll.

Reared from above gall, ? inquiline. Walsh '64, p. 623

Itonid. *Dasyneura orbitalis* Walsh

Large, loose, rosette gall, length 1 to 2 cm. Felt '15e, p. 111

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga rhodoides* Walsh

Oval, small, rosette gall, resembling a small *R. brassicoides* gall. Felt '15e, p. 103

Itonid. Small willow-cabbage gall, *Rhabdophaga normaniana* Felt

Small, clustered, rosette gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 29, 30. Felt '15e, p. 94

Itonid. Clustered willow gall, *Rhabdophaga racemi* Felt

Leaf galls

Leaf rolls or folds

Fusiform pod or curled leaves, length 10 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 2. Felt '15e, p. 169

Itonid. Willow-pod midge, *Dasyneura salicifolia* Felt

Closely rolled, terminal leaves. Felt '15e, p. 93

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga plicata* Felt

One or two narrow, longitudinal, yellowish green or brown upward folds opening below, on *S. longifolia*. Chad. '08, p. 145

Acarid. *Eriophyes salicicola* Garm.

Small thickenings or inrollings of the leaf margin, green, scattered or coalescent, on *S. alba*. Chad. '06, p. 144

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular, more or less crenulate midrib fold, length 7 mm. Utah

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2759

Capsule or pocket galls

Very small, crimson red, pocket galls or semicapsules, on *S. amygdaloides*.

Chad. '08, p. 144

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



Fig. 32. Willow pea gall,
Pontania pisum
Walsh. (Original)



Fig. 33. Willow apple gall,
Pontania pomum Walsh,
side view. (Original)

Small, irregular, serrate, roughened, pocket galls or semicapsules, green or red, usually on upper surface, on *S. alba*, *balsamifera*, *discolor* and *rostrata*. Pl. 16, fig. 8. Chad. '08, p. 144

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Purple or pale green capsule gall on both surfaces of the leaf, on *S. cordata*. Chad. '08, p. 145

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregularly hemispherical, greenish yellow, pocket gall on either surface, on *S. nigra*. Chad. '08, p. 146

Acarid. *Eriophyes semen* Walsh

Small and very crowded, pocket galls on leaves of *S. nigra*. Chad. '08, p. 146

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, irregular, spherical galls on upper surface of leaves. Chad. '08, p. 146

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Filamentous structures on leaf. Walsh '66, p. 227

Acarid. *Eriophyes aenigma* Walsh

Turgid leaf galls

Smooth, flattish, fleshy, sessile, yellowish green, on both surfaces of the leaf, length 6 to 12 mm, on *S. humilis*. Pl. 3, fig. 8. Walsh '66, p. 257

Hym. *Pontania desmodioides* Walsh

Yellowish, red-spotted, flattened gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Fig. 31. Felt '10d, p. 354

Itonid. Willow blister gall, *Oligotrophus salicifolius* Felt



Fig. 34. *Rhabdophaga caulicicola* Felt. Infested stems, two sectioned. (Original)

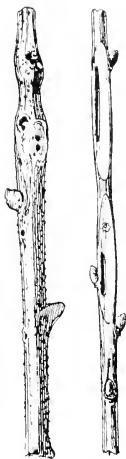


Fig. 35. *Sackenyomyia packardii* Felt. Infested twig and another in section showing characteristic galleries. (Original)



Fig. 36. *Sackenyomyia porterae* Ckll. Infested twig. (Original)

Subconical, truncate, greenish yellow, lipped gall, diameter 2 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 6. Walsh '64, p. 666

Itonid. Willow lipped gall, *Hormomyia verruca* Walsh
Apparently reared from the same gall. Felt '07a, p. 108

Itonid. *Clinorhyncha filicis* Felt

Conical, monothalamous, petiole gall, length 6 to 9 mm, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Rohw. '15, p. 213

Hym. *Euura cosensii* Rohw.

Ovate, fleshy, reddish, willow leaf galls in parallel rows on either side of the midrib, brownish red, beneath white, tinged with purple, length 7 to 10 mm, on *S. fragilis*. Felt '06b, p. 638

Hym. *Pontania hyalina* Nort.

Subspherical, pealike, hollow, pale yellowish green gall on under side of leaf, usually on a side vein, diameter 5 to 7 mm. Fig. 32, pl. 3, fig. 9. Felt '06b, p. 637

Hym. Willow pea gall, *Pontania pisum* Walsh
Rounded or ovate, fleshy, yellowish green, usually rosy-cheeked gall, projecting slightly on the upper surface, diameter 12 mm. Fig. 33. Felt '06b, p. 636

Hym. Willow apple gall, *Pontania pomum* Walsh



Fig. 37.
Rhabdophaga podagreae Felt.
Swollen twig.
(Author's illustration)



Fig. 38. *Rhabdophaga cornuta* Walsh. Swollen twig and one in section showing galleries. (Original)

Very similar gall, prominent on both surfaces of the leaf, on *S. petiolaris*.
Cosens, '17, p. 18

Hym. *Pontania petiolaris* Rohw.
Fusiform, mid vein swelling, length 3 mm, diameter .75 mm. Cosens in litt.
Hym. ? *Euura* sp.

Twig galls

Reared from twigs, gall unrecognized. Felt '07e, p. 297

Itonid. *Asphondylia salictaria* Felt
Larvae in subcortical cells; no swelling. Felt '15e, p. 168

Itonid. *Dasyneura corticis* Felt

Reared from apparently unmodified branches and limbs of *Salix fendleriana*. Felt '16f, p. 191

Itonid. *Phytophaga timberlakei* Felt

Slender twigs slightly enlarged. Felt '08e, p. 370

Itonid. *Phytophaga americana* Felt

Slender twigs slightly enlarged. Fig. 34. Felt '08e, p. 370

Itonid. *Phytophaga caulicola* Felt

Slender twigs slightly enlarged. Felt '15e, p. 103

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga caulicola* Felt

Slender twigs slightly enlarged. Fig. 35. Felt '09e, p. 290

Itonid. *Sackenomyia packardii* Felt

Slender twigs slightly enlarged. Fig. 36. Ckll. '04, p. 155

Itonid. *Sackenomyia porterae* Ckll.

Twigs probably hardly enlarged. Felt '08e, p. 371

Itonid. *Phytophaga peroculta* Ckll.



Fig. 39. Willow potato gall, *Rhabdophaga batatus* Walsh. Typical enlargement. (Author's illustration)

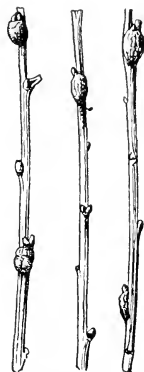


Fig. 40. Scarred willow gall, *Phytophaga tumidosae* Felt. (Original)

Inconspicuous, knot or twig enlargement. Felt '08e, p. 358

Itonid. *Phytophaga latipennis* Felt

Twig uniformly enlarged, gall 5 to 7 cm long. Fig. 37. Felt '15e, p. 109

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga podagrae* Felt

Gall similar to above, cells in wood. Fig. 38. Felt '15e, p. 110

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga cornuta* Walsh

Gradual enlargement of the twig, usually extending partly around it and several near each other, polythalamous, length 1 to 3 cm. Rohw. '09, p. 15

Hym. *Euura nodus* Walsh

Gradual twig enlargement, length 30 mm, diameter 7 to 10 mm, on *S. luteosericea*. Rohw. '09, p. 16

Hym. *Euura macgillivrayi* Rohw.

Twigs enlargement, abrupt basally, resembles that of *E. macgillivrayi* Rohw. '09, p. 24.

Hym. *Euura propinquus* Rohw.

A mass of filamentous structures on the stem. Walsh '66, p. 227

Acarid. *Eriophyes aenigma* Walsh

Apical, fusiform, beaked gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 26, pl. 11, fig. 5. Felt '06a, p. 122

Itonid. Beaked willow gall, *Phytophaga rigidae* O. S. Reared from similar gall. Felt '15e, p. 88

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga sodalitatis* Felt
Twigs irregularly enlarged, galls 1 to 3 cm long. Pl. 12, fig. 2. Felt '15e, p. 96

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga salicis* Schr.
Twig irregularly enlarged, gall 1 to 3 cm long, the stems between the buds dwarfed, giving a "wheat ear" appearance. Pl. 12, fig. 4. Felt '15e, p. 88

Itonid. Wheat ear gall, *Rhabdophaga triticoides* Walsh

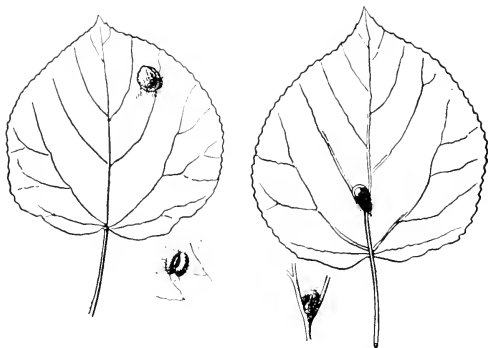


Fig. 41. *Cecidomyia* sp., two types of subglobular galls on poplar leaves, the true producers unknown. (Original)

Irregular, ovoid or subglobular galls, diameter 1 to 2 cm. Fig. 39. Felt '15e, p. 105

Itonid. Willow potato gall, *Rhabdophaga batatus* Walsh
Reared from same gall. Felt '15e, p. 92

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga ramuscula* Felt
Reared from same gall, dried. Felt '08e, p. 421

Itonid. *Asynapta saliciperda* Felt
Nodular gall at base of twigs, length 8 mm. Pl. 11, fig. 9. Felt '15e, p. 91

Itonid. Nodule willow gall, *Rhabdophaga nodula* Walsh
Irregularly elongated, ovate, reddish brown, spongy twig gall, 10 to 20 mm long. Pl. 3, fig. 7. Rohw. '09, p. 12

Hym. Willow egg gall, *Euura ovum* Walsh
Subglobose galls, the surface scarred, diameter 4 mm. Fig. 40. Felt '08e, p. 370

Itonid. Scarred willow gall, *Phytophaga tumidosae* Felt

Subglobular lateral gall with dead area on one side, diameter 9 mm. Pl. 11, fig. 8. Felt '15e, p. 100

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga globosa* Felt
Abrupt, elongate twig swelling, length 10 to 35 mm, height 8 to 11 mm, width 7 to 12 mm, on *S. rostrata*. Rohw. '09, p. 18

Hym. *Euura bebbianae* Rohw.
Lateral, monothalamous twig enlargements 4 to 9 mm long, 3 to 4 mm wide. Rohw. '09, p. 10

Hym. *Euura orbitalis* Nort.
Aborted, lateral, pale, roughened twig swellings, length 10 mm, width 7 mm. Rohw. '09, p. 11

Hym. *Euura cooperae* Ckll.
Globose, constricted twig swellings, diameter 1.5 cm. Chitt. '00, p. 68

Coleop. *Agrius politus* Say



Fig. 42. *Cecidomyia* sp., the larvae producing a midvein fold. (Original)

Irregularly ovate twig swelling, length 4 cm, diameter 3 cm. Felt & Joutel '04, p. 73

Coleop. *Saperda concolor* Lec.
Irregular, branch and trunk swellings, mostly on branches or smaller stems produced by transverse galleries just under the bark. Felt '06b, p. 103

Coleop. Mottled willow borer, *Cryptorhynchus lapathi* Linn.

Populus (poplar)

Irregular, greenish, subtriangular, monothalamous petiole or twig galls, length 1 cm, diameter .7 cm, on cottonwood

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a1513
Globose, purplish, sometimes adherent masses of deformed flowers, diameter 1.5 cm, from Mojave desert

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2761

Irregular, monothalamous blister leaf gall. Stebb. '10, p. 9

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. (*irregularis* Stebb.)

Subglobular leaf gall. Felt '15e, p. 206

Itonid. *Rhizomyia absobrina* Felt

Variable, subglobular leaf gall.¹ Fig. 41. Felt '08e, p. 394

Itonid. *Dicrodiplosis populi* Felt

Apparently from the same gall, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis globosa* Felt

Subglobular leaf gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Felt '08e, p. 400

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis populifolia* Felt

Roundly conical leaf gall, diameter 3 mm, on *P. candicans*, balm-of-Gilead.

Pl. 7, fig. 2.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

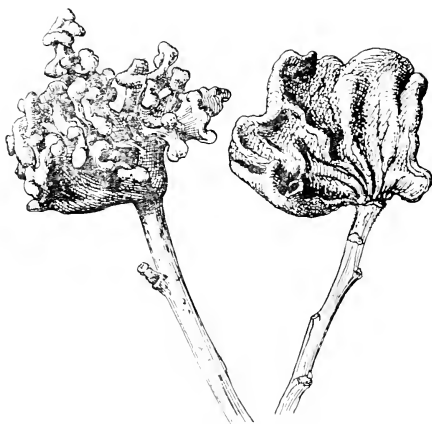


Fig. 43. Vagabond poplar gall, *Pemphigus vagabundus* Walsh. (Original)

Irregular, tumid gall at base of leaf, similar to that of *Lasioptera vitis*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Subglobular galls, diameter 6 to 12 mm, occur in June at the base of cottonwood leaves. Felt '06b, p. 636

Aphid. *Pemphigus populicaulis* Fitch

Marginal leaf roll, length 1 cm, predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis populifolia* Felt

Brown, marginal leaf roll, length 2.5 cm, several larvae in each

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Both edges of the leaf inrolled toward each other, on the upper surface. Chad.

'08, p. 138

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

¹ There are a series of these globose or conical galls on poplar leaves which are apparently produced by several species of gall midges.

Longitudinal fold galls dwarfing the leaf. Fig. 42.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Light red, cockscomb-like gall developing on the upper surface from the mid-vein. Pack. '90, p. 472

Aphid. *Pemphigus populi-venae* Fitch

A rib gall on the main vein, on *P. heterophylla*. Chad. '08, p. 137

Acarid. ? *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregularly folded, convolute mass of foliage some 2 inches in diameter, frequently apical. Fig. 43. Felt '06b, p. 635

Aphid. Vagabond gall, *Pemphigus vagabundus* Walsh

Irregular, pinkish and light green, pod-shaped shelters formed by apposed leaf edges and containing numerous white plant lice, length 2.5 to 3 cm, diameter 1 cm, on Lombardy poplar.

Aphid. Purse leaf gall, *Pemphigus affinis* Kalt.

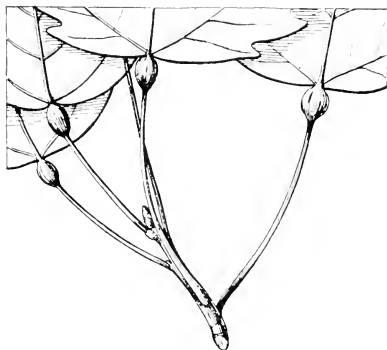


Fig. 44. Ribbed petiole gall, *Ectoedemia populella* Busck. (Original)

An olive buff to olive brown erineum or dimple, slightly indented on the under side of the leaf, diameter 6.5 mm or less, one to eight on a leaf. Chad. '08, p. 137

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Dimples "on the leaves on the upper side, lined with spherical granules, reddish or greenish in color." The galls are green, 3 or 4 on a leaf, diameter 2 to 3 mm, possibly identical with the preceding. Chad. '08, p. 137

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

White to dark brown erineum or dimple gall on the under side of the leaf of *P. grandidentata*. Chad. '08, p. 136

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A small, green or red, pocket gall on the upper side of the leaf of *P. grandidentata*. Chad. '08, p. 136

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A large, deep, sharply defined dimple, green, orange yellow within, diameter 4 to 12 mm, convex toward the upper surface of the leaf, on *P. nigra* var. *italica*. Chad. '08, p. 137

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Oval, somewhat elongate galls with transverse openings occur near the middle of the leaf petioles of cottonwood, the latter part of the summer. Felt '06b, p. 635

Aphid. Poplar leaf stem gall, *Pemphigus populitransversus* Ril.

Globose petiole gall at the base of the leaf and with a transverse mouth. Pack. '90, p. 470

Aphid. Basal leaf gall, *Pemphigus populicaulis* Fitch
Subglobular, distinctly ridged, monothalamous, petiole gall at the base of the leaf, diameter 5 to 7 mm. Fig. 44. Busck '07, p. 98

Lepid. Ribbed petiole gall, *Ectoedemia populella* Busck
An irregular, large stem and petiole deformation. Pl. 16, fig. 3. Chad. '08, p. 138

Acarid. *Eriophyes populi* Nal.

Oval twig gall, length 3 to 4 cm, diameter 3 cm. Felt and Joutel, '04, p. 368

Coleop. *Saperda populnea* Linn.¹

Irregular, branch and trunk swellings, mostly on branches or smaller stems, produced by transverse galleries just under the bark. Felt '06b, p. 103

Coleop. Mottled willow borer, *Cryptorhynchus lapathi* Linn.

Irregularly oval swellings on the smaller twigs, length 3 mm. Pl. 4, fig. 3. Felt '06b, p. 634

Dipt. Poplar twig gall fly, *Agromyza schineri* Giraud
Irregular, subconical twig or petiole gall, length 1 cm

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Oval, white cocoons on twigs. Felt '15e, p. 102

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga populi* Felt
In decaying wood. Felt '11k, p. 476

Itonid. *Kronomyia populi* Felt

Myricaceae (sweet gale family)

Myrica cerifer (wax myrtle)

Bud galls. Beutm. '07d, p. 306

Itonid. *Itonida myricae* Beutm.

Myrica asplenifolia (sweet fern)

Fleshy vein folds, length 2 to 4 mm. Fig. 45. Felt '07a, p. 159

Itonid. Sweet fern midge, *Janetiella asplenifolia* Felt

¹ Prof. T. D. A. Cockerell has described the gall of *S. lesquereuxi* on *Populus lesquereuxi* from the miocene shales of Florissant, see Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., no. 2146, p. 105, 1916.

Myrica carolinensis (bayberry)

Bayberry leaves badly dwarfed and deformed. Pl. 15, fig. 6. Thompson '16, p. 80

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Juglandaceae (walnut family)*Juglans cinerea* (butternut)

Folded, appressed, crinkled leaves

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.



Fig. 45. Sweet fern midge, *Janetiella asplenifolia* Felt. Deformed leaves. (Author's illustration)

A brown, velvety erineum surrounding the leaf stalks or on the main veins, causing a swelling and bending of the stalk or vein; also on black walnut. Chad. '08, p. 135

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A button-shaped, pocket gall usually on the upper side of the leaf, green or lighter colored, beneath widely opened and lined with whitish or brownish hairs. Chad. '08, p. 135

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Juglans nigra (black walnut)

An erineum and blister on the leaf. Chad. '08, p. 135

Acarid. *Eriophyes tristriatus* Nal.

A green warty, pocket gall on either surface, chiefly the upper, diameter 2 to 5 mm. Chad. '08, p. 136

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Carya (hickory)

Key to hickory galls

Occurring under the bark, p. 42

Leaves rolled or folded, p. 42

Axillary vein galls, p. 42

Leaf blisters, p. 42

Cylindric leaf galls, p. 42

Conical leaf galls, without a distinct orifice, p. 43

Conical or globose leaf galls with distinct orifice and containing aphids, p. 43

Globose leaf galls (other than those described above), smooth, or nearly so, p. 46

Globose leaf galls — hairy, p. 46

Midrib or vein gall, p. 47

Leaf folds and ridges, p. 47

Petiole or twig galls, p. 47

Occurring on leaf, producing no gall, p. 47

Swellings in husks, p. 49

Occurring under bark

Under dying, sappy bark.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Under decaying bark. Felt '13m, p. 205

Itonid. *Miastor americana* Felt

Leaves rolled or folded

Leaf edges narrowly inrolled, especially toward the base, on *C. pecan* (possibly the same species has been recorded by Thompson from Massachusetts).

Pl. 15, fig. 4. Chad. '08, p. 152

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

"Deformation and folds on the leaf," on *C. alba*. Chad. '08, p. 135

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Axillary vein galls

Small, axillary galls in the angles of the lateral veins. Wells '15, p. 43

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Leaf blisters

Irregular, dull greenish or black-margined, slightly nipped, diameter 3 mm.

Pl. 5, fig. 8.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Cylindric leaf galls

Greenish or black, cylindric, length 4 to 5 mm, diameter 1 mm. Fig. 46. Felt '09e, p. 293

Itonid. Hickory tube gall, *Caryomyia tubicola* O.S. Similar to preceding but longer, curved and tapering, length 5 to 7 mm, diameter 1.4 mm, light green basally, dark brown or black apically. Wells '15, p. 53

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Slender, tapering, suberect, light greenish with flaring, dentate base, length 5 to 8 mm, basal diameter 2.5 to 3.5 mm. Wells '15, p. 47

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Greenish, hairy, length 5 mm, beaked, on *C. alba*

Caryomyia sp., a2526

Conical leaf galls, without a distinct orifice

Base subglobular, a long, slender apical process, greenish to reddish brown, length 3 to 4 mm, occurs in groups on midrib of bitternut hickory. Pl. 6, fig. 2, 3. Osten Sacken '62, p. 192

Itonid. Hickory seed gall, *Caryomyia caryaecola* O. S.¹

Conical, nearly symmetrical, thin-walled, small, green or red tinted, length 2 mm. Felt '09, p. 293

Itonid. Conical hickory gall, *Caryomyia sanguinolenta* O. S.

Narrowly conical, light green midrib or vein gall, length 5 mm, diameter 1 mm.

Itonid. *Caryomyia* sp.

Conical or globose leaf galls with distinct orifice and containing aphids

Galls more or less conical above and beneath, opening on the upper surface, both nipples surrounded at the apex by a fringe of long filaments, walls thin,



Fig. 46. Hickory tube gall, *Caryomyia tubicola* O. S. Group of galls on under side of leaf and several stages shown below in profile. (Original)

more or less transparent, diameter 5 to 12 mm, height 4 to 6 mm. Perg. '04, p. 190

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaeseptem* Shim.

Similar to the preceding, with both cones very much elongated, slender and toothlike, length of cones 3 to 8 mm, diameter 2 to 4 mm. Perg. '04, p. 190

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaeseptem* Shim. var. *perforans*

Perg.

Galls conical above, opening on the upper surface, flat beneath, splitting into several bracts when mature, with slender filaments at the center beneath, walls papery, more or less transparent, diameter 5 mm. Perg. '04, p. 194

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaefoliae* Fitch

Galls similar to *P. caryaeseptem*, opening on upper surface, smaller, more flattened but slightly convex above and beneath, opening round or oval, surrounded by short, recurved, pubescent bracts, a minute, closed nipple beneath, diameter 3 to 6 mm, height 2 to 3 mm. Perg. '04, p. 197

Aphid. *Phylloxera picta* Perg.

¹*Schizomyia caryaecola* Felt was supposed to have been reared from this gall. The one or two specimens obtained were probably accidental.

Galls smaller though similar to *P. picta*, opening on upper surface, more convex and often with a slight depression above, no opening above before maturity, a minute, closed nipple beneath, diameter 3 to 6 mm, height 2 to 3 mm. Perg. '04, p. 189

Aphid. *Phylloxera intermedia* Perg.
Gall convex, opening on the under surface, the walls papery, more elevated above than beneath, with a reddish or crimson fovea or dimple above, varying in depth; the orifice beneath small and surrounded by a fringe of short, flaring bracts, diameter 3 to 5 mm, height 1 to 3 mm. Perg. '04, p. 200

Aphid. Hickory button gall, *Phylloxera foveola* Perg.
Gall concave above, with orifice on under surface, the walls papery, convex beneath, the nipple formed of rather long, slender filaments, the depression above as well as the surface beneath, including the filaments, with long, white hairs, diameter 3 to 6 mm, height 2 to 3 mm. Perg. '04, p. 203

Aphid. *Phylloxera pilosula* Perg.
Gall small, the walls papery, slightly convex above, more prominent beneath, usually with a small, shallow depression toward one side, above, nipple short, without bracts, the orifice beneath, more or less oval and fringed with short pubescence, diameter 1.5 mm. Perg. '04, p. 205

Aphid. *Phylloxera deplanata* Perg.
Gall medium, the walls papery, slightly convex above and beneath with a short nipple, having a rounded orifice surrounded by a burlike fringe of many filaments, diameter 3.8 to 6.2 mm, height 3 mm. Perg. '04, p. 208

Aphid. *Phylloxera depressa* Shim.
Gall medium, opening on the under surface, walls papery, quite flat, above, with a dimpled depression, the opening beneath round and with a downy orifice, diameter 1.5 mm, height 3 to 4 mm. Perg. '04, p. 209

Aphid. *Phylloxera foveata* Shim.
Gall medium, walls papery, convex and considerably elevated above and more prominent than beneath, rather hard, smooth and shining, the orifice beneath round and closed; resembles the gall of *P. caryaesemen*, diameter .6 to 2 mm. Perg. '04, p. 210

Aphid. *Phylloxera minima* Shim.
Gall minute, walls papery, red, more convex and more prominent above than beneath, with a dimpled depression, the nipple short and the orifice beneath surrounded by short, hairy bracts, diameter .3 to 2 mm, height .2 to 5 mm. Pl. 14, fig. 8. Perg. '04, p. 211

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaesemen* Walsh
Gall medium, walls papery, conical above and much more prominent than the convex under surface, the nipple short with the oval orifice beneath, fringe with short hairs, diameter 1.5 mm. Pl. 14, fig. 5. Perg. '04, p. 214

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaefallax* Ril.
Gall large, fleshy, convex on both surfaces, more prominent on the lower, the circumference above buttonlike, with a more or less sharply defined edge either above or sunken beneath the surface of the leaf, nipple short, surrounded by short bracts, the orifice beneath round, diameter 3 to 11 mm, height 1.6 to 3.4 mm. Pl. 14, fig. 7. Perg. '04, p. 217

Aphid. *Phylloxera rimosalis* Perg.
Gall subglobose, walls fleshy, about equally prominent above and beneath,

without a nipple, the orifice beneath a transverse slit, diameter 8 to 14 mm, height 2 to 4 mm. Perg. '04, p. 220

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaescissa* Ril.
Gall subglobose, walls fleshy, somewhat more prominent above than beneath, without a nipple, the orifice beneath an elongate slit, size one-half to one-third the extreme diameter of *P. caryaecaulis*. Fig. 47, pl. 14, fig. 6. Perg. '04, p. 222

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaeglobuli* Walsh

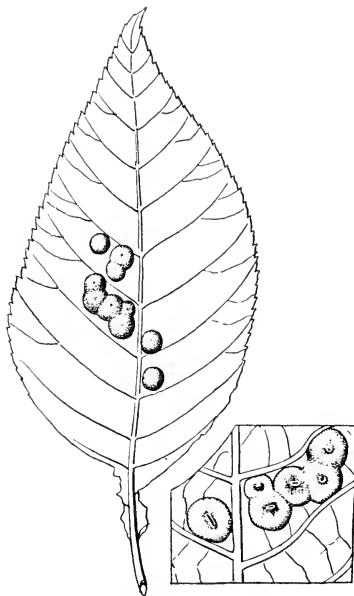


Fig. 47. *Phylloxera caryaeglobuli* Walsh. Group of galls with small group enlarged and showing orifice on under surface. (Original)

Gall subglobose, walls fleshy, about equally prominent on both leaf surfaces, conical beneath, ending in a short nipple and splitting into several stout bracts, diameter 3 to 7 mm, height 2 to 5 mm. Perg. '04, p. 225

Aphid. *Phylloxera conica* Shim.
Gall flat above, walls fleshy, either flush with or sunken below the leaf surface, globular or pyriform beneath and more or less constricted at the base, with or without a distinct nipple which, when present, splits into several bracts, diameter and height 5 to 10 mm. Pl. 14, fig. 4. Perg. '04, p. 228

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryae-avellana* Ril.

Gall medium, walls fleshy, quite flat above, usually with a more or less distinct median depression, prominent and conical beneath, not constricted at the base, the nipple distinct, surrounded by short bracts, diameter 2.5 mm, height 3 to 4 mm. Perg. '04, p. 232

Aphid. *Phylloxera symmetrica* Perg.

Gall large, walls fleshy, more or less irregular, convex above, more prominent and conical beneath, splitting at maturity into several very long bracts, diameter 5 to 10 mm, height 3 to 8 mm. Perg. '04, p. 235

Aphid. *Phylloxera notabilis* Perg.

Gall large, walls fleshy, globular, projecting about equally on both leaf surfaces, nipple short, with four to five short, stout pubescent bracts surrounding the orifice, curving outwards when old, size variable. Perg. '04, p. 236

Aphid. *Phylloxera globosa* Shim.

Gall large, walls fleshy, pedunculate and more or less elongated, suspended from the under surface by a slender petiole, quite sticky when fresh, splitting at the apex into several long filaments. Perg. '04, p. 238

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaegummosa* Ril.

Globose leaf galls (other than those described above) smooth or nearly so

Nearly smooth, thin-walled, yellowish green or brown, sparsely haired, usually with a slight nipple, diameter 2 mm. Pl. 6, fig. 7. Felt '09e, p. 293

Itonid. Hickory leaf gall, *Caryomyia caryae* O. S.

Reared from the same gall, probably inquiline. Osten Sacken '62, p. 191

Itonid. *Cecidomyia caryae* O. S.

Thin-walled, depressed, yellowish green or brown, diameter 2 to 2.5 mm. Pl. 6, fig. 9. Felt '09e, p. 292

Itonid. *Caryomyia consobrina* Felt

Thin-walled, probably similar to the above. Felt '08e, p. 338

Itonid. *Caryomyia arcuaria* Felt

Thin-walled, without the nipple of *Caryomyia caryae*, with a yellowish pubescence, diameter 2 to 4 mm. Felt '09e, p. 292

Itonid. *Caryomyia similis* Felt

Thin-walled, globose, slightly depressed, with a slight nipple, diameter 3 to 4 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Thick-walled, yellowish green or brown, diameter 4 to 5 mm. Pl. 6, fig. 1. Felt '09e, p. 292

Itonid. *Caryomyia antennata* Felt

Thick-walled, irregularly ovate, granulate, a slight nipple, diameter 2 to 3 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Thin-walled, with a false chamber at the apex, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Felt '09e, p. 292

Itonid. *Caryomyia inanis* Felt¹

Globose leaf galls — hairy

Thick-walled, brownish or reddish brown, hairs rather short, curly, diameter 6 to 7 mm. Beutm. '07, p. 393

Itonid. Hickory peach gall, *Caryomia persicoides* Beutm.

¹ Wells '15 has characterized several variations in hickory galls having a false apical chamber. They may prove specifically distinct.

Possibly reared from the above gall. Felt '15e, p. 108

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga hirticornis* Felt

Reared from several *Carya* galls, probably inquiline. Felt, '07a, p. 141

Itonid. *Parallelodiplosis caryae* Felt

Thin-walled, rust-red, hairs long, straight, diameter 2 to 4 mm. Pl. 6, fig. 4.

Felt '09e, p. 293

Itonid. Hickory onion gall, *Caryomyia holotricha* O. S.

Gall similar to the above, the midge probably inquiline. Felt '08e, p. 401

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis holotricha* Felt

Thin-walled, long-haired, melon-shaped, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Pl. 6, fig. 8.

Felt '08e, p. 388

Itonid. *Caryomyia thompsoni* Felt

Thin-walled, with long, brown hairs, globose, diameter 3 to 4 mm, nipple distinct, long on some.

Itonid. *Caryomyia* sp.

Midrib or vein gall

A rounded, irregular, pale yellowish, hard swelling, 12 mm long. Osten Sacken '62, p. 193

Itonid. *Caryomyia cynipsea* O. S.¹

Leaf folds and ridges

Galls either on the main rib or transverse veins, yellowish green, brownish or purplish, two or more confluent, length 6 to 14 mm, diameter 2 to 3 mm.

Pergande '04, p. 239

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryae-venae* Fitch

Globular or irregular, terminating in a toothlike nipple and occurring on tender twigs, petioles or ribs of leaves, often confluent, smooth, diameter 2 to 8 mm.

Pergande '04, p. 251

Aphid. *Phylloxera perniciosa* Perg.

Reniform, petiole or midrib gall, a transverse slit dividing the gall into two halves, diameter 2 to 15 mm. Pergande '04, p. 257

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaeren* Ril.

Occurring on leaf, producing no gall

An irregular, yellowish, brown-margined elevation, diameter 3 mm, larva surrounded by a viscid secretion. Osten Sacken '62, p. 193

Itonid. Sticky leaf spot, *Caryomyia glutinosa* O. S.¹

Petiole or twig galls

Globular or oval, often more or less conical, spiny or smooth, according to the tree on which they grow, and more or less confluent, diameter 5 to 25 mm.

Pergande '04, p. 244

Aphid. Hickory gall aphid, *Phylloxera caryaecaulis* Fitch

Globular, densely covered with long, fleshy filaments, diameter 5 to 15 mm.

Pergande '04, p. 247

Aphid. *Phylloxera spinuloides* Perg.

¹ The reference of this species to *Caryomyia* is provisional.

Medium, growing in larger or smaller clusters and apparently deformations of flower and leaf buds, splitting when mature into four or more broad bracts, surface smooth, diameter 3 to 15 mm. Pergande '04, p. 248

Aphid. *Phylloxera devastatrix* Perg.

Medium, smooth, growing in clusters, usually with a short, stout nipplelike projection on one side, diameter 5 to 10 mm. Pergande '04, p. 249

Aphid. *Phylloxera georgiana* Perg.



Fig. 48. *Cecidomyia* sp. Bud gall on *Corylus*, a1737. (Original)



Fig. 49. Spiny witch-hazel gall aphid, *Hamamelis spinosus* Shim. Pseudo galls on birch leaves. (After Pergande)

Large, oval, smooth, growing on the petioles, a slight, central depression covered with short hairs, length 20 mm, diameter 10 mm. Pergande '04, p. 250

Aphid. *Phylloxera subelliptica* Shim.

Globular or irregular, terminating in a toothlike nipple and occurring on tender twigs, petioles or ribs of leaves, often confluent, smooth, diameter 2 to 8 mm. Pergande '04, p. 251

Aphid. *Phylloxera perniciosus* Perg.

Reniform, petiole or midrib gall, a transverse slit dividing the gall into two halves, diameter 2 to 15 mm. Pergande '04, p. 257

Aphid. *Phylloxera caryaeris* Ril.

Swellings in husks

Irregular swellings in the husks, produced by pale reddish larvae. Osten Sacken '70, p. 53

Itonid. Hickory husk midge, *Caryomyia nuceicola* O. S.¹

Betulaceae (birch family)*Corylus* (hazelnut)

Globose, constricted twig swellings, diameter 1.5 cm.

Coleop. Bronze birch borer, *Agilus politus* Say

Sterile catkins deformed, swollen basally. Pl. 7, fig. 3. Stebb. '10, p. 16

Itonid. Hazel catkin gall. *Cecidomyia squamulicola*
Stebb.

Slightly swollen, aborted buds, length 4 mm, diameter 3mm. Fig. 48

Itonid. Hazel bud gall. *Cecidomyia* sp. a1737

Bud deformation checking further development as soon as it has begun to expand.

Pl. 15, fig. 5. Chad. '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Red-haired, leaf fold. Felt '15e, p. 193

Itonid. Red plush gall. *Lasiapteryx coryli* Felt

Reared from same gall. Felt '07a, p. 128

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis corylifolia* Felt

Ostrya (hop hornbeam)

Terminal folded leaves

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Globose, red-tinted pocket gall, diameter 1-2 mm. Wells '14, p. 293

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Carpinus (hornbeam, ironwood)

Reddish leaf fold along lateral veins. Osten Sacken '62, p. 202

Itonid. Hornbeam leaf fold, *Cecidomyia pudibunda* O. S.

Betula (birch)

Under decaying bark. Felt. '13m, p. 205

Itonid. *Miastor americana* Felt

From bark of black birch injured by a Sesian

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis corylifolia* Felt

Under decaying bark. Felt '12f, p. 246

Itonid. *Itonida putrida* Felt

Under decaying bark, presumably predaceous

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis* sp.

Crowded, irregular bud deformation, often in large bunches, on *B. lutea*.

Incipient "witches broom"? Pl. 15, fig. 2. Chad. '08, p. 128

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular twig and branch annulations. Felt '06, p. 287

Coleop. Bronze birch borer, *Agilus anxius* Lec.

Reared from seeds. Lintn. '96, p. 162

Itonid. Birch seed midge, *Oligotrophus betulae* Winn.

¹ Generic reference is provisional.

Leaves or parts of leaves thickly corrugated by approximate, lobulate, intervenal swellings. Fig. 49. Felt '06, p. 645

Hemip. Spiny witch hazel gall. *Hamamelistes spinosus* Shim.

Pocket galls, chiefly on the upper side of the leaf, often confluent. Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Nodular pocket gall occurring on both leaf surfaces, yellowish or reddish to purplish, on *B. papyrifera*. Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A crimson red erineum turning to ochreous in straight, beady lines midway between the ribs or closely bordering them, on *B. lenta*. Chad. '08, p. 128

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

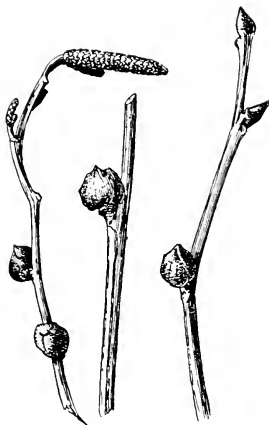


Fig. 50. Alder bud gall, *Dasyneura serrulatae* O. S. (Original)



Fig. 51. Chestnut bud gall, *Rhopalomyia castanea* Felt. (Original)

A rosy pink erineum in large patches on upper leaf surface, on *B. lenta*. Chad. '08, p. 128

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, irregular, mostly elongate, red, crummy leaf patches on *B. alba*, *B. nigra*. Chad. '08, p. 128

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Yellowish white to brownish erineum, forming large patches on the under surface of the leaf, on *B. papyrifera*. Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A bright rusty erineum lining dimples on the under side of the leaf, dark brown or brick red when dry, on *B. populifolia*. Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A transparently white, granular erineum on the leaf surface of *B. pumila*.
Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

An erineum with simple trichomes on leaf of *Betula* sp. Chad. '08, p. 129

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Alnus (alder)

Irregularly oval stem swelling, length 5 cm, diameter 1 cm. Felt and Joutel '04,
p. 18

Coleop. Alder stem borer, *Saperda obliqua* Say

Subconical bud gall, diameter 6 to 12 mm. Fig. 50. Felt '15e, p. 186

Itonid. Alder bud gall, *Dasyneura serrulatae* O. S.
Small, red, pubescent, pocket gall on leaf of *A. incana*. Pl. 15, fig. 1. Chad.
'08, p. 126

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, remote, pocket gall on upper leaf surface of *A. rugosa*. Chad. '08,
p. 126

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Erineum with simple trichomes on leaves of *A. alnobetula*. Chad. '08, p. 125

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

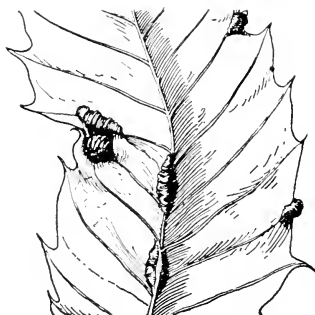


Fig. 52. *Cecidomyia* sp. Vein gall on
chestnut. (Original)

An erineum on leaves of *A. ? glutinosa*. Chad. '08, p. 125

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A white, frostlike erineum on the under side of the leaf in the vein axils, on *A. incana*. Chad. '08, p. 125

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, reddish or whitish, flat, woollen patches on the upper leaf surface of *A. incana*. Chad. '08, p. 126

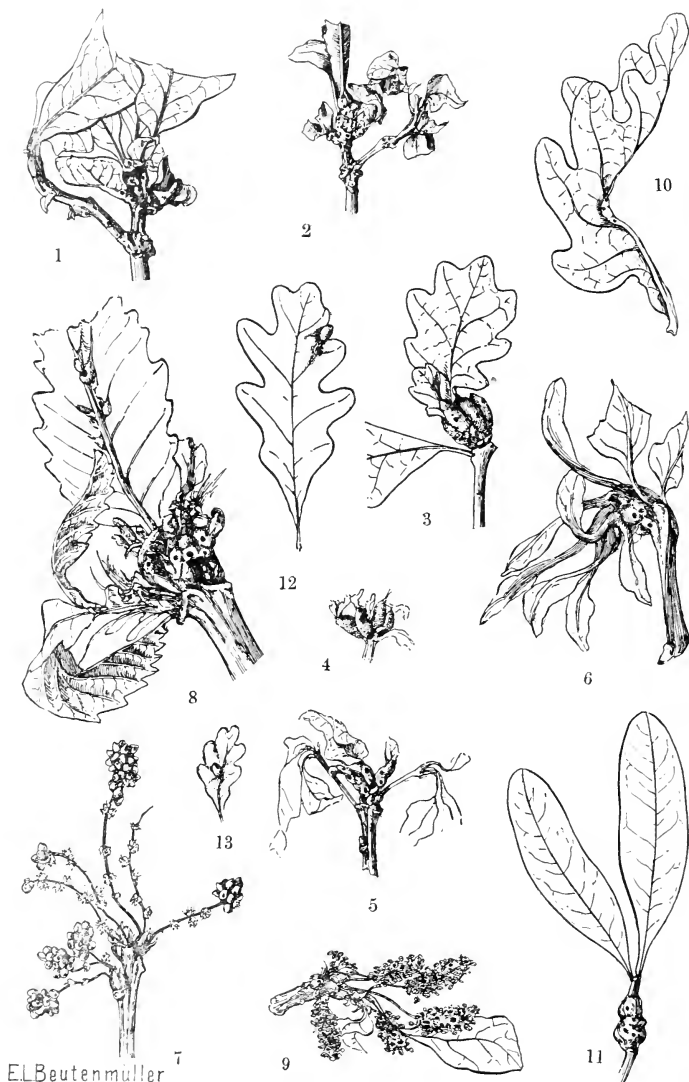
Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Fagaceae (beech family)

Fagus (beech)

Sparse, somewhat dimpled, rosy or vinose erineum on under leaf surface, on
F. americana. Chad. '08, p. 152

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



ELBeutenmüller

Fig. 53. *Neuroterus* galls. 1-2. Gall of *N. tectus* Bass. 3-5. Gall of *N. minutus* Bass. 6. Gall of *N. distortus* Bass. 7. Oak flower stem gall, *N. pallidus* Bass. 8, 9. Gall of *N. vernus* Gill. 10. Gall of *N. pallipes* Bass. 11. Gall of *N. longipennis* Bass. 12, 13. Gall of *N. clarkeae* Beutm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Golden, rusty or dark brown erineum on the under leaf surface of *F. americana*. Chad. '08, p. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A whitish or golden yellow to brown erineum on the upper leaf surface between or following the veins. Pl. 15, fig. 7. Chad. '08, p. 133

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A frosty white erineum in large patches on the under leaf surface of *F. sylvatica*. Chad. '08, p. 133

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Castanea (chestnut)

Under decaying bark. Felt '13m, p. 205

Itonid. *Miastor americana* Felt

Under decaying bark. Felt '15i, p. 140

Itonid. *Winnertzia pectinata* Felt

Under decaying bark. Felt '11k, p. 557

Itonid. *Itonida pugionis* Felt

Under decaying bark. Felt '15i, p. 220

Itonid. *Janetiella ligni* Felt

Petiole or terminal bud gall. Fig. 51. Felt '09e, p. 229

Itonid. Chestnut bud gall, *Rhopalomyia castaneae* Felt

Fusiform, ribbed, greenish or brown mid or lateral vein swelling, length 7 to 15 mm, diameter 3 to 5 mm. Fig. 52.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Globose or hemispherical capsule leaf gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Chadwick, '08, p. 130

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Galls encircling young twigs and resembling in size and shape egg masses of the forest tent caterpillar. Braun '17, p. 198

Lepid. *Ectoedemia castaneae* Busck.

Irregular swelling of the burr of *C. pumila*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia chinquapin* Beutm.

Irregular swelling of the base of the petiole, dimensions approximately 7 by 10 mm, on *C. pumila*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Castanopsis sp. (Western Chinquapin)

Globular, brown, thin-shelled blossom galls, internally soft, pithy, diameter 12 to 24 mm. Beutm. '17, p. 345

Cynipid. *Andricus castanopsidis* Beutm.

Quercus (oak)

Key to oak galls

1 Root galls, p. 54

2 Gall insects reared from decaying bark or wood, p. 54

3 Galls of branches and twigs, the deformations not separable from the plant (compare with 4, p. 62), p. 54

4 Galls attached to branches and twigs but more or less separated from the normal plant tissues [compare with 3, p. 54 and also with oak apples (10), p. 95], p. 62

5 Gall consisting of one or more larval cells or capsules in a leaf bud, p. 74

6 Galls of the leaves (in some cases a leaf itself is aborted and the gall issues from the twig or bud), p. 78

7 Galls of the aments or catkins, p. 116

8 Galls of the fruits, p. 117

1. Root galls

- Globose, polythalamous root galls on *Q. laurifolia*. Beutm. '09, p. 277
Cynipid. *Eumayria floridana* Ashm.
- Irregular, brownish black, globose, dense, pithy root gall, diameter 1.2 cm, on
Q. wislizeni Ashm. '97, p. 120
Cynipid. *Callirhytis apicalis* Ashm.
- Irregular, globose, fleshy, polythalamous root swelling, diameter 4 cm or less,
on live oak. Ashm. '97, p. 132
Cynipid. *Callirhytis rhizoxenus* Ashm.
- Irregular, polythalamous root gall, diameter 3.5 cm, on *Q. minor*
Cynipid. *Odontocynips nebulosa* Kieff.
- Polythalamous, fig-shaped, yellowish galls just below the surface of the ground,
on *Q. alba* and *Q. minor*. Fig. 87, 9, 10. Beutm. '11, p. 354
Cynipid. Oak fig root gall, *Dryophanta radicola* Ashm.
- Irregular, polythalamous, brown, woody root gall on *Q. virginiana*. Fig.
65, 1. Beutm. '09, p. 278
Cynipid. *Belenocnema treatae* Mayr.
- Irregularly rounded, rugose, fleshy root gall. Ashm. '97, p. 113
Cynipid. *Trigonaspis radialis* Ashm.
- Blisterlike swellings in the smooth bark of the roots, sometimes covering them
for a distance of 2 feet or more from the tree, on *Q. alba*. Bassett '89,
p. 237
Cynipid. *Callirhytis radialis* Bass.
- Globose, polythalamous grayish root gall with dimensions up to 3 x 4½ inches.
Ent. News, 10:193
Cynipid. *Andricus championi* Ashm

2. Gall insects reared from decaying bark or wood

- Reared from larvae under decaying bark. Felt '13m, p. 205
Itonid. *Miastor americana* Felt
- Reared from larvae under decaying bark. Felt '13m, p. 215
Itonid. *Leptosyna quercivora* Felt
- Reared from larvae under decaying bark. Felt '11k, p. 558
Itonid. *Itonida cincta* Felt
- Reared from larvae under decaying bark. Felt '15h, p. 407
Itonid. *Parallelodiplosis corticis* Felt

3. Galls of branches and twigs, the deformations not separable from the plant (Compare with 4, p. 62)

- a No visible gall or only a slight swelling. See also b-d, e, f, g-h on pages 56, 58, 60 and
61 respectively
- Cocoonlike gall, diameter 2.5 mm, hidden in a branch under the bark and with
no visible external swelling, on *Q. catesbaei*. Ashm. '87, p. 145
Cynipid. *Andricus cryptus* Ashm.
- Slight and very inconspicuous enlargements at the base of new shoots, on *Q.*
velutina. Bassett '00, p. 324
Cynipid. *Callirhytis ceropteroides* Bass.
- Slightly swollen twigs of last summer's growth, on *Quercus* species. Beutm. '10,
p. 126
Cynipid. *Neuroterus virgens* Gill.



EL Beutenmuller

Fig. 54. Oak potato gall, *Neuroterus batatus* Fitch, 1-6 showing various types of galls.
(After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Slight, hardly visible, wavy swellings at the base of tender new shoots, on *Q. catesbaei*. Ashm. '81, p. XV

Cynipid. *Neuroterus catesbaei* Ashm.

Elongate twig swelling, length 20 mm, diameter 10 mm, on *Q. douglasi*.

Fullaway '11, p. 345

Cynipid. *Cynips kelloggi* Full.

Bud-shaped, elongate, pointed apically, thin-walled and hollow. Length 3 to 4 mm, on trunk of white oak. Beutm. '17, p. 347

Cynipid. *Andricus gemmiformis* Beutm.

Reared from slightly swollen, white oak twigs of *Q. alba*. Fig. 56. Felt '08c, p. 324

Itionid. Oak twig midge, *Lasioptera querciperda* Felt

Elongate twig gall, the walls thin, consisting of thickenings of the woody tissues and not visible externally or forming only slight swellings, on *Q. pedunculata*. Kieff. '10, p. 4

Cynipid. *Loxaulus ashmeadi* Kieff.

b Twig dwarfed but not specially modified

Irregular, polythalamous swellings in the bud or very young leaves, producing rosettelike clusters of small leaves on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 53, 6.

Beutm. '10, p. 127

Cynipid. *Neuroterus distortus* Bass.

Irregular enlargements of the small twigs, on *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 53, 1, 2.

Beutm. '10, p. 126

Cynipid. *Neuroterus tectus* Bass.

Inconspicuous enlargements of the upper portion of very young, tender shoots, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Beutm. '11, p. 359

Cynipid. *Dryophanta longicornis* Bass.

c Twig dwarfed, distorted and forms a short, ovoid mass, polythalamous

Woody, apical swellings 18 to 36 mm long, 12 mm in diameter, on *Q. tinctoria* and *Q. rubra*. Pl. 2, fig. 8. Bassett '64, p. 683

Cynipid. *Andricus scitulus* Bass.

Woody, polythalamous twig gall, length 15 mm, diameter 6 mm, resembles the gall of *A. scitulus* Bass. and that of *A. tectus* Bass., on *Q. ilicifolia*, *Q. imbricaria*. Bassett '00, p. 311

Cynipid. *Andricus tuberosus* Bass.

d Twig swollen, dwarfed or distorted into a more or less club-shaped, polythalamous gall

Irregular, potato-shaped, polythalamous, woody leaf or twig gall, green in summer and brown in winter, diameter 1.8 cm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 54. Beutm. '10, p. 118

Cynipid. Oak potato gall, *Neuroterus batatus* Fitch

Irregularly rounded, woody, aborted leaves and buds on young terminal twigs, diameter 4 to 12 mm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 81, 3. Beutm. '10, p. 119

Cynipid. *Neuroterus consimilis* Bass.

Irregular, length 5 to 100 mm, diameter 4 to 25 mm, similar to *N. batatus* but on the twigs (winter form) or the midrib and petiole of the leaves (spring



Fig. 55. Noxious oak gall, *Neuroterus noxiosus*. Bass. 1-8 showing various types of galls.
(After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

form), the blade of the leaf dwarfed, curled and shriveled, on *Q. platanooides*. Fig. 55. Beutm. '10, p. 118

Cynipid. Noxious oak gall, *Neuroterus noxiosus* Bass. Globose, hard, corky twig gall, diameter 18 to 20 mm on *Q. alba*. Osten Sacken '62, p. 255

Cynipid. *Cynips juglans* O. S. Irregular, polythalamous, woody twig gall, length 10 cm, diameter 2.5 cm, twigs not more than 4 to 6 mm in diameter. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 113

Cynipid. *Andricus* sp. Subglobose, lateral, grayish red or fulvous twig gall, the surface smooth, shining and irregularly warty, diameter 8 to 10 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 126

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp. Subglobose, polythalamous, solitary or clustered (if the latter more or less fused basally) twig gall, diameter 10 to 15 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 128

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

e A swelling surrounding the twig, especially at the base of the lateral shoots, often large, abrupt and woody; potato galls

(1) Not woody or a little woody fiber surrounding the larval cells

Hemispherical, woody, polythalamous knots at the base of young shoots, diameter 12 to 18 mm, larval cells thin-walled, on *Q. alba*. Bassett '81, p. 76

Cynipid. *Loxaulus mammula* Bass. Globose, hard knots, the surface rough, blackened, deeply and irregularly fissured, diameter nearly 2.5 cm, apical on the twig, on *Q. ? virens*. Bassett '90, p. 75

Cynipid. *Callirhytis ruginosus* Bass. Hard, woody knots sometimes terminal on shoots of oak sprouts, more often enlargements at the base of small, lateral branches; terminal galls, diameter 2.5 cm, strawberry-shaped, on *Q. castanea*. Bass '90, p. 76

Cynipid. *Callirhytis seminosus* Bass. Subglobose or reniform, irregular, rather thin-walled, monothalamous, smooth, reddish twig gall, length 4 to 7 mm, diameter 3 to 5 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 126

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

(2) Woody fiber abundant, without hornlike projections

Irregular, potato-shaped, polythalamous woody galls, diameter 1.8 cm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 54. Beutm. '10, p. 118

Cynipid. Oak potato gall, *Neuroterus batatus* Fitch. Irregular, globose, frequently confluent twig galls, length 10 cm, diameter 3 cm, on *Q. nigra*, *Q. coccinea*, *Q. rubra* and *Q. ilicifolia*. Fig. 57. Bassett '63, p. 323

Cynipid. Gouty oak gall, *Andricus punctatus* Bass. Abrupt, irregular, potatolike twig or branch swellings, length 10 to 20 mm, diameter 8 mm, on *Q. virginiana*. Ashm. '81, p. XI

Cynipid. Live oak potato gall, *Andricus batatoides* Ashm. Hard, smooth, knotlike twig swellings, diameter 20 mm, on *Quercus* species. Bassett '81, p. 112; '00, p. 320

Cynipid. *Andricus coxii* Bass.

Irregularly rounded or elongate, woody, polythalamous twig swellings much like those of *A. coxii*, on *Q. virginiana*. Beutm. '09, p. 281

Cynipid. *Compsodryoxenus maculipennis* Ashm.

Irregular, dense, corky, polythalamous twig swellings, length 4 cm, diameter 1.6 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Gill. '92, p. 247

Cynipid. *Andricus frequens* Gill.

A gradual twig or branch swelling 3.6 to 8 cm long and 12 to 24 mm in diameter, on *Q. cinerea*. Ashm. '85, p. VIII

Cynipid. *Andricus medullae* Ashm.



Fig. 56. Oak twig midge, *Lasioptera querciperda* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 57. Gouty oak gall, *Andricus punctatus* Bass. Old gall and one in section. (Original)

Irregular twig enlargement similar to that of *A. medullae*, length 1.2 to 3 cm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Ashm. '97, p. 124

Cynipid. *Callirhytis chrysolepidicola* Ashm.

Oblong, irregular, woody swellings on leaf petioles or at the base of the new shoots, length 8 to 9 mm, diameter 3.5 to 4 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Fig. 53, II. Beutm. '10, p. 125

Cynipid. *Neuroterus longipennis* Ashm.

Irregularly rounded or elongate, somewhat potato-shaped, polythalamous oak twig gall, length 15 to 30 mm, diameter 14 to 20 mm, on unknown scrub oak. Beutm. '07, p. 464

Cynipid. *Andricus wheeleri* Beutm.

- (3) Larval cells each surrounded by a tube of cellular tissue differentiated from the general substance of the galls; tubes may project from the surface in the matured gall

(a) Tubes never project.

Globose or elongate twig and branch gall, length 1.2 to 5 cm, the wood hard, curled, the bark smooth and within concealed, rounded, subcompressed tubes, on *Q. agrifolia*, *Q. chrysolepis*. Bass. '81, p. 54

Cynipid. *Callirhytis suttoni* Bass.

(b) Tubes project like horns or spines

Globose twig gall, irregular, woody, variable in size, with many hornlike projections, occurs on *Q. palustris*, *Q. ilicifolia*, *Q. digitata* and *Q. nigra*. Pl. 1, fig. 9. Osten Sacken '62, p. 251

Cynipid. Horned oak gall, *Andricus cornigerus* O. S. Clustered, fifty to one hundred, quadrate or hexagonal tubes somewhat resembling a honeycomb and arising from trunks of young red and scarlet oak, *Q. rubra* and *Q. coccinea* Beutm. '11c, p. 197

Cynipid. Honey-comb twig gall, *Dryocosmus favus* Beutm.



Fig. 58. White oak club gall, *Andricus clavulus* O. S. (Original)

Abrupt, irregular, woody, tuberlike twig gall, at first smooth, later rough, with deep fissures and spiny, succulent tubes, diameter 12 to 30 mm, on *Q. virginiana*. Ashm. '81, p. XXVI

Cynipid. *Andricus clavigerus* Ashm.

f Polythalamous, woody swellings at base of twig, eccentric on twig (grade to last group)

A hard, knotty swelling at the base of small twigs and branches, length 9 to 18 mm, diameter 8 to 10 mm, on *Q. aquatica*. Ashm. '87, p. 144

Cynipid. *Callirhytis aquaticae* Ashm.

Globular, irregular, somewhat elongate, single or clustered, polythalamous oak twig galls; individual galls, diameter 4 to 15 mm, the nutlike masses with a diameter of 40 mm, on *Q. nana*. Beutm. '07, p. 463

Cynipid. *Andricus davisii* Beutm.

Subreniform, irregular, polythalamous, unilateral twig gall, smooth, shining, yellowish or yellowish brown, length 3 cm, diameter 2 cm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 111

Cynipid. ? *Disholcaspis* sp.

g Pustular elevations of the bark, often enlarging the twig

Abrupt, irregular twig swellings varying from round, pustule-like bodies 4 mm in diameter to confluent, polythalamous masses 25 mm long and 12 mm in diameter, on *Q. prinus*. Fig. 107, 11. Beutm. '106, p. 120

Cynipid. *Neuroterus rileyi* Bass.

h Monothalamous terminal enlargements or club galls on twigs

Globe-shaped, apical, woody twig galls, length 12 to 25 mm, on *Q. alba*.

Fig. 58, pl. 2, fig. 2. Osten Sacken '65, p. 351

Cynipid. White oak club gall, *Andricus*¹ *clavulus* O. S.

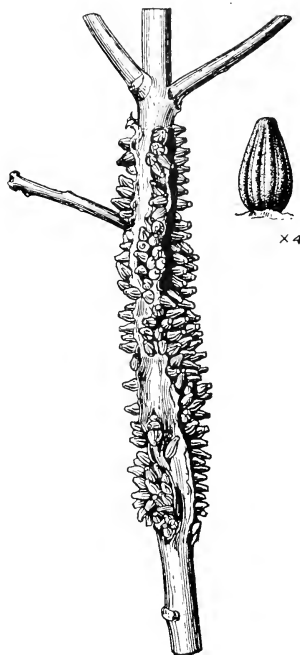


Fig. 50. *Andricus gemmarius* Ashm.
Badly infested twig and one gall enlarged.
(Original)

Ovate or globose apical twig gall, leafy, diameter 7 to 8 mm, on willow oak.

O. S. '61, p. 70

Cynipid. *Andricus*¹ *phellos* O. S.

¹ Generic reference by Beutenmuller.

Irregular, monothalamous, green twig galls, length 18 mm, diameter 12 mm, when green covered with leaves, on *Quercus* species. Bassett '90, p. 82

Cynipid. *Andricus howertoni* Bass.

Club-shaped, woody, apical galls on small limbs, the apex blunt and generally turned to one side. Pl. 2, fig. 9. Bassett '64, p. 685

Cynipid. Scrub oak club gall, *Callirhytis similis* Bass.

4 Galls attached to branches and twigs and more or less separated from the normal plant tissues (Compare with 3, p. 54 and also oak apples (10), p. 95. See also, b and c on p. 71 and d on p. 72.

a Bullet galls, that is woody galls attached to the twigs and in small clusters or solitary

(1) Polythalamous

Subglobular, polythalamous, sessile twig gall, diameter 2 to 6 cm, on *Q. lobata*.

Fullaway '11, p. 346

Cynipid. *Andricus californicus* Bass.

Globose, polythalamous, sessile twig galls resembling round apples, surface brown, smooth, 2.5 to 5 cm, on *Q. agrifolia*. Bassett '81, p. 74

Cynipid. *Callirhytis pomiformis* Bass.

Globose, irregular, yellowish brown to dark brown, mostly smooth and shining, probably twig gall, diameter 1 to 1.5 cm, on *Quercus* species. Bassett '90, p. 83

Cynipid. *Andricus maxwelli* Bass.

Globose, irregular, hard, pithy, brown gall, externally finely granulated and with a few short, blunt spines, interior hard, pithy, brown, polythalamous, diameter 8-10 mm. Ashm. '97, p. 117

Cynipid. *Andricus murtfeldtae* Ashm

Irregular, rugose, yellowish brown, woody, polythalamous, apical twig gall, apparently with a long peduncle or this may be the apex of a leaf petiole, length 2 to 4 cm, diameter 1 to 2 cm, on *Q. agrifolia*, *Q. chrysolepis* Ashm. '97, p. 120

Cynipid. *Andricus congregatus* Ashm.

Clustered, variable, presumably green, soft, succulent galls occurring in leaf axils and about as large as a chestnut or hazelnut. Beutm. '11, p. 354

Cynipid. *Dryophanta pumiliventris* Bass.

Globose, clustered, polythalamous, buff-colored twig galls, diameter 3 to 5.5 cm, on *Q. garryana*. Gill. '94, p. 235

Cynipid. *Andricus spongiola* Gill.

Irregularly rounded, polythalamous, as it ages becoming brown, rugose, fissured, length 55 mm, diameter 3.5 mm, on live oak. Beutm. '13, p. 243

Cynipid. *Andricus montezumus* Beutm.

(2) Small, monothalamous, without distinct central cell

(a) Situated in fissures in the twigs

Irregular, brown, somewhat smooth twig gall arising from a slit and with transverse depressions, indicating coalescence, length 25 mm, diameter 12 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis* var. *vaecinifolia*. Fig. 64, 13. Beutm. '09, p. 38

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis truckeensis* Ashm.

Globose, densely rugose, grayish, slightly flattened twig galls, the rugosities in five or six transverse rows, diameter 2 to 2.5 mm, transverse 3 to 4 mm, the galls



E.L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 60. Oak bullet galls. 1-3. Oak bullet gall, *Disholcaspis globulus* Fitch. 4-7. *D. omnivora* Ashm. 8, 9. *D. rubens* Gill. 10. Mealy oak gall, *D. cinerosa* Bass. 11. *D. succinipes* Ashm. (After Beutn., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

clustered in fissures or slits on the terminal twigs, on *Q. cinerea*. Ashm. '87, p. 143

Cynipid. *Andricus difficilis* Ashm.

Generally oval, sometimes irregularly shaped, usually smooth, cells filling longitudinal slits or fissures in twigs of *Q. rubra*. Ashm. '97, p. 121

Cynipid. *Andricus excavatus* Ashm.

Globose, hard, brown twig galls with a diameter of 7 to 10 mm, occurring several together in fissures in the twigs, on *Q. imbricaria* and *Q. ilicifolia*. Ashm. '97, p. 122

Cynipid. *Andricus imbricariae* Ashm.



Fig. 61. Oak bullet gall, *Disholcaspis globulus* Fitch. (Original)



Fig. 62. *Disholcaspis omnivora* Ashm. (Original.)

(b) Not inserted in fissures on the twigs

Numerous small, oblong, rugose, budlike galls surrounding the twig, sometimes issuing from the sides of the larger branches, length 2.5 to 3 mm, on *Q. cinerea*. Fig. 59. Ashm. '85, p. IX

Cynipid. *Andricus gemmarius* Ashm.

Oblong, oval, longitudinally ribbed, brown galls without a distinct cell, dehiscent, arising in clusters of two to three in bud axils, on *Q. cinerea*. Ashm. '87, p. 142

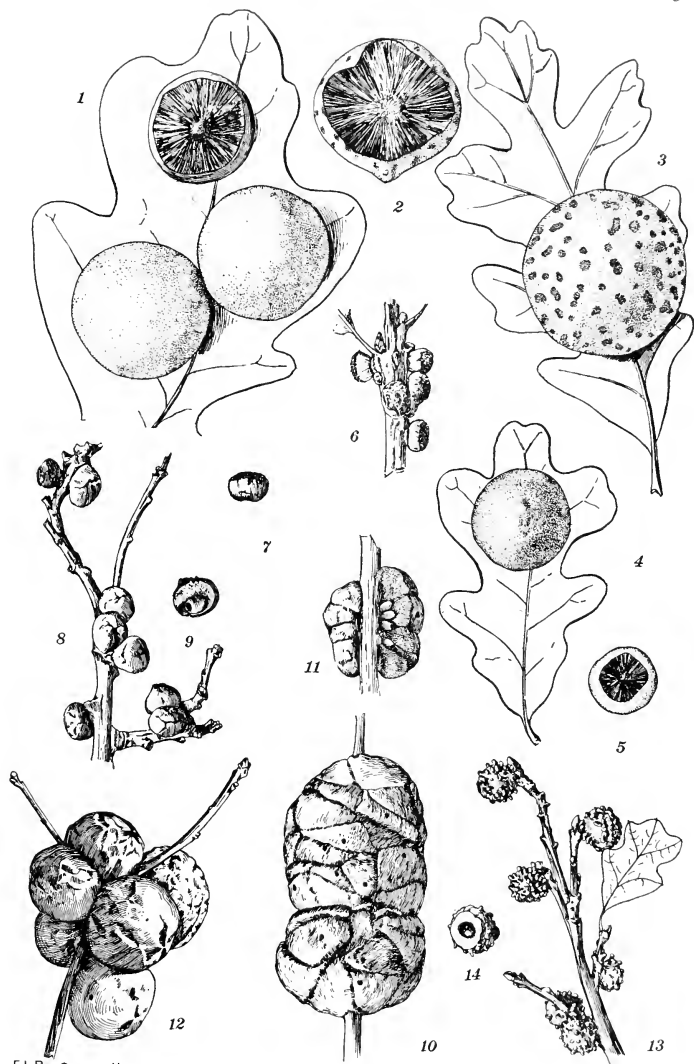
Cynipid. Jumping ribbed gall. *Andricus saltatus* Ashm.

Ellipsoidal, smooth, monothalamous, snuff-colored twig galls, length 5 to 7 mm, on *Q. garryana*. Gill. '94, p. 235

Cynipid. *Callirhytis washingtonensis* Gill.

Small, round, monothalamous twig galls, smooth, when dry wrinkled and resembling pepper corns, diameter 5 mm, on *Q. alba*. Bassett '90, p. 81

Cynipid. *Andricus indistinctus* Bass.



E.L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 63. Oak bullet galls. 1. *Dryophanta centricola* O.S. 2,3. *Cynips maculipennis* Gill. 4,5. *Disholcaspis brevipennata* Gill. 6,7. *D. eldoradensis* Beutm. 8,9. *D. perniciosus* Bass. 10,11. *D. spongiosa* Karsch. 12. Oak bullet gall, *D. globulus* Fitch. 13,14. Studded oak gall, *Cynips corallina* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Subcylindrical, rounded apically, smooth, shining, translucent twig gall, height 8 mm, diameter 6 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 128

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

- 3) Typical bullet galls of a pithy or woody substance with a central cell in which the larva lives. This may be closely attached to the substance of the gall or fill a larger or smaller cavity within the gall.

(a) Globular or subglobular in shape

Globular, single or clustered, yellow, sometimes tinged with red, twig gall, diameter 8 to 16 mm, on various oaks. Fig. 60, 1-3, 61, 63, 12. Beutm. '09, p. 29

Cynipid. Oak bullet gall, *Disholcaspis globulus* Fitch

Globular, single or clustered, pale brown or yellowish, sometimes tinged with red, twig gall, diameter 8 to 20 mm, on various oaks. Beutm. '09, p. 31. Fig. 60, 4-7, 62

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis omnivora* Ashm.

Globose, milk-white or pale greenish, white-specked and marbled with green or lilac, oak twig gall, fleshy when fresh, becoming woody, dry and hollow, diameter 3 to 6 mm, on white oak and post oak. Beutm. '11b, p. 70

Cynipid. Marbled oak gall, *Andricus pisiformis* Beutm.

Globose, monothalamous, very hard, corky twig galls, diameter 9 to 15 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*. Bassett '81, p. 53

Cynipid. *Callirhytis agrifoliae* Bass.

Globose, with a pointed apex and the sides longitudinally grooved, a rose colored, monothalamous twig gall. The base imbedded in the twig resembles a very small seed onion, length 5 to 8 mm, diameter 4 to 5 mm, on black oak. Beutm. '11b, p. 69, '17, p. 348

Cynipid. Oak onion gall, *Biorhiza caepulaeformis* Beutm.

Globose, monothalamous, probably twig galls, the surface covered with a mealy, grayish powder, diameter 18 to 24 mm, on *Quercus* species. Bassett '81, p. 110

Cynipid. *Andricus cinerosus* Bass.

Globose, linear, clustered, mottled, light and dark green, monothalamous twig galls, diameter 6 to 12 mm, on *Q. ilicifolia*. Bassett '00, p. 328

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis fasciata* Bass.

Globose, smooth, corky, reddish brown twig or acorn gall, with a large central cell, diameter 8 to 12 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Fig. 111, 6, 7. Beutm. '09b, p. 63.

Cynipid. *Amphibolips fuliginosa* Ashm.

Globular, with a blunt point at the apex, hard and resembling small, dark-colored galls of *D. globulus*, the central cell not separating, length 10 mm, diameter 8 mm. Beutm. '09a, p. 35

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis colorado* Gill.

Globose, smooth or rough, light straw, usually red-tinted twig gall, diameter 10 to 14 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 60, 8, 9. Beutm. '09a, p. 32

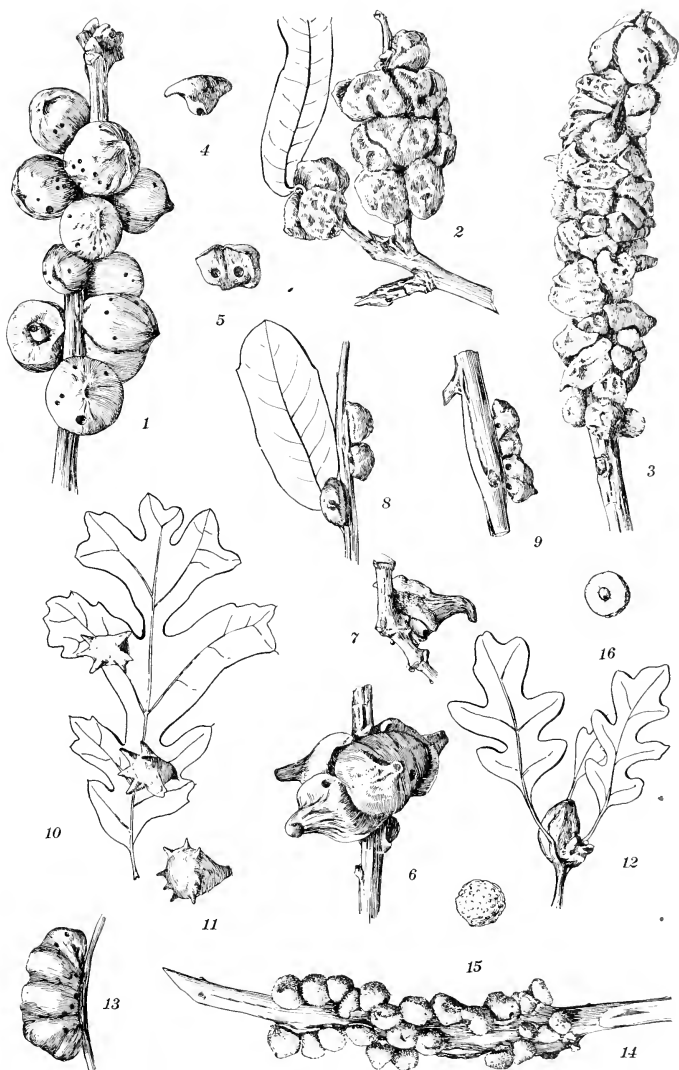
Cynipid. *Disholcaspis rubens* Gill.

Globose, rugose, with raised lines and ridges, diameter 7 mm, on *Q. marilandica*. Fig. 64, 15, 16. Beutm. '09a, p. 33.

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis persimilis* Ashm.

Globose, rugose, monothalamous, dark brown twig galls, diameter 8 mm, of the cell 2 mm, occurring in clusters of 10 to 12, sometimes irregular, on *Q. lobata*. Fullwy. '11, p. 343

Cynipid. *Cynips multipunctata* Fullwy. (not Beutm.)



EL Beutenmuller

Fig. 64. Oak bullet galls. 1. Rough bullet gall, *Disholcaspis mamma* Walsh. 2-5. Woolly fig gall, *D. ficigera* Ashm. 6, 7. *D. bassetti* Gill. 8, 9. *D. chrysolepidis* Beutm. 10, 11. Spined turban gall, *D. douglasii* Ashm. 12. *D. sileri* Bass. 13. *D. truckeensis* Ashm. 14. *D. succinipes* Ashm. 15, 16. *D. persimilis* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globular, thick-shelled, slightly nipped twig gall, green, becoming brown, diameter 14 to 17 mm, on *Q. marilandica*. Fig. 88, 3-5. Beutm. '09b, p. 60

Cynipid. *Amphibolips globulus* Beutm.
Globose, clustered, bluntly spurred twig gall resembling small specimens of *D. m a m m a* though the surface is more hoary, internally a larval cell attached but readily separated from the gall, diameter 10 mm, on dwarf oak, *Q. douglasi*. Fullaway '11, p. 342

Cynipid. *Cynips canescens* Bass.
Globose, reddish, buff-colored twig gall, irregularly and thickly studded with short, stout spurs, monothalamous, diameter 7 to 12 mm, on dwarf oak, *Q. douglasi*. Fig. 63, 13, 14. Beutm. '09a, p. 37

Cynipid. Studded oak gall, *Cynips corallina* Bass.
Globular, thin-shelled, yellowish, pink or red-tinged, clustered twig gall, within a larval cell supported by radiating fibers, diameter 20 to 40 mm, on *Q. reticulata*. Beutm. '11a, p. 86

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis weldi* Beutm.
Clustered, globose or bud-shaped, yellowish brown, later turning black, diameter 3 to 6 mm, on *Q. virginiana*. Fig. 60, 11, 64, 14. Beutm. '09a, p. 40

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis succinipes* Ashm.
Single or clustered, globose, nipped twig gall covered with a dense, mealy powder, within a partly free larval cell, diameter 12 to 22 mm, on *Q. virginiana*. Fig. 60, 10. Beutm. '09a, p. 36.

Cynipid. Mealy oak gall, *Disholcaspis cinerosa* Bass.
Globose, brownish yellow twig gall, the apex sometimes acuminate, diameter 6 to 16 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Ashm. '97, p. 118

Cynipid. *Andricus pacificus* Ashm.
Irregular, somewhat rounded twig gall, the sides flattened, slightly oblique, ridged around the upper part of the sides, the apex rounded, occurs singly or in rows, usually closely pressed together, diameter 5 to 10 mm, height 4 to 7 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fig. 64, 8, 9. Beutm. '11b, p. 68

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis chrysolepidis* Beutm.
Globose, yellowish brown or dark brown, sometimes mottled with purple and brown, the interior hard and containing a small larval cell, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *Q. wislizeni*. Ashm. '97, p. 119

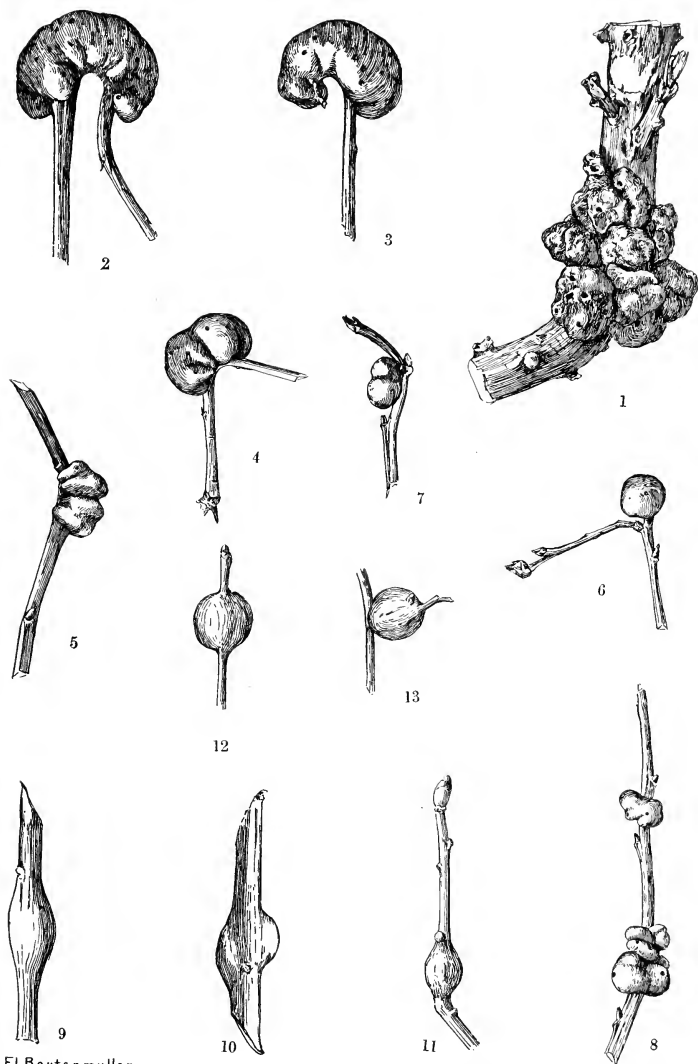
Cynipid. *Andricus wislizeni* Ashm.
Ovate or globular, nipped, presumably twig gall containing a central larval cell and covered with a dense, fine, short pubescence, diameter 5 to 8 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Ashm. '97, p. 119

Cynipid. *Andricus chrysolepidis* Ashm.
Globose, slightly nipped, wrinkled, with many short, spinelike projections, light yellowish brown, some of the spines tipped with pink, diameter 20 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Beutm. '11c, p. 211

Cynipid. *Andricus yosemite* Beutm.
Globose, densely woolly, peach-like twig gall. Diameter 22 to 50 mm. Beutm. '17, p. 348

Cynipid. *Amphibolips nigra* Beutm.
Oblate, pale brown, broadly attached twig gall, diameter 4 to 7 mm, height 4 mm, on *Q. kelloggii*. Fig. 63, 6, 7. Beutm. '09a, p. 38

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis eldoradensis* Beutm.



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 65. 1. Oak fig root gall, *Belenocnema treatae* Mayr. 2-8. Blueberry stem gall, *Solenozopheria vaccinii* Ashm. 9-13. *Compsodryoxenus brunneus* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globose, apical, somewhat pointed, crimson or scarlet, turning a dark brown, monothalamous, diameter 5 to 8 mm, on *Q. undulata* and *Q. gambellii*. Fig. 63, 8, 9. Beutm. '09a, p. 39

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis perniciosus* Bass.

Globose or irregular, clustered, woody, clay-brown or reddish tinged, twig galls, diameter of mass 30 mm, of individual galls 8 to 18 mm. Beutm. '11a, p. 87

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis mexicana* Beutm.

Globose, solitary, woody, thin-shelled twig gall, the tip frequently slightly pointed, the base somewhat excavated and partly surrounding the twig, pale orange, with short, gray hairs, internally a small basal cell, diameter of gall 12 to 15 mm. Ore. Trotter '11, p. 102

Cynipid. *Andricus* sp.

Globose, woody, solitary or clustered twig gall with a short stem, the dry galls of the same color as the twig, diameter 7.9 mm, of the cell 4 mm. Ore. Trotter '11, p. 102

Cynipid. *Callirhytis* sp.

(b) Form more ovoid, with a point at the apex

Globose, obscurely pointed, green, bright red, turning to brown or dark red, diameter 6 to 18 mm, on *Q. platanoides*, *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 64, 1. Beutm. '09a, p. 31

Cynipid. Rough bullet gall, *Disholcaspis mamma* Walsh
Ovate, green, becoming brown, bud gall usually with leaves growing from the sides and internally a closely imbedded though separate larval cell, length 9 mm, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 64, 12. Beutm. '09a, p. 34

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis sileri* Bass.

Globose gall covered with very fine, short, grayish pubescence and somewhat pointed at the apex; the larval cell occupies most of the gall, diameter 5 mm. Ashm. '97, p. 122

Cynipid. *Andricus perplexus* Ashm.

Irregularly pyriform twig gall with a bent point apically, diameter 1 cm, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Karsch '80, p. 291

Cynipid. *Andricus macrocarpae* Karsch

(c) Form more or less conical

Hard, conical, black or brownish black galls issuing from the bud axils on the larger branches, the apex sometimes curved, dimensions 12 by 6 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*, *Q. phellos*. Ashm. '81, p. XXVI

Cynipid. *Andricus coniferus* Ashm.

Irregular, somewhat triangular, hard, finely rugose, blackish, seedlike twig gall, mostly covered with a whitish bloom. Ashm. '97, p. 130

Cynipid. *Callirhytis crassicornis* Ashm.

Conical, clustered twig or branch gall, often deep red, becoming when dry, brown or black, length 12 to 18 mm, on *Q. ilicifolia*. Pl. 1, fig. 8. Bassett '64, p. 68

Cynipid. *Andricus ventricosus* Bass.

Globose, usually with a produced, curved apex, single or clustered twig gall, green turning to brown, on *Q. platanoides*, *Q. imbricaria*. Fig. 64, 6, 7. Beutm. '09, p. 33

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis bassetti* Gil.

(d) Not globular or conical

Very hard, ovate or elongate, woody, polythalamous twig swelling on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fig. 65, 9-13. Beutm. '09e, p. 281

Cynipid. *CompsoDryoxenus brunneus* Ashm.
Globo-cylindrical, cellular twig galls attached by a broad base and with cuplike expansions, yellowish or greenish brown, frequently black and dirty, diameter 6 mm, on scrub oak. Gillette '93, p. 30. Beutm. '09a, p. 39

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis perniciosus* Bass.
Ovate or budlike, monothalamous, green or red, fleshy gall on trunks of young trees or stems of very young shoots, length 5 to 6 mm, diameter 3 to 3.25 mm, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. velutina*. Beutm. '11e, p. 211

Cynipid. *Andricus rugulosus* Beutm.

(4) Woody, a central kernel and the outer substance of the gall chambered, clustered

Clustered, elongate, fusiform, monothalamous twig galls, the interior corky, filamentaceous, length 1.5 to 2 cm, diameter 1 cm, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. cinerea*, *Q. coccinea*. Pl. 3, fig. 2. Bassett '64, p. 679

Cynipid. *Andricus formosus* Bass.

b Galls distinctly woody, with the structure of typical bullet galls and clustered in compact and characteristic masses about the supporting twig

Clustered, compressed, somewhat fig-shaped, yellowish brown twig galls covered with a feltlike substance, on *Q. virginiana*. Fig. 64, 2-5. Beutm. '09a, p. 40

Cynipid. Woolly fig gall, *Disholcaspis ficigera* Ashm.
Closely compressed clusters of twig galls covered with a rust-colored, velvety substance, spongy internally, reddish brown, length of masses 25 to 50 mm, diameter 16 to 38 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa*, *Q. minor* and *Q. chapmani*. Fig. 63, 10, 11. Beutm. '09a, p. 41.

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis spongiosa* Karsch
Clustered, dark reddish brown twig gall, the mass resembling an irregular nubbin of red dent corn, on *Q. virginiana*. Bassett '00, p. 329

Cynipid. *Loxaulus spicatus* Bass.
Globose twig enlargement, diameter 12 mm, composed of a series of monothalamous, brown, wedge-shaped, closely fitted cells, on *Q. bicolor*, *Q. macrocarpa*. Pl. 3, fig. 5. Osten Sacken '62, p. 254

Cynipid. Lobed oak gall, *Cynips strobilana* O. S.
Rounded or crown-shaped, monothalamous, pale green twig gall, soft when fresh, becoming hard after drying, thick-walled, diameter 6 to 12 mm, length 8 to 12 mm, on *Q. palustris*, *Q. aquatica*. Beutm. '07, p. 464

Cynipid. *Andricus coronus* Beutm.

c Galls in compact cluster around the twig but bladderlike and not woody as in the last group

Numerous soft, thin-shelled, yellow, red or brown twig galls frequently closely pressed together and somewhat resembling figs, on *Q. alba*, *Q. prinoides* and *Q. prinus*. Fig. 66, 84, 1, 2. Beutm. '09d, p. 244

Cynipid. Oak fig gall, *Biorhiza forticornis* Walsh

d Galls on twigs, consisting of fibrous material which conceals one or more cells containing larvae

(1) Cells large, solitary or clustered

Elongate or oblong, woody, tubelike twig gall resembling a date seed, sessile on the branch and covered with long, brownish yellow wool, length 2 cm, diameter 5 to 7 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Ashm. '97, p. 117

Cynipid. Woolly tube gall, *Andricus dasydactyli* Ashm. Elongate, irregular, hard, woody cell, broadly attached to the twig and covered with a compact mass of white, woolly substance sometimes tinged with red or brown, length 15 to 20 mm, diameter 12 to 20 mm, on *Q. minor*. Beutm. '09f, p. 248

Cynipid. *Andricus aciculatus* Beutm



Fig. 66. Oak fig gall, *Biorhiza forticornis* Walsh. (Original)

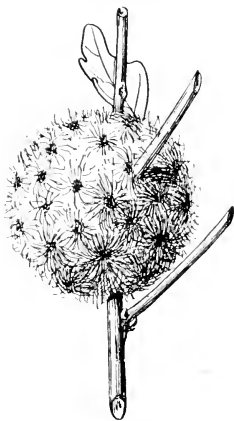


Fig. 67. Wool sower, *Andricus seminator* Harr. (Original)

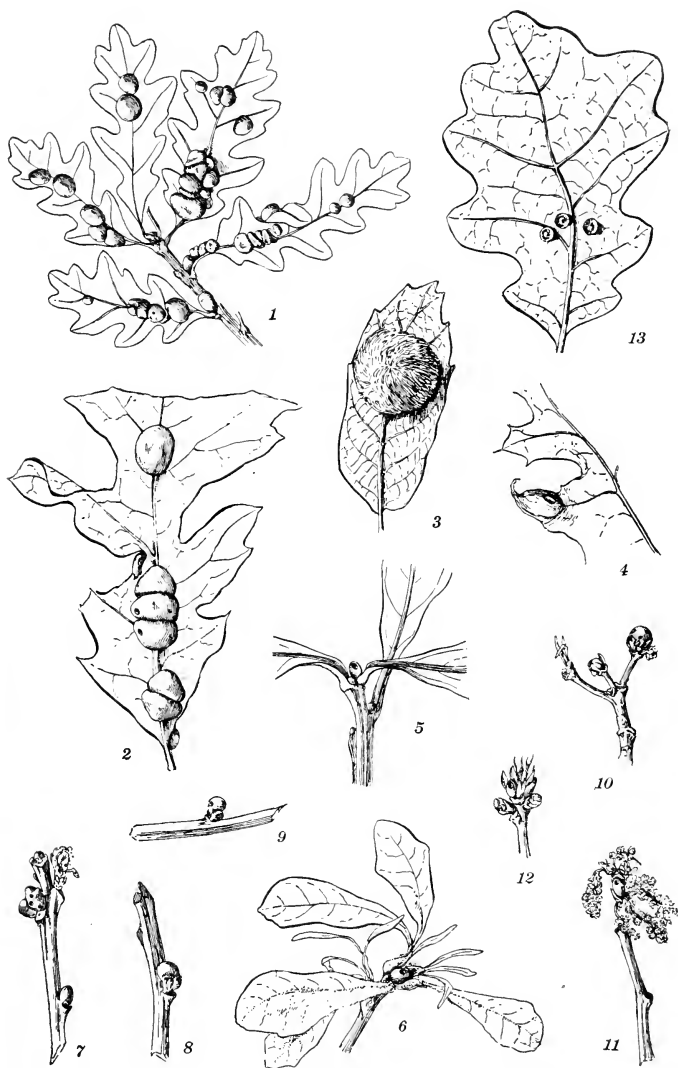
(2) Cells small, numerous, massed in a cluster beneath the fibers

Globular white, pinkish marked, woolly growth containing seedlike grains and occurring on twigs in June, diameter 2.5 to 4 cm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 67. Walsh '70, p. 71

Cynipid. Wool sower, *Andricus seminator* Harr. Among the fibers of fresh *Andricus seminator* galls

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. Round, woolly twig gall containing seedlike grains and closely resembling that of *C. seminator* Harr., on *Q. nigra*. Osten Sacken '62, p. 256

Cynipid. *Callirhytis operator* O. S.



E. L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 68. *Dryophanta* galls. 1, 2. *D. eburnea* Bass. 3. *D. nubila* Bass. 4. *D. notha* O. S. 5, 6. Threaded oak gall, *D. pallipes* Bass. 7-10. *D. clarkei* Bass. 11. Hard oak bud gall, *D. gemula* Bass. 13. *D. discus* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Ovate, haired twig gall consisting of 20 to many irregularly fusiform cells, apically haired, forming gray, brown masses, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Karsch '80, p. 291

Cynipid. *Andricus setifer* Karsch
Large twig gall composed of a woolly mass having a diameter of 85 to 60 mm and encircling twigs 5 mm in diameter, each mass composed of from few to many cells and covered with long, white wool. Beutm. '13, p. 132

Cynipid. *Callirhytis furnessae* Weld.
Irregular, globose, brownish yellow twig gall, smooth above, tomentose below, length 2.5 cm, diameter 12 mm. Mayr. '05, p. 571

Cynipid. *Andricus bonansea* Mayr.
Woolly twig gall composed of numerous haired cells, white, blended with rose and later rusty red, diameter 1 to 3 cm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 127

Cynipid. ? *Callirhytis* sp.

5 Gall consisting of one or more larval cells or capsules in a leaf bud

a Hard cell or cells surrounded by a number of modified leaves. See also b, c, d on pages 75 and 76.

(1) Cells surrounded by a few threadlike bodies

Oblong, oval, thin-shelled, blackish brown galls among the thrifty young buds and surrounded by six or more long, brown, threadlike bodies, length 2.5 mm, diameter 1.5 mm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 68, 5, 6. Bassett '00, p. 327

Cynipid. Threaded oak gall, *Dryophanta pallipes* Bass.

(2) Cells surrounded by a rosette of linear leaves

Conical, axillary leaf bud gall covered with a dense, rosettelike cluster of aborted leaves, cell oval, length 3 mm, on *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 69, pl. 3, fig. 3. Bassett '64, p. 688

Cynipid. Oak rosette gall, *Cynips frondosa* Bass.
Dormant bud galls covered with short fuzzy abortive leaflets and occurring in clumps on trunks of Spanish oak (*Q. digitata*) and blue jack oak (*Q. brevifolia*). Beutm. '17, p. 349

Cynipid. *Dryophanta floridensis* Beutm.
Urn-shaped bud gall with numerous lanceolate, leaflike spines, diameter 12 to 18 mm, middle cell brownish, length 3.5 to 4 mm, diameter 2 to 2.5 mm, on *Q. prinoides*, *Q. alba* and *Q. macrocarpa*. Pl. 1, fig. 3. Ashm. '81, p. XII

Cynipid. Leafy oak gall, *Andricus foliatus* Ashm.
Small, brown, acorn-shaped gall issuing from a bud axil and surrounded basally by small, narrow, dense leaflets, the cell ovate, diameter 3.75 by 2.5 mm, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Ashm. '87, p. 136

Cynipid. *Andricus stropus* Ashm.

(3) Several cells surrounded by a rosette of aborted leaves

A rosette cluster of dense, narrow leaflets springing from a bud, cells, length 3 mm, diameter 2 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa* Ashm. '87, p. 136

Cynipid. *Andricus topiarius* Ashm.
Conical, axillary leaf bud gall covered with a dense, rosettelike cluster of aborted leaves, cell oval, length 3 mm, on *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 68, pl. 3, fig. 3. Bassett '64, p. 688

Cynipid. Oak rosette gall, *Cynips frondosa* Bass

Polythalamous bud galls surrounded by a thick, compact leaf cluster, on *Q. lobata*. Fullaway '11, p. 353

Cynipid. *Andricus wiltzae* Fullw.
Irregularly rounded or ovate, woody, polythalamous swellings with aborted leaves, on *Q. minor*. Fig. 85, 8. Beutm. '10c, p. 120

Cynipid. *Neuroterus obtusilobae* Karsch

b A hard cell in the bud and no circle of modified leaves

Rounded or oval, monothalamous, blackish, flower or leaf bud gall, length 2.5 mm, diameter 1.25 mm, on *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 68, 11, 12. Beutm. '11d, p. 358

Cynipid. Hard oak bud gall, *Dryophanta gemula* Baßs.
Smooth, thin-shelled, globular gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm, arising from a bud and occasionally inclosed by bud scales, on *Q. laurifolia*. Ashm. '87, p. 141

Cynipid. *Andricus calyceicola* Ashm.



Fig. 69. Oak rosette gall, *Cynips frondosa* Bass. (Original)



Fig. 70. *Neuroterus minutus* Bass., showing aborted leaves. (Original)



Fig. 71. *Neuroterus minutus* Bass., showing several galls on a slightly deformed leaf. (Original)

c A soft capsule in the bud and no modified leaves

A smooth, reddish brown vesicle in the center of the bud of *Q. alba* and surrounded at the base by bud scales, color pale greenish brown, on *Q. alba*, *Q. bicolor*, *Q. prinoides*, *Q. platanoides* and *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 81, 4-9. Beutm. '10c, p. 131

Cynipid. Soft oak bud gall, *Neuroterus vesiculus* Bass.
Reddish vesicles on the terminal growing point of buds and bud scales. Trigger-son '14, p. 4

Cynipid. *Cynips erinacei* Mayr.¹

¹ The better known agamic form is *Philonix erinacei* Mayr., see p. 94

Polythalamous, small, round, brown, thin-walled bud gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. alba*, *Q. minor*, resembles gall of *D. vesiculus*. Fig. 68, 7-10. Beutm. '11d, p. 368

Cynipid. *Dryophanta clarkei* Bass

Conical bud gall, length 8 to 12 mm, diameter 4 to 5 mm, on *Q. parvifolia*. Ashm. '87, p. 137

Cynipid. *Andricus cinnamomeus* Ashm.

Small, thin, completely concealed capsules occurring singly in buds of *Q. undulata*. Gill. '92, p. 247

Cynipid. *Andricus cellularius* Gill.

d Capsules in the bud, blasting it completely or so that only a few deformed and imperfect leaves appear

Polythalamous, small, round, brown, thin-walled bud gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. alba*, *Q. minor*, resembles gall of *D. vesiculus*. Fig. 69, 7-10. Beutm. '11d, p. 368

Cynipid. *Dryophanta clarkei* Bass.

A minute, round, thin-shelled gall in apparently normal, young buds of post oak, diameter 1 mm. Beutm. '13, p. 247

Cynipid. *Dryophanta cressoni* Beutm.

Globose, whitish, smooth and glabrous apically, polythalamous bud gall, within whitish, spongy, diameter 22 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*. Fullaway '11, p. 358

Cynipid. *Callirhytis maculipennis* Kieff.

Oblong, oval, longitudinally ribbed, brown galls without a distinct cell, occurring in groups of two or three and issuing from bud axils, on *Q. cinerea*. Ashm. '87, p. 142

Cynipid. Jumping ribbed gall, *Andricus saltatus* Ashm.

Clustered, globular, woolly bud capsules, apical or axillary, the clusters with a diameter of 6 to 8 mm. Beutm. '10c, p. 132

Cynipid. *Neuroterus congregatus* Gill.

Rounded, monothalamous bud gall, diameter 10 mm, yellowish, woolly, within a thin-shelled cell with a diameter of 4 mm, on *Q. wislizeni*. Fullaway '11, p. 359

Cynipid. *Callirhytis eriophora* Kieff.

Globose, opaque, yellowish, sparsely brown-spotted, glabrous apically, monothalamous bud gall, diameter 8 mm, within spongy and a thick-shelled cell, the latter with a diameter of 5 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*. Fullaway '11, p. 359

Cynipid. *Callirhytis clarimontis* Kieff.

Oval bud gall, smooth, glabrous, ligneous, length 13 mm, diameter 11 mm, apically with a thin, longitudinally striated, thick and more or less bent point about 8 mm long and 1.5 mm thick, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fullaway '11, p. 360

Cynipid. *Callirhytis bakeri* Kieff.

Irregular, oval bud gall, the leaflets hardly extending from the buds. Pl. 16, fig. 5. Thompson '15, p. 98

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Globose, yellowish brown, polythalamous bud gall with numerous irregular, longitudinal and transverse ridges or tuberosities, diameter 40 mm, apically with a conical spur and having a length of 5 mm, internally numerous oval cells, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fullaway '11, p. 361

Cynipid. *Callirhytis rossi* Kieff.

Globose, monothalamous, thin-shelled bud gall, green, turning brown or gray, imbedded in short, lanceolate, aborted leaves more or less concealing the gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. platanoides*. Beutm. '13f, p. 124

Cynipid. *Andricus flavohirtus* Beutm.

Globular or elliptical, grayish red, woody bud gall, the apex slightly pointed, length 10 to 14 mm, diameter 6 to 9 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 113

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

Subglobose, monothalamous, yellowish bud gall, diameter 2 to 3 cm, diameter of cell 6 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 127

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.



Fig. 72. Oak leaf stalk gall. *Andricus petiolicola* Bass. (Original)

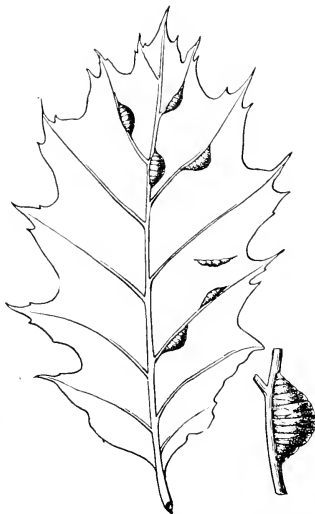


Fig. 73. *Cecidomyia* sp. Vein gall on oak. (Original)

Ovate bud gall, the surface with numerous reddish scales, length 10 to 12 mm, diameter 7 to 8 mm. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 113

Cynipid. *Andricus* sp.

Subglobose lateral bud gall, diameter 8 to 15 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 111

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Bud gall composed of a basal, oblate part with a height of 3 to 4 mm and a conicopyramidal portion with a height of 10 to 12 mm and a diameter of 8 to 12 mm, the larval cell in the basal portion, resembles *D. bassetti*. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 109

Cynipid. ? *Disholcaspis* sp.

6 Galls of the leaves (in some cases the leaf itself is aborted and the gall issues from the twig or bud)

a Galls on the petiole of the leaf

Irregularly globose petiole gall about the size and color of a large, dry pea, on live oak. Ashm. '97, p. 123

Cynipid. *Cynips sulcatus* Ashm.

Globose, somewhat pubescent, monothalamous, brownish gall with a hard outer shell and a spongy interior, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on under surface of leaf on *Q. alba*. Fig. 97, 4. Beutm. '11d, p. 346

Cynipid. *Dryophanta carolina* Ashm.

Globular, below ochreous, not shining petiole leaf gall, internally brown, fibrous, with at least two cells, diameter 9 mm, on *Q. arizonica*. Beutm. '09a, p. 35

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis arizonica* Ckll.



Fig. 74. *Cecidomyia* sp. on black oak, a2296. An older gall, possibly different from the preceding. (Original)

Polythalamous, irregular, clustered swellings of the petiole and midrib covered with pinkish pubescence, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 53, 3-5, 70, 71. Beutm. '10c, p. 127

Cynipid. *Neuroterus minutus* Bass.

Irregular swellings of the petiole, midrib or portions of the catkins dwarfing the growth, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 53, 8, 9. Beutm. '10c, p. 128

Cynipid. *Neuroterus vernus* Gill.

b Gall a swelling of the midvein or sometimes of the petiole (See also (13) p. 106, and (15) a, b, p. 110)

(1) Swellings abrupt

Globose or spindle-shaped, woody, green petiole or midrib gall on *Q. alba*, *Q. prinus*, *Q. macrocarpa*, *Q. bicolor*, *Q. prinoides*, *Q. obtusiloba*. Fig. 72. Bass. '63, p. 324

Cynipid. Oak leaf stalk gall, *Andricus petiolicola* Bass. Polythalamous, midvein gall projecting on both surfaces, rounded beneath, conical above, length 19 to 22 mm, diameter 12 mm, on *Q. alba*. Pl. 1, fig. 1. Bass. '90, p. 80

Cynipid. *Andricus cicatriculus* Bass. Irregular, polythalamous, reddish brown, woody thickening of the midvein or leaf and containing radiating larval cells, length 8 to 15 mm, diameter 5 to 6 mm, differs from both *Andricus petiolicola* and *Callirhytis tumifica*. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 131

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.



Fig. 75. Midrib tumor gall, *Callirhytis tumifica* O. S. (Original)



Fig. 76. Midrib tumor gall, *Callirhytis tumifica* O. S. Section showing arrangement of larval cells. (Original)

Soft, thin-shelled, red or brown vein galls frequently closely pressed together and somewhat resembling figs, on *Q. alba*, *Q. prinoides* and *Q. prinus*. Fig. 66, 84, 1, 2. Beutm. '09d, p. 244

Cynipid. Oak fig gall, *Biorhiza forticornis* Walsh Small, rounded, polythalamous, midvein gall projecting equally on both surfaces, diameter 2 to 3 mm, on *Q. parvifolia*. Ashm. '87, p. 138

Cynipid. *Callirhytis parvifoliae* Ashm. Globose, polythalamous, midvein gall near the base of the leaf, prominent on both surfaces, diameter 6 mm, cells radiating from a common center and not separable from woody fiber about them, on *Quercus* species. Bassett '90, p. 74

Cynipid. *Callirhytis reticulata* Bass. Irregular, polythalamous, globose, fleshy gall occurring near the base of the leaf and projecting about equally above and below, diameter 4 to 7 mm. Ashm. '97, p. 116

Cynipid. *Andricus morrisoni* Ashm.

Globose, hard petiole gall projecting equally above and beneath, at first smooth, reddish brown, minutely pubescent, later turning black, within five longitudinal partitions, diameter 6 mm, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Ashm. '85, p. 299

Cynipid. Five-chambered oak gall, *Andricus quinqueseptum* Ashm.

Globose, clustered, monothalamous, midrib gall with a more or less distinct nipple apically and a long stem basally, brown when old, probably green when fresh, diameter 4 to 7 mm, stem 1 to 2.5 mm, resembles a huckleberry, on post oak. Beutm. '13, p. 247

Cynipid. Huckleberry oak gall, *Cynips vacciniiformis* Beutm.

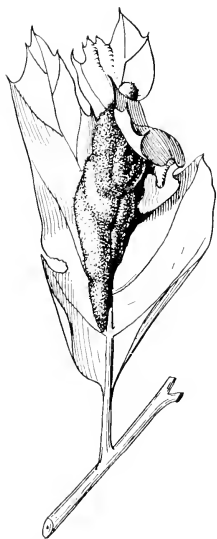


Fig. 77. Woolly fold gall, *Cecidomyia niveipila* O. S., leaf badly deformed. (Original)



Fig. 78. Woolly fold gall, *Cecidomyia niveipila* O. S., leaf slightly deformed. (Original)

Globular, clustered, monothalamous, midrib gall, the diameter of individual galls 2 to 5 mm, on *Q. undulata*, *Q. muhlenbergii*, *Q. prinoides*. Stebb. '10, p. 31

Cynipid. *Cynips caduceus* Walsh

Subglobular, straw-colored or brown, midrib galls, flattened next the leaf, within a larval cell with radiating fibers, diameter 4 to 6 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 68, 1, 2. Beutm. '11d, p. 348

Cynipid. *Dryophanta eburnea* Bass.

Rounded or elongate midrib swellings filled with oblong or elongate kernels, a few to 40; when young concealed in the tissues and bursting open in October, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. velutina*. Beutm. '13g, p. 131

Cynipid. Deciduous oak gall, *Andricus decidua* Beutm. Irregularly rounded, oval or elongate, midrib or vein gall, sometimes deforming the entire leaf, green, turning brown and becoming woody when old, length 10 to 35 mm, diameter 10 to 15 mm, on *Q. garryana*. Beutm. '13d, p. 280

Cynipid. *Neuroterus washingtonensis* Beutm. Fusiform ribbed or carinate mid or lateral vein folds on the under surface, length 6 to 8 mm, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Fig. 73, 74.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2296 Elongate, polythalamous, midrib swellings with the larval cells perpendicular to the surface of the leaf, length 18 mm, diameter 9 mm, on *Q. ? undulata*. Beutm. '10, p. 134

Cynipid. *Neuroterus quercicola* Dalla Torre

(2) Less abrupt and localized enlargements of midveins (more rarely of lateral veins and the petiole)

Midrib, polythalamous swellings mostly near the base of the leaf, some on the petiole, on *Q. tinctoria*. Fig. 75, 76. Osten Sacken '65, p. 356

Cynipid. Midrib tumor gall, *Callirhytis tumifica* O. S. Irregular, elongate or globose enlargements of the midrib or terminal twigs, length 1.5 to 2.5 mm, diameter 4 to 12 mm, on *Q. nigra*, *Q. rubra*, *Q. lobata*. Fullaway '11, p. 362

Cynipid. *Callirhytis nigrae* O. S. Irregular, polythalamous, midrib swellings often 2.5 cm long, 1.2 cm in diameter, on *Q. tinctoria*. Bassett '81, p. 105

Cynipid. Oak midrib gall, *Andricus piger* Bass. Slight, fleshy swelling along the midrib, containing two or more small cells, diameter of latter 1.8 to 2 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Ashm. '87, p. 141

Cynipid. *Callirhytis cellae* Ashm. Hard, woody, midvein or lateral vein galls, the leaf much wrinkled and deformed, length 18 mm, diameter 6 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Beutm. '10c, p. 135

Cynipid. *Neuroterus flavipes* Gill. Irregular, pustulelike, polythalamous petiole and midrib gall on *Q. minor*. Beutm. '10c, p. 133

Cynipid. *Neuroterus gillettei* Bass. Subglobose, slightly depressed, monothalamous, smooth and, under the lens, squamose, grayish red vein gall, diameter 5 to 6 mm, height 3 to 3.5 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 126

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp. Spherical, monothalamous, smooth, with a slight, superficial roughness, reddish vein gall, occurs singly or in clusters and when in the latter, somewhat compressed, diameter 5 to 6 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 123

Cynipid. *Cynips* sp. Spherical, monothalamous, woody vein gall, the surface smooth, grayish, with minute, grayish warts, diameter 8 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 118

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

Irregular, monothalamous or polythalamous thickenings of the mid or lateral veins occurring on both surfaces, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 128

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

Pyriform or clavate, reddish vein galls, the expanded portion with a lateral ridge and longitudinal striations; within a larval cell, height 6 mm, diameter 4.5 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 117

Cynipid. *Andricus pistillaris* Trott.

Nar ow, dark pu plish, fusiform, thin-walled swelling on the under side of the mid or lateral veins may contain two or more larvae, length 8 mm. Pl. 8, fig. 9. Felt '16d, p. 159

Itonid. Purple oak vein gall, *Cincticornia podagrae* Felt
Large, midrib fold with a conspicuous, white pubescence, the leaf frequently deformed. Fig. 77, 78, 79. Stebb. '10, p. 17

Itonid. Woolly fold gall. *Cecidomyia niveipila* O. S.
Elongate, pocketlike swellings along the midrib of round-leaved scrub oak, length 5 mm. Pl. 8, fig. 3. Felt '08c, p. 411

Itonid. Vein-pocket gall, *Parallelodiplosis florida* Felt



Fig. 79. Woolly fold gall, *Cecidomyia niveipila* O. S., early stages of two galls. (Original)

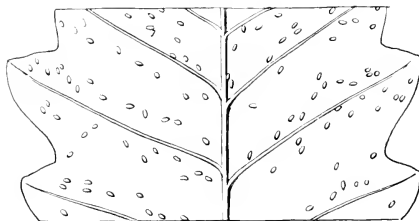


Fig. 80. Oak blister gall, *Neuroterus papillosus* Beutm. (Original)

Elongate fold gall close to the midrib on the under surface, length 12 mm, diameter 1 mm, on *Quercus*, possibly identical with the preceding.

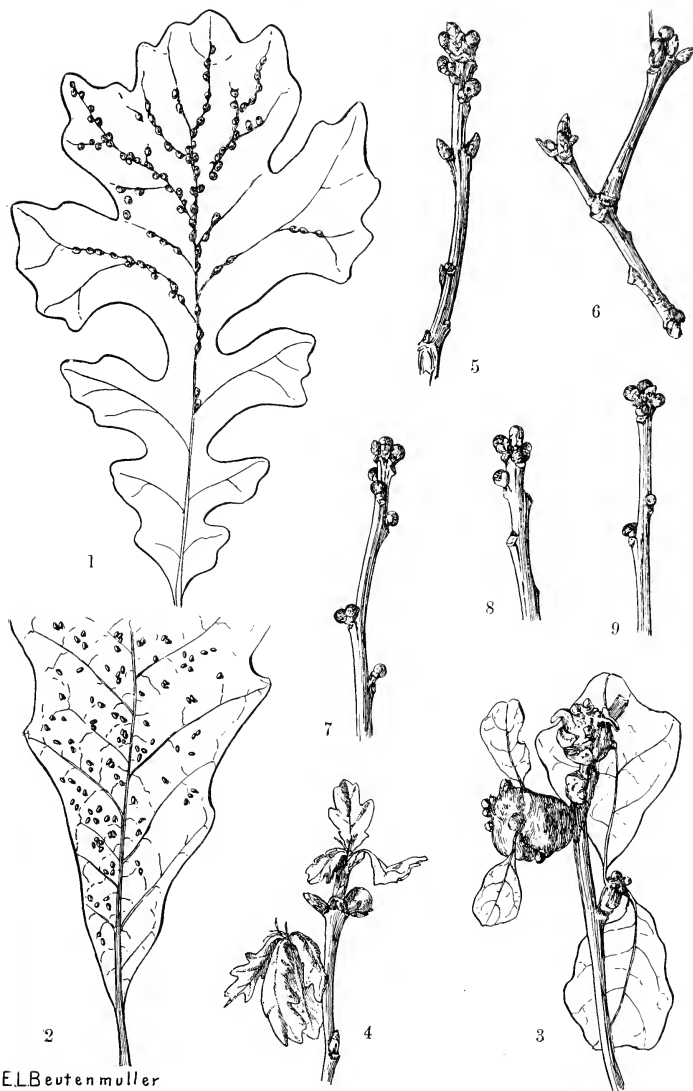
Itonid. *Cecidomyia oruca* Walsh
Fusiform, thin-walled, striate, pale green vein swelling, length 5 mm, diameter 3 mm, on red oak. Pl. 8, fig. 4.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2728
Globose or blisterlike, monothalamous leaf vein swellings more distinct on the upper side and with a minute nipple on the lower surface, diameter 1 to 1.75 mm, on *Q. alba* and *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 81, 1. Beutm. '10c, p. 121

Cynipid. *Neurotus niger* Gill.
Hemispherical or subhemispherical, pale brown, minutely cracked vein gall, diameter 4 mm, height 2.5 mm, on *Quercus* sp. Fig. 107, 10. Beutm. '10c, p. 125

Cynipid. *Neuroterus cockerelli* Beutm.
Oval, thin-walled, monothalamous vein swellings covered with a dense, brown pubescence, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 53, 10. Beutm. '10c, p. 128

Cynipid. *Neuroterus pallipes* Bass.



E.L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 81. *Neuroterus* galls. 1. *N. niger* Gill. 2. Gall of oak blister wasp, *N. papillosus* Beutm. 3. Gall of *N. consimilis* Bass. 4-9. Soft oak bud gall, *N. vesiculus* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

A slight circular, blisterlike swelling on the lateral veins, length 3 mm, diameter 1 mm, on *Q. rubra*. Felt '16d, p. 161

Itonid. Oak vein blister, *Cincticornia americana* Felt
Subglobose or fusiform, pale green, yellow margined leaf fold, mostly on under surface, length 3 to 7 mm, diameter 3 mm. Pl. 9, fig. 1.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. 1979

Gall, similar to, if not identical with the above. Pl. 9, fig. 2. Stebb. '10, p. 17

Itonid. *Cincticornia majalis* O. S.

(3) A whole leaf is swollen to form a fleshy, elongated gall

Very irregular, swollen mass originating from the midvein or the petiole of the leaf and involving the whole structure, green and succulent, later shriveling and drying, size variable, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 55. Beutm. '10c.

p. 119

Cynipid. Noxious oak gall, *Neuroterus noxiosus* Bass.



Fig. 82. *Eriophyes* sp., showing upper and lower surface of leaf. (Original)



Fig. 83. Oak wart gall, *Andricus futilis* Bass. in profile and sectioned. (Original)

Subglobose, polythalamous, reddish brown leaf gall, entirely deforming small leaves, diameter 4 to 5 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 114

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

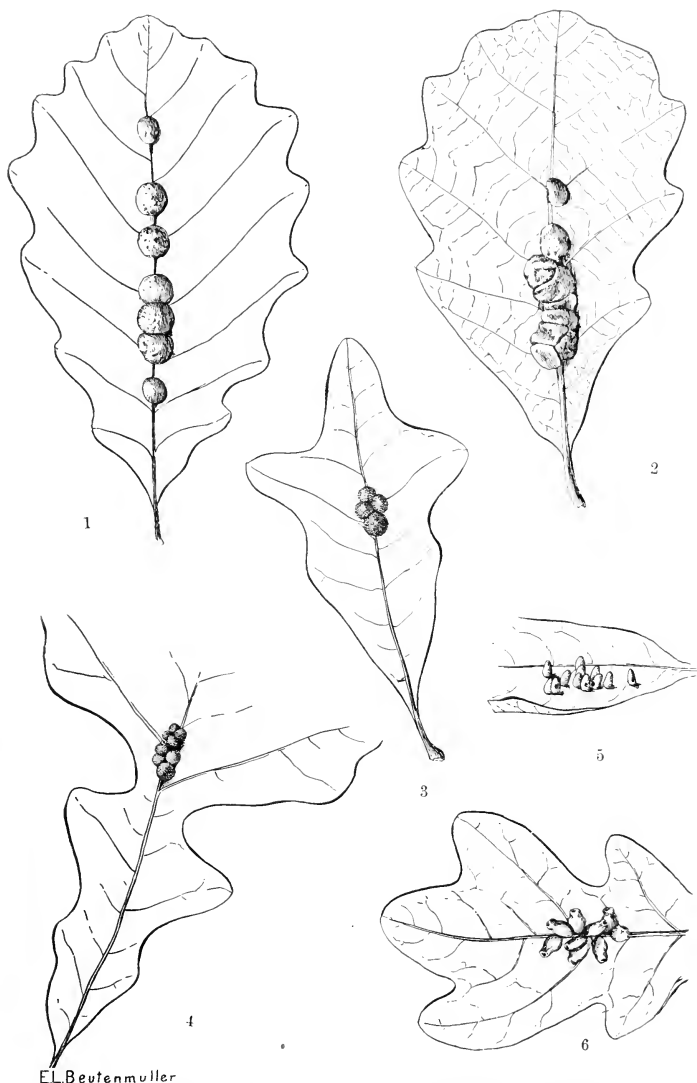
c Galls involving or attached to the lamina of the leaves

(1) Little or no thickening of the leaf tissues. See also (2-3), (4-5), (6), (7-8), (9-10), (11), (12), (13), (14), (15-16), (17), (18), on pages 88, 90, 92, 94, 95, 102, 104, 106, 109, 110, 115, 116 respectively.

(a) Small, blisterlike or pustular swellings of the leaf blade

Globose, thin-walled, monothalamous leaf galls, single or clustered, showing on both surfaces, diameter 5 mm, on live oak. Fig. 107, 6. Beutm. '10c, p. 122

Cynipid. *Neuroterus howertoni* Bass



EL. Beutenmüller

Fig. 84. 1, 2. Oak fig gall, *Biorhiza forticornis* Walsh on dwarf chestnut oak. 3, 4. *B. mellea* Ashm. 5. *Xystoteras volutellae* Ashm. 6. Bell-shaped oak gall, *Zophoroteras vaccinii* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Elongate, oval, blisterlike leaf swelling without a nipple, on the under side, length 1 mm, diameter .75 mm, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 80, 81, 2. Beutm. '10c, p. 121

Cynipid. Oak blister wasp, *Neuroterus papillosus* Beutm. Subelliptical, blister leaf gall, length 2 to 2.5 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 108

Cynipid. *Neuroterus* sp. A broadly yellow-margined, circular, blister leaf gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. coccinea*. Felt '16d, p. 154

Itonid. Oak yellow-spot, *Cincticornia serrata* Felt A variable brown, irregularly oval, pustulate leaf swelling, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *Q. velutina*, *Q. rubra*. Pl. 8, fig. 7. Felt '16d, p. 156

Itonid. Oak blister midge, *Cincticornia pustulata* Felt An irregularly oval, pustulate swelling showing equally on both leaf surfaces but with no nipple, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. velutina*. See plate 8, figure 8 for similar galls. Felt '16d, p. 157

Itonid. *Cincticornia simpla* Felt Irregularly oval, pustulate leaf swelling showing equally on both surfaces but with no nipple, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *Q. velutina*. Felt '16d, p. 168

Itonid. *Cincticornia sobrina* Felt A slight, circular, blisterlike swelling of the lateral veins, length 3 mm, diameter 1 mm. Felt '08e, p. 380, 381

Itonid. Oak vein blister, *Cincticornia americana* Felt A flat, relatively inconspicuous, presumably blister gall on *Q. rubra*. Felt '16d, p. 155

Itonid. *Cincticornia quercifolia* Felt Blister leaf gall, inconspicuous, greenish, diameter 4 to 5 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*
Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2905

(b) Superabundant leaf hairs (erineum) or more or less distinct dimples

A yellowish green dimple, convex on the upper surface of the leaf, lined within with whitish or brownish hairs, on *Q. alba*. Chad, '08, p. 142

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. Very small, pocket galls, crowded on the upper surface of the leaf, on *Q. platanoides*. Chad. '08, p. 143

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. Galls on the leaves of burr oak, *Q. macrocarpa*. Parrott et al. '06, p. 289

Acarid. *Eriophyes querci* Garm. Deformation of leaves on the margin, on *Q. minor*. Chad. '08, p. 142

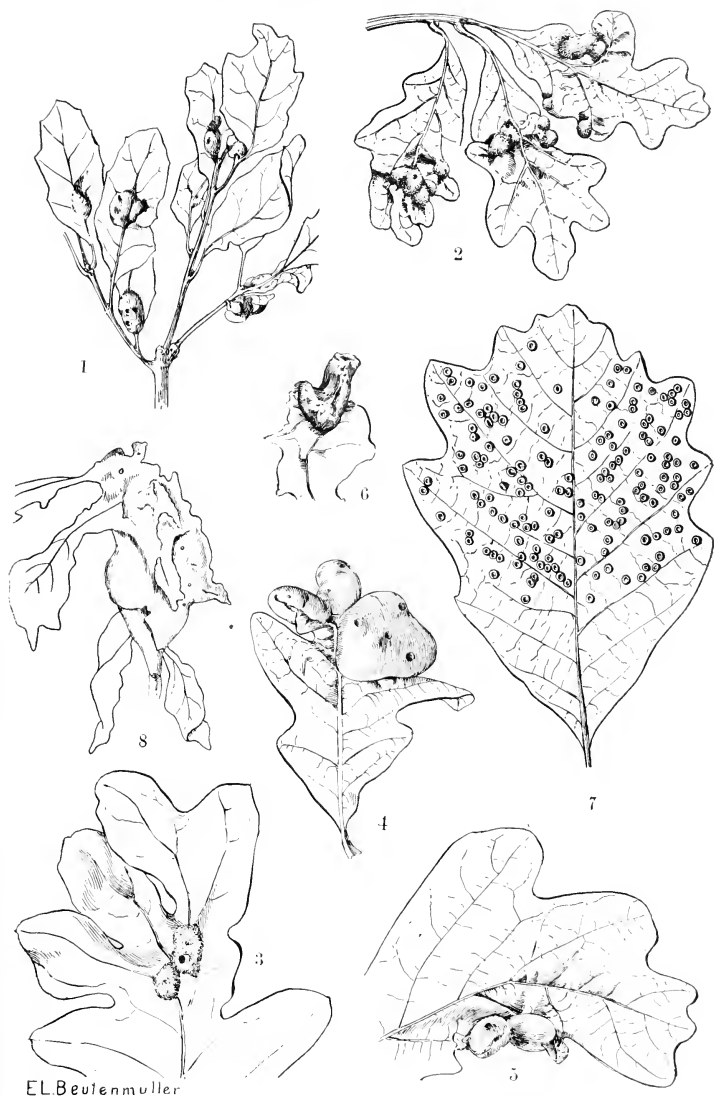
Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. A large, greenish yellow dimple, slightly convex above, beneath filled with a dense, brown pubescence, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Chad. '08, p. 142

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. Greenish or reddish elevations on the upper surface, the concavity below nearly filled with yellowish brown hairs, on *Q. marilandica*. Fig. 82.

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. Brown erineum on the under side of the leaves, on *Q. rubra*. Chad. '08. p. 143

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. Large patches of dense, brown hairs on the under side of the leaf, on *Q. coccinea*. Chad. '08, p. 142

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



EL Beutenmüller

Fig. 85. *Neuroterus* galls. 1. Gall of *N. fragilis* Bass. 2, 3. Gall *N. irregularis* O. S. 4-6. Gall of *N. majalis* Bass. 7. Oak button gall, *N. umbilicatus* Bass. 8. Gall of *N. obtusilobae* Karsch. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Velvety red erineum on the under side of the leaf, the younger portions greenish, on *Q. velutina*. Chad. '08, p. 143

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A snuff-brown erineum in large patches on the under side of the leaf of *Q. nana*. Chad. '08, p. 142

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

An ashen erineum in the angles of the veins and spreading along them, mostly on the under side of the leaves, on *Q. palustris*, *Q. texana*, *Q. velutina*. Chad. '08, p. 152

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Larvae on a grayish green erineum, on *Q. utahensis*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.



Fig. 86. Succulent oak gall, *Dryophanta palustris* O. S. One gall in section showing loose cell. (Original)

(2) Blister above lamina, woolly gall beneath

Globose leaf gall, smooth above, thickly covered with white wool below, single or confluent, diameter 1.5 to 3.5 mm, on *Q. alba* and *Q. platanoides*. Beutm. '10c, p. 123

Cynipid. Oak flake gall, *Neuroterus floccosus* Bass.

(3) Rounded gall with several cells imbedded in the lamina of the leaf

Small, slightly flattened, green leaf gall projecting from both surfaces, hollow, containing two or three oblong, filament-suspended cells, diameter about 3 mm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 83, pl. 2, fig. 3. Osten Sacken '61, p. 63

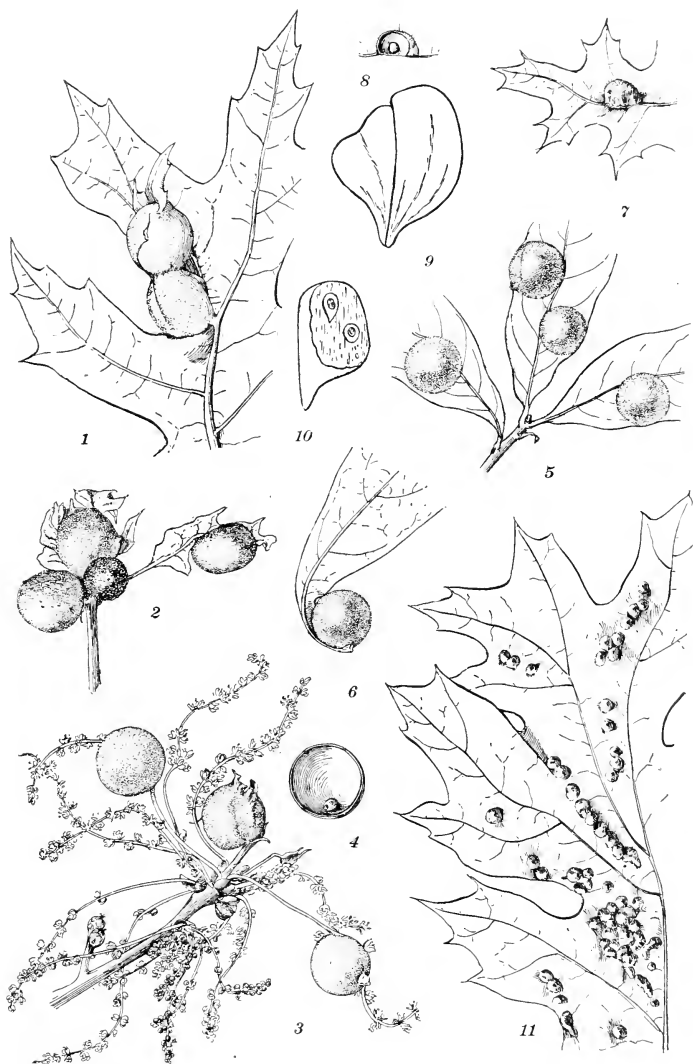
Cynipid. Oak wart gall, *Andricus futilis* Bass.

Round, flattened leaf gall projecting on both surfaces, red above, yellowish below, diameter about 3 mm, on *Q. coccinea*, *Q. prinus*. Pl. 2, fig. 6. Osten Sacken '61, p. 64

Cynipid. Oak nipple gall, *Andricus papillatus* O. S.

Small, irregular, hard swellings on both sides of the leaf and concolorous, diameter 4 mm, on *Q. rubra*. Osten Sacken '61, p. 66

Cynipid. *Callirhytis modestus* O. S.



EL Beutenmüller

Fig. 87. *Dryophanta* galls. 1-4. Succulent oak gall, *D. palustris* O. S. 5. *D. laurifoliae* Ashm. 6. *D. aquatica* Ashm. 7, 8. *Callirhytis sacchararius* Bass. 9, 10. *Dryophanta radicola* Ashm. 11. *D. papula* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

(4) Galls making a sort of thickened and elevated area in the lamina

(a) The platform is formed of crowded, monothalamous galls

Papillose or conelike, clustered, small leaf galls projecting unequally and usually crowded, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. tinctoria* and *Q. coccinea*. Fig. 87, 11. Beutm. '11d, p. 360

Cynipid. *Dryophanta papula* Bass.

Globular, single or clustered leaf gall covered with minute, warty pubescent dots, monothalamous, fleshy, on the upper surface, diameter 2.5 to 3.75 mm, on *Q. minor*. Fig. 84, 3, 4. Beutm. '09d, p. 245

Cynipid. *Biorhiza mellea* Ashm.

(b) The platform is made by a single polythalamous gall

Flattened, polythalamous leaf galls projecting from both surfaces of the leaf diameter 6 to 24 mm, the upper and lower surfaces resembling a honey comb, on *Q. tinctoria*. Bassett '90, p. 87

Cynipid. Honeycomb leaf gall, *Neuroterus favosus* Bass.

Irregular, somewhat flattened, polythalamous, yellowish, pithy leaf galls, on *Q. minor* and *Q. alba*. Fig. 85, 2, 3. Beutm. '10c, p. 134

Cynipid. *Neuroterus irregularis* O. S.

Flattened, often very irregular, green, succulent leaf galls, horizontal diameter 6 to 25 mm, vertical diameter 6 to 9 mm, on *Q. alba*. Bassett '64, p. 682

Cynipid. *Dolichostrophus majalis* Bass.

Pale yellowish green, irregular, polythalamous leaf galls, usually in the midrib, on *Quercus* species. Fig. 85, 1. Beutm. '10c, p. 133

Cynipid. *Neuroterus fragilis* Bass.

Globose or subglobose, irregular, reddish, wrinkled leaf gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on red oak. Pl. 9, fig. 3. Felt '16d, p. 164

Itonid. Oak pill gall, *Cincticornia pilulae* Walsh

Gall similar to that of *Cincticornia pilulae* and possibly identical, apparently southern. Osten Sacken '62, p. 200. Felt '16d, p. 167

Itonid. *Cincticornia symmetrica* O. S.

Gall similar to, though much smaller than that of *Cincticornia pilulae*. Felt '15c, p. 157

Itonid. *Dasyneura florida* Felt

(5) Gall spherical, semispherical or conical, usually succulent and consisting of a wall inclosing a chamber in which the larval cell lies free. Some of these galls are loosely attached to the leaf, though more often they are imbedded in the blade.

(a) Gall globular

Globose, succulent, hollow leaf, bud and catkin gall containing a white, free, globular kernel, green, sometimes red-tinged, diameter 5 to 12 mm, on various oaks. Fig. 86, 87, 1-4. Beutm. '11d, p. 361

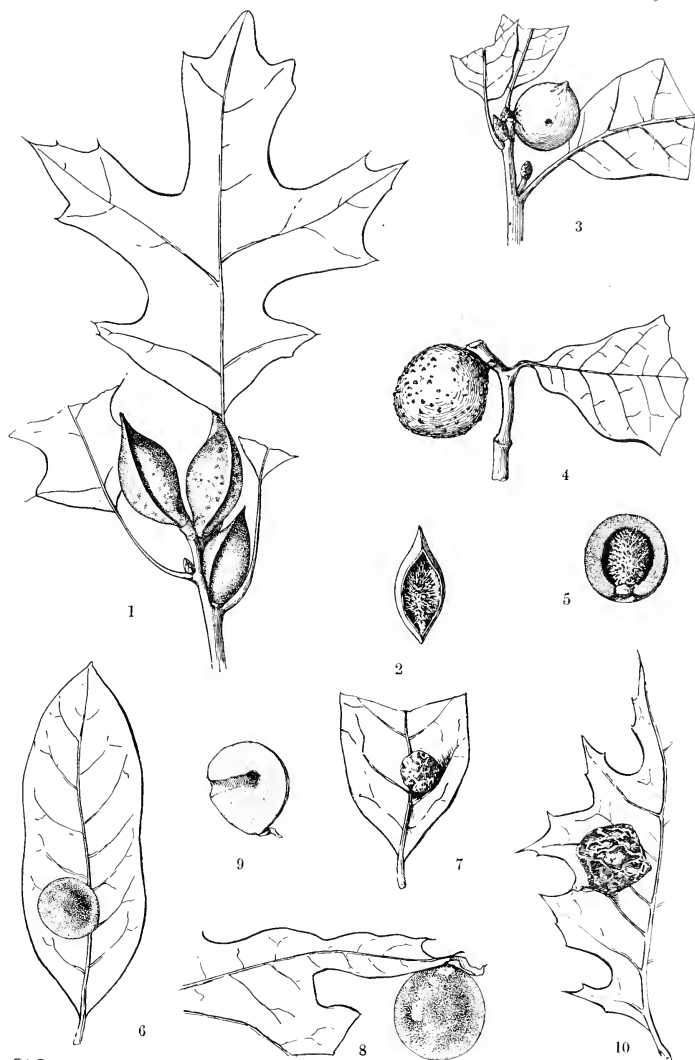
Cynipid. Succulent oak gall, *Dryophanta palustris* O. S.

Globose, hollow, plum-colored leaf gall, similar to that of *D. palustris* and developing equally upon both leaf surfaces; within a small, free cell, on *Q. aquatica*. Fig. 87, 6. Beutm. '11d, p. 363

Cynipid. *Dryophanta aquatica* Ashm.

Gall similar to that of *D. palustris*, except that it projects about equally on both surfaces of the leaf, length 5 to 6.25 mm, diameter 3 to .75 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Fig. 87, 5. Beutm. '11d, p. 362

Cynipid. *Dryophanta laurifoliae* Ashm.



ELBeutenmüller

Fig. 88. Oak apples. 1, 2. Keeled oak apple, *Amphibolips tinctoriae* Ashm. 3-5. *A. globulus* Beutm. 6, 7. *A. racemaria* Ashm. 8-10. Translucent oak gall, *A. nubilipennis* Harr. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globose, succulent leaf gall with a loose, whitish kernel similar to that of *Dryophanta aquatica* but much smaller, on *Q. catesbaei*. Beutm. '11d, p. 365

Cynipid. *Dryophanta quercifoliae* Ashm.

Globose, somewhat roughened, fuzzy, thick-celled leaf galls closely resembling those of *D. palustris*, diameter 6.5 mm to 9.5 mm, on red oak and scarlet oak. Beutm. '11d, p. 364

Cynipid. *Dryophanta liberaecellulae* Gill.

Globose, succulent, yellowish green, hollow galls containing a free cell and attached to the vein on the under side of the leaf of *Q. laurifolia*, diameter 1.5 mm, height 2.5 mm. Beutm. '11d, p. 365

Cynipid. *Dryophanta confusa* Ashm.

(b) Hemispherical or conical, attached to the under surface of the leaf

Subglobose, greenish gray, somewhat longitudinally ribbed, rugose, sessile galls; internally, with a loose kernel, diameter 4 mm, height 3.25 mm, on *Q. cinerea*. Fig. 99, 11, 12. Beutm. '11d, p. 367

Cynipid. *Dryophanta cinereae* Ashm.

Hemispherical, pouchlike, green leaf galls on the under surface, diameter 5 mm, walls thin, within a free, oval larval cell, on *Q. coccinea*. Fig. 87, 7, 8. Bassett '90, p. 76

Cynipid. *Callirhytis saccularius* Bass.

Single or clustered, conical, bluish gray, monothalamous leaf galls, height 3 to 3.5 mm, diameter 2.5 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 84, 5. Beutm. '09d, p. 256

Cynipid. *Nystoteras volutellae* Ashm.

(6) Succulent, solid, spherical galls, usually firmly attached to the leaf blade

Globular or ovate, green, sometimes tinged with pink, succulent, translucent leaf gall, diameter 6 to 18 mm, on *Q. rubra* and *Q. coccinea*. Fig. 88, 8-10. Beutm. '09b, p. 60

Cynipid. Translucent oak gall, *Amphibolips nubilipennis* Harr.

Globose, rosy, juicy leaf galls on the upper surface, diameter 2 to 3 mm, on *Q. alba*. Beutm. '09d, p. 245

Cynipid. *Biorhiza rubina* Gill.

Globose, crisp, sour and succulent, green, becoming brown, leaf gall, internally with a reddish larval cell, diameter 8 to 10 mm, on *Q. laurifolia* in April and May. Fig. 88, 6, 7. Beutm. '09b, p. 61

Cynipid. *Amphibolips racemaria* Ashm.

Subglobular, thin-shelled leaf gall about the size of a pea, pointed at opposite poles, on *Q. douglasii*. Fullaway '11, p. 353

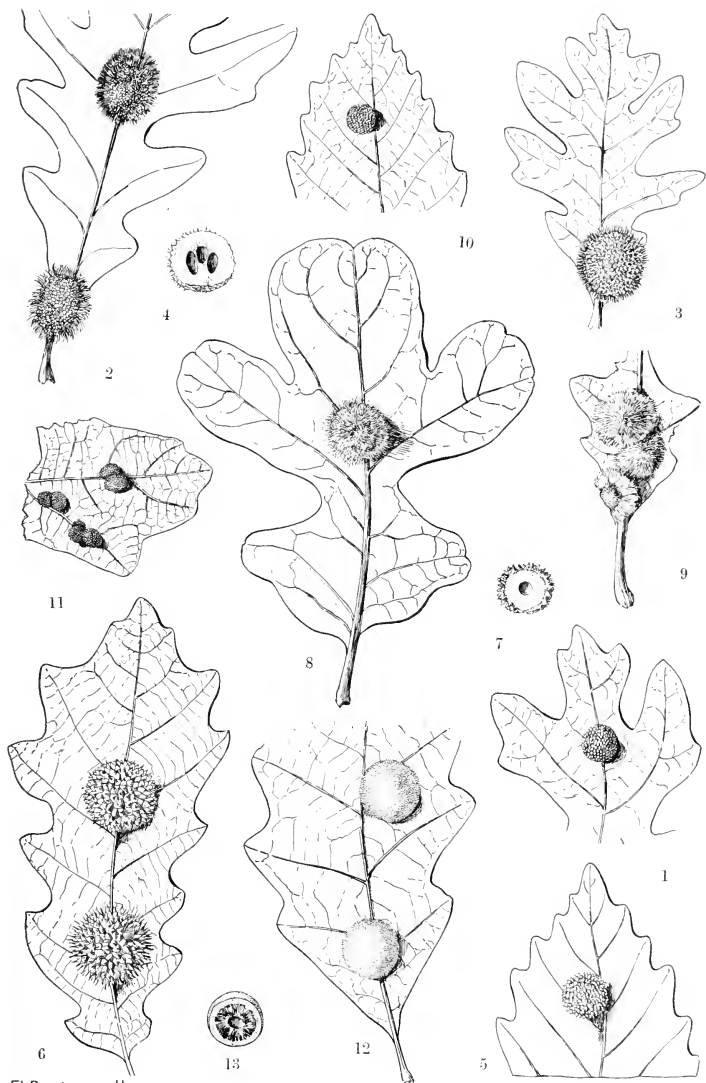
Cynipid. *Andricus brunneus* Fullw.

Subhemispherical, brown, slightly nipped, monothalamous gall on the under side of the leaf, diameter 1.75 mm, on black oak, probably *Q. velutina*. Pl. 13, fig. 8. Felt '16d, p. 160

Itonid. *Cincticornia globosa* Felt

Globose gall, diameter 4 mm, on under side of running oak leaf. Felt '11k, p. 551

Itonid. *Youngomyia quercina* Felt



ELBeutenmüller

Fig. 89. Pilonix galls. 1. Oak pea gall, *P. pezomachoides* O. S. 2-4. Oak hedgehog gall, *P. erinacei* Beutm. 5. Yellow sea urchin, *P. echini* Ashm. 6, 7. Spiny oak gall, *P. prinoides* Beutm. 8, 9. Hairy oak gall, *P. villosa* Gill. 10. *P. hirta* Bass. 11. Jewel oak gall, *P. macrocarpae* Bass. 12, 13. *P. niger* Gill. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

(7) Small, solid, fleshy galls loosely attached to the leaf

Subglobular, greenish yellow, smooth, hard leaf galls attached to the under surface, internally hard, fibrous, diameter 5 mm, vertical diameter 2 to 2.5 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Ashm. '81, p. XVIII

Cynipid. *Andricus rugosus* Ashm.

Globular, single or clustered leaf galls covered with minute, warty, pubescent dots, monothalamous, fleshy, on the upper surface, diameter 2.5 to 3.75 mm, on *Q. minor*. Fig. 84, 3, 4. Beutm. '09d, p. 245

Cynipid. *Biorhiza mellea* Ashm.

Globose, white or red tinged, waxlike, juicy, monothalamous gall on the under surface of leaves of *Q. rubra* and *Q. coccinea*. Beutm. '09d, p. 253

Cynipid. *Philonix compressa* Gill

(8) Moderate sized, hard galls loosely attached to the vein below and with a faceted or spiny surface

(a) Surface faceted

Globular, pale yellowish leaf galls finely netted with fissures or cracks and intervening elevated points; occurs on both surfaces and contains two larval cells, diameter 5 to 7 mm. Fig. 89, 1. Beutm. '09d, p. 247

Cynipid. Oak pea gall, *Philonix pezomachoides* O. S.

Oval or rounded, monothalamous, pale green or yellow leaf vein gall, the surface fissured, each facet with a short, hard point, diameter 2 to 4 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa* and *Q. undulata*. Fig. 89, 11. Beutm. '09d, p. 251

Cynipid. Jewel oak gall, *Philonix macrocarpae* Bass.

Globular, monothalamous, fissured, green gall, each facet with a short point, diameter 4 to 6 mm, on *Q. prinus*. Fig. 89, 10. Beutm. '09d, p. 350

Cynipid. *Philonix hirta* Bass.

(b) Facets on the surface pointed or spine-tipped

Globose leaf gall with the surface finely netted or fissured like a strawberry and covered with short, spiny prickles, yellowish, and containing one to four cells, diameter 5 to 7 mm, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 89, 5. Beutm. '09d, p. 248

Cynipid. Yellow sea urchin, *Philonix echini* Ashm.

Globular, woody, monothalamous midrib leaf gall with numerous conelike projections, green or yellowish, usually red tinged, diameter 6 to 12 mm, on *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 89, 6, 7. Beutm. '09d, p. 249

Cynipid. Spiny oak gall, *Philonix prinoides* Beutm.

(c) Spines of the facets long

Globose or elongate, polythalamous leaf gall netted with fissures or cracks, more or less densely covered with spines and yellow, sometimes shaded with red, length 10 to 20 mm, diameter 6 to 12 mm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 89, 2-4. Beutm. '09d, p. 247.

Cynipid. Oak hedgehog gall, *Philonix erinacei* Walsh¹

(d) Spines long, hairlike

Globular, fissured midrib leaf gall somewhat like that of *P. erinacei* but densely covered with long, bristlelike hairs, pale yellow, monothalamous, bristlelike hairs 3 mm long, diameter 9 to 11 mm, on *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 89, 8, 9. Beutm. '09d, p. 249

Cynipid. Hairy oak gall, *Philonix villosa* Gill

¹Agamic form of *Cynips erinacei*, see Triggerson, Ent. Soc. Am. Ann. 7:26, 1914.

Subglobose, monothalamous, yellowish white, hairy vein gall, diameter 4 to 10 mm. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 106

Cynipid. *Philonix* sp.

(9) Solid galls attached to the leaf and with a central, harder kernel or larval cell. These approach the oak apple gall in structure

Globular, grayish, pubescent, monothalamous, thin-shelled leaf gall, pithy internally, diameter 7.5 to 8 mm, on the under surface, on *Q. platanoide s*. Beutm. '09d, p. 252

Cynipid. *Philonix lanaeglobuli* Ashm.

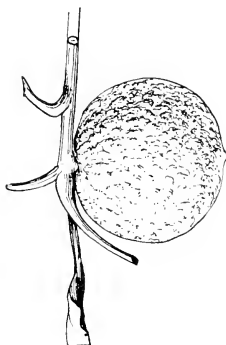


Fig. 90. Large oak apple, *Amphibolips confluens* Harr. (Original)

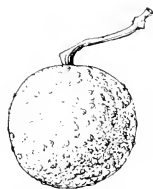


Fig. 91. Larger empty oak apple, *Amphibolips inanis* O. S. (Original)

Globular, below brownish, the size of a pea or slightly larger, two to ten on the under side of the leaf, within a dense, yellowish brown, spongy mass; diameter 3.75 to 6 mm, on *Q. virens*. Ashm. '81, p. X

Cynipid. *Andricus virens* Ashm.

(10) Oak apples, i. e. galls with a central, hard kernel or larval cell, a firm (often hard) outer shell and a spongy or fibrous intervening substance

(a) Intervening substance is spongy

[1] Size large

Globular, smooth, shining or opaque leaf gall, internally a juicy, white, spongy substance and a large central larval cell, green, turning with age to light brown, diameter 2.5 to 5 cm, usually on a vein or petiole, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. coccinea* and *Q. velutina* in May and June. Fig. 90, 92, 1-2. Beutm. '09b, p. 50

Cynipid. Large oak apple, *Amphibolips confluens* Harr.

Spherical oak apple, dirty yellow, with wine-red stripes, diameter 1 to 2 cm, resembles *A. confluens*. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 129

Cynipid. ? *Amphibolips* sp.

Globose, yellowish brown twig gall with an uneven, wrinkled surface, internally spongy, the larval cell rounded, diameter 3.5 to 7 cm, on *Quercus* sp. Fig. 111, 10, 11. Beutm. '09b, p. 64

Cynipid. Palmer's oak apple, *Amphibolips palmeri* Bass. Fusiform, tapering, the apex usually somewhat curved, yellowish brown twig gall, internally spongy, with a hard larval cell, length 3 to 5.5 cm, diameter 1.5 to 3 cm, on *Q. marilandica* in May and June. Fig. 92, 4, 5. Beutm. '09b, p. 53

Cynipid. Fusiform oak apple, *Amphibolips acuminata* Ashm.

Globose, monothalamous, very thin-shelled leaf and twig gall, internally soft, light, spongy, not unlike *A. confluens*, form *spongifica*, diameters 3.5 and 3 cm. Beutm. '09b, p. 53

Cynipid. *Amphibolips longicornis* Bass. Globular leaf gall resembling that of *A. confluens*, form *spongifica*, and *A. cinerea*, but the surface is more coarsely reticulated and less glossy and the larval cell much darker in color, diameter 2.5 cm, on midrib near base of leaf, on *Q. ? minor*. Fig. 92, 3. Beutm. '09b, p. 52

Cynipid. *Amphibolips carolinensis* Bass. Lemon-shaped, monothalamous, green, yellowish and finally brown oak apple, length 10 to 15 mm, diameter 7 to 10 mm, the central cell with a length 4 to 4.5 mm, diameter 1.5 to 2 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 114

Cynipid. *Cynips* sp. Ellipsoidal, woody, greenish oak apple, the base rounded, apically a short, obtuse point, length 17 mm, diameter 10 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 110

Cynipid. *Amphibolips* sp. Globular, grayish brown or black, pubescent, monothalamous, thin-shelled leaf gall, the larval cell supported by a loosely fibrous mass, diameter 6 to 11 mm, on under surface of leaf of *Q. alba*, *Q. macrocarpa* and *Q. prinoides*. Fig. 89, 12, 13. Beutm. '09d, p. 251

Cynipid. *Philonix niger* Gill.

[2] Size small

Globose, monothalamous, light reddish leaf gall filled with spongy tissue, except for the large cell, diameter 6 mm, on *Q. rydbergiana*. Beutm. '11d, p. 355

Cynipid. *Dryophanta rydbergiana* Ckll. Globose, spined, brown, thick-shelled leaf gall, internally slightly spongy, diameter 7.5 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Beutm. '09b, p. 59

Cynipid. Spiny oak apple, *Amphibolips spinosa* Ashm. Subspherical or subpyriform, monothalamous oak apple, diameter 4 to 5 cm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 131

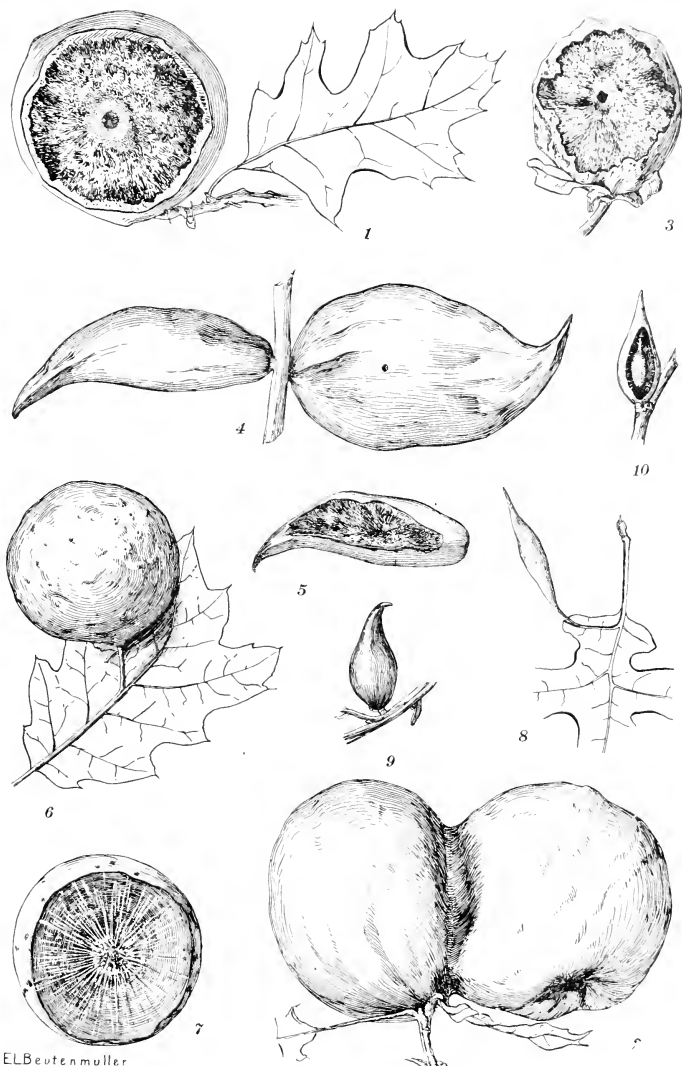
Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

(b) The substance lying between the rind and the kernel is fibrous and often very scanty

[1] Size large, kernel central, leaf usually aborted

Globose, bright green, becoming yellowish brown, slightly nipped, thin-shelled, glossy leaf gall, the central larval cell supported by radiating fibers, diameter 25 to 35 mm, on *Q. coccinea*, *Q. rubra* in May and June. Fig. 91, 92, 6, 7. Beutm. '09b, p. 54

Cynipid. Larger empty oak apple, *Amphibolips inanis* O. S.



ELBeutenmüller

Fig. 92. Oak apples. 1, 2. Large oak apple, *Amphibolips confluens* Harr. 3. *A. carolinensis* Bass. 4, 5. Fusiform oak apple, *A. acuminata* Ashm. 6, 7. Larger empty oak apple, *A. inanis* O. S. 8-10. Oak spindle gall, *A. coelebs* O. S. (After Beutn., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist)

Globose, white, yellowish or brownish, velvety, thin-walled leaf gall, diameter 30 to 40 mm, within a thick-walled, fiber-supported cell with a diameter of 10 mm. Galls usually in groups of two or three, on the under side and near the base of the leaf. Kieff. '11, p. 346

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis lapiei* Kieff.

Globose, thin-shelled leaf gall with a central, filament-supported kernel, diameter 1.2 to 2.5 cm, resembles gall of *A. inanis* but averages smaller and the color is darker, on *Q. vaccinifolia*. Ashm. '97, p. 130

Cynipid. *Callirhytis vaccinifoliae* Ashm.

Globular, thin-shelled leaf gall, sometimes tinged with pink and covered with a white bloom; internally a central, filament-supported cell, diameter 15 to 20 mm, on under side of leaf of *Q. minor*. Fig. 63, 1. Beutm. '09a, p. 42

Cynipid. *Dryophanta centricola* O. S.

Globose or ovate, slightly nipped, dark crimson with lighter mottlings and becoming brown, thick-shelled twig gall with filament-supported larval cell, length 2.5 to 3.5 cm, diameter 2 to 3 cm, on *Q. brevifolia*. Fig. 93, 7-10. Beutm. '09b, p. 57

Cynipid. *Amphibolips cinerea* Ashm.

Subspherical, green, later yellowish, finally brown oak apple with numerous small points and a fiber-supported larval cell, diameter 3 cm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 112

Cynipid. ?*Callirhytis* sp.

Globose, very thin-shelled, yellowish, irregularly reddish brown marked leaf gall containing a fiber-supported larval cell, diameter 2 cm, on *Q. rubra*. Fig. 99, 4, 5. Beutm. '11d, p. 351

Cynipid. *Dryophanta rubrae* Karsch

Globose or ovate, yellowish green or brown, glossy when dry, thin-shelled, slightly nipped, axillary bud gall, diameter 7 to 15 mm, on *Q. nigra*. Fig. 93, 1-4. Beutm. '09b, p. 57

Cynipid. *Amphibolips melanocera* Ashm.

Globose, thin-shelled, pubescent, yellowish, pink or red-shaded leaf gall, within a fiber-supported larval cell, diameter 6 to 18 mm, on *Q. hypoleuca*. Fig. 97, 6, 7. Beutm. '11d, p. 345

Cynipid. *Dryophanta dugesi* Mayr.

Irregular, subglobose, usually clustered, monothalamous, straw-colored or brown leaf gall containing a fiber-supported cell, occurs on both surfaces of the leaf, on *Q. undulata* and *Q. gambelii*. Fig. 68, 1, 2. Beutm. '11d, p. 348

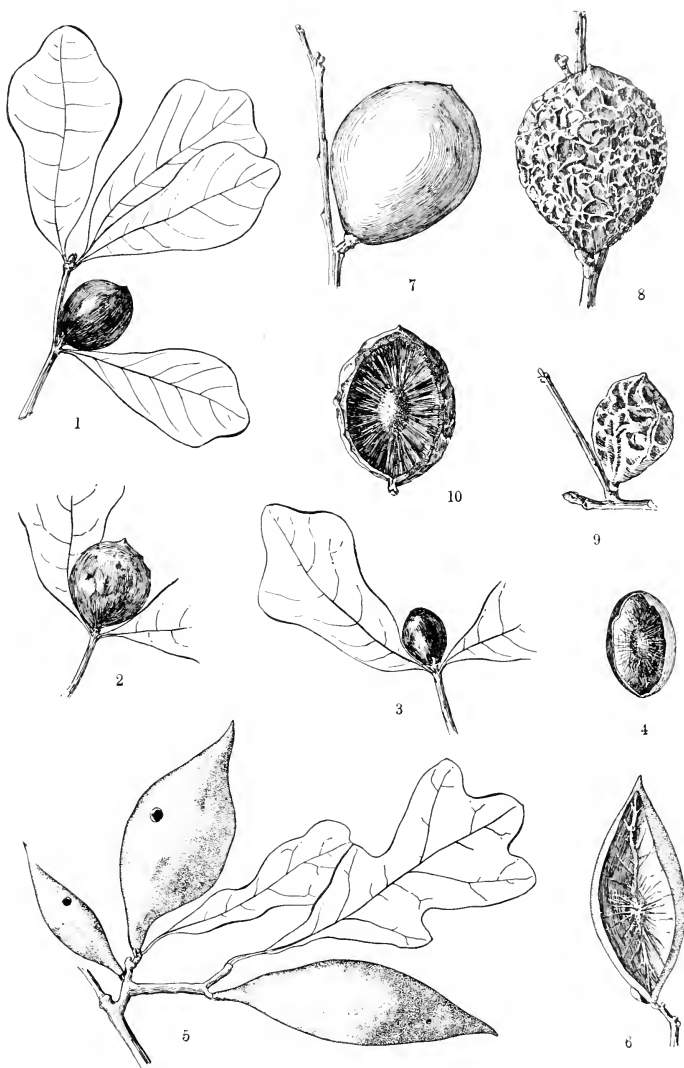
Cynipid. *Dryophanta eburnea* Bass.

Fusiform to subglobular, pointed, yellowish, thin-shelled twig gall with a fiber-supported cell, length 12 to 24 mm, diameter 6 to 12 mm, on *Q. phellos*. Fig. 94, 6-10. Beutm. '09b, p. 56

Cynipid. Small pointed oak apple, *Amphibolips citriformis* Ashm.

Elongate, fusiform, dark green leaf gall, usually arising from the petiole, internally an ovate, fiber-supported cell, length 25 to 55 mm, diameter 7 to 20 mm, on the upper leaf surface of *Q. nana*. Fig. 93, 5, 6. Beutm. '09b, p. 55

Cynipid. Scrub oak gall, *Amphibolips ilicifoliae* Bass.



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 93. Oak apples. 1-4. *Amphibolips melanocera* Ashm. 5, 6. Scrub oak gall, *A. ilicifoliae* Bass. 7-10. *A. cinerea* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globose, single or clustered, yellowish, brown-spotted leaf galls occurring on both surfaces, a fiber-supported larval cell, diameter 15 to 35 mm. on *Q. wrightii*, *Q. undulata* and *Q. garryana*. Fig. 63, 2, 3. Beutm. '09a, p. 43

Cynipid. *Cynips maculipennis* Gill.

Spherical oak apple, smooth, reddish, with fiber-supported larval cell, diameter 15 to 20 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 105

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

Globose, reddish brown oak apple containing a fiber-supported cell, maximum diameter 5 cm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 128

Cynipid. ? *Amphibolips* sp.

[2] Size small, leaf aborted

Almond-shaped, pointed, keeled bud or twig gall, green or reddish, becoming brown, smooth, rather thick-shelled with a central, fiber-supported cell, length 12 to 20 mm, on *Q. velutina* and *Q. rubra* in autumn. Fig. 88, 1, 2. Beutm. '09b, p. 59

Cynipid. Keeled oak apple, *Amphibolips tinctoriae* Ashm.

Globose, slightly nipped, green, spotted with red, becoming brown, moderately thick-shelled twig or bud gall, with a fiber-supported, central cell, diameter 16 to 18 mm, on *Q. rubra* in September and October. Fig. 94, 1-5. Beutm. '09b, p. 58

Cynipid. *Amphibolips cookii* Gill

Globular, very thin-shelled leaf gall containing a fiber-supported cell, diameter 8 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Ashm. '87, p. 141

Cynipid. *Andricus femoratus* Ashm.

[3] Gall small, leaf present and gall usually on the under side and solitary

Globose, yellowish, yellowish brown and brown spotted when dry, leaf gall, single or clustered, with fiber-supported cell, diameter 15 to 35 mm, on under surface of leaf of *Q. wrightii*, *Q. undulata* and *Q. garryana*. Beutm. '09a, p. 43

Cynipid. *Cynips maculipennis* Gill.

Globular, thin-shelled, straw colored, stained with rusty brown and a fiber-supported central cell, diameter 11 to 18 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 63, 4, 5. Beutm. '09a, p. 42

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis brevipennata* Gill.

Globose, monothalamous, thin-shelled leaf gall, often near the margin and mostly on the midrib, with a fiber-supported cell, brown or pinkish brown when dry, with a fine pubescence and nearly smooth though not polished, diameter 12 to 22 mm, on *Q. ?arizonica*. Fig. 97, 1-3. Beutm. '11d, p. 343

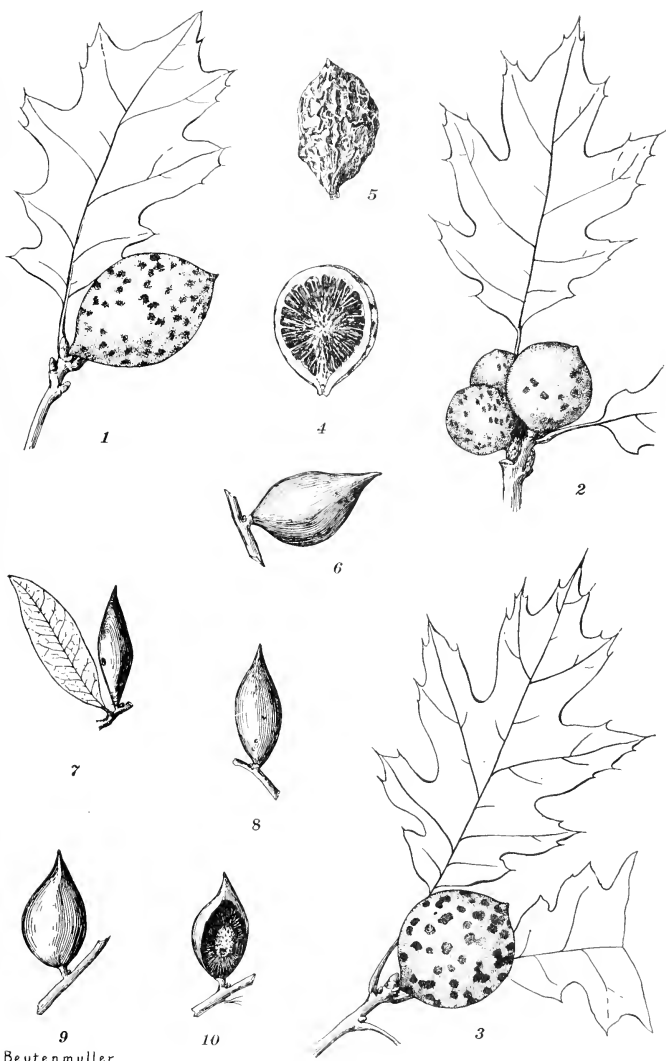
Cynipid. *Dryophanta bella* Bass.

Subglobose, monothalamous, brown, thin-shelled, solitary or clustered leaf gall, diameter 2 to 3.5 mm, on under surface of leaf of *Q. emoryi*. Fig. 108, 4-7. Beutm. '11d, p. 356

Cynipid. *Dryophanta emoryi* Ashm.

Globular, smooth, green leaf gall, diameter 6 to 12 mm, on red oak. Fig. 95, 96. Bassett '63, p. 326

Cynipid. Small oak apple, *Andricus singularis* Bas



EL Beutenmüller

Fig. 94. Oak apples. 1-5. *Amphibolips cookii* Gill. 6-10. Small pointed oak apple, *A. citrifomis* Ashm. (After Beutn., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globular, minutely pubescent, reddish, greenish or brownish leaf gall, diameter 4-7 mm, on *Q. grisea*. Fig. 98.

Cynipid. *Cynips* sp. a2062

Globose, somewhat oblong, hollow, pale greenish yellow leaf gall with a fiber-supported cell, on *Q. ilicifolia* and *Q. coccinea*. Pl. I, fig. 5. Bassett '63, p. 327

Cynipid. *Andricus ostensackenii* Bass.

(11) Galls small, the leaf present and the galls tend to cluster

(a) Cells central in the gall

Globose, monothalamous, yellow, thin-shelled leaf gall, tinged with red or brown, diameter 10 to 15 mm, the central cell fiber-supported on both surfaces of leaf of *Q. minor*. Fig. 99, 1-3. Beutm. '11d, p. 349

Cynipid. Polished oak gall, *Dryophanta polita* Bass.



Fig. 95. Small oak apple, *Andricus singularis* Bass. Gall on leaf and one in section. (Original)



Fig. 96. Small oak apple, *Andricus singularis* Bass. A small gall provisionally referred to this species. (Original)

Globose, brown, subopaque leaf galls with a central, fiber-supported cell, diameter 6 to 8 mm, on *Quercus* sp. Ashm. '97b, p. 68

Cynipid. *Trichoteras coquilletti* Ashm.

(b) Cell basal, against the leaf

Subglobose, flattened basally, leaf galls usually on the midrib, the shell thick, the interior filled with silvery-white hairs supporting a larval cell attached to the base of the gall, on both surfaces of leaf of *Q. undulata*, *Q. gambellii*. Fig. 68, 1, 2. Beutm. '11d, p. 348

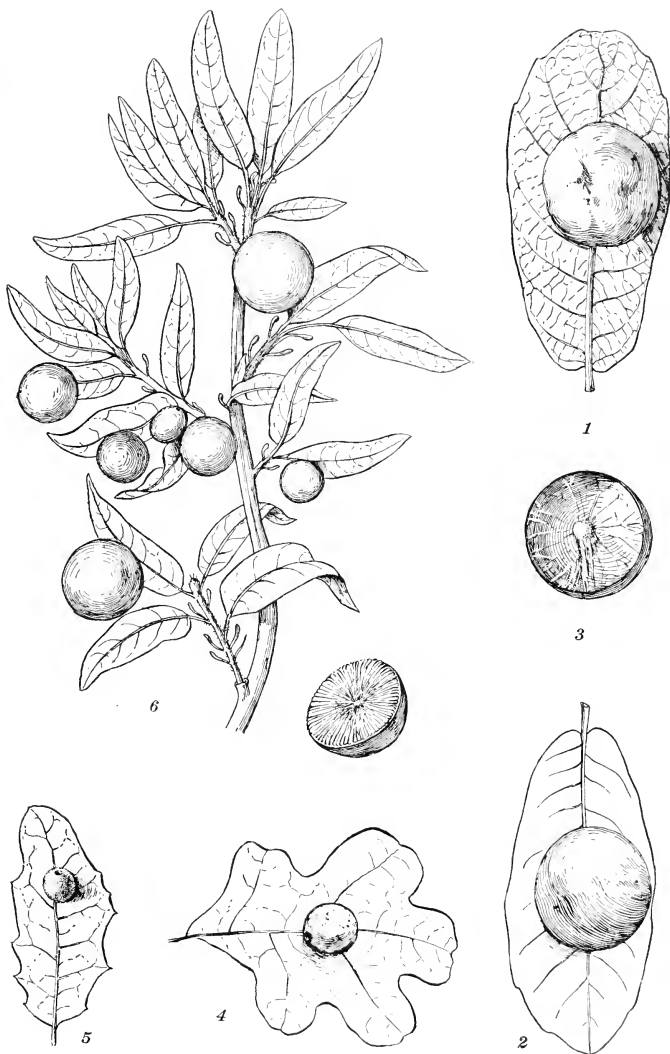
Cynipid. *Dryophanta eburnea* Bass.

Gall similar to that of *D. eburnea* but shining, brownish above and probably on a different species of oak. Beutm. '11d, p. 348

Cynipid. *Dryophanta simillima* D. T.

Spherical, subcoriaceous, reddish, monothalamous vein gall, developing in fissures of crossveins. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 108

Cynipid. *Dryophanta* sp.



E.L. Beutenmuller

Fig. 97. *Dryophanta* galls. 1-3. *D. bella* Bass. 4. *D. carolina* Ashm. 5. *D. multipunctata* Beutm. 6, 7. *D. dugesi* Mayr. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Ovate, small, monothalamous apical vein gall developing in a slit, woody, the walls thin, smooth, shining and reddish. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 113

Cynipid. *Cynips* sp.

(12) Small, thin-walled, globose or fusiform galls, usually marginal, on the leaf and piercing the lamina

Globose, densely pruinose, thin-walled leaf or ament gall, diameter 3 to 3.75 mm, sometimes banded by a minute ridge, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Bassett '00, p. 311

Cynipid. *Andricus pruinus* Bass.

Oval, thin-walled, monothalamous vein swelling covered with a dense, brown pubescence, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 53, 10. Beutm. '10c, p. 128

Cynipid. *Neuroterus pallipes* Bass.

Hemispherical or subhemispherical, pale brown, minutely crackled vein gall, diameter 4 mm, height 2.5 mm, on *Quercus* sp. Fig. 107, 10. Beutm. '10c, p. 125

Cynipid. *Neuroterus cockerelli* Beutm.



Fig. 98. *Cynips* sp. on *Q. grisea*.
One shown in section. (Original)

Small, round, thin-shelled galls on leaf blades, usually near the margin and always on the upper leaf veins, projecting on both surfaces, diameter 3-7 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Bassett '90, p. 77

Cynipid. *Andricus pilula* Bass.

Hemispherical, pale brown, reticulate leaf gall with minute, reddish tubercles, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 108, 8. Beutm. '11d, p. 357

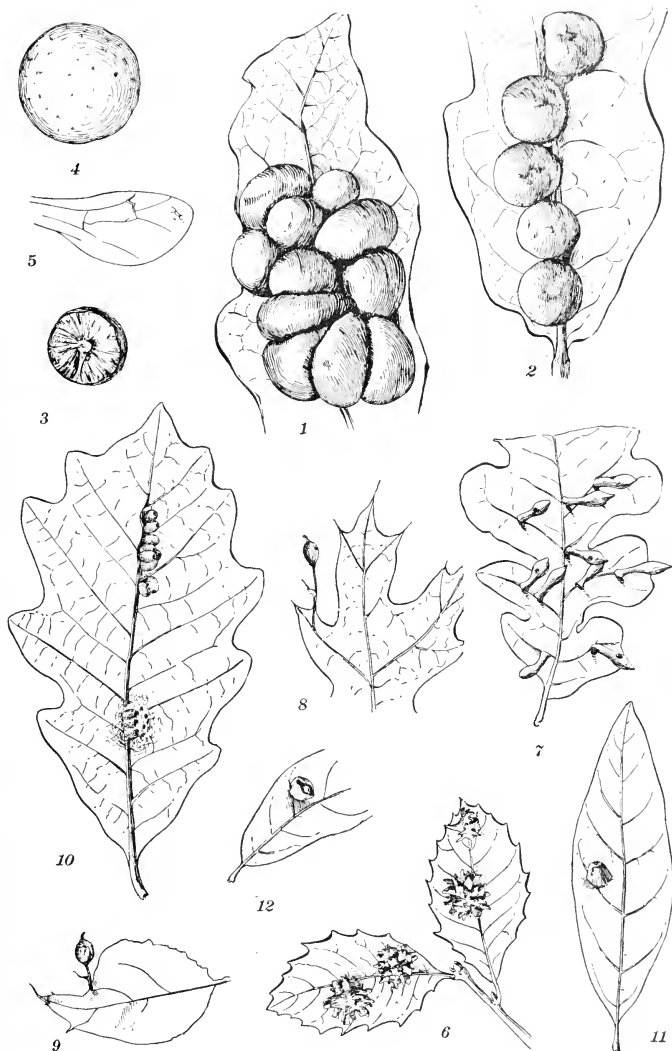
Cynipid. *Dryophanta pulchripennis* Ashm.

Brown, globose, pedunculate, midrib leaf gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. rubra*. Pl. 2, fig. 1. Ashm. '97, p. 121

Cynipid. *Andricus rileyi* Ashm.

Ovate, monothalamous, grayish, pubescent vein gall with a very thin wall and joined by a short stem to the side of the vein, length 2.5 mm, diameter 2 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 130

Cynipid. ?*Neuroterus ostreatus* Trott.



E. L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 99. *Dryophanta* galls. 1-3. Polished oak gall, *D. polita* Bass. 4, 5. *D. rubrae* Karsch. 6. Red sea urchin, *D. echina* O. S. 7. Clubbed oak leaf gall, *D. clavula* Beutm. 8, 9. *D. pedunculata* Bass. 10. *D. ignota* Bass. 11-12. *D. cinereae* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globose, thin-shelled leaf gall with a slight point apically, diameter .75 mm to 1 mm, on *Q. undulata*, *Q. alba*, *Q. minor* and *Q. macrocarpa*. Fig. 107, 9, 12. Beutm. '10c, p. 125

Cynipid. Jumping bullet gall, *Neuroterus saltatorius*
Hy. Edw.

Globular, green or purplish, pubescent, monothalamous leaf and petiole gall, diameter 3.75 mm, on *Q. alba*. Bassett '81, p. 78

Cynipid. *Andricus utriculus* Bass.

(13) Small galls attached to the leaf blades, of various structure and peculiar form

Globose, monothalamous leaf galls with many pointed processes not much shorter than the diameter of the gall, color red or pinkish, covered with a crystalline substance, diameter 5 to 8 mm, on both surfaces of leaf of *Q. agrifolia*. Fig. 99, 6. Beutm. '11d, p. 351

Cynipid. Red sea urchin gall, *Dryophanta echina* O. S.
Subconical or convex, the apex subtruncate or almost umbilicate, smooth, brown, reddish, minutely pubescent leaf gall, diameter 4 to 5 mm, height 2.5 to 3.5 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 125

Cynipid. ?*Neuroterus sublenticularis* Trott.
Cylindrical, fimbriate, bright red and yellow banded leaf gall on live oak, height 4 to 6 mm, diameter 2 to 3 mm, the distal portion hollow, the outer surface with numerous long, yellowish or reddish processes, solitary, Arizona (See *A. tubicola*, p. 109)

Cynipid. *Andricus splendens* Weld,¹ MS.
Stellate, reddish brown midvein gall with four subconical, radiating arms, the extreme diameter 5 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 123

Cynipid. ?*Cynips* sp.
Squash-shaped or top-shaped leaf gall, the marginal ridge produced in 7 to 10 irregular tubercles, brown, with a lilac gray bloom, diameter 6 to 10 mm, height 7 to 10 mm, on *Q. douglasii*. Fig. 64, 10, 11. Beutm. '09a, p. 37

Cynipid. Spined turban gall, *Disholcaspis douglasii*
Ashm.

Small, wartlike midrib galls on the under surface of the leaves and with corollalike processes apically, on *Q. alba*. Gill. '89, p. 214

Cynipid. Flowery oak gall, *Andricus foliaformis* Gill.
Small, irregularly cubical leaf gall with many ridges and pointed projections, length 8 mm, diameter 5 mm, on *Q. lobata*. Fullaway '11, p. 345

Cynipid. *Cynips heldae* Fullw.
Hemispherical leaf gall covered with a white, crystallike pubescence, diameter 1.5 to 2.25 mm, on *Q. minor*. Fig. 107, 5. Beutm. '10c, p. 122

Cynipid. *Neuroterus verrucarum* O. S.
Spindle-shaped or clavate leaf galls on under surface, length 5 to 7 mm, diameter of narrow part 1 mm, of inflated portion 1.75 mm, on *Q. lobata*. Fig. 99, 7. Beutm. '11b, p. 67

Cynipid. Clubbed oak leaf gall, *Dryophanta clavula*
Beutm.

Fusiform, green, succulent, thin-shelled leaf gall with a free cell within, occurs singly on the acute lobes of several oaks. Fig. 68, 4. Beutm. '11d, p. 366
Cynipid. *Dryophanta notha* O. S.

¹See also, (14) (b) on p. 109.

Ovate-acuminate, blisterlike galls on the points of the acute lobes of the leaf, each with a long, hairlike point, on *Q. coccinea*. Bassett '90, p. 74

Cynipid. Leaf-lobe blister gall, *Callirhytis pusulatoides* Bass.



Fig. 100. Oak button gall, *Neuroterus umbilicatus* Bass. One gall shown in section. (Original)

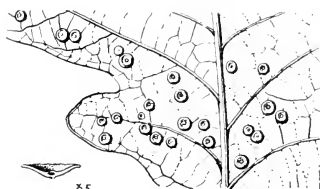


Fig. 101. Oak spangles, *Cecidomyia poculum* O. S., on *Q. alba*. One gall shown in section. (Original)

Ellipsoidal, very small, monothalamous, yellowish, minutely pubescent leaf gall occurring on either surface, diameter 1 mm, on opposite side of leaf a yellowish spot with a diameter of 1 to 2 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 119

Cynipid. ? *Neuroterus perpusillus* Trott.

Rounded, flattened, disklike, monothalamous leaf galls, pinkish or purplish apically, sometimes yellowish, diameter 3 to 4 mm, height 1 mm, on white oak. Fullaway '11, p. 334

Cynipid. *Biorhiza californica* Beutm.

Small, circular, flattened, brown, monothalamous leaf galls, concave and with a minute, conical elevation centrally, diameter 1 to 1.5 mm, in greatest numbers on the under surface of the leaf, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 85, 7, 100. Beutm. '10c, p. 124

Cynipid. Oak button gall, *Neuroterus umbilicatus* Bass.



Fig. 102. Oak spangles, *Cecidomyia poculum* O. S., on *Q. muhlenbergiae*. One gall shown in section. (Original)

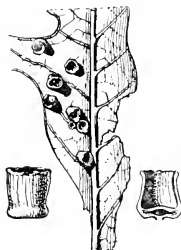


Fig. 103. Oak spangles, *Cecidomyia poculum* O. S., on *Q. macrocarpa*. Side view and section of gall. (Original)

Disk-shaped, often flat, greenish leaf galls with a lilac center, the margin irregular, diameter 6 mm, on *Q. douglasii*. Fullaway '11, p. 352

Cynipid. *Andricus pattersonae* Fullw

Disk-shaped, flat, hard, smooth, monothalamous galls on the under side of the leaves, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fullaway '11, p. 363

Cynipid. *Callirhytis guadaloupensis* Fullw.
Button-shaped vein gall with a depressed center and median larval cell having the smoothness and polish of bone, the diameter 10 to 13 mm, height 6.7 mm.
Cal. Trotter '11, p. 106

Cynipid. *Andricus patelloides* Trott.
Saucerlike, small galls frequently on the under side of the leaves, usually clustered and varicolored, diameter 3-5 mm, on *Q. alba*, *Q. macrocarpa*, *Q. obtusiloba*. Pl. 8, fig. 1, 2, fig. 101, 102, 103. Stebb. '10, p. 27

Itonid. Oak spangles, *Cecidomyia poculum* O. S.

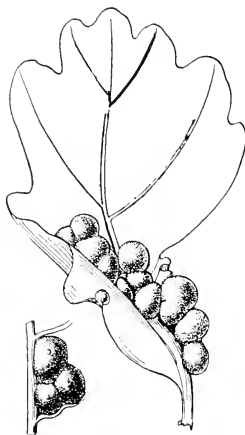


Fig. 104. Gall of *Neuroterus majalis* Bass. (Original)

Saucer-shaped, sessile, minute, flat, red leaf galls on the under surface, diameter 3 mm, on *Q. lobata*. Bassett '00, p. 312

Cynipid. *Andricus parmula* Bass.
Very irregular, flat, green, succulent leaf galls, brown when dry, diameter 6 to 25 mm, height 6 to 9 mm, on *Q. alba* and *Q. prinus*. Fig. 85, 4-6, 104. Beutm. '10c, p. 134

Cynipid. *Neuroterus majalis* Bass.
Flattened, rounded, disklike, monothalamous oak leaf galls, pinkish or purplish, sometimes with a yellowish apex, the sides flat and very thin, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on white oak. Beutm. '11b, p. 69

Cynipid. *Philonix californica* Beutm.
Broad, ovate, saucer-shaped leaf gall terminating in a slender cone with incurved sides, pubescent, smoky gray, length 6 mm, diameter 5 mm, on *Q. douglasii*. Bassett '00, p. 316

Cynipid. *Andricus kingi* Bass.

Saucerlike, flattened, clustered, monothalamous galls with a minute central point, the edge slightly raised, closely resembles gall of *Cecidomyia poculum*, diameter 1.5 to 2 mm, height .75 mm, on *Q. undulata*. Fig. 68, 13. Beutm. '11d, p. 368

Cynipid. *Dryophanta discus* Bass.

Fusiform, marginal, smooth, solitary fold, length 6 mm, diameter 2 mm, the walls somewhat thickened, on live oak. Fig. 105

Cal. Cynipid. *Dryophanta* sp. a2570

Ovate, pocket-shaped, marginal, pilose leaf fold, usually clustered, sometimes single, length 4 mm, diameter 3 mm, on live oak. Fig. 106

Cal. Cynipid. *Dryophanta* sp.

Ovate, pocket-shaped, marginal leaf fold with greatly thickened walls, solitary, sometimes in pairs, length 5 to 8 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 108

Itonid. ? *Diplosis silvestrii* Trott.



Fig. 105. *Dryophanta* sp. a2570, enlarged. (Original)



Fig. 106. *Dryophanta* sp. on live oak. Cal. (Original)

Gall a folded leaf edge between serrations. Pl. 8, fig. 5. Ent. News 19:349

Itonid. Marginal fold gall, *Itonida foliora* Rssl. & Hkr.

Galls similar, possibly identical. Felt. '06b, p. 672

Itonid. *Cecidomyia erubescens* O. S.

(14) Galls composed apparently of crystalline matter; attached to the leaves

(a) Solitary, globular

Globose, pink, thick-walled leaf galls on the under surface, with 50 or 60 short, blunt horns, diameter 9 to 18 mm, on *Quercus* sp. Bassett '90, p. 81

Cynipid. Handsome oak gall, *Andricus speciosus* Bass.

Clustered, woolly, bright pinkish leaf galls, the wool crystalline, semitransparent, diameter 3 to 8 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*, *Q. dumosa*, *Q. douglasii*. Bassett '00, p. 319

Cynipid. *Andricus crystallinus* Bass.

(b) Clustered, tubular

Tubular leaf gall, length 7 to 10 mm, narrow basally, open apically, yellowish, the surface with numerous red spines, the interior divided by two horizontal partitions, the basal and distal cavities empty, the latter open, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Osten Sacken '61, p. 60

Cynipid. Spined oak tube gall, *Andricus tubicola* O. S.¹

¹ See also, *A. splendens* on p. 106

Tubular, monothalamous, yellowish red vein gall, truncate and deeply excavated apically, the walls of the cavity contracted near the top. larval cell just beneath and an empty cavity below, height 7 mm, diameter 5 mm. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 107

Cynipid. ? *Trigonaspis vaccinioides* Trott

(15) Small, fleshy galls, clustered on leaves

(a) Split midvein in their growth

Clusters of seedlike bodies, often 30 to 40 together, occur on the under side of the midvein of red oak leaves, the larger cells smooth, greenish white with an enlarged apex and about the size of grains of wheat, on *Q. bicolor*, *Q. ilicifolia*, *Q. rubra* and *Q. coccinea*. Pl. 3, fig. 1. Bassett '64, p. 689

Cynipid. Oak leaf seed gall, *Cynips decidua* Bass.

Clustered, pubescent, globular, drab or brownish red midvein galls, frequently splitting and extending along the vein 4 to 8 cm, diameter 3 to 9 mm, occur in clusters of 10 to 100 or more on a leaf, on *Q. rubra*. Pl. 1, fig. 6. Bassett '00, p. 314

Cynipid. *Andricus piperoides* Bass.

Pyriform, usually clustered, reddish brown leaf gall with a minute, whitish pubescence and arising from a slit in the basal two-thirds of the midvein, height 5 to 8 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 117

Cynipid. ? *Andricus* sp.

(b) Do not split midvein in growing

Galls in rounded masses, a few to 30 in each, closely packed, clustered on the under side of the midrib or petiole, monothalamous, globose, pointed basally, greenish, tinged with pink when fresh, grayish when old, individual galls, diameter 2.5 mm to 3 mm, diameter of masses from 6 to 15 mm, on burr oak, dwarf chestnut oak and white oak. Beutm. '13c, p. 245

Cynipid. *Cynips dimorphus* Gill.

Clustered, bell-shaped, monothalamous, greenish or reddish leaf vein gall, shaped somewhat like a huckleberry blossom, length 3 to 4 mm, on *Q. miror*. Fig. 84, 6. Beutm. '09, p. 255

Cynipid. Bell-shaped oak gall, *Zopheroteras vaccinii* Ashm.

Conical, clustered leaf gall attached to the under surface of the midrib, on *Q. bicolor*. Gill. '89, p. 217

Cynipid. *Cynips nigricens* Gill.

(16) Galls attached to leaves and covered with woolly fibers

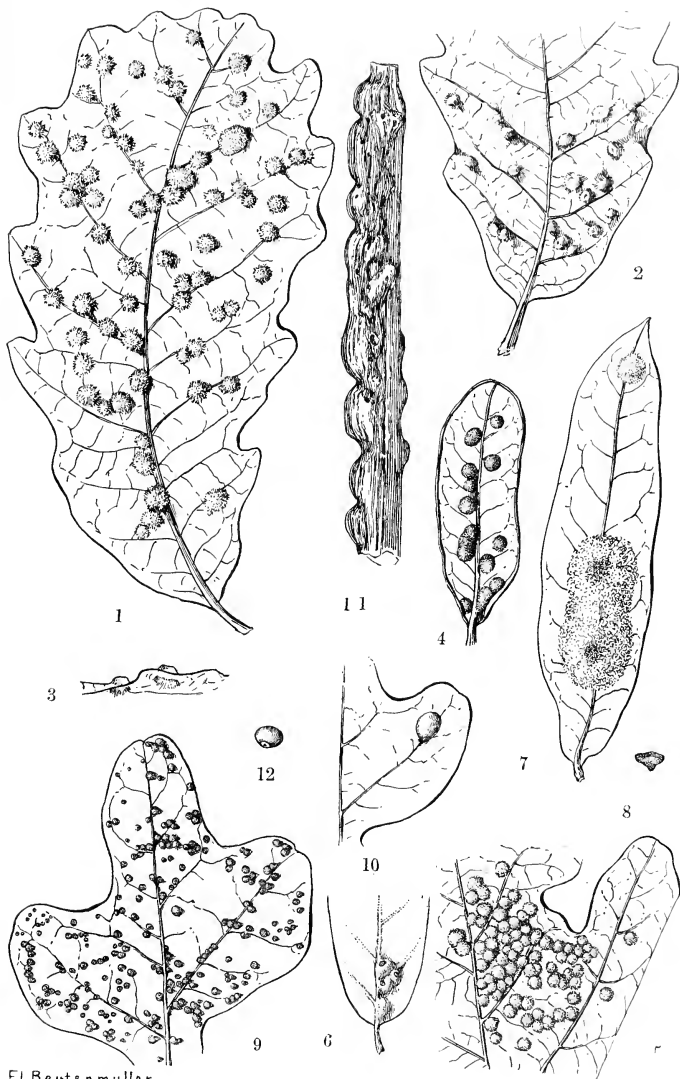
(a) Small cells, each with a separate crown of wool

Globose leaf gall, densely covered with coarse, brown, mosslike wool, diameter 1.25 to 2.50 mm, on under side of leaf, on *Q. virginiana*. Fig. 107, 4. Beutm. '10c, p. 123

Cynipid. *Neuroterus minutissimus* Ashm.

Globose leaf gall, smooth above, thickly covered with white wool below, single or confluent, diameter 1.5 to 3.5 mm, on *Q. alba*, *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 107, 1-3. Beutm. '10c, p. 123

Cynipid. Oak flake gall, *Neuroterus floccosus* Bass.



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 107. *Neuroterus* galls. 1-3. Oak flake gall, *N. floccosus* Bass., upper, lower and side view. 4. Gall of *N. minutissimus* Ashm. 5. Gall of *N. verrucarum* O.S. 6. Gall of *N. howertoni* Bass. 7, 8. Gall of *N. laurifoliae* Ashm. 9, 12. Jumping bullet gall, *N. saltatorius* Hy. Edw. 10. Gall of *N. cockerelli* Beutm. 11. Gall of *N. rileyi* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Light brown, budlike, thin-shelled, marginal leaf gall covered with short wool, length 2 to 3 mm, on *Q. alba*. Fig. 53, 12, 13. Beutm. '10c, p. 132

Cynipid. *Neuroterus clarkeae* Beutm.

Globose, brown-haired, clustered vein galls, each monothalamous, diameter 2.5 mm on upper surface, usually two or three in a cluster and not showing on the lower surface.

Cynipid. *Neuroterus* sp. a2762

(b) Small, seedlike cells in groups and covered by wool

Woolly, whitish, mass on the under side of the leaves, usually along the midrib, diameter 9 mm, containing a mass of small, monothalamous cells, on *Q. alba*, *Q. macrocarpa*, *Q. lobata*. Pl. 1, fig. 2. Walsh '64, p. 482

Cynipid. *Andricus flocci* Walsh

Globose leaf gall, smooth above, thickly covered with white wool beneath, singly or confluent, diameter 1.5 to 3.5 mm, on *Q. alba*, *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 107, 1-3. Beutm. '10c, p. 123

Cynipid. Oak flake gall, *Neuroterus floccosus* Bass.

Small, flattened, circular or irregular tufts of rather long, whitish or reddish wool covering two to six irregular, brown, seedlike kernels, usually on the under surface, diameter 1.8 to 2 mm. Ashm. '81, p. XIII

Cynipid. *Andricus lanigera* Ashm.

Clustered, larval cells along the midvein, the cells hidden in short, dense, brownish wool, the largest clusters often more than half the length of the leaf, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Bassett '81, p. 98

Cynipid. *Andricus pattoni* Bass.

Oval, rather thick-shelled, brown leaf vein gall, at first woolly, later naked, length 3 mm, diameter 1.5 mm, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 99, 10. Beutm. '11d, p. 359

Cynipid. *Dryophanta ignota* Bass.

White or buff-colored, woolly masses attached to the principal veins on the under side of the leaves, on *Q. alba*. Pl. 1, fig. 4. Felt '06b, p. 625

Cynipid. Oak wool gall, *Andricus lana* Fitch

Monothalamous, clustered, hard, woody, subcylindrical, wedge-shaped or subtriangular leaf galls, each densely covered with short, coarse, whitish woolly fibers, the cluster appearing as one large gall, on *Q. minor*. Beutm. '09f, p. 248

Cynipid. *Andricus texanus* Beutm.

Subdiscoidal leaf gall, diameter 3.5 to 5 mm and with whitish gray, transparent, radiating hairs; on the opposite surface a discolored depression with a diameter of 1 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 130

Cynipid. *Neuroterus bonanseae* Trott.

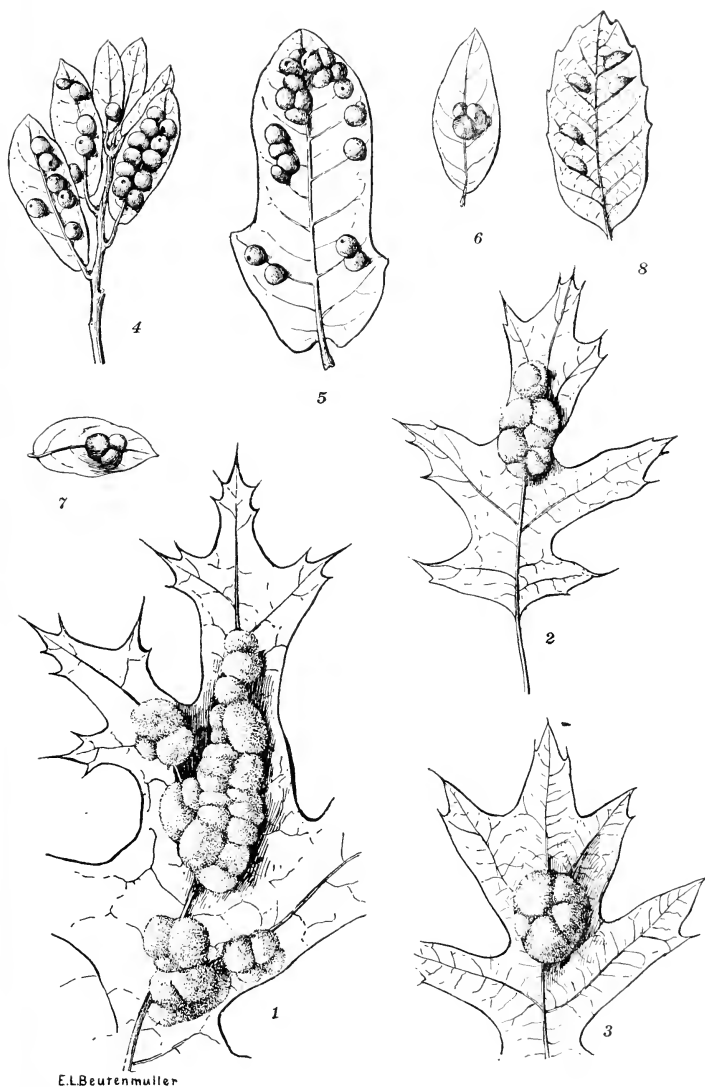
Button-shaped, golden-yellow haired, vein gall, diameter 10 to 20 mm and consisting of a number of cells, each with a diameter of 3.5 mm and sometimes of 10 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 124

Cynipid. *Philonix comata* Trott.

(c) Cells large, not seedlike but clustered under wool as before

Globose, kernel-like leaf galls occurring singly or in clusters and covered with long, loose, fawn-colored wool, diameter of kernel 2 to 2.5 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*, *Q. imbricaria*. Fig. 107, 7, 8. Beutm. '10c, p. 130

Cynipid. *Neuroterus laurifoliae* Ashm



E.L.Beutenmuller

Fig. 108. *Dryophanta* galls. 1-3. *D. lanata* Gill. 4-7. *D. emoryi* Ashm. 8. *D. pulchripennis* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globular, fleshy, monothalamous leaf gall with dense, yellow wool, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on upper surface, on *Q. catesbaei* Ashm. '87, p. 144

Cynipid. *Andricus infuscatus* Ashm.

Bunches of pale brown wool on under surface of leaf, each with 2 to 8 triangular or irregularly conical cells, diameter 5 to 15 mm, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. coccinea*, *Q. velutina*, *Q. marylandica*, *Q. phellos*, *Q. nana*. Fig. 108, 1-3. Beutm. '11d, p. 350

Cynipid. *Dryophanta lanata* Gill.

Globular or hemispherical, densely haired, pinkish red clusters of leaf galls, each with 1 to 5 larval cells, diameter 5 to 12 mm, on *Q. ?arizonica*. Fig. 68, 3. Beutm. '11d, p. 344

Cynipid. *Dryophanta nubila* Bass.

Monothalamous, clustered, thin-shelled, reddish, woolly oak leaf gall, individual galls, diameter 1 to 1.5 mm, height 2 mm, on *Q. lobata*. Beutm. '13c, p. 244

Cynipid. *Andricus fullawayi* Beutm.



Fig. 109. ?*Callirhytis flocculenta* Trott. on live oak. (Original)



Fig. 110. Oak capsule gall, *Andricus capsulus* Bass. (Original)

Globose, grayish brown, clustered leaf gall, sometimes slightly flattened basally, irregularly wrinkled and covered with dense, short, woolly hairs, diameter 8 mm, on *Q. lobata*. Fig. 97, 5. Beutm. '11b, p. 67

Cynipid. *Dryophanta multipunctata* Beutm.

Subelliptical or subcylindrical, yellowish vein gall with long, yellowish hairs and ordinarily in clusters of two to three, length about 3 mm, differs from *A. infuscatus* by the greater thickness of the walls. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 116

Cynipid. *Andricus* sp.

Depressed, hemispherical, grayish red vein gall, the mass with a diameter of 5 to 15 mm, individual galls, subpyramidal, the surface rough and with clusters of minute, whitish hairs, major diameter 5 to 6 mm, diameter of base 4 to 5 mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 119

Cynipid. ? *Cynips* sp.

(d) Cells small and bonded together by a hard substance

Hemispherical, hard, polythalamous leaf gall covered with pale yellowish wool, more or less ringed with ferruginous, stem entirely rust-red, resembles *A. floccus*, diameter 5 to 9 mm, occurs on both surfaces of *Q. chrysolepis*. Ashm. '97, p. 132

Cynipid. *Callirhytis lasius* Ashm.
Densely haired, russet-colored, hemispherical masses attached by a small point to the upper surface of the leaf, diameter 12 to 18 mm, on *Quercus* sp. Bassett '81, p. 92

Cynipid. *Bassettia tenuicornis* Bass.

(e) Polythalamous, under wool

Woolly, rusty, yellowish brown, polythalamous midvein gall, dimensions 2 by 3 cm on *Q. ? crassifolia*. Bassett '90, p. 78

Cynipid. *Andricus mexicanus* Bass.

(f) Monothalamous, large

Irregular, lemon-shaped, monothalamous oak apple, length 8 to 10 mm, diameter 5 to 7 mm, thickly covered with whitish, fulvous hairs. Fig. 109. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 115

Cynipid. ? *Callirhytis flocculenta* Trott.

(17) Galls on pedicels attached to the leaves

Elongate or fusiform, pointed leaf or twig gall, usually with a long pedicel, the prolongation of a leaf vein, pale green, thin-shelled and with an oblong, thin larval cell supported by radiating fibers, length 20 to 25 mm, diameter 4 to 8 mm, on *Q. coccinea* and *Q. rubra*. Fig. 92, 8-10. Beutm. '09b, p. 56

Cynipid. Oak spindle gall, *Amphibolips coelebs* O.S.
Elongate, fusiform, stemmed leaf gall mostly on the margin, sometimes on the surface, length of stems 5 mm, of the fusiform gall 3 to 4 mm, on *Q. alba*. Osten Sacken '61, p. 61

Cynipid. Small oak spindle gall, *Andricus fusiformis* O.S.
Slender, globe-shaped, leaf galls nearly 12 mm long, the stalk twice as long as the swelling, the surface pubescent, on *Q. prinoides* Fitch '51, p. 820

Cynipid. *Andricus chinquapin* Fitch
Monothalamous, marginal, stemmed leaf gall, length of stem 12 to 18 mm, length of gall 10 mm, diameter of gall 3 mm, on *Q. bicolor*. Fig. 110, Bassett '81, p. 101

Cynipid. Oak capsule gall, *Andricus capsulus* Bass.
Fusiform, stemmed, green or dark olive-brown leaf gall with a free cell within, length 4 to 5 mm, diameter 2.5 to 3 mm, on *Q. rubra* and *Q. coccinea*. Fig. 99, 8, 9. Beutm. '11d, p. 366

Cynipid. *Dryophanta pedunculata* Bass.
Fusiform, pedunculate, smooth, reddish brown vein gall, length 8 to 10 mm, the stem slender, smooth, length mm. Cal. Trotter '11, p. 105

Cynipid. *Andricus pseudo-callidoma* Trott.

Globose or fusiform, stemmed, smooth, shining, dark-brown leaf gall, length 4 cm, greatest diameter 3.5 to 4.5 mm, length of stem 4 to 6 or 8 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 123

Cynipid. ? *Andricus longepedunculatus* Trott.

(18) Presumably leaf galls, the gall unknown

Reared from oak, presumably from a gall resembling that made by Cynips. Felt '08c, p. 391

Itonid. *Thecodiplosis quercifolia* Felt

Probably reared from oak leaves. Felt '07a, p. 137

Itonid. *Dicrodiplosis quercina* Felt

7 Galls of the aments or catkins

Clavate, irregular, rather angulate, thin-shelled, polythalamous, clustered, staminate, brown, ament gall, diameter 3 or 4 mm, on *Q. agrifolia*. Fullaway '11, p. 339

Cynipid. *Dryophanta dubiosa* Fullw.

Globular, woolly gall, diameter 12 mm, on *Q. aquatica*. Ashm. '81, p. XVI

Cynipid. *Andricus turneri* Ashm.

Rounded, shotlike, greenish white, soft, spongy, polythalamous gall on red oak catkins. Pl. 2, fig. 7. Bassett '90, p. 73

Cynipid. Oak flower gall, *Callirhytis pulchra* Bass. Conical, monothalamous blossom galls, dark brown or black when dry, length 2.5-3 mm, on *Q. myrtifolia*. Beutm. '17, p. 346

Cynipid. *Andricus myrtifoliae* Beutm.

Ovate, smooth, blossom galls, diameter 1 mm, on *Q. cinerea*. Ashm. '87, p. 143

Cynipid. *Andricus blastophagus* Ashm.

Nodular enlargements of the flower cluster, more or less concealed by the floret.

They are small, succulent and shrivel soon after the flies emerge, on *Q. minor*.

See also, fig. 107, 1-3. Beutm. 10c, p. 123

Cynipid. Oak flake gall, *Neuroterus floccosus* Bass.

Oval, small, short, dark slate colored, ament galls, length 1.25 mm, diameter 1 mm, on *Q. obtusiloba*. Bassett '00, p. 318

Cynipid. *Andricus exiguus* Bass.

Small, black, polythalamous galls in sterile florets of *Q. ilicifolia*, occasionally very abundant, diameter 2.5 mm. Bassett '90, p. 79

Cynipid. *Callirhytis clarkei* Bass.

Globose, monothalamous, pale wood colored galls in dense clusters near the ends of the aments, on *Q. platanoides*. Fig. 53, 7. Beutm. '10c p. 129

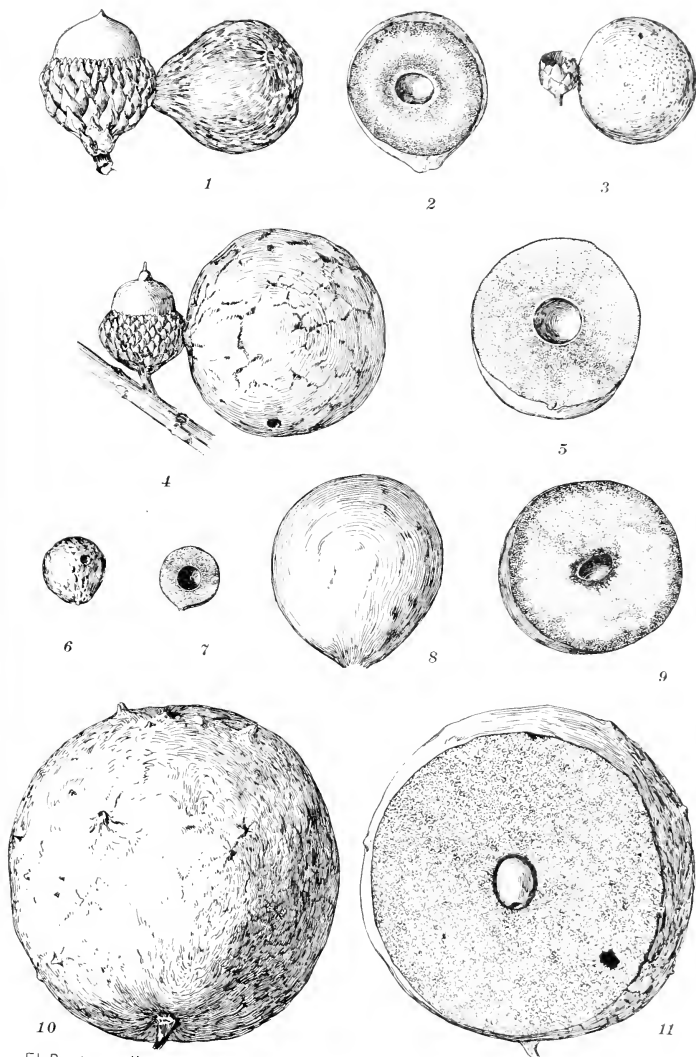
Cynipid. Oak flower stem gall, *Neuroterus pallidus* Bass

Globose, moderately thick-shelled, yellowish, almost smooth, pithy gall, diameter 20 to 35 mm, possibly on oak blossoms. Fig. 111, 8, 9. Beutm. '09b, p. 65.

Cynipid. *Amphibolips trizonata* Ashm.

Reared from undescribed oak blossom galls. Felt '08e, p. 325

Itonid. *Lasioptera querciflorae* Felt



EL Beutenmuller

Fig. 111. Oak apples. 1-3. Acorn plum gall, *Amphibolips prunus* Walsh. 4, 5. *A. gainesi* Bass. 6, 7. *A. fuliginosa* Ashm. 8, 9. *A. crizonata* Ashm. 10, 11. Palmer's oak apple, *A. palmeri* Bass. (After Beutn., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

8 Galls of the fruits

a Galls of the acorn

Inhabiting apparently normal, small acorns or those slightly deformed, on *Q. ilicifolia*. Pl. 1, fig. 7. Beutm. '13e, p. 105

Cynipid. *Andricus perditor* Bass.

White kernel or larval cell in the meaty portion of acorns, though sometimes outside near its base and hidden by the cup, on scarlet, red and black oak and probably in others of the red oak group. Beutm. '13e, p. 102

Cynipid. *Callirhytis fruticola* Ashm.

Gall similar to that of *C. fruticola* probably new, and occurring in the acorns of swamp oak, *Q. platanoides*, found by L. H. Weld. Beutm. '13e, p. 102

Cynipid. ? *Callirhytis* sp.

Acorns containing rounded bodies or larval cells, sometimes filling the whole interior and resembling those of *C. fruticola*, on *Q. agrifolia*. Beutm. '13e, p. 105

Cynipid. *Andricus eldoradensis* Beutm.

Acorns containing 1 to 5 or 6 pseudochestnut-shaped galls, the latter varying in size from that of a flax seed to a length of 8 mm (spring form, *C. operatola* Ril. & Bass.) Bassett '00, p. 315

Cynipid. *Andricus operator* O. S.

Monothalamous acorn galls at the tip of leaf twigs, double, the basal portion smaller and telescoped in the upper part, rugose, with a whitish bloom, length 15 mm, on *Q. chrysolepis*. Fullaway '11, p. 363

Cynipid. *Callirhytis sanctae-clarae* Fullw.

Bud gall, possibly acorn gall composed of a basal, oblate part with a height of 3 to 4 mm and a distal conico-pyramidal portion with a height of 10 to 12 mm and a diameter of 8 to 12 mm, the larval cell in the basal portion. Trotter '11, p. 109

Cynipid. *Disholcaspis* sp.

Reared from larvae found between the seed coats of an acorn. Felt '15e, p. 137

Itonid. *Dasyneura glandis* Felt

b Galls of the acorn cup (cupule)

Globose, bright red acorn-cup gall, the fresh flesh pink, shading to yellow toward the middle, at maturity blood-red, diameter 15 to 25 mm, on *Q. rubra*, *Q. nana*, *Q. velutina* and *Q. coccinea* in August and September. Fig. III, 1-3. Beutm. '09b, p. 62

Cynipid. Acorn plum gall, *Amphibolips prunus* Walsh

Globular, smooth, densely corky, acorn-cup gall, internally rusty brown, with a large larval cell, diameter 24 to 42 mm, on *Q. marilandica*. Fig. III, 4, 5. Beutm. '09b, p. 63

Cynipid. *Amphibolips gainesi* Bass.

Irregular, monothalamous, conical swellings of the cupule, length 5 mm, diameter 2 mm, on *Q. platanoides*, *Q. macrocarpa*, *Q. prinoides* and *Q. prinus*. Beutm. '13e, p. 103

Cynipid. *Andricus glandulus* Beutm.

Flattened, toothlike or wedge-shaped galls on the outside of the acorn and between the cup and the acorn, the ends usually protruding more or less on red, scarlet, black and scrub oak (fall form). Pl. 2, fig. 5. Beutm. '13e, p. 103

Cynipid. *Andricus operator* O. S.

Seedlike capsule in acorn cup, on *Q. alba*, *Q. prinus* and allied oaks.

Pl. 3, fig. 4. Riley '75, p. 577

Cynipid. *Cynips glandulosus* Riley

Globose, small, red, smooth, corky, probably acorn galls, diameter 8 to 12 mm, on *Q. laurifolia*. Fig. 111, 6, 7. Beutm. '13e, p. 102

Cynipid. *Amphibolips fuliginosa* Ashm.

9. *Supplementary list of gall-making Cynipids, the galls being unknown*

Amphibolips montana Beutm. '13 Insec. Inscit. Menst., 1:122

A. nigra Beutm. '11 Ent. News, 22:198

A. verna Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:321



Fig. 112. Woolly elm louse, *Schizoneura rileyi* Thos. Twigenlargement. (Original)



Fig. 113. Aborted buds on slippery elm, possibly the work of *Dasyneura ulmea* Felt (Original)

Andricus ashmeadi Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:320

A. aztectus Cam. '97 Ann. Nat. Hist., 19:261

A. brevicornis Beutm. '13 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 39:245

A. ignotus Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:317

A. incertus Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:317

A. durangensis Beutm. '11 Ent. News, 22:198

A. lustrans Beutm. '13 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 39:244

A. obtusilobae Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:316

A. patiens Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:312

A. pulchellus Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:314

Aylax quinquecostata Prov. '80 Nat. Canad., 14:20

A. rufipes Cam. '84 Ent. Soc. Lond. Trans., p. 485

Aulacidea harringtoni Ashm. '87 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 14:146

Callirhytis arcuata Kieff. '09 Lab. Zool. Portici Bul., 4:341

- C. defecta* Kieff. '09 Lab. Zool. Portici Bul., 4:116
Chilaspis ferrugineus Gill. '90 Ill. State Lab. of Nat. Hist. Bul., 3:200
Cynips flavicollis Ashm. '96 U. S. Nat. Mus. Proc., 19:123
C. gibbosa Prov., '81 Nat. Canad., 12:232
Diastrophus piceus Prov. '86 Add. Faune Canad., Hym., p. 161
Disholcaspis heynei Kieff. '09 Lab. Zool. Portici Bul., 4:113
Dryophanta corrugis Bass. Beutm. '11 Amer. Mus. of Nat. Hist. Bul., 30:353
D. parvula Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:326
D. pulchella Beutm. '14 Ent. News, 22:357
Holocynips emarginata Kieff. '09 Lab. Zool. Portici Bul., 4:114
Neuroterus dubius Bass. '00 Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:335
N. crassitelus Prov. Nat. Can., 12:233

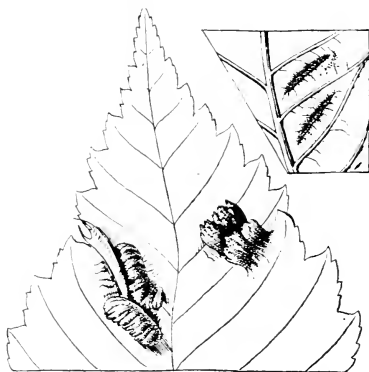


Fig. 114. Cockscomb elm gall, *Colopha ulmi-cola* Fitch, showing upper and lower surface of leaf. (Original)

- Phamacis americana* Baker. '96 Can. Ent., 28:131
Trissandricus maculipennis Kieff. '09 Lab. Zool. Portici Bul., 4:115

Urticaceae (nettle family)

Ulmus (elm)

- Reared from larvae under decaying bark. Felt '13m, p. 224
 Itonid. *Oligarces ulmi* Felt
 Knotty growths on the trunk and branches, usually covered with woolly plant-lice, on *U. americana*. Fig. 112. Felt '06b, p. 192
 Aphid. Woolly elm louse, *Schizoneura rileyi* Thos.
 Aborted or blasted buds. Fig. 113, pl. 10, fig. 3. Felt '15e, p. 171
 Itonid. *Dasyneura ulmea* Felt
 Blasted leaf buds or adherent, immature leaf clusters. Pl. 11, fig. 6. Felt '12f, p. 240

Itonid. *Phytophaga ulmi* Beutm.

Thickened, green or reddish, crested, cockscomb-shaped ridges arising from lateral veins, length 10 to 15 mm, height 8 mm. Fig. 114. Felt '06b, p. 186

Aphid. Cockscomb elm gall, *Colopha ulmicola* Fitch

Spindle-shaped, hollow gall on the upper surface of the leaf, variable in size, length about 15 mm, on slippery elm. Fig. 115. Felt '15e, p. 58

Aphid. Slippery elm pouch gall, *Pemphigus ulmifusus* Walsh



Fig. 115. Slippery elm pouch gall, *Pemphigus ulmifusus* Walsh. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 116. Elm sack gall, *Tetraneura ulmisacculi* Patch. (Author's illustration)

Globose, subsessile, yellowish green, sometimes pink-tinted leaf gall, diameter 5 to 12 mm, on *U. montana*. Fig. 116. Felt '15e, p. 57

Aphid. Elm sac gall, *Tetraneura ulmisacculi* Patch
Curled and twisted leaves containing numerous mealy-covered Aphids, on *U. americana*. Felt '06b, p. 177

Aphid. Elm leaf aphid, *Schizoneura americana* Ril.
Globose, green or yellowish green, pocket galls, on *U. americana*, *U. racemosa*, *U. fulva*. Chadwick '08, p. 149

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Large, pouch gall, diameter 1 to 2 cm, on *U. fulva*. Chadwick '08, p. 149
 Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
 Pubescent, pouch gall, diameter 3 to 6 mm, on *U. fulva*. Chadwick '08,
 p. 149

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
 Whitish erineum on the under side of the leaf of *U. racemosa*. Chadwick
 '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Celtis (hackberry)

"Witch-broom" on branches and twigs. Chadwick '08, p. 130

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

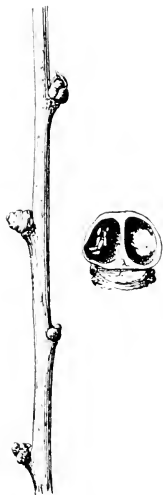


Fig. 117. Hackberry bud gall, *Pachypsylla gemma* Riley. Infested twig and one gall in section, the latter enlarged. (Original)

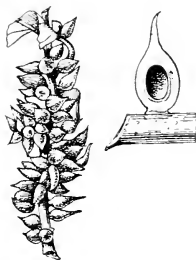


Fig. 118. Hackberry flask gall, *Phytophaga celtiphyllia* Felt. Cluster of galls and one in section, the latter enlarged. (Original)

Hollow, elongate twig swellings, length 1.25 to 2.5 cm. Patton '97, p. 247

Itonid. *Cecidomyia deserta* Patt.

Fusiform bud gall, length 1.5-3 cm, diameter 4-6 mm. Wells '16, p. 258

Lepidopt. ? *Proteoteras aesculana* Ril.

Twig galls resembling seed capsules of *Rumex*, apically with a spine about one-half the length of the gall, the height, excluding the spine, 4.5 mm, the diameter approximately the same. Pack. '90, p. 613

Itonid. *Cecidomyia semenrumicis* Patt.

Bud-shaped, polythalamous twig gall without an opening. Fig. 117. Pack. '90, p. 615

Hemip. Hackberry bud gall, *Pachypsylla gemma* Ril.

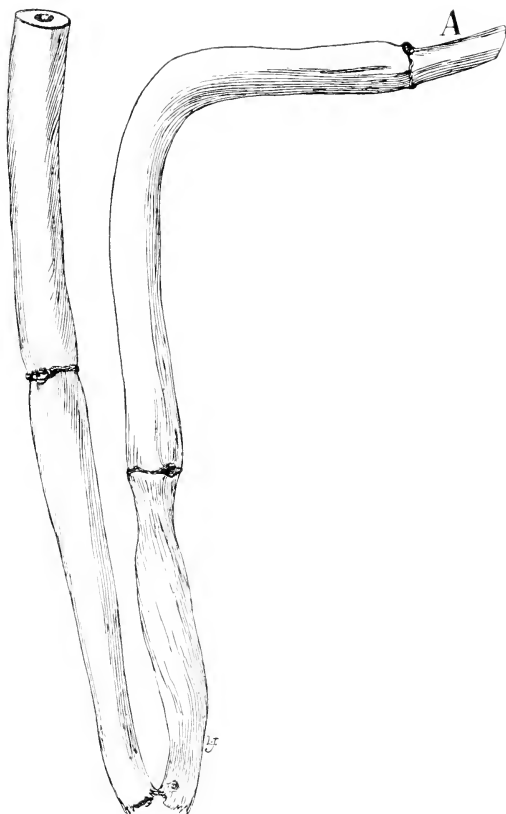


Fig. 110. Hop stem gall, *Lasioptera humulicaulis* Felt.
(Author's illustration)

Conical, spine-shaped leaf gall on the under surface and arising from a circular, yellowish base, height 4 mm, diameter 2.8 mm. Pack. '90, p. 614

Itonid. Spiny hackberry gall, *Cecidomyia spiniformis*
Patt.

Globular, sessile, small leaf gall with a small impression at the top, not pubescent. Pack. '90, p. 621

Hemip. *Pachypsylla globulus* Ril.

Top-shaped, monothalamous, moderately thick leaf gall, the surface sparsely clothed with whitish, appressed pubescence, the greatest diameter 3 to 4 mm.

Felt '16f, p. 190

Itonid. *Phytophaga wellsi* Felt

Rosette-shaped, ribbed leaf gall resembling the seed capsule of *Hibiscus*, on under surface of leaf, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Pack. '90, p. 614

Itonid. *Cecidomyia capsularis* Patt.

Reniform, large, petiole gall involving the base of the leaf and with an opening, polythalamous. Pack. '90, p. 617

Hemip. Hackberry petiole gall, *Pachypsylla venusta* O. S.

Mammiform, very large leaf gall without a depression or rim on the top, usually not pubescent, sometimes with a slight down at the base, diameter 4.5 mm.

Pl. 14, fig. 2. Pack. '90, p. 619

Hemip. Hackberry nipple gall, *Pachypsylla mamma* Ril.

Elevated, mammiform, with a long nipple-like protuberance, diameter 6 mm, on under surface of leaf of *C. reticulata*. Cockerell, '10, p. 180

Hemip. *Pachypsylla rohweri* Ckll.

Subglobular, sessile, smaller leaf gall with long hairs and with a smooth, shining impression on the upper surface, diameter 3 mm. Pack. '90, p. 620

Hemip. *Pachypsylla pubescens* Ril.

Leaf gall resembling that of *Pachypsylla pubescens* but with no cup-shaped depression on the upper surface of the leaf, diameter 3.5 to 4 mm.

Pack. '90, p. 613

Itonid. *Cecidomyia pubescens* Patt.

Circular, depressed leaf gall on the upper surface, the outer rim depressed, the central part slightly raised and with a median spine; wartlike on the under surface, much flattened and with a depression in the middle; height 2 mm, diameter 5 mm. Pack. '90, p. 619

Hemip. Hackberry button gall, *Pachypsylla umbilicus* Ril.

Star-shaped or flower-shaped leaf gall and not forming a depression on the under side, on the upper surface blisterlike, height 1.25 mm, diameter 5 mm. Pack. '90, p. 618

Hemip. Hackberry star gall, *Pachypsylla asteriscus* Ril.

Blisterlike, yellowish, monothalamous gall occurring on both sides of the leaf and hardly raised above the surface. Pack. '90, p. 618

Hemip. Hackberry blister gall, *Pachypsylla vesiculum* Ril.

Globose, not pubescent, sessile leaf gall, wider than high, much flattened on the top and usually with two concentric, elevated rims and a central nipple.

Pack. '90, p. 621

Hemip. Hackberry melon gall, *Pachypsylla cucurbita* Ril.

Conical, flask-shaped or subglobular, slightly ribbed, greenish leaf or tender twig gall arising from a circular, truncate base, diameter 3.4 mm. Fig. 118.

Felt '08e, p. 371

Itonid. Hackberry flask gall, *Phytophaga celtiphyllia* Felt

(*oviformis* Patt.)

Subconical leaf gall, clustered on the under surface, length 3 to 5 mm. Beutm.

'07c, p. 388

Itonid. *Cecidomyia unguicula* Beutm.

Subconical, solitary or compound leaf, stem, petiole or fruit gall with a bluntly truncate, dehiscent larval cell, diameter about 4 mm. Wells '16, p. 277

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Humulus (hop)

Swollen stems, diameter 1 cm, length 4 to 50 cm. Fig. 119. Felt. '07a, p. 151

Itonid. Hop stem gall, *Lasioptera humulicaulis* Felt

Urtica (nettle)

Globose, hoary, pubescent, yellowish white gall on the under surface of the leaf, diameter 4 mm. Pl. 7, fig. 8. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. Nettle bullet gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Urn-shaped, sessile, pale green midrib or vein gall, diameter 3 mm. Osten Sacken '75, p. 202

Itonid. Nettle urn gall, *Cecidomyia urnicola* O. S.

Laportea (wood nettle)

Irregular, oval, stem gall. Felt '11j, p. 463

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.



Fig. 120. *Cecidomyia* sp.
Bud gall on *Laportea*. (Original)



Fig. 121. *Cecidomyia boehmeriae* Beutm.
Stem gall. (Original)

Irregular, probably bud gall, length 1.2 cm. Fig. 120. Felt '11j, p. 463

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Boehmeria (false nettle)

Fusiform stem gall, length 12 mm, diameter 6 mm. Fig. 121. Beutm. '08, p. 74

Itonid. *Cecidomyia boehmeriae* Beutm.

Aristolochiaceae (birthwort family)

Aristolochia (birthwort)

Ovate leaf gall, diameter 4 mm. Hagen '81, p. 37

Itonid. *Cecidomyia hageni* Aldr.

Small, woolly capsule on under surface of the leaf, on *A. macrophylla*.

Chadwick '08, p. 127

?Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Polygonaceae

Eriogonum

Elongate, bud swelling. Felt, '11j, p. 460

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Rumex (dock)

Reared from deformed, reddish seeds. Felt, '08e, p. 392

Itonid. Dock seed midge, *Contarinia rumicis* Loew

Reared from same gall. Felt, '08e, p. 410

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis rumicis* Felt

Coccolobis revifera (sea grape)

Blister leaf gall, dark green, with a darker median nipple showing equally on both surfaces, diameter 5 mm. Fig. 122, Felt, '15a, p. 199

Itonid. Sea grape blister, *Ctenodactylomyia watsoni* Felt

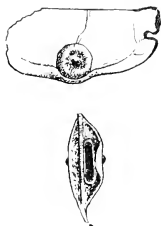


Fig. 122. Sea grape blister gall, *Ctenodactylomyia watsoni* Felt. Gall and one in section, the latter enlarged. (Original)



Fig. 123. Greasewood bud gall, *Onodiplosis sarcobati* Felt. (Original)

Chenopodiaceae (goosefoot family)

Eurotia

Irregular bud galls. Felt, '11j, p. 460

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Sarcobatus vermiculatus (greasewood)

Irregularly oval bud galls, fleshy, becoming hard and apparently composed of closely appressed, thickened bud scales, length 10 mm, diameter 6 mm. Fig. 123. Felt, '16f, p. 176

Itonid. Greasewood bud gall, *Onodiplosis sarcobati* Felt

Somewhat produced, axillary, rosette bud galls, length 1.5 cm, diameter .5 cm.

Collected by L. H. Weld.

Dipt. Trypetid a2772

Swollen, folded leaflets, length 12 mm, diameter 1.5 mm. Felt, '16c, p. 202

Itonid. Greasewood leaf gall, *Protaplonyx hagani* Felt

Oval leaf swellings. Felt '14i, p. 93

Itonid. *Aplonyx sarcobati* Felt

Atriplex

Irregular, subglobular bud galls with sparse, long hairs, diameter 8 to 9 mm.

Fig. 124. Cockerell '96, p. 402. Felt '16d, p. 139

Itonid. *Atriplex* bud midge, *Asphondylia neomexicana* Ckll.

Fleshy, polythalamous, tumorlike twig gall, length 12 mm, diameter 4.5 to 6 mm. Fig. 125. Amer. Nat. 29:766. Felt '16d, p. 138

Itonid. *Atriplex* tumor gall, *Asphondylia atriplicis* Ckll. Irregular twig gall, length 1.5 mm, diameter 5 mm. Fig. 126. Cockerell '98, p. 327

Itonid. *Lasioptera willistoni* Ckll.



Fig. 124. *Atriplex* bud midge, *Asphondylia neomexicana* Ckll. (Author's illustration)

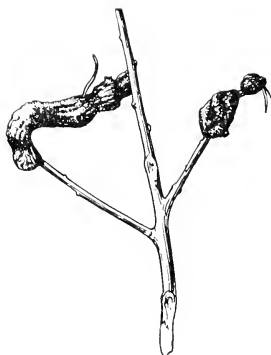


Fig. 125. *Atriplex* tumor gall, *Asphondylia atriplicis* Ckll. (Original)

Circular, pustulate leaf gall, diameter 2.5 mm. Cockerell '98, p. 326

Itonid. *Atriplex* leaf blister, *Cecidomyia atriplicicola* Ckll.

Woolly masses 1 to 2 cm long on the stems, evidently appressed, aborted leaves, on *A. ? polycarpa*

Itonid. *Asphondylia ? atriplicis* Ckll. a2893

Globose, sessile, whitish, short-haired galls, diameter 4 mm, on *A. confertifolia*

Itonid. *Asphondylia atriplicis* Ckll.

Subglobose or lenticular, apposed leaf galls, diameter 3 to 4 mm, length 6 or 7 mm. Cockerell and Rohwer, '08, p. 169. Fig. 127

Hemip. *Atriplicia ? gallicola* Ckll. a2478

Longitudinally curled, apposed leaves, length 5 to 6 mm, diameter 1 to 1.5 mm.

Fig. 128

Hemip. Coccid sp. a2479

Suaeda or *Dondia* (Sea blite)

Blackish, globose, sessile, leafy deformations, diameter 3 mm. Felt '18d, p. 381

Itonid. *Asphondylia dondiae* Felt, MS.

Phytolaccaceae (poke weed family)

Rivina (rouge-plant)

Reared from bud gall. Felt '16d, p. 112

Itonid. *Schizomyia rivinae* Felt

Nyctaginaceae (four-o'clock family)

Oxybaphus

Stem gall, length 1.5 to 2 cm. Felt '11k, p. 482

Itonid. *Lasioptera allioniae* Felt



Fig. 126.
Lasioptera
willistonii
Ckll. (Original)



Fig. 127. Coccid
gall on *Atriplex*, a2478
(Original)



Fig. 128. Coccid
gall on *Atriplex*
canescens, a2479.
(Original)

Pisonia

Subconic, stem gall on *P. aculeata*. Felt '11k, p. 547

Itonid. *Feltomyia mexicana* Felt

Oval leaf gall on *P. nigricans*. Felt '12b, p. 353

Itonid. *Feltomyia pisonifolia* Felt

Irregular stem swellings on *P. nigricans*. Felt '12a, p. 174

Itonid. *Feltomyia pisoniae* Felt

Ranunculaceae (crowfoot family)

Thalictrum (meadow rue)

Enlarged seed pods, length 8 mm. Felt '11k, p. 547

Itonid. Meadow rue seed midge, *Asphondylia thalictri*
Felt

Reared from same gall and probably zoophagous. Felt '11j, p. 473

Itonid. *Trotteria* sp.

Anemone (Anemone)

Slightly enlarged, loose bud gall on *A. canadensis*. Felt '15e, p. 139

Itonid. Anemone bud gall, *Dasyneura anemone* Felt

Golden brown erineum on the under side of the leaf of *A. virginiana*.

Chadwick '08, p. 127

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Clematis (Virgins bower)

Oval stem gall, length 2 cm, diameter 1 cm. Pl. 4, fig. 1. Thompson '15, p. 82

Dipt. *Agromyza* sp.

Irregular, subglobular bud gall, diameter 1 cm. Pl. 9, fig. 4. Felt '08e, p. 393

Itonid. Clematis bud gall, *Contarinia clematidis* Felt

Irregular, subglobular bud gall, diameter 1 cm. Felt '15e, p. 147

Itonid. *Dasyneura clematidis* Felt

Ovate, reddish brown, axillary bud gall, diameter 4 mm. Felt '07e, p. 287

Itonid. *Neolasioptera clematidis* Felt

Enlarged, reddened, flower buds. Felt '07e, p. 302

Itonid. Clematis flower midge, *Prodiplosis floricola* Felt

Unopened, apparently normal flowers, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis clematiflorae*

Felt

Small, short, whitish tubes, open at the end, in crowded patches on leaves, bud stalks and buds. Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. Clematis mite gall, *Eriophyes* sp.

Paeonia (peony)

Reared from decaying roots. Felt '11k, p. 476

Itonid. *Joannisia pennsylvanica* Felt

Magnoliaceae (magnolia family)

Liriodendron (tulip tree)

Globular, midrib or vein gall, monothalamous, length 5 mm.

Itonid. Tulip vein gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Midrib, irregular, polythalamous leaf gall, length 1.5 cm. Osten Sacken '62, p. 202

Itonid. Tulip midrib gall, *Cecidomyia tulipiferae* O.S.

Purplish blister gall on the leaf, diameter about 3 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 7. Osten Sacken '62, p. 202

Itonid. Tulip spot gall, *Thecodiplosis liriodendri* O.S.

Lauraceae (laurel family)

Sassafras

Reared from curling leaves of *S. variifolium*. Felt '06a, p. 29

Itonid. Sassafras leaf midge, *Dasyneura sassafras* Felt

Benzoin (spicebush)

Leaves with margins rolled.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Irregular, subcortical gall, length .5 to 2 cm. Fig. 129. Beutm. '07, p. 398

Itonid. Spicebush stem gall, *Lasioptera linderae* Beutm.

Papaveraceae (poppy family)*Papaver* (poppy)

Reared from undescribed stem gall. Insect Life, 7:401

Itonid. *Clinodiplosis caulicola* Coq.



Fig. 129. Spicebush stem gall, *Lasioptera linderae* Beutm. (Author's illustration)

Cruciferae (mustard family)*Lepidium* (peppergrass)

Swollen, discolored seed capsules. Felt '15e, p. 154

Itonid. Peppergrass seed midge, *Dasyneura lepidii* Felt

Sisymbrium (hedge mustard)

Irregular bud gall, diameter 8 mm.

Itonid. *Dasyneura ?sisymbrii* Schr.

Stanleya glauca

Swollen flower with thickened, enlarged sepals and containing many pale larvae.

Cockerell '14, p. 240

Itonid. *Dasyneura stanleyae* Ckll.

Capparidaceae (Caper family)*Cleome serrulata* (Stinking clover)

Claviform or variously enlarged seed pods. Ckll. '13, p. 279

Itonid. *Cecidomyia peritomatis* Ckll.**Crassulaceae***Clementsia* (red orpine)

Globose, crimson-lake deformations of flower heads. Ckll., Ent. News, 25:466

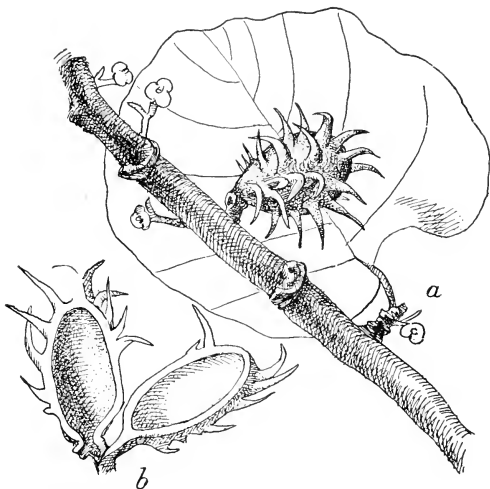
Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Fig. 130. Spiny witch-hazel gall, *Hamamelistes spinosus*
Shim. (After Pergande)

Saxifragaceae (saxifrage family)*Hydrangea arborescens* (wild Hydrangea)

Bud gall, length 1 cm. Felt '16d, p. 136

Itonid. Hydrangea bud gall, *Asphondylia hydrangeae*
Felt*Ribes* (currant, gooseberry)

Arrested gooseberry bud. Pl. 12, fig. 8. Felt '11i, p. 347

Itonid. Gooseberry bud midge, *Rhopalomyia grossulariae* Felt

Red, prematurely ripe currants. Fitch '55, p. 880

Itonid. Currant midge, *Dasyneura grossulariae* Fitch

Irregular, greenish or dark brown blister leaf gall, diameter 3 mm, on *R. longiflorum*, also on *Grossularia inermis*. Felt '11j, p. 468

Itonid. Currant leaf blister, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Gall undescribed, on *R. menziesii*. Felt '08e, p. 370

Itonid. *Phytophaga californica* Felt

Hamamelidaceae (witch-hazel family)

Hamamelis (witch-hazel)

Many-spined, green or reddish, oval bud gall, length 2 cm, diameter 1 cm. Fig. 130, Felt '06b, p. 246

Aphid. Spiny witch-hazel gall, *Hamamelistes spinosus* Shim.

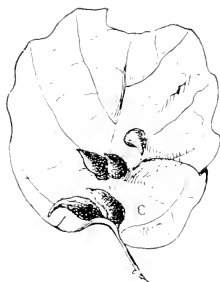


Fig. 131. Witch-hazel cone gall, *Hormaphis hamamelidis* Fitch. (Original)



Fig. 132. *Eriophyes* galls on *Exochorda*. (Original)

Fleshy vein folds, length 2 cm. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Purplish, corrugated folds between veins. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Greenish blister leaf gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Felt '11k, p. 481

Itonid. *Asteromyia nigrina* Felt

Purplish blister leaf gall, diameter 5 mm. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Conical, greenish or reddish gall on the upper surface of the leaf, diameter 5 mm, length 12 mm. Fig. 131. Felt '06b, p. 246

Aphid. Witch-hazel cone gall, *Hormaphis hamamelidis* Fitch

Liquidambar (sweet gum)

A tawny or brown erineum on the under surface of the leaf, in the angles of the veins and close to the petiole. Chadwick '08, p. 152

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Platanaceae (plane tree family)*Platanus* (buttonwood)

Reared from rolled leaves, probably predaceous on plant lice. Felt '08e, p. 410

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis platanifolia* Felt

Exochorda

Small, confluent, lobulate leaf vein swelling, diameter 1 mm, length 4 to 6 mm.

Fig. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Rosaceae (rose family)*Spiraea latifolia* (meadow sweet)

Slightly enlarged, reddened flowers. Felt '07e, p. 304

Itonid. *Spiraea* flower midge, *Itonida spiraeae florae* Felt

Reared from unopened flowers. Felt '07e, p. 302

Itonid. *Prodiplosis floricola* Felt

Globose axillary bud galls. Pl. 14, fig. 9

Cecid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Deformed, deep-red or purplish and greenish leaf buds, length 1 cm, diameter 4 mm. Felt '11j, p. 472

Itonid. ? *Asphondylia* sp.

Terminal, globular, usually green bud gall, diameter 4 mm. Felt '08a, p. 388

Itonid. Lobular bud gall, *Hormomyia clarkeae* Felt

Terminal, oval, brown bud gall, diameter 3 mm. Felt '11k, p. 555

Itonid. *Itonida spiraeina* Felt

Terminal, clustered bud gall, diameter 3 mm, length 7 mm. Felt '11k, p. 553

Itonid. Clustered bud gall, *Parallelodiplosis clarkei*

Felt

Terminal "cabbage" or "lettuce" bud gall. Felt '11k, p. 547

Itonid. *Spiraea* cabbage gall, *Contarinia spiraeina* Felt

Terminal bud gall, the leaflets fringed, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Felt '11j, p. 473

Itonid. Fringed bud gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Arrested development of flower buds. Chadwick '08, p. 148

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Conic leaf gall forming a pustule on the under side, diameter 4 mm, height 2 mm.

Fig. 133

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Yellowish brown, spotted, blister leaf gall, diameter 3 mm. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. *Lasioptera spiraeafolia* Felt

Thickened, greenish, midrib fold, length 1 to 1.5 cm, diameter .5 cm. Pl. 12, fig. 1. Felt '15e, p. 106

Itonid. *Spiraea* pod gall, *Rhabdophaga salicifolia* Felt

Apparently reared from the same gall, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 410

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis spiraeafolia* Felt

Marginal leaf rolls, length 3 mm. Fig. 134. Felt '09e, p. 293

Itonid. *Spiraea* leaf roll, *Parallelodiplosis spirae* Felt

Pyrus (apple, pear)

Deformed, especially globose, young pears. Felt '13m, p. 97

Itonid. Pear midge, *Contarinia pyrivora* Riley

Deformed young apples and rudimentary or infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 369

Hym. Pear seed wasp, *Syntomaspis druparum* Boh.

Irregular, sinuous bark elevations on the trunks and branches of pear trees

Coleop. Sinuate pear borer, *Agilus sinuatus* Oliv.

Greenish or brown, blister leaf galls on both pear and apple. Parrott et al. '06, p. 291

Acarid. Pear blister mite, *Eriophyes pyri* Pgst.



Fig. 133. *Cecidomyia* sp.
Gall on *Spiraea*.
(Original)



Fig. 134.
Spiraea leaf
roll, *Parallelodiplosis*
spirae Felt.
(Original)

An erineum on the under side of the leaves of American crab apple. Chadwick '08, p. 141

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Cercocarpus parvifolius

Bud gall. Felt '13h, p. 215

Itonid. *Dasyneura cercocarpi* Felt

Aronia nigra (black chokeberry)

Tiny, specklike capsule leaf galls, brown when matured. Chadwick '08, p. 127

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small pouch gall on under side of leaf of *A. arbutifolia*. Pl. 16, fig. 4. Thompson '15, p. 82

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Amelanchier (June berry)

Truncate leaf gall, greenish, tapering, red-lipped, length 5 mm. Fig. 135. Felt '08e, p. 388

Itonid. June berry lipped gall, *Hormomyia canadensis* Felt

Flattened, white, pouch gall on leaf, the margin denticulate, length 3 to 4 mm.

Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. Toothed purse gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Oval, yellowish vein gall, length 1 to 1.5 cm. Fig. 136. Felt '11k, p. 558

Itonid. *Itonida canadensis* Felt

Leaf fold containing white larvae. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

A dimple similar to a phrygian cap with the tip rolled down on the upper side of the leaf, rarely below. Chadwick '08, p. 126

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, globose, dark brown, pocket leaf galls, singly or in clusters, on the upper surface; beneath pubescent and protuberant, diameter 2 mm, on *A. rotundifolia*. Chadwick '08, p. 126

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



Fig. 135.
June berry
lipped gall,
Hormomyia
canadensis
Felt. Badly
infested leaf.
(Original)

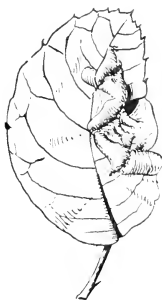


Fig. 136. *Itonida canadensis* Felt.
Upper and lower surface, the latter enlarged.
(Original)



Sorbus (mountain ash)

Rudimentary or infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 369

Hym. *Syntomaspis druparum* Boh.

Rudimentary or infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 375

Hym. *Megastigmus brevicaudis* Ratz.

Blister leaf gall. Parrott et al. '06, p. 298

Acarid. Pear blister mite, *Eriophyes pyri* Pgst.

Light brown or whitish erineum on the under surface of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 147

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Crataegus (White thorn)

Globose, constricted twig swellings, diameter 1.5 cm.

Coleop. Thorn limb borer, *Agilus politus* Say

Irregularly oval, frequently fissured twig gall, length 3 to 4 cm, diameter 2.5 cm.

Felt and Joutel '04, p. 62

Coleop. Thorn limb borer, *Saperda fayi* Bland.

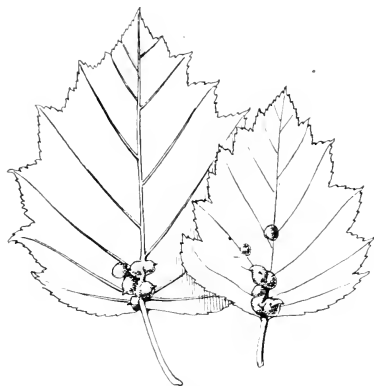


Fig. 137. *Cecidomyia* sp. on *Crataegus*, a2727.
(Original)

Irregular twig swelling, resembling black knot of plum but with bright red spores, length 1-2 cm, on *C. oxyantha*.

Fungus. Cedar rust, *Gymnosporangium globosum*

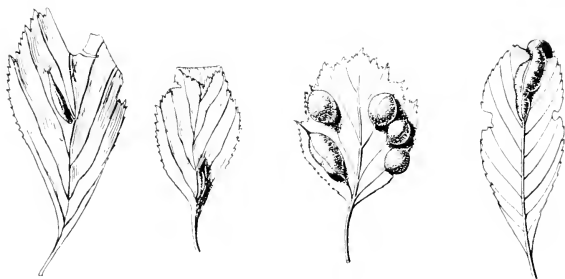
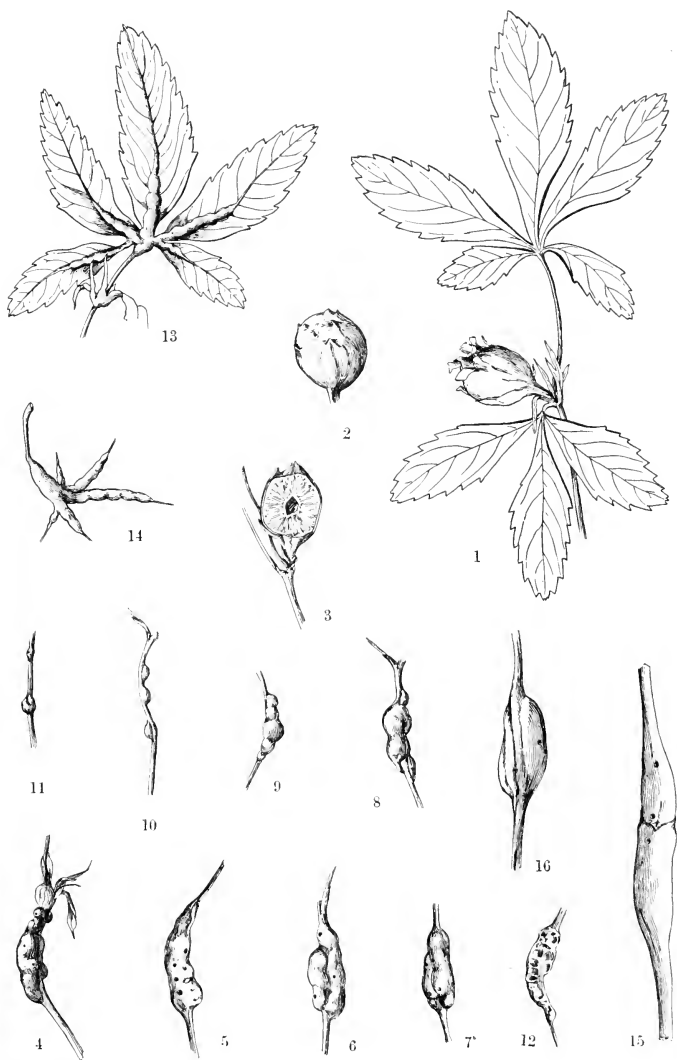


Fig. 138. *Cecidomyia* sp. on *Crataegus*, a1840. (Original)

Fig. 139. Thorn vein gall, *Lobopteromyia venae* Felt, typical and confluent forms. (Original)

Cockscomb leaf gall, green and red, length 1 cm. Felt '07a, p. 160

Itonid. Thorn cockscomb gall, *Hormomyia crataegifolia*
Felt



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 140. 1-3. Cinquefoil axil gall, *Gonaspis potentillae* Bass. 4-14. *Diastrophus niger* Bass. 15, 16. Fusiform stem gall, *D. fusiformans* Ashm. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Filamentous, subglobular vein gall, length 1 cm. Walsh '67, p. 266

Itonid. Tufted thorn gall. *Cecidomyia bedeguar* Walsh
Subglobose, greenish, sometimes confluent, frequently pointed, polythalamous
vein gall, the under surface a variable brown or reddish, diameter about 3 mm.
Fig. 137

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2727
Fusiform, thickened vein fold gall, greenish or reddish, length 1 cm, diameter
2 mm. Fig. 138

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a1840
Stout, cup-shaped, fimbriate, unicellular leaf gall. Felt '08e, p. 422

Itonid. Fringed cup gall, *Winnertzia hudsonici* Felt
Cylindric, green, fimbriate, unicellular leaf gall, length 4 to 5 mm, height 1.5
mm. Felt '15e, p. 206

Itonid. *Rhizomyia absobrina* Felt
Reared from the same gall. Pl. 11, fig. 2, 3. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis crataegifolia* Felt
Marginal leaf roll, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis florida* Felt
Oval, smooth, fleshy vein gall, length 5 to 8 mm. Fig. 139, pl. 10, fig. 9. Felt
'14d, p. 120

Itonid. Thorn vein gall, *Lobopteromyia venae* Felt
Reared from the same gall. Felt '14d, p. 121

Itonid. *Dicrodiplosis venitalis* Felt
Purplish brown or green, blister leaf mine, diameter 8 mm. Felt '07e, p. 6

Itonid. Purple leaf blotch, *Lasioptera excavata* Felt
Reared from the same gall. Felt '15e, p. 208

Itonid. *Rhizomyia hirta* Felt
Spinulose, blackish gall on the upper surface of the leaf, on *C. coccinea*.
Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
Leaf curls, on *C. crus-galli*, *C. tomentosa*. Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
Capsule gall, very small, green to brown and abundant on the leaves of *C.*
punctata. Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
Long, serpentine leaf folds, disposed radially, convex on the upper surface,
green and red. Chadwick '08, p. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Coloneaster

Blister leaf galls. Parrott et al. '06, p. 298

Acarid. Pear blister mite, *Eriophyes pyri* Pgst.

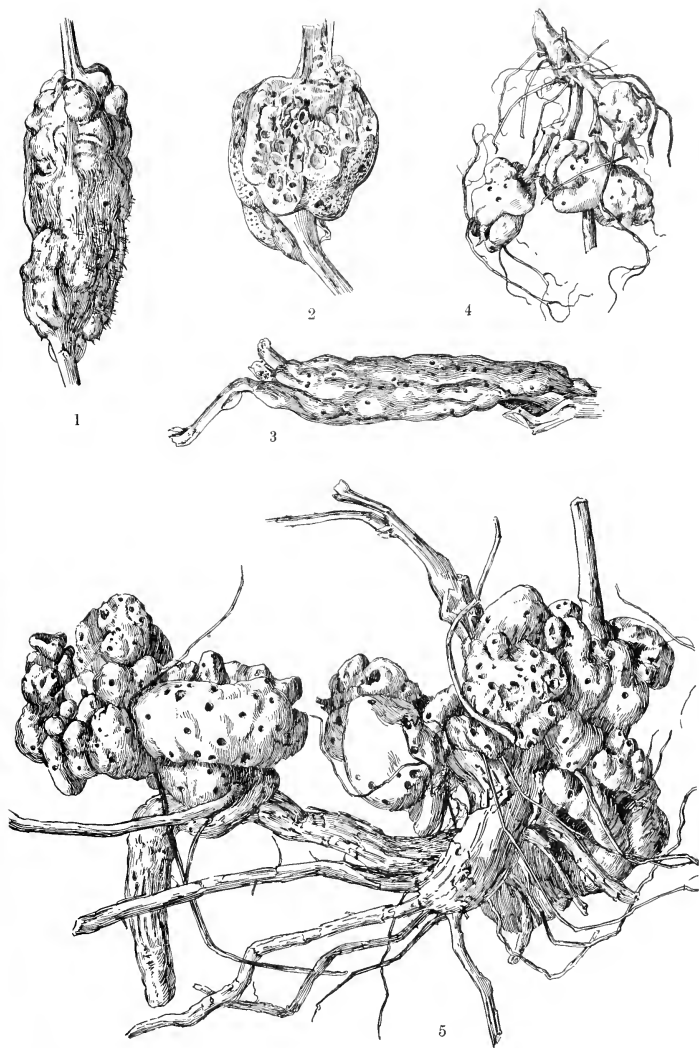
Fragaria (strawberry)

Elongate, cylindrical, polythalamous petiole swelling, length 10 to 15 mm,
diameter 3 mm. Cosens '15, p. 354

Cynipid. Cylindrical strawberry gall, *Diastrophus fragariae*
Beutm.

Reniform petiole gall, length 8 to 21 mm. Felt '11j, p. 460

Itonid. Reniform strawberry gall, *Cecidomyia reniformis*
Stebb.



EL Beutenmuller

Fig. 141. *Diastrophus* galls. 1. *D. turgidus* Bass. 2, 3. *D. kincaidi* Gill. 4, 5. Black berry root gall, *D. radicum* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Potentilla (cinquefoil)

Globose bud enlargement containing an oval larval cell, green turning brown, diameter 8 to 12 mm. Fig. 140, 1-3. Beutm. '09, p. 144

Cynipid. Cinquefoil axil gall, *Gonaspis potentillae* Bass. Much enlarged, internodal part of stem, apparently monothalamous. Stebb. '10, p. 37

Itomid. Internodal stem gall, *Cecidomyia potentillae-caulis* Stebb.



Fig. 142. Raspberry cane girdler, *Obera bimaculata* O. S. (Original)



Fig. 143. Nodular stem gall, *Lasioptera nodulosa* Beutm. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 144. Leaf roll of *Camponeuromyia rubifolia* Felt. (Original)

Elongate, fusiform, polythalamous, stalk swelling, length 15 to 45 mm, diameter 5 to 8 mm. Fig. 140, 15, 16. Beutm. '09c, p. 141

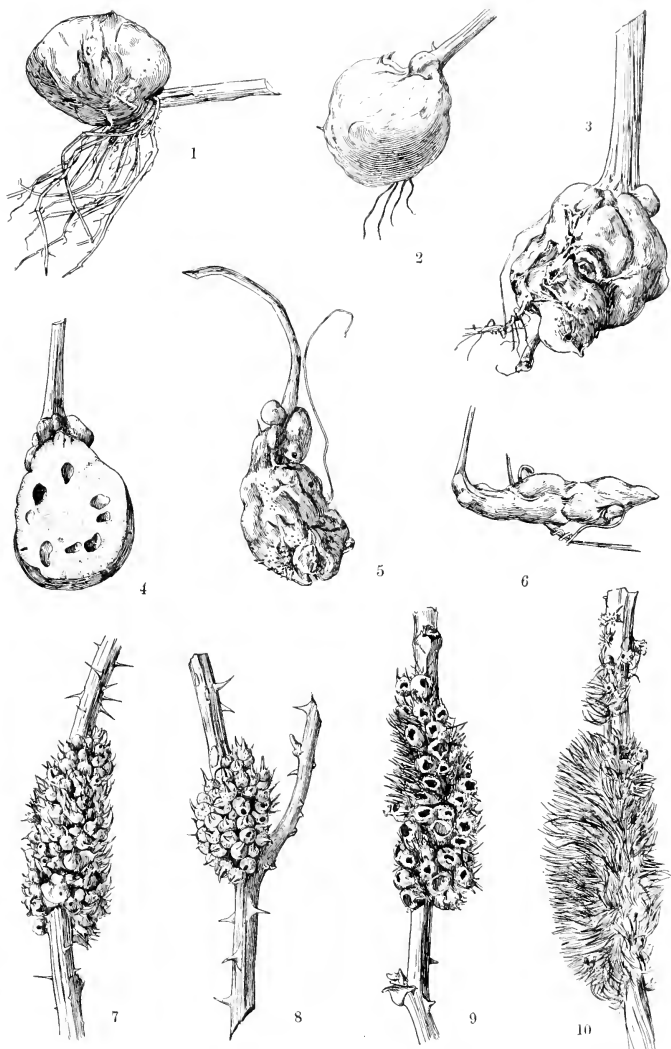
Cynipid. Fusiform stem gall, *Diastrophus fusiformans* Ashm.

Elongate, oval, abrupt or blisterlike swellings on the stalk and midribs, monothalamous when single, polythalamous when coalescent, green turning brown, size variable, on *P. canadensis*. Fig. 140, 4-14. Beutm. '09c, p. 142

Cynipid. *Diastrophus niger* Bass.

A whitish erineum resembling minute tufts of grass, on both surfaces of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 138

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



E.L.Beutenmuller

Fig. 145. *Diastrophus* galls. 1-5. Bassett's blackberry gall, *D. bassetti* Beutm. 6. Smilax stem gall, *D. smilacis* Ashm. 7-10. Blackberry seed gall, *D. cuscutaeformis* O. S. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Rubus (bramble)

Irregular, rounded, brown, usually clustered galls on the root stalk, diameter 5 to 25 mm, on *R. canadensis*. Fig. 141, 4, 5. Beutm. '09c, p. 139

Cynipid. Blackberry root gall, *Diastrophus radicum* Bass. Irregular, globose, greenish or yellowish green, tinged with red or sometimes entirely red swellings of the root or the stalk close to the ground, diameter 12 to 25 mm, on *R. canadensis*. Fig. 145, 1-5. Beutm. '09c, p. 139

Cynipid. Bassett's blackberry gall, *Diastrophus bassetti* Beutm.

Variable stem swelling with a characteristic girdling a little above and below, length 2 to 3 cm, on raspberry. Fig. 142. Sling. & Crosby '14, p. 326

Coleop. Raspberry cane girdler, *Oberca bimaculata* Oliv.

Irregular, ridged, cane gall, length 6 mm, diameter 2 cm, on blackberry

Coleop. Gouty gall beetle, *Agilus ruficollis* Fabr.

Small, clustered, ovate, spined, seedlike, green or reddish, monothalamous, cane galls, on *R. villosus*, *R. canadensis* and *R. cuneifolius*. Fig. 145, 7-10. Beutm. '09c, p. 140

Cynipid. Blackberry seed gall, *Diastrophus cuscuteae-formis* O. S.

Stem gall similar to that of *D. turgidus*, irregular and completely filled with oval, hard larval chambers, length 25 to 60 mm, diameter 12 to 25 mm, on *R. nutkanus*. Fig. 141, 2, 3. Beutm. '09c, p. 138

Cynipid. *Diastrophus kincaidi* Gill.

Abrupt, irregularly rounded or elongate stem swellings, sometimes with four or five deep, longitudinal furrows, variable in shape, dark green, turning reddish, length 25 to 75 mm, diameter 25 to 40 mm, on *R. villosus*. Fig. 146, 1, 2. Beutm. '09c, p. 136

Cynipid. Blackberry knot gall, *Diastrophus nebulosus* O. S.

Abrupt, elongate, soft, pithy, sometimes spined, irregular, stemmed swellings, length 25 to 75 mm, diameter 15 to 30 mm, on *R. strigosus*. Fig. 141, 1, 146, 3-9. Beutm. '09c, p. 137

Cynipid. *Diastrophus turgidus* Bass.

Irregular, subcortical stem gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 143. Beutm. '07c, p. 397

Itonid. Nodular stem gall, *Lasioptera nodulosa* Beutm.

A subglobular, unilateral branch enlargement, diameter 5 mm, the walls thin and the cavity large, possibly North American. Marcellia 5:101

Cynipid. *Rhodites rubicola* Kieff.

Reared from blossoms of *R. ? villosus*. Felt '15e, p. 138

Itonid. Blackberry blossom midge, *Dasyneura rubiflorae* Felt

Warty, pruinose leaf vein gall, length 1 to 3 cm. Osten Sacken '62, p. 204

Itonid. Mealy leaf gall, *Lasioptera farinosa* Beutm.

Subglobular, filamentous vein gall on *R. nigrobaccus*. Stebb. '10, p. 35

Itonid. Mossy vein gall, *Cecidomyia muscosa* Stebb.

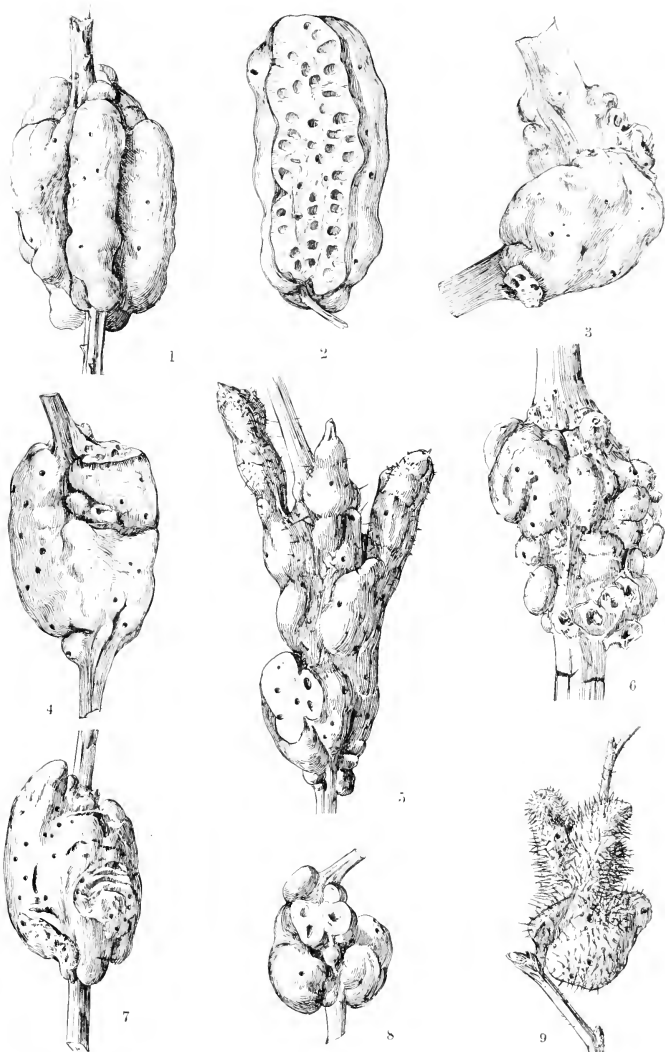
Marginal leaf roll, length 4 to 6 cm. Fig. 144. Felt '08e, p. 34

Itonid. *Camptoneuromyia rubifolia* Felt

Agrimonia (agrimony)

Reared from florets. Felt '07e, p. 21

Itonid. *Contarina agrimoniae* Felt



E.L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 146. *Diastrophus* galls. 1, 2. Blackberry knot gall, *D. nebulosus* O. S. 3-9. *D. turgidus* Bass. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Rosa (rose)

Root galls

Roundish, reddish brown, variable or frequently tomato-shaped root gall, diameter 35 to 60 mm. Fig. 148, 7-8. Beutm. '07a, p. 648

Cynipid. Rose root gall, *Rhodites radicum* O. S. Similar to *R. radicum* but with the top and sides deeply incised, giving a rosette effect. Fig. 148, 6. Beutm. '07a, p. 649

Cynipid. *Rhodites utahensis* Bass. Globose, woody, root nodules, single, clustered or coalescent; diameter of nodules 4 to 6 mm, of clusters 10 to 30 mm, on sweetbrier. Fig. 150, 2-4. Beutm. '07a, p. 647

Cynipid. *Rhodites fulgens* Gill



Fig. 147. Spiny rose gall, *Rhodites bicolor* Harr. (Original)

Twig galls

Irregularly oval, filamentaceous, polythalamous twig galls composed of numerous hard cells, diameter 25 to 50 mm. Fig. 149, 5, 6. Beutm. '07a, p. 633

Cynipid. Mossy rose gall or rose bedeguar, *Rhodites rosae* Linn.

Masses of confluent, spherical, unilocular, spined cells or an irregular twig gall ranging in size from a walnut to an apple, differing from the preceding by the absence of mossy filaments; young galls clothed with short, erect, fine spines, later becoming smooth. Beutm. '14, p. 87

Cynipid. *Rhodites mayri* Schl.

Globose, irregularly rounded, polythalamous, somewhat elongated, green twig swelling covered with numerous aborted leaflets and filaments, giving it a mossy appearance; diameter 20 to 35 mm. Beutm. '14, p. 88

Cynipid. *Rhodites californicus* Beutm.

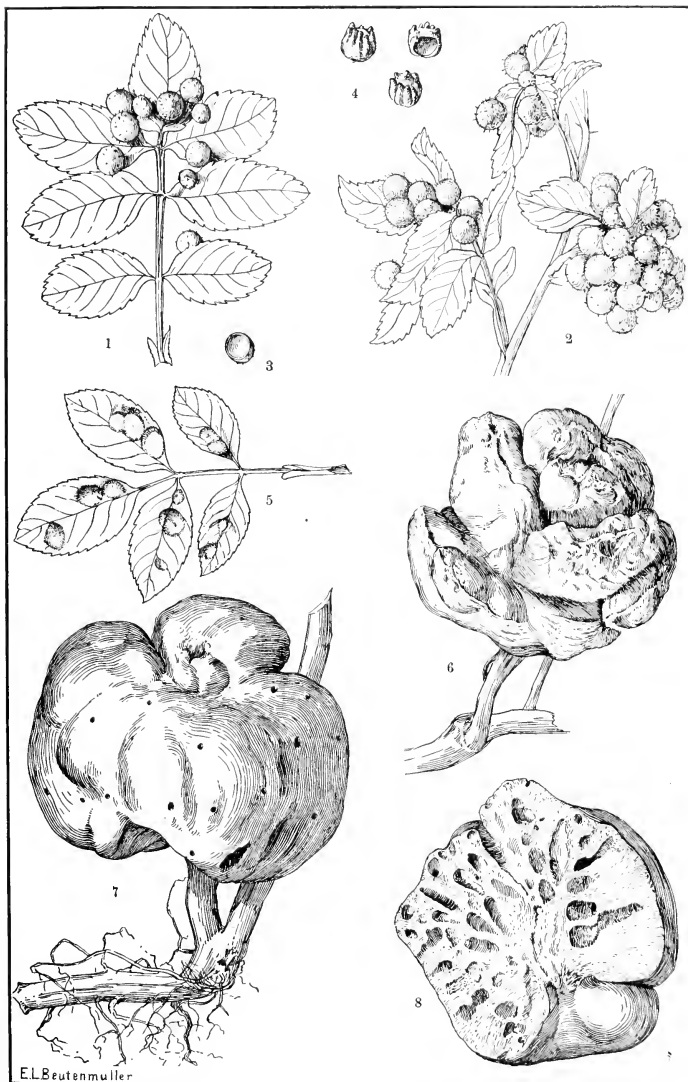


Fig. 148. Rose or Rhodites galls. 1-3. *R. nebulosus* Bass. 4. Regal rose gall, *R. gracilis* Ashm. 5. Rose blister gall, *R. rosaefolii* Kkll. 6. *R. utahensis* Bass. 7-8. Rose root gall, *R. radicum* O. S. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globular, yellowish green or reddish, prickly twig galls, diameter 5 to 15 mm, usually in clusters of 2 to 10. Fig. 147, 149, 1-4. Beutm. '07a, p. 633

Cynipid. Spiny rose gall, *Rhodites bicolor* Harr.

Spherical, smooth, reddish yellow, varying to pink and dull purplish twig galls, diameter 25 to 38 mm, on wild rose. Fig. 151, 8-10. Cockerell '88, p. 60

Cynipid. *Rhodites tuberculator* Ckll.

Globose, densely spined, reddish brown twig gall, diameter 20 to 32 mm. Fig. 150, 1, 151, 11-12. Beutm. '07a, p. 642

Cynipid. Many spined twig gall, *Rhodites multispinosus* Gill.

Globose, reddish, stem swellings, frequently in series, length 12 mm. Fig. 152, 1. Beutm. '07a, p. 635

Cynipid. Knotty rose gall, *Rhodites vernus* O. S.

Globose, elongate, soft, polythalamous enlargements, length 4 to 12 mm, diameter 4 to 9 mm. Fig. 150, 10-12. Beutm. '07a, p. 643

Cynipid. *Rhodites fusiformans* Ashm.

Subglobose, irregular, dense, corky twig enlargements, usually close to the stem from which the shoot arises, the surface rusty and finely wrinkled; diameter 12 to 21 mm. Fig. 151, 1-4, 13. Beutm. '07a, p. 640

Cynipid. *Rhodites arefactus* Gill.

Subglobose, budlike, hard, polythalamous enlargements on a short stem; diameter 15 to 25 mm. Fig. 151, 5-7. Beutm. '07a, p. 640

Cynipid. *Rhodites tumidus* Bass.

Rounded or reniform, smooth, green or brown, polythalamous enlargements arising abruptly from the branch; length 35 mm, diameter 10 to 22 mm. Fig. 152, 2-6. Beutm. '07a, p. 638

Cynipid. Globular rose gall, *Rhodites globuloides* Beutm.

Rounded or elongate, smooth, with two or more transverse ridges, polythalamous, abrupt twig swellings, length 14 to 18 mm, diameter 11 to 15 mm. Fig. 152, 7, 8. Beutm. '07a, p. 638

Cynipid. *Rhodites neglectus* Gill.

Subfusiform, elongate, smooth or prickly twig swellings, length 14 to 54 mm, diameter 7 to 18 mm. Fig. 152, 9-14. Beutm. '07a, p. 637

Cynipid. Long rose gall, *Rhodites dichlocerus* Harr.

Elongate, slight, monothalamous twig swelling, length 8 to 12 mm, diameter 2 to 4 mm. Beutm. '09f, p. 247

Cynipid. Nodular twig gall, *Rhodites nodulosus* Beutm.

Globose, elongate or reniform, woody twig or leaf galls covered with a white powder, diameter 4 to 15 mm. Fig. 149, 7-10. Beutm. '07a, p. 634

Cynipid. Mealy rose gall, *Rhodites ignotus* O. S.

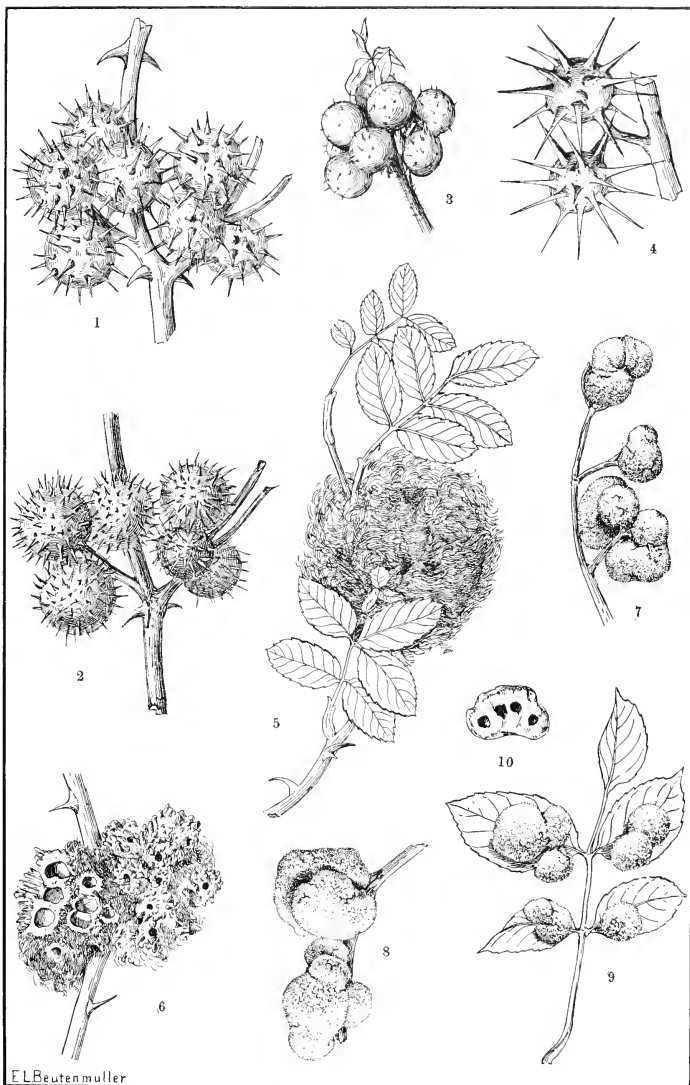
Similar to the preceding, brown or reddish but without the white powder, diameter 5 to 15 mm. Fig. 150, 5-9. Beutm. '07a, p. 635

Cynipid. *Rhodites variabilis* Bass.

Leaf galls

Lentil-shaped, monothalamous swellings showing on both leaf surfaces, transverse diameter 2.5 to 3 mm, vertical diameter 1 to 2 mm. Fig. 148, 5, 150, 13. Beutm. '07a, p. 646

Cynipid. Rose blister gall, *Rhodites rosaefolii* Ckll.



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 149. Rose or Rhodites galls. 1-4. Spiny rose gall, *R. bicolor* Harr. 5, 6. Mossy rose gall or rose bedeguar, *R. rosae* Linn. 7-10. Mealy rose gall, *R. ignotus* O. S. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Globular, hollow, weakly-spinose, small, green leaf galls, diameter 5 to 6 mm; occur singly or in clusters. Fig. 148, 1-3. Beutm. '07a, p. 644

Cynipid. *Rhodites nebulosus* Bass.

Gall resembling the preceding, on wild rose. Beutm. '14, p. 89

Cynipid. *Rhodites pustulatoides* Beutm.

Small gall, possibly identical with *R. nebulosus*. Beutm. '07a, p. 644

Cynipid. *Rhodites politus* Ashm.

Irregularly obconical leaf gall with short, obtuse processes around the edges, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *Rosa blanda*. Fig. 148, 4, 153. Felt '15e, p. 48

Cynipid. Regal rose gall, *Rhodites gracilis* Ashm.

Leaf gall resembling a miniature simlin squash with numerous long, slender, bractlike processes, length 4 to 5 mm, diameter of top 4 mm, on wild rose. Beutm. '13a, p. 93

Cynipid. Tufted rose gall, *Rhodites weldi* Beutm.

Globose, monothalamous leaf galls with a subapical circle of slender, fleshy appendages 2 to 3 mm long, diameter of gall 5 mm, near *R. politus*. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 104

Cynipid. *Rhodites* sp.

Subglobose, longitudinally ribbed leaf gall, the poles broadly truncate, green or reddish, diameter 3.5 mm, near *R. gracilis*. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 103

Cynipid. *Rhodites silvestrii* Trott.

Bud galls

Rose buds and developing leaves inhabited and sometimes blasted by yellowish larvae. Felt '15e, p. 130

Itonid. Rose bud midge, *Dasyneura rhodophaga* Coq.

Reared from similar rose buds and undoubtedly preying on aphids. Coq. '00, p. 46

Itonid. Rose aphid midge, *Aphidoletes rosivora* Coq.

Curled or folded terminal leaves. Pl. 10, fig. 1. Felt '15e, p. 166

Itonid. Rose leaf midge, *Dasyneura? rosarum* Hardy

Apical, loose bud or rosette gall, length 2 to 2.5 cm. Fig. 154. Felt '15e, p. 97

Itonid. Rosette midge, *Rhabdophaga rosacea* Felt

Globose or fusiform, irregularly enlarged terminal or lateral buds with a leafy crest around and more or less concealing the acuminate apex; internally a large, irregular cavity, length 5 to 15 mm, diameter 4 to 7 mm. Wash. Trotter '11, p. 104

Cynipid. Rose bud wasp, *Rhodites* sp.

Reared from infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 377

Hym. Rose seed wasp, *Megastigmus aculeatus* Swed.

Amygdalus (peach)

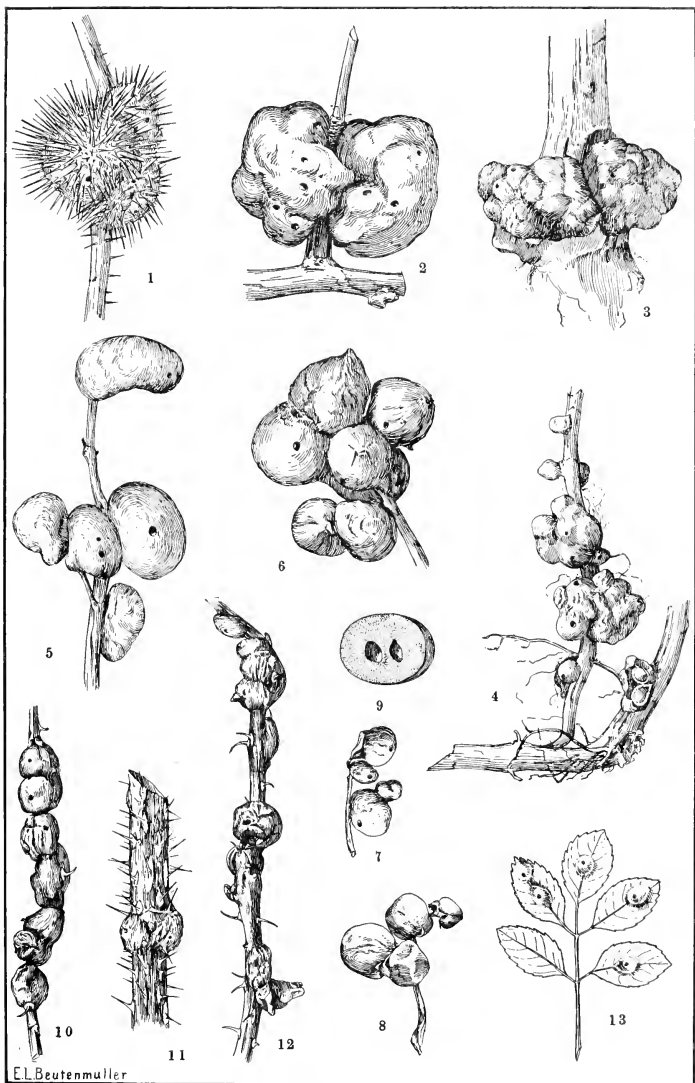
A silver sheen on the leaf of peach. Chadwick '08, p. 127

Acarid. *Phyllocoptes cornutus* Bnks.

Prunus (plum, cherry)

Irregular, subcortical, black twig swelling, length 1-3 cm, on plum

Fungus. Black knot, *Ploewrightia morbosa*



E.L. Beutenmüller

Fig. 150. Rose or Rhodites galls. 1. Many spined twig gall, *R. multispinosus* Gill. 2-4. *R. fulgens* Gill. 5-9. *R. variabilis* Bass. 10-12. *R. fusiformans* Ashm. 13. Rose blister gall, *R. rosaefolii* Ckll. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Greenish, curled, irregularly swollen pouch gall, length 5 mm, diameter 2 to 3 mm, on wild plum, *P. americana* Fig. 155

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2535

A very long, slender, green or whitish pouch gall on the under side of the leaf, on wild plum, *P. americana*. Chadwick '08, p. 138

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Pocket leaf galls, elongate and purselike, tomentose below, rounded and hairy above, on Chickasaw plum, *P. angustifolia*. Chadwick '08, p. 139

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Tubular growth encircling the base of buds and shoots of plum, *P. domestica*. Chadwick '08, p. 139

Acarid. *Eriophyes phloeocoptes* Nal.

Long, pedunculated, black, pouch galls on the upper side of the leaf, on beach plum, *P. maritima*. Chadwick '08, p. 139

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Smaller and shorter-stalked, green, pouch gall on the upper side of the leaves of beach plum, *P. maritima*. Chadwick '08, p. 139

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, yellow, pocket galls crowded on the upper side of the leaf and around some leaf stalks of plum. Chadwick '08, p. 141

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Swollen, deformed fruit of chokecherry, *P. virginiana*. Pl. 9, fig. 6. Felt '06a, p. 130

Itonid. Chokecherry midge, *Contarinia virginianiae*
Felt

Reared from the same fruit, probably inquiline. Felt '07a, p. 143

Itonid. *Parallelodiplosis acernea* Felt

Reared from the same fruit, probably inquiline. Felt '11k, p. 558

Itonid. *Itonida canadensis* Felt

Reared from the same fruit, probably predaceous. Felt '11j, p. 466

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis* sp.

Reared from the same fruit, probably inquiline. Felt '15e, p. 206

Itonid. *Rhizomyia absobrina* Felt

Probably reared from the same fruit, presumably inquiline. Felt '11k, p. 554

Itonid. *Cecidomyia cerasiphila* Felt

Reared from the same fruit, probably predaceous. Felt '07e, p. 20

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax apiphila* Felt

Swollen, deformed fruit, on wild cherry, *P. ? melanocarpa*. Felt '11k, p. 480

Itonid. *Dasyneura pergandei* Felt

Elliptical, polythalamous gall on the raceme axis, length 27 mm, on choke cherry, *P. virginiana*. Pl. 7, fig. 5. Felt '11j, p. 466

Itonid. *Cecidomyia racemi* Stebb.

Irregular, terminal shoot and bud gall, diameter 1.5 cm, on wild black cherry, *P. serotina*. Pl. 7, fig. 6. Osten Sacken '71, p. 346

Itonid. Wild cherry bud gall, *Cecidomyia serotinae* O. S.

Variable, oval or fusiform twig galls on wild black cherry, *P. serotina*. Felt '08e, p. 407

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

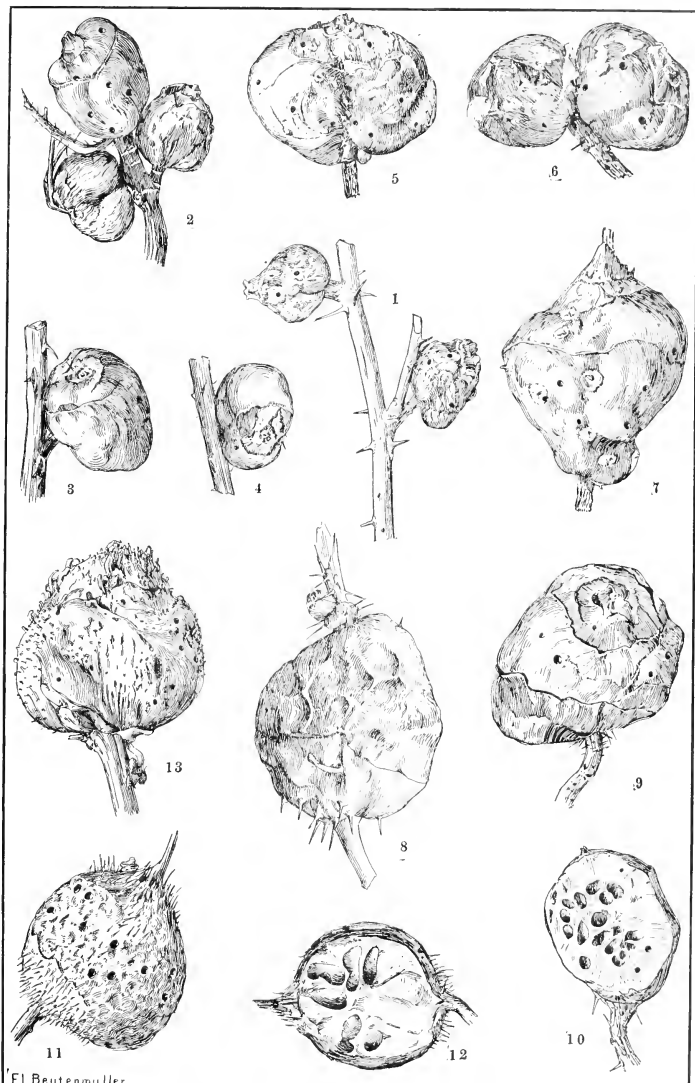


Fig. 151. Rose or Rhodites galls. 1-4, 13. *R. arefactus* Gill. 5-7. *R. tumidus* Bass
 8-10. *R. tuberculator* Ckll. 11-12. Many spined twig gall, *R. multispinosus* Gill
 (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

EL Beutenmuller

Conical swelling at base of leaf stalk, length 1.5 cm, diameter 8 mm. Felt '15e, p. 219

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from same gall, probably predaceous. Felt '11j, p. 466

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis cerasi* Felt

Irregular, thickened, folded, nearly full-sized choke cherry leaf, *P. virginiana*. Pl. 11, fig. 4. Felt '07e, p. 21

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis cerasifolia* Felt

Stemmed, fusiform, green or red leaf galls on upper surface, length 1 cm, diameter 4 to 5 mm, on wild black cherry, *P. serotina*. Fig. 156, 157, pl. 16, fig. 2. Beutm. '04, p. 38

Acarid. Wild cherry pouch gall, *Eriophyes padi* Nal.

Pocket gall, shorter and more densely crowded than the preceding, on wild black cherry, *P. serotina*. Chadwick '08, p. 140

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Greenish or reddish pouch gall on the upper surface of the leaf of choke cherry *P. virginiana*. Chadwick '08, p. 140

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Reddish, slender, pouch galls, somewhat irregular and pubescent, on pin cherry leaves, *P. pennsylvanica*. Chadwick '08, p. 139

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Adenostoma

Reared from apparently unmodified seeds. Felt '16f, p. 177

Itonid. *Asphondylia adenostoma* Felt

Leguminosae (pulse family)

Prosopis (mesquite)

Aborted fruit. Ckll. '98, p. 329. Felt '16d, p. 149

Itonid. *Asphondylia prosopidis* Ckll.

Fusiform bud gall. Felt '11j, p. 466

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Gleditsia (honey locust)

Twig gall undescribed. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Neolasioptera* sp.

Orange larvae in folded leaflets. Pl. 9, fig. 8. Felt '15e, p. 163

Itonid. Honey locust pod gall, *Dasyneura gleditschiae* O. S.

Cassia (wild sensitive plant)

Irregular stem gall, length 3 cm, diameter 5 or 6 mm. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. *Lasioptera cassiae* Felt

Thermopsis montana

Folded, thickened, terminal leaf pods

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Crotalaria (rattle box)

Fusiform stem swelling. Felt '11j, p. 459

Itonid. *Cecidomyia crotalariae* Stebb.

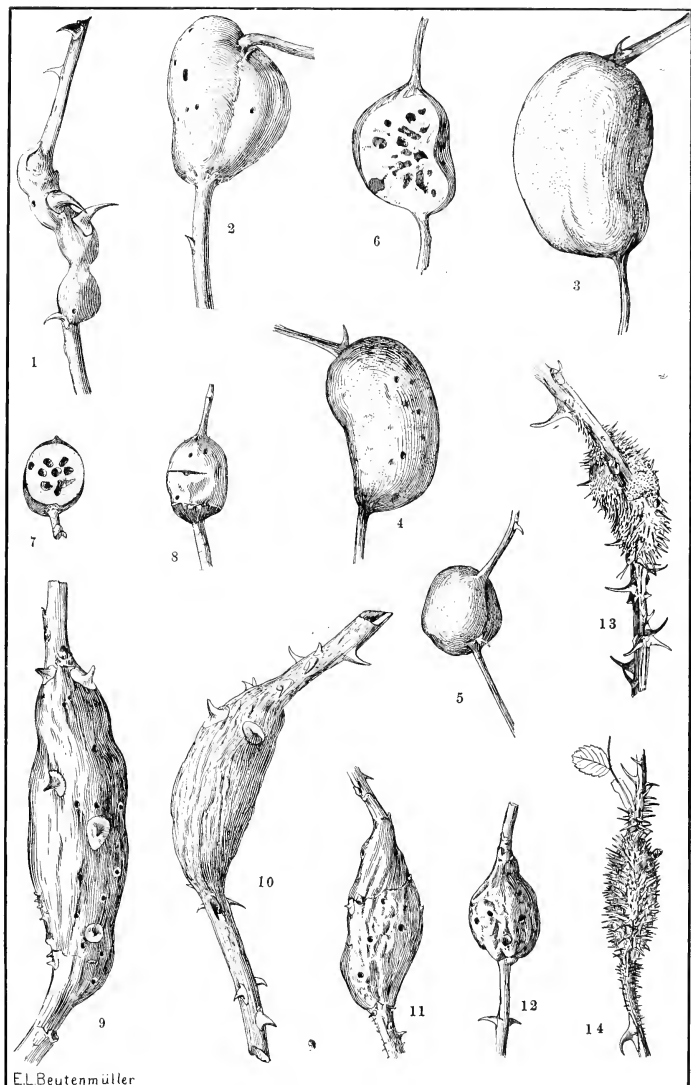


Fig. 152. Rose or Rhodites galls. 1. Knotty rose gall, *R. vernus* O. S. 2-6. Globular rose gall, *R. globuloides* Beutm. 7, 8. *R. neglectus* Gill. 9-14. Long rose gall, *R. dichloecerus* Harr.; 9-12. smooth; 13, 14. spiny types. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Genista (woad-waxen)

Folded apical leaflets. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. ? *Dasyneura genistamtorquens* Kieff.

Lupinus (lupine)

Irregularly fusiform stem galls, light green when fresh, fleshy, firm, polythalamous, the interior fibrous; length 1.5 to 2.5 cm, diameter 1 to 1.5 cm, on *L. propinquus*. Fig. 158. Felt '16g, p. 413

Itonid. *Dasyneura lupini* Felt

Elongate stem swelling

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from undescribed gall. Felt '08e, p. 326

Itonid. *Lasioptera lupini* Felt

Folded leaflets. Felt '15e, p. 143

Itonid. Clover leaf midge, *Dasyneura trifolii* Loew



Fig. 153. Regal rose gall, *Rhodites gracilis* Ashm. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 151. Rosette midge, *Rhabdophaga rosacea* Felt. (Original)

Trifolium (clover)

Yellowish larvae in the flower heads of red clover, *P. pratense*. Felt '15e, p. 172

Itonid. Clover seed midge, *Dasyneura leguminicola* Lint. Folded, variably discolored with reddish and yellowish, white clover leaves, *T. repens*. Felt '15e, p. 143

Itonid. Clover leaf midge, *Dasyneura trifolii* Loew

Medicago (alfalfa)

Aborted seed pods. Felt '11j, p. 463

Itonid. *Asphondylia websteri* Felt Reared from seeds, probably predaceous upon *Asphondylia*

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis* sp. a2705

Robinia (locust)

Irregular, fusiform twig swellings, diameter 7 to 8 mm, length 2 mm. Pl. 4, fig. 7. Felt '06b, p. 478

Lepid. Locust twig gall, *Ecdytolopha insiticihana* Zell. Folded, young leaflets. Felt '15e, p. 163

Itonid. Locust midge, *Dasyneura pseudacaciae* Fitch. Rolled leaf margins. Felt '08e, p. 410

Itonid. *Obolodiplosis robiniae* Hald.

Desmodium (tick trefoil)

Bud gall, probably loose. Beutm. '07d, p. 306

Itonid. *Hyperdiplosis meibomiifoliae* Beutm. Elongate, fusiform, clustered bud gall, length 8 to 22 mm. Beutm. '07c, p. 390

Itonid. *Dasyneura meibomia* Beutm. Irregular stem gall, length 1.8 cm. Fig. 159. Felt '07a, p. 106

Itonid. *Lasioptera desmodii* Felt



Fig. 155. *Eriophyes* gall on wild plum, a2535. (Original)



Fig. 156. Wild cherry pouch gall, *Eriophyes padi* Nal. A rather thick infestation. (Original)

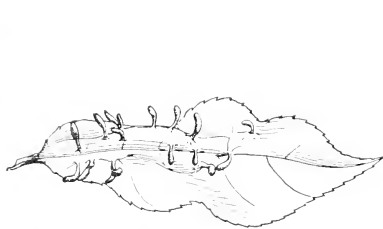


Fig. 157. Wild cherry pouch gall, *Eriophyes padi* Nal. A scattering infestation. (Original)

Polythalamous stem gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 160. Felt '07a, p. 155

Itonid. *Neolasioptera hamata* Felt

Lespedeza (bush clover)

Stem gall, length 5 mm, diameter 3 mm. Felt '11j, p. 463

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Lathyrus maritimus (beach pea)

Rolled leaflets, length 1 to 2 cm. Felt '15e, p. 149

Itonid. *Dasyneura maritima* Felt

Amphicarpa (hog peanut)

Oval stem gall, length 1.5 cm, diameter 1 cm. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. *Lasioptera* sp.

Geraniaceae (geranium family)*Geranium* (Crane's-bill)

Colorless larvae on a blister enlargement, apparently fungivorous. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Irregular, hairy, pinkish, pouch leaf gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *G. richardsonii*. Fig. 161

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2529



Fig. 158. *Dasyneura lupini* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 159. *Lasioptera desmodii* Felt, two types of gall. (Author's illustration)

Zygophyllaceae (Caltrop family)*Covillea tridentata* (creosote bush)

Gall undescribed. Felt '16d, p. 118

Itonid. *Asphondylia auripila* Felt

Globose, polythalamous, woody gall bearing a dense cluster of thin, linear filaments, diameter of gall 1 to 2 cm. Ariz. Fig. 162. Trotter '11, p. 132

Itonid. *Asphondylia ?auripila* Felt

Rutaceae (Rue family)*Citrus* (orange, lemon)

Irregularly lobulate, woody bud galls on navel orange, length 1.5 cm, diameter 1 cm

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2856

Brownish, rust spots on the orange and curled leaves, lacking gloss, *C. aurantium*. Chadwick '08, p. 130

Acarid. *Phyllocoptes oleivorus* Ashm.

Whitened or silvery spots on the lemon rind and curled lemon leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Phyllocoptes oleivorus* Ashm.



Fig. 160. *Neolasioptera hamata* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 161. *Eriophyes* on *Geranium richardsonii*. (Original)

Euphorbiaceae (spurge family)*Manihot* (cassava)

Leaf galls. Felt '10c, p. 268

Itonid. *Itonida manihot* Felt

Leaf galls. Felt '12c, p. 144

Itonid. *Lasiapteryx manihot* Felt

Acalypha (three-seeded mercury)

Subglobular, reddish brown bud gall, diameter 4 mm. Felt '11j, p. 452

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Phyllanthus distichus (Otaheite gooseberry)

Reared from fruit. Felt '16d, p. 123

Itonid. *Asphondylia siccae* Felt

Euphorbia (spurge)

Cylindrical fruit gall, length 5 mm, diameter 1 mm. Felt '11j, p. 460

Itonid. Spurge fruit gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

A deformation of the leaves and flower buds of *E. corollata*. Chadwick '08, p. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp



Fig. 162. *Asphondylia ?auripila*. Gall on creosote bush. (Original)



Fig. 163. Box leaf midge, *Monarthropalpus buxi* Lab. (Author's illustration)

Buxaceae (box family)*Buxus* (box)

Oval, yellowish or brownish blister leaf galls, diameter 2 to 4 mm. Fig. 163. Felt '11j, p. 455

Itonid. Box leaf midge, *Monarthropalpus buxi* Lab.

Anacardiaceae (cashew family)*Mangifera* (mango)

Reared from subcortical gall. Felt '09n, p. 299

Itonid. Mango bark midge, *Asynapta mangiferae* Felt

Reared from blister leaf gall. Felt '11g, p. 49

Itonid. Mango blister midge, *Erosomyia mangiferae* Felt

Rhus (sumac)

Subcortical stem gall. Felt '11j, p. 468

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from dead twigs. Felt '14b, p. 113

Itonid. *Parallelodiplosis cinctipes* Felt

Globose root galls on poison dogwood. Felt '15e, p. 146

Itonid. Sumac root gall, *Dasyneura rhois* Coq.

Infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 385

Hym. *Eurytoma rhois* Crosby

Stunted heads or curled leaves. Fig. 164, pl. 16, fig. 7. Felt '08e, p. 404

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



Fig. 164. Sumac leaves deformed by *Eriophyes* from which *Arthrocnodax rhoina* Felt was reared. (Original)



Fig. 165. Sumac bud gall, *Asphondylia integrifoliae* Felt. (Original)

Probably preying on a plant mite.

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax rhoina* Felt

Subglobular flower bud gall, diameter 3 mm. Fig. 165. Felt '16d, p. 126

Itonid. Sumac bud gall, *Asphondylia integrifoliae* Felt

An erineum on the leaves of *R. radicans*. Chadwick '08, p. 144

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular, rounded, green to red or purple dimple galls, usually in granular heaps, on *R. radicans*. Pl. 16, fig. 6. Chadwick '08, p. 144

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular, purplish, pouch or cylindric leaf galls with a diameter of 1 mm, the orifice with a white pubescence, on *R. trilobata*, Utah

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. a2760

Somewhat pear-shaped or round, reddish leaf galls occur in September, length 18 to 36 mm. Felt '06b, p. 647

Aphid. Red pouch gall, *Pemphigus rhois* Fitch

Aquifoliaceae (holly family)

Nemopanthus (mountain holly)

Oval bud gall, length 5 mm. Felt '16d, p. 142

Itonid. *Asphondylia ilicoides* Felt

Celastraceae (staff tree family)

Pachistima myrsinitis

Terminal leaves, folded, dark red. Felt '11j, p. 464

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.



Fig. 166. Gouty vein midge, *Dasyneura communis* Felt. Gall on red maple. (Original)

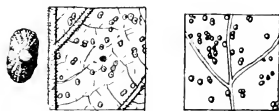


Fig. 167. Bladder maple gall, ? *Phyllocoptes quadrupes* Shim., on red maple, showing lower and upper surface and one gall enlarged. (Original)

Celastrus (climbing bittersweet)

Irregular, subcortical gall on the root, length 2.5 cm, diameter 1 cm. Stebb. '10, p. 41

Itonid. *Cecidomyia celastri* Stebb.

Irregular, subcortical stem gall, probably identical with the preceding. Felt '11j, p. 457

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Aceraceae (maple family)

Acer rubrum (red maple)

Whitish larvae under decaying bark. Felt '13h, p. 213

Itonid. *Winnertzia aceris* Felt

Same as above. Felt '13m, p. 205

Itonid. *Miastor americana* Felt

Same as above, predaceous. Felt '13h, p. 213

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis* sp.

Irregular twig swellings resembling those on willow and poplar made by
Saperda concolor

Coleopt. Maple twig gall, *Xylotrechus aceris* Fisher

Irregular, oval, roughened branch swellings, length 10 to 15 cm, diameter 6 to 10 cm. Felt '06b, p. 56

Lepid. Maple sesian, *Sesia acerni* Clem.

Pustular areas in the smooth bark of red maple. Hodgk. '13, p. 420

Acarid. *Anthocoptes transitionalis* Hodgk.

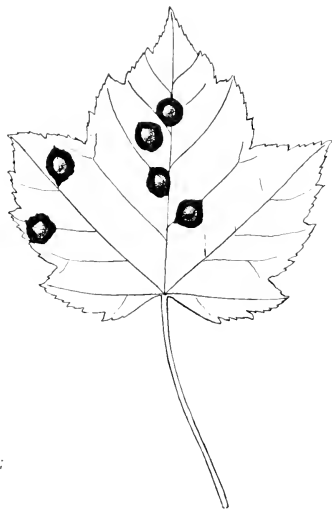


Fig. 168. Maple leaf spot, *Cecidomyia ocellaris* O. S. (Original)

Pouch vein galls, greenish or reddish, length 6 mm. Fig. 166. Felt '11, p. 478

Itonid. Gouty vein gall, *Dasyneura communis* Felt

Small bladder like leaf galls, diameter 2.5 mm. Fig. 167, Chadwick '08, p. 120

Acarid. Maple bladder gall, ? *Phyllocoptes quadripes* Shim.

Ocellate, yellow, red-margined blister leaf gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm. Fig. 168.

Osten Sacken '62, p. 199

Itonid. Maple leaf spot, *Cecidomyia ocellaris* O. S.

Irregular leaf folds. Felt '15e, p. 94

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga rileyana* Felt

Distorted, rolled leaves bearing cocoons, possibly identical with the preceding.

Felt '11j, p. 452

Itonid. *Dasyneura* sp

Reared from similar leaves, predaceous. Felt '11j, p. 452

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis* sp.

Slender, fusiform leaf galls, length 5 mm. Felt '06b, p. 650

Acarid. Maple spindle gall, *Phyllocoptes aceris-crumena*
Riley

Red erineum on the upper leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 423

Acarid. *Phyllocoptes minutissimus* Hodgk.

Pinkish erineum on the under leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 421, 422, 424

Acarid. *Eriophyes major* Hodgk.

Eriophyes ornatus Hodgk.

Phyllocoptes quinquilobus Hodgk.

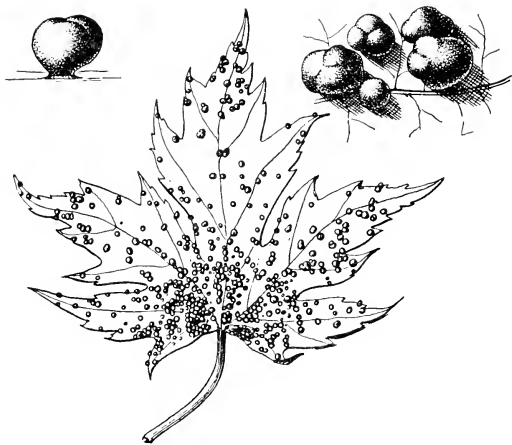


Fig. 169. Maple bladder gall, *Phyllocoptes quadripes*
Shim., on soft maple. Several galls greatly enlarged. (Original)

Yellowish to deep brown erineum in large patches on under side of leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 120

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A whitish or brown erineum in elongated patches on the veins, on the upper side of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 120

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A whitish, frostlike erineum with small spots of rosy pink spreading broadly along the main veins, on the upper surface. Chadwick '08, p. 120

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer saccharinum (white or silver maple)

Free larvae on irregularly curved leaves. Felt '15e, p. 93

Itonid. Maple leaf midge, *Rhabdophaga aceris* Shim.

Slender, fusiform leaf galls, length 5 mm, sometimes very abundant, on the upper surface, also on sugar maple and white-barked maple. Felt '06b, p. 630

Acarid. Maple spindle gall, *Phyllocoptes aceris-crumena* Riley

Small, bladderlike greenish or reddish leaf galls, diameter 2.5 mm, very abundant, on the upper surface. Fig. 169, pl. 16, fig. 9. Felt '06b, p. 630

Acarid. Maple bladder gall, *Phyllocoptes quadripes* Shim. Associated with the preceding. Hodgk. '13, p. 421

Acarid. *Eriophyes confusus* Hodgk. A pale yellow to deep brown erineum on the under side of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 121

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer saccharum (sugar or rock maple)

Thickened vein galls, green to brownish, length 3 to 5 mm. Fig. 170. Felt '15e, p. 181

Hemipt. ? *Dasyneura communis* Felt



Fig. 170. Gouty vein midge, *Dasyneura communis* Felt. Gall presumably of this species on sugar maple, one gall closed, the others open. (Original.)

Slender, fusiform leaf galls, length 5 mm, sometimes very abundant, on the upper surface, also on soft maple and white-barked maple. Felt '06b, p. 630

Acarid. Maple spindle gall, *Phyllocoptes aceris-crumena* Riley

Red erineum on the upper leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 421, 422, 423 and 424

Acarid. *Eriophyes elongatus* Hodgk.

Eriophyes maculatus Hodgk.

Eriophyes regulus Hodgk.

Phyllocoptes constrictus Hodgk.

Phyllocoptes variabilis Hodgk.

Greenish erineum on the under leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 421

Acarid. *Eriophyes modestus* Hodgk.

A white or whitish erineum in patches on the under side of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 121

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

A rusty or brown erineum on the under leaf surface, forming patches along the veins. Chadwick '08, p. 122

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer platanoides (Norway maple)

Epidermal, hairy growths in vein axils, on the under leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 423

Acarid. *Phyllocoptes magnificus* Hodgk.

Acer leucoderme (white-barked maple)

Slender, fusiform leaf galls, length 5 mm, sometimes very abundant on the upper surface, also on sugar maple and soft maple. Felt '06b, p. 630

Acarid. Maple spindle gall, *Phyllocoptes aceris-crumena* Riley

An erineum in scattered patches, mostly on the under surface of the leaf and slightly dimpled. Chadwick '08, p. 152

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer spicatum (mountain maple)

Whitish erineum on the upper leaf surface. Hodgk. '13, p. 422

Acarid. *Eriophyes parallelus* Hodgk.

Acer glabrum (dwarf maple)

A purple erineum in large patches at the tips of the lobes and on the upper side of the leaf, sometimes sprinkled over the under side. Chadwick '08, p. 119

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer species (maple)

Rolled leaf margin, the edges yellow, the center crimson. Felt '11j, p. 452

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

A black, velvety erineum in large, irregular patches on the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 123

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Acer negundo (box elder)

Terminal bud galls with a diameter of 1 to 2 cm or greatly swollen, deformed leaflets, the thickened midrib forming a mass 3 cm long and 7 mm in diameter, the blade being almost aborted. Gill. '90a, p. 392

Acarid. Box elder bud gall, *Cecidomyia negundinis* Gill.

Variable, subglobose leaf gall, diameter about 2 mm. Felt '08e, p. 394

Itonid. Box elder leaf gall, *Contarinia negundifolia* Felt

A white erineum or shallow dimple on the under side of the leaf, sometimes involving entire leaves of young or basal shoots. Chadwick '08, p. 119

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Warty swellings on the leaves. Hodgk. '13, p. 422, 424

Acarid. *Eriophyes negundi* Hodgk.

Phyllocoptes splendidus Hodgk

Balsaminaceae (touch-me-not family)

Impatiens (balsam, jewel weed)

Globose, flower bud gall, length 1 cm. Pl. 7, fig. 4. Osten Sacken '62, p. 204

Itonid. Touch-me-not gall, *Cecidomyia impatientis* O. S.

Tumid, midrib fold, length 5 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 8. Felt '07a, p. 105

Itonid. *Lasioptera impatientifolia* Felt

Subglobular stem gall. Beutm. '08, p. 75

Itonid. *Lasioptera fulva* Beutm.

Enlarged stem infested with *Æcidium impatientis*. Felt '08e, p. 401

Itonid. *Mycodiplosis impatientis* Felt

Rhamnaceae (buckthorn family)

Ceanothus (red root)

Loose, terminal bud gall, length 2 cm, diameter 1.5 cm. Felt '16d, p. 135

Itonid. Redroot bud gall, *Asphondylia ceanothi* Felt

Thickened vein fold, sometimes confluent, light green, 5x3 mm

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2818

Spindle-shaped stem enlargements, 10 to 15 mm long, 5 to 8 mm in diameter, sometimes on branches, occasionally aborting flower clusters.

Lepid. Red root stem gall, *Stagmatophora ceanothiella*

Cosens

Vitaceae (vine family)

Psedera (Virginia creeper, woodbine)

Infertile seeds. Crosby '09, p. 382

Hym. Woodbine seed wasp, *Prodecatoma phytophaga*

Crosby

Tumid, more or less irregular, sometimes winged midrib leaf gall, length 1 cm.

Fig. 171. Felt '13h, p. 216

Itonid. Woodbine vein gall, *Dasyneura parthenocissi*

Stebb.

A "nail gall" or pouch leaf gall tapering at both extremities. Chadwick '08, p. 127

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular root gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Felt '11j, p. 466

Itonid. Woodbine root gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.

Vitis (grape)

Fruit and bud galls

Shriveled berries and enlarged seeds. Crosby '09, p. 380

Hym. Grape seed wasp, *Evoxysoma vitis* Saund.

Reared from grape seeds. Howard '95, p. 23

Hym. *Decatomidea cooki* How.

Reared from enlarged, sometimes reddish, striped blossom buds, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Felt '09f, p. 15

Itonid. Grape blossom midge, *Contarinia johnsoni* Sling.

Hard, nut-like, polythalamous bud gall, diameter 1.5 cm. Felt '16d, p. 109

Itonid. Grape apple gall, *Schizomyia pomum* Walsh & Riley

Possibly reared from the same gall. Felt '15e, p. 108

Itonid. *Rhabdophaga hirticornis* Felt

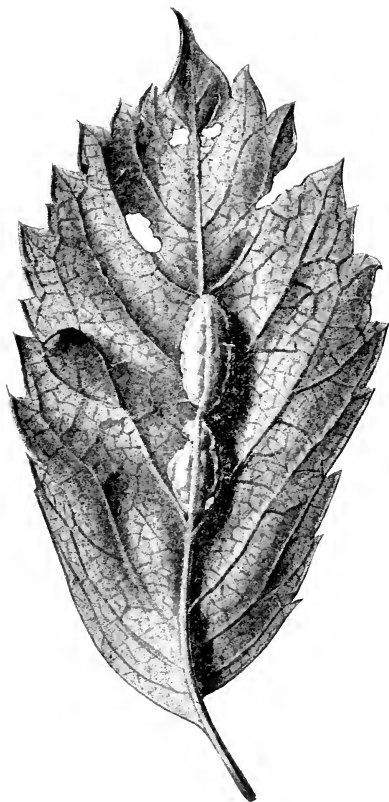


Fig. 171. Woodbine vein gall, *Dasyneura parthenocissi* Stebb. (Author's illustration)

Clustered, fusiform, woolly, pubescent bud galls, each 1 to 1.5 cm long. Pl. 13, fig. 6. Felt '16d, p. 107

Itonid. Grape filbert gall, *Schizomyia coryloides* Walsh & Riley

Leaf or tendril galls

Oval, petiole or tendril gall, length 2.5 cm, swelling mostly distant from the base. Felt, '16d, p. 113

Itonid. *Schizomyia petiolicola* Felt
Reared from similar gall. Fig. 172. Felt '08e, p. 328

Itonid. *Asteromyia petiolicola* Felt
Reared from similar gall. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. *Lasioptera riparia* Felt
Reared from similar gall, swellings mostly basal. Felt '07a, p. 153

Itonid. *Neolasioptera vitinea* Felt



Fig. 172. Grape tendril gall, *Asteromyia petiolicola* Felt. (Original)

Fig. 173. Grape tomato gall, *Lasioptera vitis* O. S. (Original)

Somewhat cylindrical, reddish petiole galls, length 1.5 to 2.25 cm, diameter 5 to 6 mm, two or three larvae huddled together in cells in the pith

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2684
Irregular, tumid, lobulate, greenish or reddish leaf or tendril gall, diameter .5 to 1.5 cm. Fig. 173. Osten Sacken '62, p. 201

Itonid. Grape tomato gall, *Lasioptera vitis* O. S.
Reared from similar gall. Felt '15e, p. 134

Itonid. *Dasyneura vitis* Felt
Reared from similar gall. Felt '15e, p. 206

Itonid. *Rhizomyia vitis* Felt
Reared from similar gall. Felt '13m, p. 220

Itonid. *Brachyneura vitis* Felt
Reared from similar gall. Felt '08e, p. 392

Itonid. *Janetiella brevicauda* Felt

Vein galls, solitary or confluent, frequently distorting the leaf and showing on both surfaces, color yellowish red, more obscure on the upper surface, diameter 10 to 12 mm. Mex. Trotter '11, p. 131

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Circular, pinkish or greenish, pustulate leaf galls, the middle depressed on the upper surface and protuberant on the lower, diameter 2 to 3 mm. Pl. 9, fig. 5

Itonid. Grape blister gall, *Cecidomyia* sp. a2749

Elongate, conical, reddish or greenish leaf gall, length 6 to 9 mm. Fig. 174.

Osten Sacken '62, p. 202

Itonid. Grape tube gall, *Cecidomyia viticola* O. S.



Fig. 174. Grape tube gall, *Cecidomyia viticola* O. S. (Original)

Irregular, subglobose leaf gall showing a swelling on the upper surface and a globose enlargement on the lower. Pl. 4, fig. 9.

Lepid. ?*Coleophora* sp.

Small, wartlike leaf galls on either the upper or the lower surface, diameter 2 to 3 mm.

Aphid. Grape phylloxera, *Phylloxera vitifoliae* Fitch
Reared from *Phylloxera* gall. Felt '15e, p. 195

Itonid. *Lasipteryx arizonensis* Felt
Reared from similar gall, predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis grassator* Fyles

An orange brown to light chocolate colored erineum on the lower surface of the leaf, on *V. bicolor*. Chadwick '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Small, semicircular or nearly circular, wart galls along the veins and but slightly elevated, on either surface, diameter 2 mm, on *V. cordifolia*. Chadwick '08, p. 151

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Quite distinct from the above, with a long, white pubescence, on the under surface, diameter 5 to 10 mm, on *V. cordifolia*. Chadwick '08, p. 151

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.



Fig. 175. *Astrodiplosis speciosa* Felt.
Shrunken gall. (Original)



Fig. 176. Linden
bark gall, *Agromyza
tiliae*
Coud. (Original)

Green, pouch gall with irregularly-lobed top and mostly on the under surface of the leaf, on *V. cordifolia*. Chadwick '08, p. 151

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

An erineum on the under side of the leaf, causing a swelling above, on *V. vinifera*. Chadwick '08, p. 151

Acarid. *Eriophyes vitis* Land.

A leaf curl or warty, greenish elevation on the upper surface of the leaf, entirely smooth on the underside, becoming brown or reddish when old, on *V. vinifera*. Chadwick '08, p. 151

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregular, oval cane galls, length 2 cm, diameter 1.5 mm.

Coleop. Grape cane weevil, *Ampelogypters sesostris* Lec.

Cissus

Irregular, tumid, stem gall, length 2-9 cm. Fig. 175. Felt '13h, p. 218

Itonid. *Astrodiplosis speciosa* Felt

Tiliaceae (linden family)

Tilia (linden, basswood)

Irregular, oval, subcortical twig swellings, length 1 cm. Fig. 176. Couden '08, p. 35

Dipt. Linden bark gall, *Agromyza tiliae* Coud.

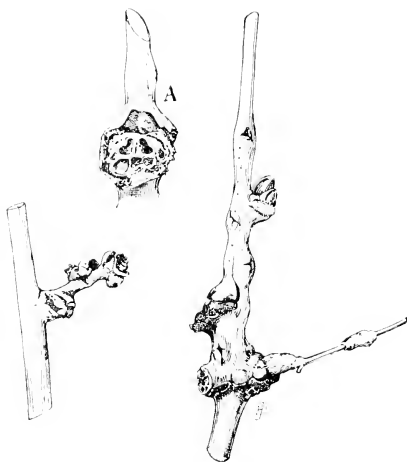


Fig. 177. Linden twig gall, *Cecidomyia citrina* O. S. Various types. (Original)

Irregular swellings on twigs and petioles, diameter 4 to 8 mm. Fig. 177. Osten Sacken '71, p. 53

Itonid. Linden twig gall, *Cecidomyia citrina* O. S.¹

Irregular, subglobular, distorted galls at the base of the leaf or along the mid vein. Felt '15i, p. 156

Itonid. *Colpodia pectinata* Felt

Subglobular, brownish leaf galls, diameter 3 mm. Pl. 7, fig. 9. Osten Sacken '75, p. 201

Itonid. Linden wart gall, *Cecidomyia verrucicola* O. S. Apparently reared from the same gall. Felt '08e, p. 418

Itonid. *Porricondyla dilatata* Felt

¹ Rearing may prove this insect to be identical with *Contarinia tiliarum* Kieff.

Top-shaped, greenish leaf galls sometimes very abundant on the upper leaf surface, diameter 2.5 mm. Fig. 178, 179. Felt '06b, p. 631

Acarid. Linden mite gall, *Eriophyes abnormis* Garm.

Malvaceae (mallow family)

Gossypium (cotton)

Reared from flower buds. Felt '08b, p. 210

Itonid. Cotton bud midge, *Contarinia gossypii* Felt
Reared from red spider, on cotton. Felt '13n, p. 488

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax carolinæ* Felt
Leaf galls sometimes deforming foliage. Parrott et al. '06, p. 290

Acarid. *Eriophyes gossypii* Bnks.

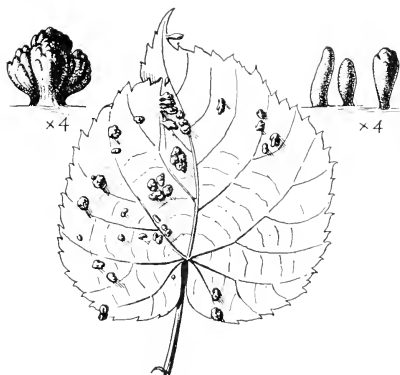


Fig. 178. Linden mite gall, *Eriophyes abnormis* Garm. Several types of gall in profile and enlarged. (Original)

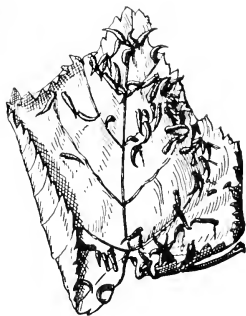


Fig. 179. Linden mite gall, *Eriophyes abnormis* Garm. Leaf with numerous galls, presumably this species. (Original)

Pocket-like galls on the mid rib, deforming but not preventing leaf development.

Pierce and Morrill, '14, p. 20

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from cambium layer. Coq. '05, p. 200

Itonid. *Porricondyla gossypii* Coq.

Hibiscus moscheutos (swamp rose mallow)

Variably swollen stems. Fig. 180. Felt '07a, p. 155

Itonid. Mallow stem midge, *Neolasioptera hibisci* Felt

Hypericaceae (St John's-wort family)

Hypericum (St John's-wort)

Axillary bud galls, length 5 mm, on *H. mutilum*. Felt '15e, p. 187

Itonid. *Dasyneura toweri* Felt

Globular stalk swellings, length 6 to 10 mm. Beutm. '08, p. 74

Itonid. *Cecidomyia triadenii* Beutm.

Subglobose stem gall, length 1 cm. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. *Lasioptera virginica* Felt

An erineum of very fine and numerous black spots on the upper leaf surface of *H. virginicum*. Chadwick '08, p. 149

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

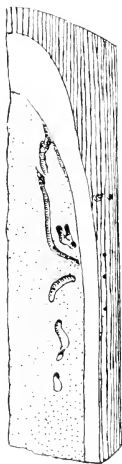


Fig. 180. Mal-low stem midge, *Neolasioptera hibisci* Felt (Author's illustration)



Fig. 181. *As-phondylia betheli* Ckll. Infested fruit. (Original)

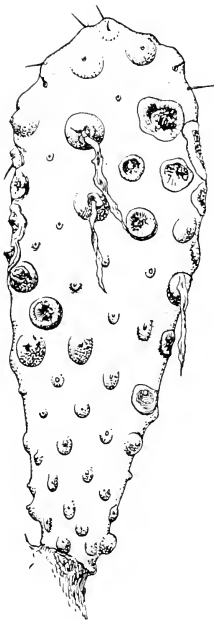


Fig. 182. Cactus midge, *Itonida opuntiae* Felt, showing characteristic appearance of infested lobe. (Original)

Violaceae (violet family)

Viola (violet)

Deformed fruit, irregular "plumlike," length 1 cm. Felt '15e, p. 166

Itonid. Violet fruit midge, *Dasyneura semenivora* Beutm.

Rolled, discolored leaves of *V. odorata*. Felt '07a, p. 59

Itonid. Violet leaf midge, *Phytophaga violicola* Coq.

Reared from red spider on violet leaves

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax* sp. a2346

Loasaceae (loasa family)*Mentzelia*

Reared from flower buds. Ent., 33:302; Felt '16d, p. 149

Itonid. *Asphondylia mentzeliae* Ckll.

Cactaceae (cactus family)*Opuntia* (prickly pear)

Very large, swollen fruit. Felt '16d, p. 148

Itonid. *Asphondylia arizonensis* Felt

Swollen fruit. Fig. 181. Cockerell '07, p. 324; Felt '16d, p. 122

Itonid. *Asphondylia betheli* Ckll.

Swollen leaves. Pl. 5, fig. 6. Felt '08e, p. 124, '16d, p. 144

Itonid. *Asphondylia opuntiae* Felt

Decayed, frequently yellowish spots at the base of spines. Fig. 182. Felt '10a, p. 10

Itonid. Cactus midge, *Itonida opuntiae* Felt

Elaeagnaceae (oleaster family)*Shepherdia canadensis*

Oval bud gall. Felt '16g, p. 414

Itonid. *Asphondylia shepherdiae* Felt

Myrtaceae (myrtle family)*Eugenia*

Deformed fruit. Felt '12d, p. 106

Itonid. *Dasyneura eugeniae* Felt

Hairy, globose leaf gall, diameter 1.5 mm. Felt '13a, p. 175

Itonid. *Cystodiplosis eugeniae* Felt

Lythraceae (loosestrife family)*Decodon* (swamp loosestrife)

Globose bud gall, length 3-5 mm. Wells, '14, p. 291

Itonid. ? *Dasyneura* sp.

Onagraceae (evening primrose family)*Zauschneria*

Rosette gall. Fig. 183. Felt '12e, p. 152

Itonid. *Thecodiplosis zauschneriae* Felt

Umbelliferae (parsley family)*Cicuta* (water hemlock)

White larvae, probably on leaves. Felt. '11j, p. 458

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Zizia (golden Alexanders)

Fusiform stem gall, length 3 cm. Fig. 184. Felt '08e, p. 327

Itonid. *Lasioptera ziziae* Felt**Cornaceae** (dogwood family)*Garrya fremontii*

Suboval, black, irregular bud gall. Felt '11j, p. 461

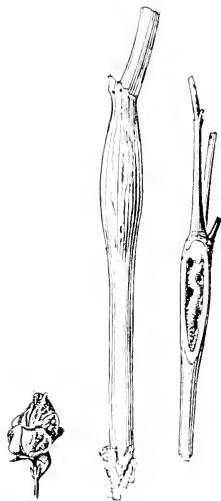
Itonid. *Asphondylia* sp.

Fig. 183.
*Thecodiplosis
zauschli-
neriae*
Felt. A some-
what shriv-
eled gall.
(Original)

Fig. 184. *Lasi-
optera ziziae*
Felt. Stem gall, one
sectioned. (Original)

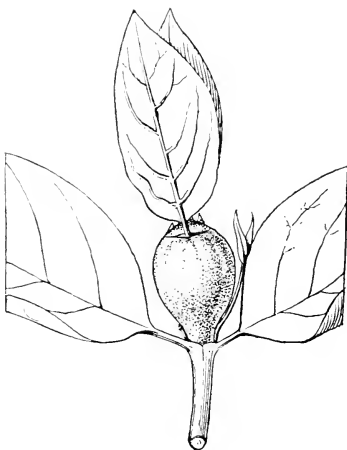


Fig. 185. Dogwood bud gall, *Cecidomyia*
sp. (Original)

Cornus (dogwood)Ovate, green, red-tinted, succulent, apical, shoot gall, length 1.5 cm, diameter 1 cm, on *C. alternifolia*. Fig. 185Itonid. Dogwood bud gall, *Cecidomyia* sp. a2655Clavate twig gall, length 1 to 2 cm, on *C. florida*. Fig. 186. Beutm. '92, p. 269Itonid. Dogwood club gall, *Lasioptera clavula* Beutm. Tubular, curved, green leaf gall, length 8 mm, on *C. amomum*. Stebb. '10, p. 46Itonid. Dogwood tube gall, *Cecidomyia tuba* Stebb.

Yellowish, purple-margined blister leaf gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm, on *C. stolonifera*. Pl. 13, fig. 9. Felt '07a, p. 107

Itonid. Dogwood spot gall, *Lasioptera corni* Felt
Irregular, subcortical, stem gall, length 1 to 2 cm, on *C. stolonifera*. Fig. 187, 188. Beutm. '07, p. 394

Itonid. Dogwood ~~map~~s gall, *Neolasioptera cornicola*
Beutm.

An erineum in small, blackish spots, on the upper side of the leaf. Chadwick '08, p. 131

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

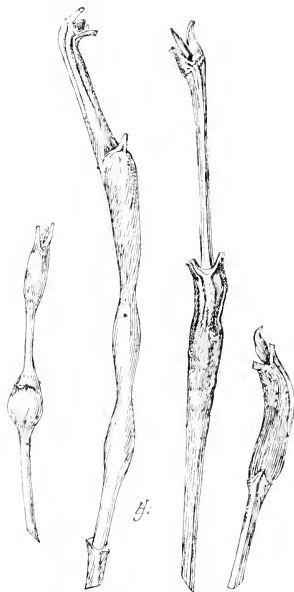


Fig. 186. Dogwood club gall, *Lasioptera clavula* Beutm., several types. (Original) *

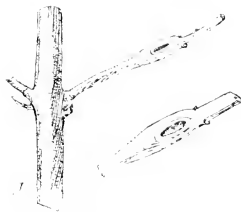


Fig. 187. Dogwood stem gall, *Neolasioptera cornicola* Beutm. (Original)

Nyssa (black or sour gum)

Twig gall, length 4 to 5 cm, diameter 8 mm. Felt '11j, p. 464

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Marginal leaf fold, length 2.5 to 3.5 mm. Beutm. '07, p. 387

Itonid. *Cecidomyia nyssaecola* Beutm.

Small, round capsule gall on the leaf, often lobed above, conical below, with an opening at the apex. Chadwick '08, p. 136

Acarid. *Eriophyes nyssae* Trott.

A narrow infolding of the leaf margin upon the upper surface, dark brown when dry, elegantly scalloped. Chadwick '08, p. 136

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Ericaceae (heath family)

Rhododendron nudiflorum (pinxter)

Fusiform, brownish bud gall, length 7 mm. Fig. 189. Felt '16d, p. 119

Itonid. Pinxter bud gall, *Asphondylia azaleae* Felt



Fig. 188. Cornus twig gall, possibly the work of *Neolasioptera cornicola* Beutm. (Original)



Fig. 189. Pinkster bud gall, *Asphondylia azaleae* Felt. (Original)

Gaylussacia frondosa (dangleberry)

Irregular globose monothalamous or lobulate polythalamous leaf gall, diameter 5-10 mm. Beutm. '07c, p. 392

Itonid. *Cecidomyia (vaccinii)* O. S.)

Vaccinium (blueberry, cranberry)

Reared from blueberries (fruit). Woods '16, p. 266

Itonid. Blueberry midge, *Lasioptera fructuaria* Felt
Apical bud gall on blueberry. Felt '15e, p. 145

Itonid. Blueberry bud gall, *Dasyneura cyanococci* Felt

Oval, valved midrib leaf gall, length 3 mm, on blueberry. Osten Sacken, '62, p. 196

Itonid. Blueberry leaf gall, *Dasyneura gaylussacii* Felt
(*vaccinii* O. S., not Smith)

Small, round galls (capsules?) on blueberry leaves. Chadwick '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Irregularly rounded, frequently kidney-shaped, polythalamous, stem gall, green or brown, diameter 12 to 25 mm, on blueberry. Fig. 65, 2-8. Beutm. '09, p. 280

Cynipid. Blueberry stem gall, *Solenozopheria vaccinii* Ashm.

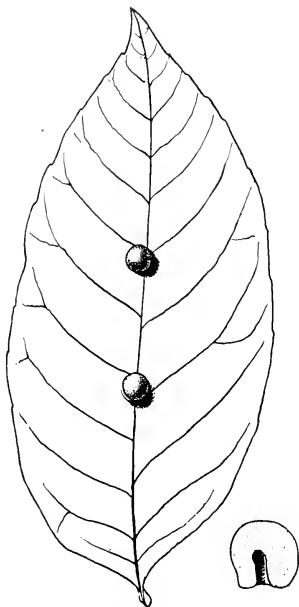


Fig. 190. Ash bullet gall, *Cecidomyia peltis* O.S. One gall in section and enlarged. (Original)

Leaf fold or bud gall on cranberry. Felt '15e, p. 150

Itonid. Cranberry midge, *Dasyneura vaccinii* Smith

Plumbaginaceae (leadwort family)

Limonium (sea lavender)

An erineum of very small, black spots on the upper side of the leaves. Chadwick '08, p. 148

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Primulaceae (primrose family)*Lysimachia* (loosestrife)

Loose, apical bud gall. Pl. 9, fig. 9. Felt '15e, p. 182

Itonid. Loosestrife bud gall, *Dasyneura lysimachiae*
Beutm.

Gall undetected, probably from vegetable matter. Felt '13m, p. 139

Itonid. *Lestremia solidaginis* Felt

Sapotaceae (sapodilla family)*Bumelia*

Probably bud galls, on *B. lanuginosa*. Felt '16d, p. 124

Itonid. *Asphondylia bumeliae* Felt



Fig. 191. Ash midrib gall, *Contarinia canadensis*
Felt. (Author's illustration)

Ebenaceae (ebony family)*Diospyros* (persimmon)

An erineum in numerous small patches on the upper side of the leaf. Chadwick
'08, p. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Oleaceae (olive family)*Fraxinus* (ash)

Deformed, terminal, leafy buds on white ash. Felt '15e, p. 152

Itonid. Ash bud gall, *Dasyneura apicata* Felt

Subglobular, white ash leaf galls, diameter 5 mm. Felt '08e, p. 327

Itonid. *Lasioptera fraxinifolia* Felt
Apparently from the same gall. Felt '08e, p. 416

Itonid. *Colpodia temeritatis* Felt
Inhabiting a similar gall. Fig. 190. Osten Sacken '62, p. 199

Itonid. Ash bullet gall, *Cecidomyia pellex* O. S.
Large, tumid midrib gall on white ash, length 5 to 15 mm. Fig. 191. Felt '08e, p. 394

Itonid. Ash midrib gall, *Contarinia canadensis* Felt
Probably reared from the same gall. Felt '15e, p. 155

Itonid. *Dasyneura tumidosae* Felt
Reared from tightly-rolled leaves of white ash. Felt '15e, p. 133

Itonid. *Dasyneura fraxinifolia* Felt
Reared from badly rolled leaves. Fig. 192. Felt '15e, p. 203

Itonid. *Rhizomyia fraxinifolia* Felt



Fig. 192. *Rhizomyia fraxinifolia* Felt. Deformed head. (Original)

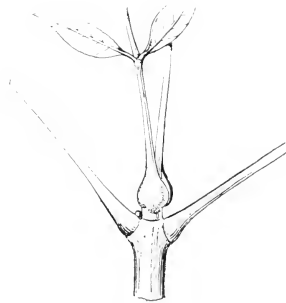


Fig. 193. Ash petiole midge, *Phytophaga fraxini* Felt. (Original)

Reared from badly rolled leaves of white ash, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis fraxinifolia* Felt
Badly curled, purple-streaked terminal leaves. Pl. 15, fig. 3. Felt '11m, p. 39

Hemip. Ash psyllid, *Psyllopsis fraxinicola* Forst.
Reared from base of leaf petioles of white ash. Fig. 193. Felt '15i, p. 206

Itonid. Ash petiole midge, *Phytophaga fraxini* Felt
Lobulate deformations of the staminate flowers of white ash, diameter 6 to 12 mm. Pl. 15, fig. 9. Felt '06b, p. 633

Acarid. Ash flower gall, *Eriophyes fraxiniflora* Felt
Elongate capsule or vein galls on the leaves, pinkish above, whitish beneath, on one side of the vein, on white ash. Chadwick '08, p. 134

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.
Typical capsule leaf galls, small, irregular, circular and light green in color, opening below. Chadwick '08, p. 134

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Depressed, wartlike leaf galls on green ash. Parrott et al. '06, p. 290

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Hairy, capsule galls on red ash leaves. Pl. 15, fig. 8. Chadwick '08, p. 134

Acarid. *Eriophyes fraxini* Garm.

Apocynaceae (dogbane family)

Apocynum (dogbane)

Reared from slightly enlarged flower buds. Felt '08e, p. 414

Itonid. Dogbane flower midge, *Itonida apocyni* Felt

Reared from unopened flower buds, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis apocyniflorae* Felt



Fig. 194. Milkweed stem midge. *Neolasioptera asclepieae* Felt. (Author's illustration)

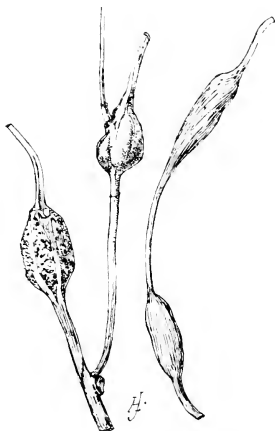


Fig. 195. Bindweed stem gall, *Lasioptera convolvuli* Felt. (Author's illustration)

Asclepiadaceae (milkweed family)

Asclepias (milkweed)

Oval, tumid midrib fold, length 7 mm, diameter 4 mm, on *A. incarnata*
Felt '11j, p. 454

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Rusty brown, irregularly swollen leaves, on *A. incarnata*. Felt '11j, p. 454

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from rolled leaves of *A. syriaca*, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis asclepieae* Felt

Elongate, fusiform stem gall, on *A. incarnata*. Fig. 194. Felt '08e, p. 332

Itonid. Milkweed stem midge, *Neolasioptera asclepieae*
Felt

Convolvulaceae (convolvulus family)*Ipomoea* (morning-glory)

Reared from flower buds. Felt '10b, p. 160

Itonid. *Schizomyia ipomoeae* Felt

Flower buds. Felt '10c, p. 269

Itonid. *Camptoneuromyia meridionalis* Felt

Convolvulus sepium (hedge bindweed)

Fusiform stem gall, monothalamous, length 1.5 cm. Fig. 195. Felt '07a, p. 149

Itonid. Bindweed stem gall, *Lasioptera convolvuli* Felt



Fig. 196. *Rhopalomyia audibertiae* Felt. Galls on leaf and flower stem. (Original)



Fig. 197. Blue curls stem gall, *Stagmatophora sexnotella* Chamb. (Original)

Boraginaceae (borage family)*Amsinckia lycopsoides*

Reared from an undescribed, presumably bud gall. Felt '16d, p. 106

Itonid. *Schizomyia macrofila* Felt

Verbenaceae (vervain family)*Verbena* (vervain)

Cylindric swelling of the flower stalk of *V. rostrata*. Felt '12c, p. 150

Itonid. *Lasioptera verbeniae* Felt

Irregular, oval, stem gall, length 3 to 5 mm. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Reared from marginal leaf rolls. Beutm. '07d, p. 306

Itonid. Vervain leaf midge, *Itonida verbenae* Beutm.

Reared from rolled leaves, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 408

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis verbenifolia* Felt

A white and pinkish, frostlike erineum and leaf curl involving the whole plant and apparently very destructive, on *V. hastata*. Chadwick '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Stachytarpha jamaicensis

Reared from a flower gall, probably produced by mites. Felt '12a, p. 177

Itonid. *Hyperdiplosis producta* Felt

Clerodendron aculeatum

Reared from a flower bud gall. Felt '09c, p. 300

Itonid. *Asphondylia attenuatata* Felt

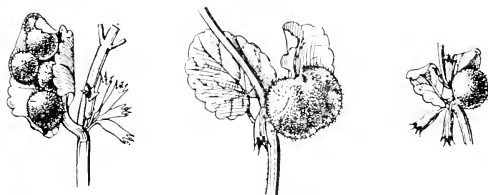


Fig. 198. Cat mint gall, *Aylax glechomae* Linn. Several types of gall. (Original)

Labiatae (mint family)

Audibertia stachyoides

Subcylindrical, somewhat irregular, the base swollen, grayish or light brown leaf petiole or flower stem galls, length 5 mm, diameter 3 mm. Fig. 196. Felt '07e, p. 18

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia audibertiae* Felt

Trichostema (blue curls)

Irregular, reniform stem gall, tapering somewhat above, obtuse below, length 18 mm, diameter 6 mm. Fig. 197. Stebb. '10, p. 47

Lepid. Blue curls stem gall, *Stagmatophora sexnotella* Chamb.

Scutellaria (skullcap)

Oval, greenish, stem gall, length 8 mm. Felt '11j, p. 470

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Nepeta (cat mint)

Globular or irregular, monothalamous or polythalamous leaf petiole or stem gall, the simple galls with a diameter of 6 mm. Fig. 198. 235, 1-3. Beutm. '10a, p. 138

Cynipid. Cat mint gall, *Aylax glechomae* Linn.

Galeopsis (hemp nettle)

Irregular, stem gall, length .5 to 2 cm. Felt '09c, p. 287

Itonid. Hemp nettle gall, *Lasioptera galeopsidis* Felt

Salvia (sage)

A conical, thick-walled, grayish brown leaf gall with a length 1 cm and a diameter 6 mm or a tubular, thin-walled leaf gall, with a length of 6 mm, on *S. californica* and *S. nivea*. Fig. 199. Felt '16f, p. 184

Itonid. *Salvia* leaf gall, *Rhopalomyia salviae* Felt

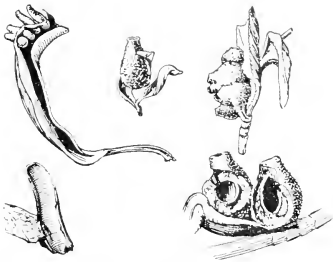


Fig. 199. *Salvia* leaf gall, *Rhopalomyia salviae* Felt. Several types of gall, two in section. (Original)



Fig. 200. *Cecidomyia* sp. on *Monarda*, a2704, enlarged. (Original)

Monarda fistulosa (wild bergamot)

Variable, stem gall, length 10 to 22 mm. Brodie '94, p. 109

Itonid. *Cecidomyia monardi* Brodie

Ovate root stalk bud gall, length 2.5 mm, diameter 2 mm. Fig. 200.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2704

Lycopus (water horehound)

Subglobular, stem gall, length 8 to 10 mm. Fig. 201. Felt '07a, p. 152

Itonid. *Lasioptera lycopi* Felt

Fusiform stem gall, length 1.5 to 2 cm. Fig. 202. Felt '08e, p. 325

Itonid. *Lasioptera mitchellae* Felt

Mentha (mint)

Terminal bud gall, length 3 mm, on *M. gentilis*. Felt '11j, p. 464

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Axillary or terminal bud gall, length 4 mm, on *M. ?spicata*. Felt '15e, p. 183

Itonid. Spearmint bud gall, *Dasyneura aromatica* Felt
Loose bud gall, length 3 mm, on *M. piperita*. Felt '15e, p. 136

Itonid. Peppermint bud gall, *Dasyneura piperitae* Felt
Pustule gall in the axil of the leaf, diameter 3.5 mm, on *M. canadensis*.

Felt '08e, p. 405

Itonid. *Giardomyia menthae* Felt
Polythalamous, stem gall, length 6 to 12 mm. Fig. 203. Felt '09e, p. 288

Itonid. *Neolasioptera menthae* Felt



Fig. 201. *Lasi-
optera lycopi*
Felt. (Original)



Fig. 202. *Lasi-
optera mitchel-
lae* Felt. Two types
of gall. (Original)

Collinsonia (horse balm)

Subglobose, pubescent leaf gall, length 4 to 7 mm. Beutm. '08b, p. 703

Itonid. *Cecidomyia collinsoniae* Beutm.
Narrow, midrib or vein swelling. Beutm. '08b, p. 74

Itonid. *Cecidomyia collinsonifolia* Beutm.

Solanaceae (nightshade family)

Lycopersicum esculentum (tomato)

Reared from flowers. Felt '11e, p. 303

Itonid. Tomato flower gall, *Contarinia lycopersici* Felt

Solanum carolinense (horse nettle)

Irregular, spiny, stem gall, length 3.75 to 5 cm. Fig. 204. Felt '07a, p. 164

Itonid. Horse nettle gall, *Neolasioptera solani* Felt

Scrophulariaceae (figwort family)*Scrophularia* (figwort)

Reared from distorted flower buds, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409
 Itonid. *Lestodiplosis scrophulariae* Felt

Pentstemon (bearded tongue)

Fasiform stem or branch gall, monothalamous, length 15 mm, diameter 3 mm.
 Fig. 205

Itonid. *Lasioptera tibialis* Felt

Mimulus (monkey flower)

Stem gall, undescribed. Felt '08e, p. 332
 Itonid. *Neolasioptera mimuli* Felt



Fig. 203. *Neolasioptera menthae* Felt. One gall, in section. (Original)



Fig. 204. Horse nettle gall, *Neolasioptera solani* Felt. (Author's illustration)

Diplacus

Ovoid, stem gall. Felt '12e, p. 151

Itonid. *Lasioptera diplaci* Felt

Cabbage bud gall. Fig. 206. Felt '12e, p. 151

Itonid. *Asphondylia diplaci* Felt

Gerardia flava (downy false foxglove)

Larvae in seed pods. Fig. 207. Felt '11j, p. 461

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

"Deformation of the leaf." Chadwick '08, p. 132

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Bignoniaceae (bignonia family)*Tecoma* (trumpet flower)

Reared from irregularly curled and wrinkled leaves. Felt '06a, p. 127

Itonid. *Itonida tecomiae* Felt

Catalpa (catalpa)

Reared from dwarfed shoots and pods. Comst. '81, p. 266

Itonid. *Catalpa* midge, *Itonida catalpae* Comst.

Plantaginaceae (plantain family)*Plantago* (plantain)

Reared from apparently normal plants, probably predaceous. Felt '11j, p. 465

Itonid. ? *Lestodiplosis* sp.

Rubiaceae (madder family)*Galium* (bedstraw)

Aborted flower buds, diameter 3 mm. Felt '15e, p. 168

Itonid. Bedstraw midge, *Dasyneura americana* Felt



Fig. 205.
Lasioptera
tibialis Felt.
(Original)



Fig. 206. *Asphondylia*
diplaci Felt.
Two types of gall. (Original)



Fig. 207. *Cecidomyia* sp. In-
fested seed pods of
Gerardia. (Original)

Upper whorls of leaves with the margins longitudinally inrolled, on *Galium triflorum*

Acarid. *Eriophyes galii* Karp.

Cephalanthus (buttonbush)

Twig gall, undescribed. Felt '15e, p. 104

Itonid. Buttonbush twig gall, *Rhabdophaga cephalanthi* Felt

Clusters of small, paler or reddish protuberances (dimples?) on the upper side of the leaf, beneath with a white pubescence, height 1 to 3 mm. Chadwick '08, p. 130

Acarid. *Eriophyes cephalanthi* Cook

A pocket gall, like that on *Salix nigra*. Chadwick '08, p. 130

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Caprifoliaceae (honeysuckle family)*Diervilla* (bush honeysuckle)

Green bud gall or enlarged fruit, length 4 to 5 mm. Felt '16d, p. 140

Itonid. Bush honeysuckle bud midge, *Asphondylia diervillae* Felt

Reared from apparently normal stems having a diameter of 3 to 4 mm. Felt '07a, p. 162

Itonid. Bush honeysuckle stem midge, *Lasioptera caulicola* Felt

Lonicera (honeysuckle)

Irregular, lobulate bud gall with a short, rusty brown pubescence, diameter 7 to 10 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2657

Symphoricarpos (snowberry)

Irregularly thickened, distorted leaflets. Felt '14c, p. 132

Itonid. *Thomasia californica* Felt
Fusiform twig gall.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Viburnum (arrowwood)

Globose bud gall, length 4 mm. Felt '16d, p. 104

Itonid. Arrowwood bud midge, *Schizomyia viburni* Felt
Purplish swellings on the lateral veins, length 5 mm. Pl. 13, fig. 5. Felt '15i, p. 280

Itonid. Purple vein midge, *Sackenomyia viburnifolia* Felt

Purplish discolorations along the veins, showing on both sides of the leaf and making a striking pattern, on *V. pubescens*. Fig. 208. Chadwick '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Minute, blister gall on the under side of the leaf, diameter 2 mm. Pl. 9, fig. 7. Felt '11k, p. 480

Itonid. Arrowwood blister midge, *Cystiphora viburnifolia* Felt

Circular, blister gall, diameter 1.5 to 2 mm, on *V. cassinoides*. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Pustule, blisterlike gall with pinkish aureola, diameter 3 mm, on *V. acerifolium*. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. Arrowwood spot gall, *Cecidomyia* sp.
Inconspicuous, pale green, circular leaf mines, diameter 5 to 6 mm, on *V. opulus*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2764

Oval, greenish, blister gall, showing on both surfaces, diameter 2 mm, larvae deep red, escape through a central hole in the upper surface, on *V. dentatum*. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Large, irregular, lobed dimples, convex above, rarely reversed, pubescent without, long, slender hairs within, on *V. dentatum*. Chadwick '08, p. 150

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Marginal leaf roll, length 10 mm, on *V. cassinoides*. Felt '11j, p. 474

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Irregular, subcortical gall, length 2 to 6 cm, on *V. dentatum*. Fig. 209
Beutm. '07c, p. 398

Itonid. Arrowwood stem midge, *Neolasioptera viburnicola*
Beutm.

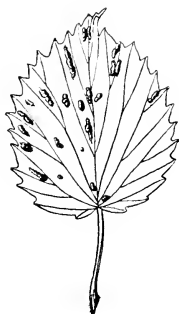


Fig. 208. *Eriophyes*
sp. on *Viburnum*. (Original)



Fig. 209. Arrow-
wood stem midge,
Neolasioptera
viburnicola
Beutm. (Original)

Sambucus (elder)

Swollen, unopened florets. Pl. 13, fig. 7. Beutm. '07c, p. 393

Itonid. Elder flower midge, *Youngomyia umbellicola*
O. S.

Bud gall, diameter 1.5 cm. Fig. 210. Felt '16d, p. 139

Itonid. Elder bud midge, *Asphondylia sambuci* Felt

Leaf margin rolled tightly upward and inward on both sides and bearing stout, whitish or brownish trichomes within. Chadwick '08, p. 147

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Rolled leaves, probably predaceous. Pl. 5, fig. 1. Felt '08e, p. 404

Itonid. *Arthrocnodax sambucifolia* Felt

Irregular, subcortical gall, length 2 to 4 cm. Fig. 211. Felt '06a, p. 132

Itonid. Elder stem midge, *Neolasioptera sambuci* Felt

Cucurbitaceae (gourd family)*Cucumeris* (melon)

Reared from curled, slightly enlarged tips. Lintn. '96, p. 168

Itonid. Melon tip midge, *Contarinia setigera* Lintn.
Reared from aphids infesting melon tips. Felt '08e, p. 397

Itonid. Melon aphid midge, *Aphidoletes cucumeris* Lintn.



Fig. 210.
Elder bud midge,
Asphondylia
sambuci Felt.
(Author's illustration)

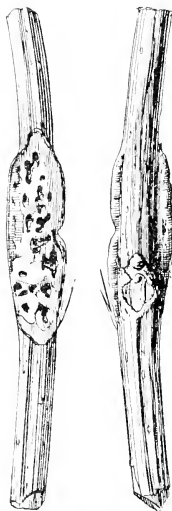


Fig. 211. Elder stem
midge, *Neolasioptera*
sambuci Felt. One gall
in section and another
shown behind the normal
stem. (Original)

Compositae (composite family)*Vernonia* (ironweed)

Probably from a bud gall. Felt '16d, p. 135

Itonid. Ironweed bud midge, *Asphondylia vernoniae* Felt
Reared from blossoms. Felt '11k, p. 552

Itonid. Ironweed blossom midge, *Youngomyia vernoniae* Felt
Reared from deformed florets or an oval petiole or midrib gall, with a length
of 6 mm. Beutm. '07c, p. 389

Itonid. *Lasioptera vernoniae* Beutm.

Eupatorium purpureum (Joe-pyeweed)

Oval, blossom bud gall, length 1 cm. Felt '15e, p. 181

Itonid. Joe-pyeweed blossom midge, *Dasyneura purpurea*
Felt

Eupatorium perfoliatum (thoroughwort, boneset)

Reared from florets. Felt '08e, p. 391

Itonid. Boneset blossom midge, *Contarinia perfoliata*
Felt

Reared from apparently normal florets. Felt '07e, p. 6

Itonid. *Clinorhyncha eupatoriflorae* Felt

Oval, stem gall, length 1 to 1.5 cm. Felt '07a, p. 156

Itonid. Boneset stem midge, *Neolasioptera perfoliata*
Felt

Reared from apparently the same gall. Felt '13m, p. 221

Itonid. *Brachyneura eupatorii* Felt



Fig. 212. Tar weed blister midge, *Asteromyia grindeliae* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 213. Tar weed blossom midge, *Rhopalomyia grindeliae* Felt. Infested head. (Original)



Fig. 214. Black gouty gall, *Asteromyia gutierreziae* Felt. (Original)

Eupatorium urticaefolium (white snakeroot)

Globose, flower bud galls, length 6 mm, probably predaceous. Pl. 11, fig. 1.

Felt '11k, p. 121

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis eupatorii* Felt

Subglobular stem gall, length 1.5 cm. Felt '07a, p. 154

Itonid. *Neolasioptera eupatorii* Felt

Green, fleshy, stem gall similar to the preceding. Felt '11k, p. 546

Itonid. *Asphondylia eupatorii* Felt

Oval, yellowish leaf mine, diameter 5 to 7 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Mikania (climbing hempweed)

Fusiform, internodal stem gall, length 1 to 2.5 cm, diameter .5 to 1.25 cm.

Wells '14, p. 292

Dipt. ? Trypetid

Grindelia (gum-plant, tar-weed)

Oval, blister leaf gall, greenish or blackish, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *G. robusta*,
G. cuneifolia. Fig. 212. Felt '12e, p. 149; '16f, p. 180

Itonid. Tar-weed blister midge, *Asteromyia grindeliae*
 Felt

Reared from apparently unmodified flower heads. Fig. 213. Felt '16f, p. 186

Itonid. Tar-weed blossom midge, *Rhopalomyia grindeliae*
 Felt

Gutierrezia sarothrae

Oval, flower bud gall, length 7 mm. Felt '15i, p. 274

Itonid. Gutierrezia bud midge, *Rhopalomyia gutierreziae*
 Ckll.

Slight enlargement of the slender stems, composed of blackened tissue, length
 6 to 8 mm, diameter 1 mm. Fig. 214. Felt '16f, p. 179

Itonid. Black gouty gall, *Asteromyia gutierreziae* Felt



Fig. 215. Downy flower
 gall, *Rhopalomyia*
anthophila O. S.
 Cluster of galls. (Original)



Fig. 216. Nun
 midge, *Asphondylia*
monacha
 O. S. Apical bud
 gall. (Original)



Fig. 217. Clarke's
 goldenrod
 gall,
Rhopalomyia
clarkei Felt.
 (Original)

Chrysopsis (golden aster)

Woolly, polythalamous bud gall, diameter 1.5 cm. Felt '15i, p. 278

Itonid. Golden aster bud midge, *Rhopalomyia chrysopsidis*
 Lw.

Solidago (goldenrod)

Flower galls

Greenish or reddish, subglobular, bulllike galls, diameter 2 mm, on *S.*
canadensis. Pl. 12, fig. 6. Felt '15i, p. 249

Itonid. Beaked flower gall, *Rhopalomyia racemicola*
 O. S.

Green, densely pubescent, cylindrical gall, length 6 mm, on *S. canadensis*.
 Fig. 215, pl. 12, fig. 5. Felt '15i, p. 251

Itonid. Downy flower gall, *Rhopalomyia anthophila* O. S.
 Reared from undescribed flower gall. Felt '15i, p. 268

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia cruziana* Felt

Florets apparently unaffected. Osten Sacken '69, p. 299; Felt, '16d, p. 127

Itonid. Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S.

Florets apparently unaffected, gall undescribed. Felt '16d, p. 143

Itonid. *Asphondylia johnsoni* Felt

Bud galls

Apical bud galls

Loose, convolute mass of developing leaves, diameter 6.5 mm. Felt '07a, p. 110

Itonid. *Asteromyia convoluta* Felt

Loose, apical pod of narrow, adherent leaves, on *S. canadensis*. Felt '15e, p. 199

Itonid. *Dryomyia folliculi* Felt

Two or more leaves with the edges adherent, length 2.5 to 5 cm, on *S. graminifolia*. Felt '15e, p. 148

Itonid. *Dasyneura flavicornis* Felt

Galls pyriform, composed of closely adherent leaves, length 1 mm, on *S. graminifolia* and *S. canadensis*. Felt '08e, p. 327

Itonid. *Camptoneuromyia flavescens* Felt

Probably a loose apical bud gall, on *S. graminifolia*. Felt '15e, p. 132

Itonid. *Dasyneura carbonaria* Felt

Subglobose, white or brownish, apical galls on stems or subterranean root stalks, diameter 2.5 cm, on *S. juncea*. Pl. 12, fig. 9. Felt '15i, p. 242

Itonid. Rootstalk bud midge, *Rhopalomyia hirtipes* O. S.

Apical, cylindric bud gall on subterranean root stalk, length 6 mm, diameter 2.5 mm. Pl. 12, fig. 7. Felt '15i, p. 260

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia bulbula* Felt

Apical rosette galls

On *Solidago canadensis*

Deformed head, diameter about 11 cm, height 3 cm, and composed of numerous smaller heads. Felt '15i, p. 255

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia carolina* Felt

Gall pyriform, composed of closely adherent leaves, length 1 mm. Felt '08e, p. 327

Itonid. ?*Camptoneuromyia flavescens* Felt

Globular, the head with a diameter of 4 to 5 cm. Pl. 13, fig. 2. Felt '15i p. 246

Itonid. Goldenrod bunch gall, *Rhopalomyia solidaginis* Lw.

Large, rosette gall similar to the above. Felt '15j, p. 253

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia albipennis* Felt

Reared from similar gall. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis carolinae* Felt

Large, rosette gall, predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis solidaginis* Felt

Large, terminal, rosette gall, probably inquiline. Felt '15i, p. 230

Itonid. *Oligotrophus inquilinus* Fel

On *Solidago canadensis* and *S. serotina*

Gall composed of numerous small cells and with a diameter of 2.5 cm.

Felt '15i, p. 245

Itonid. Goldenrod rosette midge, *Rhopalomyia capitata*
Felt

Reared from the same gall. Felt '15i, p. 248

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia inquisitor* Felt

On *Solidago graminifolia*

Moderately loose apical bud gall, diameter 1 to 1.5 cm, resembles that of *Oedaspis polita*. Fig. 216, pl. 5, fig. 5. Osten Sacken '69, p. 299; Felt '16d, p. 127

Itonid. Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S.

Presumably reared from the same gall. Felt '08e, p. 327

Itonid. *Camptoneuromyia flavescens* Felt

Gall similar to the above, possibly inquiline. Felt '15j, p. 269

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia lanceolata* Felt

On *Solidago sempervirens*

Small, loose apical bud gall as described above. Osten Sacken '69, p. 299.

Felt '16d, p. 127

Itonid. Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S.

On *Solidago altissima*

Small, rosette gall, length 12 to 18 mm, and containing a small larval cell.

Stebb. '10, p. 52

Dipt. Small rosette gall, *Oedaspis polita* Lw.

Oedaspis atra Lw.

Leaf galls

Galls attached to one or at most two leaves and producing a marked deformity

On *Solidago graminifolia*

Gall fusiform, sessile, ribbed, greenish, with red markings, length 6 mm.

Felt '15i, p. 254

Itonid. Goldenrod ribbed gall, *Rhopalomyia fusiformis*
Felt

Gall fusiform, stemmed, green, red-marked, length 13 to 14 mm. Felt '15i, p. 262

Itonid. Goldenrod stemmed gall, *Rhopalomyia pedicellata*
Felt

On *Solidago puberula* or *S. juncea*

Gall oval, irregular, greenish, composed of clusters of root leaves, length 1 cm. Felt '15e, p. 178

Itonid. *Dasyneura radifolii* Felt

On *Solidago rugosa*

Gall fusiform, sessile, green, red-marked, length 1.6 mm. Fig. 217. Felt '15i, p. 239

Itonid. Clarke's goldenrod gall, *Rhopalomyia clarkei*
Felt

On *Solidago canadensis* and *S. serotina*

Oval gall (Adherent capsule gall) between adherent leaves, diameter 2 mm.

Pl. 5, fig. 4. Osten Sacken '69, p. 299. Felt '16d, p. 127

Itonid. Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S.

Reared from similar gall. Pl. 5, fig. 4. Felt '08e, p. 291

Itonid. *Camptoneuromyia adhesa* Felt

Possibly reared from the same gall. Felt '08e, p. 324

Itonid. *Lasioptera argentsquamae* Felt

Possibly reared from the same gall, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 335

Itonid. *Trotteria solidaginis* Felt

Blisterlike galls occurring in the leaf tissues and producing at most a slight thickening and discoloration

Gall oval, black, length 4 to 5 mm, on *S. graminifolia*. Osten Sacken '62, p. 195

Itonid. Black blister gall, *Asteromyia carbonifera* Felt
Irregular, grayish brown, black-margined, diameter 3 mm, on *S. squarrosa*. Felt '08e, p. 329

Itonid. *Asteromyia squarrosae* Felt
Circular, marginal, golden-gray gall, diameter 3.5 mm, on *S. canadensis*. Felt '08e, p. 329

Itonid. *Asteromyia flavoanulata* Felt
Circular, variable pink or rosy gall, diameter 1 cm, on *S. rugosa*. Felt '07a, p. 152

Itonid. Rosy blister gall, *Asteromyia rosea* Felt
Oval blister gall, on *S. canadensis*, presumably reared from. Felt '08e, p. 328

Itonid. *Asteromyia socialis* Felt
Reared from blister gall on *Solidago* and also from *Aster*, the gall on the latter with a diameter of 3 to 4 mm. Felt '07a, p. 111

Itonid. *Asteromyia albomaculata* Felt
Oval, variegated gall, the older ones mostly black, the younger yellowish olive with a darker central nipple, diameter 3 to 6 mm, on *S. rugosa*. Felt '07a, p. 103

Itonid. *Asteromyia rubra* Felt
Apparently reared from a similar gall, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 409

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis rugosa* Felt
Semiaoval, marginal, yellowish gall, length 1 cm, on *S. canadensis*. Felt '07a, p. 154

Itonid. Yellow blister gall, *Asteromyia flavolunata* Felt
Elongate, yellowish brown, blistered area, length 3 cm, on *S. canadensis*, probably predaceous. Felt '08e, p. 410

Itonid. *Lestodiplosis triangularis* Felt

Stem and root galls

On *Solidago graminifolia*

Fusiform, sessile, ribbed, greenish, red-marked gall, length 6 mm. Felt '15i, p. 254

Itonid. Goldenrod ribbed gall, *Rhopalomyia fusiformis* Felt

Fusiform, stemmed, red-marked, green gall, length 13 to 14 mm. Felt '15i, p. 262

Itonid. Goldenrod stemmed gall, *Rhopalomyia pedicellata* Felt

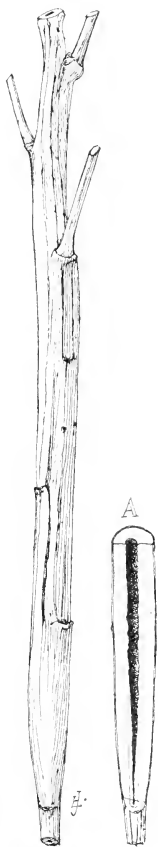


Fig. 218. Goldenrod stem midge, *Lasioptera cylindrigallae* Felt. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 219. Knotty goldenrod gall, *Lasioptera solidaginis* O. S. One gall broken open to show interior. (Original)

Subglobular, green gall near the tip, diameter 1.5 cm. Felt '15i, p. 264

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia lobata* Felt

A uniform enlargement of the stem, length 10 cm, diameter 7 mm.

Fig. 218. Felt '07a, p. 150

Itonid. Goldenrod stem midge, *Lasioptera cylindrigallae* Felt

On *Solidago*, various species

Irregular, globo-conical lateral stem gall, greenish, diameter 3 mm, on *Solidago occidentalis*

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a2702

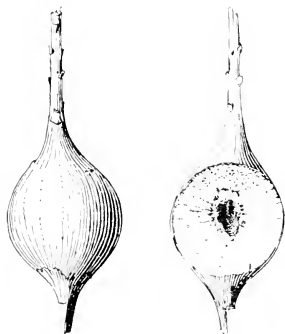


Fig. 220. Goldenrod ball gall, *Eurosta solidaginis* Fitch. One partly in section. (Original)



Fig. 221. Elliptical goldenrod gall, *Gnorimoschema gallaesolidaginis* Riley. One gall in section. (Original)

Irregular, subglobose or fusiform, eccentric enlargement, length 2.5 cm, on *S. rugosa*. Fig. 219. Osten Sacken '62, p. 368

Itonid. Knotty goldenrod gall, *Lasioptera solidaginis* O. S. (*L. tumifica* Beutm.)

Globose or subglobose, smooth, brownish and apical on either aerial or subterranean stems, diameter 2.5 cm, on *S. juncea*. Pl. 12, fig. 9. Felt '15i, p. 242

Itonid. Root stalk bud midge, *Rhopalomyia hirtipes* O. S.

Cylindric, apical bud gall on subterranean root stalk, length 6 mm, diameter 2.5 mm. Pl. 12, fig. 7. Felt '15i, p. 260

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia bulbula* Felt

Globular stem gall, diameter 2.5 cm, the interior pithy, with an oval cell in the center. Fig. 220. Stebb. '10, p. 51

Dipt. Goldenrod ball gall, *Eurosta solidaginis* Fitch

Oval, stem gall, length 1 cm, diameter 4 to 5 mm. Pl. 4, fig. 8. Stebb. '10, p. 51

Lepid. Scarred goldenrod gall, *Eucosma scudderiana* Clem.

Oval, stem gall on *S. sempervirens*. Busck '11, p. 4

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema salinaris* Busck

Gall just above or close to the ground, on *S. rigida*. Busck '15, p. 82

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema gibsoniella* Busck

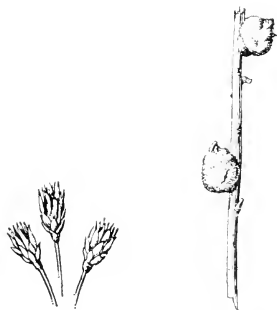


Fig. 222. *Asphondylia chrysothamni* Felt. Infested heads. (Original)



Fig. 223. *Eurosta bigeloviae* Ckll. (Original)



Fig. 224. *Rhopalomyia utahensis* Felt. Bud gall's, one in section. (Original)

Fusiform, stem gall, length 3 mm, diameter 1.5 cm, usually near the ground, on *Solidago latifolia*, *S. caesia* and *Aster divaricatus*. Busck '11, p. 6

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema gallaeasteriella* Kellicott

Elongate, spindle-shaped, stem enlargement of *S. canadensis*. Fig. 221. Stebb. '10, p. 51

Lepid. Elliptical goldenrod gall, *Gnorimoschema gallae solidaginis* Riley

Ovoid, solitary or clustered, fleshy, bud galls on the root stalk, length 5 mm, diameter 3 mm. Pl. 13, fig. 4. Felt '15i, p. 257

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia thompsoni* Felt¹

Cylindrical, hollow, budlike gall near the surface, length 2 cm, diameter .5 cm. Pl. 4, fig. 4. Stebb. '10, p. 52

Dipt. *Eurosta reticulata* Snow

¹ Possibly a synonym of *R. hirtipes*.

Fusiform, subterranean, bud gall, length 2 to 3 cm. Pl. 4, fig. 5.
Thomp. '15, p. 55

Dipt. *Eutreta sparsa* Wied.

Ovate potato-like root gall, monothalamous, length 20 to 25 mm, diameter 10 to 12 mm. Daecke '10, p. 341

On *S. rugosa* Dipt. *Eurosta comma* Wied.

On *S. juncea* Dipt. *Eurosta elsa* Daecke.

Bigelovia graveolens (rayless goldenrod)

Swollen or enlarged leaf buds composed of short, ovate, aborted, glumelike leaflets without a distinct central cell, length 5 to 6 mm, diameter 3 mm Fig. 222. Felt '16f, p. 178

Itonid. *Asphondylia chrysothamni* Felt
void, hypertrophied, monothalamous leaf buds, green or somewhat purplish externally with short, recurved, aborted leaflets covered with a thick, gray pubescence, length 10 to 11 mm, diameter 7 to 8 mm, two or three frequently confluent. Fig. 224. Felt '16f, p. 186

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia utahensis* Felt



Fig. 225. *Rhopalomyia bigelovioides* Felt. Infested stem. (Original)



Fig. 226. *Rhopalomyia glutinosa* Felt. Two infested twigs. (Original)

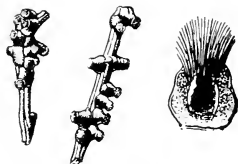


Fig. 227. *Rhopalomyia chrysothamni* Felt. Two infested twigs and one gall in section, enlarged. (Original)

Ovate, woolly, lateral bud gall, length 1 cm, diameter 7 cm. Fig. 223. Town. '93, p. 48

Dipt. *Eurosta bigeloviae* Ckll.

Dipt. *Oedaspis atra* Lw.

Oval, seed gall or an irregular, globose lateral bud swelling. Fig. 225. Felt '15i, p. 265

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia bigelovioides* Felt
A small, budlike gall. Felt '11j, p. 455

Itonid. *Cecidomyia brassicoides* Town.
Conelike, probably bud gall. Felt '11j, p. 455

Itonid. *Dasyneura strobiloides* Town.
Slightly swollen leaflet. Felt '16

Itonid. *Asteromyia chrysothamni* Felt
Globose or globe-shaped, polythalamous terminal twig enlargement, length 15 to 30 mm, diameter 12 to 20 mm. Fig. 235, 9. Beutm. '10a, p. 143

Cynipid. *Aylax chrysothamni* Beutm.

Hemispherical or subglobose, green, glabrous, cortical, stem swellings, becoming brown and resembling Lecaniums, diameter 3.5 mm, height 2 mm. Fig. 226. Felt '16f, p. 188

Itonid. Lecanoid gall, *Rhopalomyia glutinosa* Felt
Conical stem gall, length 4 mm, diameter 3 mm. Fig. 227. Felt '16f, p. 187

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia chrysothamni* Felt
Hollow, stem gall. Felt '15i, p. 276

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia bigeloviae* Ckll.
Cylindrical, brown, indistinctly ridged stem gall. Height 2 mm. Diameter. 1.25 mm. Stands at right angles to stem.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.
Reared from an oval, subcortical cell, length 2.5 mm, diameter 1 mm, showing practically no enlargement. Felt '16

Itonid. *Asteromyia* sp

Bigelovia plattensis (rayless goldenrod)

Globose, probably bud gall, diameter 5 to 6 mm.

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Aster

Flower or bud galls

Aborted flower head of *Aster patens*. Osten Sacken '69, p. 299. Felt '16d, p. 127

Itonid. Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S.
Dwarfed or stunted flower heads of *Aster paniculatus*. Felt '15i, p. 265

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia asteriflorae* Felt
Axillary bud gall, diameter 3-10 mm, on *Aster lateriflorus*. Pl. 13, fig. 1. Felt '15i, p. 247

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia lateriflori* Felt
Ovate, axillary bud gall, length 2 to 4 mm, diameter 2 mm, on *A. undulatus*. Pl. 13, fig. 3

Cecid. *Rhopalomyia* sp.

Blister leaf galls

Circular, yellowish white gall, diameter 2 to 3 mm, on *Aster macrophyllus*. Felt '09e, p. 287

Itonid. *Lasioptera clarkei* Felt
Narrowly oval, yellowish brown gall, length 4 mm, diameter 2 mm. Felt '09e, p. 286

Itonid. *Asteromyia dumosae* Felt
Circular, brownish, yellow-ringed gall, diameter 3 mm. Felt '09e, p. 286

Itonid. *Asteromyia waldorfi* Felt
Oval, yellowish, shining gall, diameter 6 to 7 mm. Felt '09e, p. 286

Itonid. *Asteromyia nitida* Felt
Large, oval, pinkish blotches, diameter 10 to 12 mm, on *Aster divaricatus*. Felt '08e, p. 330

Itonid. *Asteromyia divaricata* Felt
Irregularly oval, yellowish or brownish gall, diameter 6 mm, on *Aster paniculatus*. Felt '07a, p. 109

Itonid. *Asteromyia paniculata* Felt

Oval, blackish gall, diameter 4 mm, on *A. undulata*. Felt '11k, p. 481

A similar, possibly the same gall, occurs on *Ionactis lineariifolius*.

Pl. 5, fig. 7. Felt, '11j, p. 481

Itonid. *Asteromyia reducta* Felt

Oval, greenish yellow or papery white gall, diameter 1.75 cm, on *Aster laevis*.

Felt '07a, p. 108

Itonid. Papery blister gall, *Asteromyia laeviana* Felt

Oval leaf gall, sooty yellow beneath, dirty white above, length 2 cm, diameter

1.2 cm. Felt '08e, p. 329

Itonid. *Asteromyia flavomaculata* Felt



Fig. 228. Aster stem gall, *Neolasioptera ramuscula* Beutm. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 229. *Neolasioptera albitalarsis* Felt. A series of galls. (Original)

Circular, yellowish white, dark margined gall, diameter 3 mm, on *Aster lateriflorus*. Beutm. '07c, p. 395

Itonid. *Asteromyia asterifoliae* Beutm.

Oval, green swellings, length 2 mm, diameter 1.5 mm. Felt '09e, p. 286

Itonid. *Asteromyia vesiculosa* Felt

Circular, yellowish or brownish gall, diameter 3 to 4 mm, on *Aster cordifolius*. Can. Ent. 47:228

Itonid. *Asteromyia sylvestris* Felt

Stem or branch galls

Small, pustulate swellings on the stems, diameter 3 mm. Felt '08e, p. 328

Itonid. *Asteromyia pustulata* Felt

Oval twig gall, length 1.5 cm, on *Aster novae-angliae*. Felt '15i, p. 259

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia astericaulis* Felt
Fusiform stem or branch gall, length 1 cm, diameter .4 cm. Fig. 228. Beutm. '07c, p. 392

Itonid. Aster stem gall, *Neolasioptera ramuscula* Beutm.
Fusiform, greenish brown, irregular stem swelling at or near the base of the leaf, length 1 cm, diameter .6 cm, on *Aster infirmus*. Fig. 229. Felt '07a, p. 153

Itonid. *Neolasioptera albitarsis* Felt



Fig. 230.
Horseweed blister midge, *Asteromyia modesta* Felt. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 231.
Horseweed stem midge, *Neolasioptera erigerontis* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 232.
Rhopalomyia erigerontis Felt. Typical gall. (Original)

Fusiform stem gall, length 2 cm, diameter 1 cm, on *Aster umbellatus*. Fyles '11, p. 135

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema gallaediopappi* Fyles
Fusiform stem gall, length 3 cm, diameter 1.5 cm, usually near the ground, on *Aster divaricatus*, *Solidago latifolia* and *S. caesia*. Busck '11, p. 6

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema gallaeasteriella* Kell.
Spindle-shaped, stem or root galls, length 15 mm, diameter 6 to 8 mm, near or beneath the surface of the ground, on *Aster multiflorus*. Busck '11, p. 5

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema subterranea* Busck

Ovate, sessile, brownish, densely white-haired galls, length 7 mm, on *Aster crassulus*. Felt '15i, p. 237

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia crassulina* Ckll.

Acamptopappus spharocephalus

Gall-like swellings on tips of branches. Busck '03, p. 830

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema octomaculella* Chamb.

Erigeron canadensis (horseweed, butterweed)

Reared from a scarcely discolored, inconspicuous blister mine. Fig. 230. Felt '07a, p. 163

Itonid. Horseweed blister midge, *Asteromyia modesta* Felt
Fusiform stem gall, length 2 cm. Fig. 231. Felt '07a, p. 163

Itonid. Horseweed stem midge, *Neolasioptera erigerontis* Felt



Fig. 233. *Rhopalomyia ericameriae* Felt. Typical rosette galls. (Original)



Fig. 234. *Paradiplosis parthenicola* Ckll. (Original)

Erigeron fragilis

Oval apical bud gall, length 10 mm, diameter 7 mm. Fig. 232. Felt '16f, p. 189

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia erigerontis* Felt

Sericocarpus asteroides (white-topped aster)

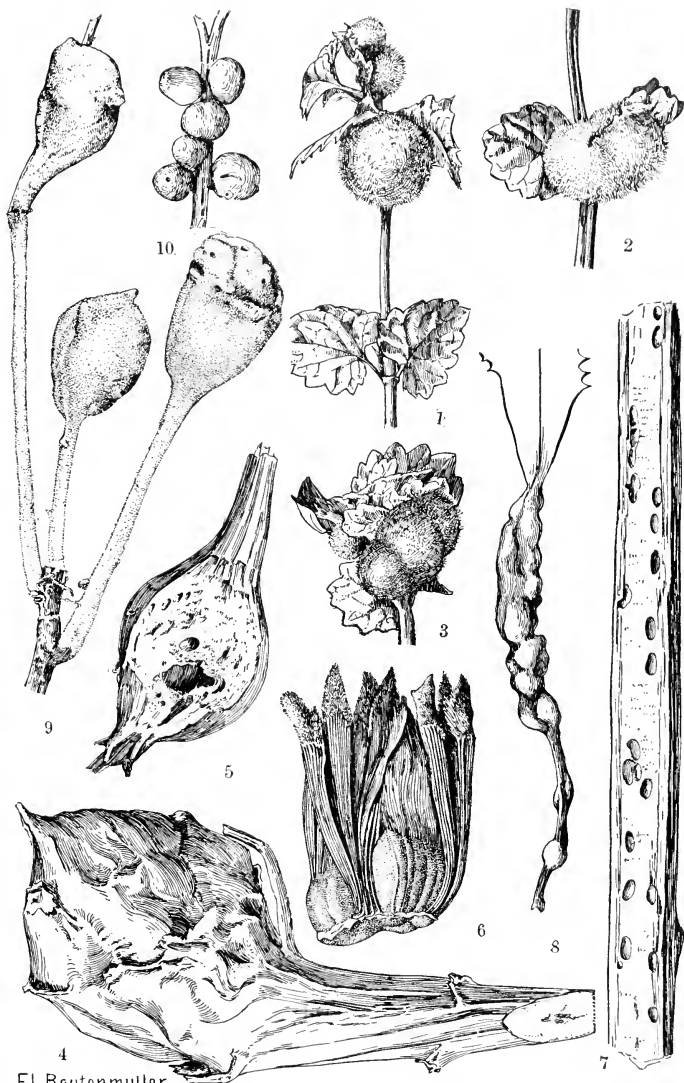
Apical, greenish bud gall. Felt '16d, p. 127

Itonid. ? Nun midge, *Asphondylia monacha* O. S. a2347

Baccharis pilularis (groundsel tree)

Flower bud or leaf gall, single or clustered, lobulate, greenish or reddish brown, diameter 5 mm to 1.5 cm. Felt '15i, p. 255

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia californica* Felt



EL Beutenmüller

Fig. 235. *Aylax* galls. 1-3. Cat mint gall, *A. glechomae* Linn. 4, 5. [Gall of rosin weed stem wasp, *A. leavenworthii* Bass. 6. Gall of rosin weed flower wasp, *A. laciniatus* Gill. 7. Gall of *A. rufus* Gill. 8. Gall of dandelion gall wasp, *A. taraxaci* Ashm. 9. Gall of *A. chrysothamni* Beutm. 10. Gall of *A. pisum* Walsh. (After Beutm., *Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.*)

Lobulate bud gall. Felt '11j, p. 455

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia* sp.

Globose, fleshy, terminal, polythalamous twig gall, diameter 7 to 12 mm.

Felt '16

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Stem gall. Felt '15i, p. 256

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia baccharis* Felt

Stem gall. Busck '03, p. 827

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema baccharisella* Busck

Ericameria

Small, rosette galls, the leaflets more or less recurved, really aborted branchlets and usually on the main stalk near the ground, length 12 mm, diameter 8 mm.

Fig. 233. Felt '16f, p. 190

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia ericameriae* Felt

Antennaria (everlasting, ladies' tobacco)

Corm-shaped bud gall, the leaflets recurved, length 8 to 12 mm. Felt '16d, p. 133

Itonid. Everlasting bud midge, *Asphondylia antennariae*

Whlr.

Elongate, oval bud galls, the leaflets scarcely recurved, length 3 to 5 mm. Felt '15i, p. 270

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia antennariae* Whlr.

Globose, white, woolly masses with white fibers 5 mm long radiating from hard, thin-shelled cells. Felt '15i, p. 266

Itonid. Woolly bud midge, *Rhopalomyia pilosa* Felt

Gnaphalium (cudweed)

Narrowly ovate, white, woolly bud gall

Itonid. Cudweed bud gall, *Asphondylia* sp. a2697

Silphium (rosinweed)

Ovate, frequently clustered, flower galls, length 4 to 5 mm. Fig. 235, 6. Beutm. '10a, p. 140

Cynipid. Rosinweed flower wasp, *Aylax lacinatus* Gill.

Irregular, apical, polythalamous, green, stem swellings, length 30 to 75 mm. Fig. 235, 4, 5. Beutm. '10a, p. 139

Cynipid. Rosinweed stem wasp, *Aylax leavenworthi* Bass. Inhabiting oval cells in apparently normal stems. Fig. 235, 7. Beutm. '10a, p. 141

Cynipid. *Aylax rufus* Gill.

Aylax gillettei Kieff.

Parthenium

Woolly gall, diameter 5 mm. Fig. 234. Ckll. '00, p. 201

Itonid. *Paradiplosis parthenicola* Ckll.

Iva (related to *I. axillaris*)

Globular, pubescent, yellowish or greenish, pouch gall on the upper leaf surface, length 1.5 mm.

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp. 2717

Ambrosia (ragweed)

Presumably from a stem gall, the latter possibly identical in appearance with that of a *Lepidopteron*. Beutm. '10b, p. 256

Cynipid. Ragweed stem wasp, *Aulacidea ambrosiaeicola* Ashm.

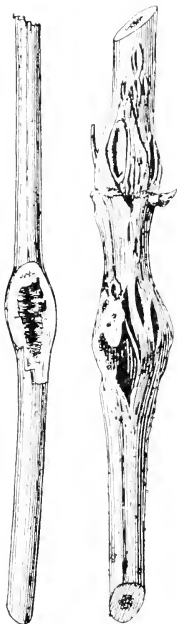


Fig. 236. Ragweed stem gall, *Neolasioptera ambrosiae* Felt. One gall in section. (Original)



Fig. 237. Sunflower stem midge, *Lasioptera weldi* Felt. One gall partly in section. (Original)

Reared from stems of giant ragweed. Fig. 236. Felt '09c, p. 288

Itonid. Ragweed stem midge, *Neolasioptera ambrosiae* Felt

Rudbeckia (cone-flower)

Deformed, enlarged florets, the affected ones leafy. Beutm. '07c, p. 388

Itonid. *Cecidomyia rudbeckiae* Beutm.

Irregular, subglobular, apical, bud gall, diameter 4 cm. Pl. 5, fig. 2. Osten Sacken '71, p. 51. Felt '16d, p. 146

Itonid. Cone-flower gall, *Asphondylia conspicua* O. S.

Nodular, stem gall. Felt '11j, p. 468

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Undetected gall, possibly from an apparently unmodified stem. Felt '08e, p. 324

Itonid. Cone-flower stem midge, *Lasioptera rudbeckiae* Felt

Lepachys

Deformed flower bud. Cook '04a, p. 116

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Helianthus (sunflower)

Sunflower seeds apparently normal. Felt '09e, p. 288

Itonid. Sunflower seed midge, *Lasioptera murtfeldtiana* Felt

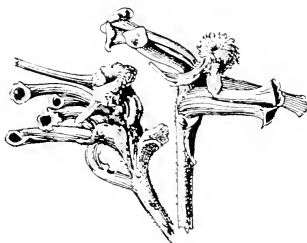


Fig. 238. Tubular bud gall, *Hormomyia helianthi* Brodie. (Original)

Subglobular leaf gall, diameter 6 to 7 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 5. Felt '14e, p. 286

Itonid. Sunflower bullet gall, *Hormomyia bulla* Felt

Globular or spherical, stem galls, diameter 1 to 4 cm. Pl. 5, fig. 3. Osten Sacken '69, p. 301. Felt '16d, p. 131

Itonid. Sunflower purse gall, *Asphondylia globulus* O. S.

Stem gall undescribed. Osten Sacken '71, p. 51. Felt '16d, p. 146

Itonid. *Asphondylia conspicua* O. S.

Stem gall, on *H. divaricatus*. Brodie '94, p. 73

Itonid. *Cecidomyia thurstoni* Brodie

Fusiform stem gall, length 3 cm, diameter .7 mm. Fig. 237. Felt '08e, p. 326

Itonid. Sunflower stem midge, *Lasioptera weldi* Felt

Stem gall undescribed. Felt '11k, p. 484

Itonid. *Neolasioptera trimera* Felt

Helianthus strumosus

Flower heads apparently unmodified. Felt '16, p. 120

Itonid. *Asphondylia helianthiflorae* Felt

Tubular, axillary bud gall, length 10 to 25 mm. Fig. 238. Felt '13d, p. 418

Itonid. Tubular bud gall, *Hormomyia helianthi* Brodie
Reared from undetected gall. Felt '07e, p. 7

Itonid. *Neolasioptera helianthi* Felt

Actinomeris alternifolia

Globose bud gall. Beutm. '07c, p. 391

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* ? *verbesinae* Beutm.

Helenium (sneezeweed)

Apical rosette gall, length 2 to 3 cm. Beutm. '07c, p. 383. Felt '16d, p. 137

Itonid. *Asphondylia autumnalis* Beutm.

Small stems with the pith tunneled by orange-colored larvae

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp. a274



Fig. 239. *Rhopalomyia alticola* Ckll. (Author's illustration)



Fig. 240. *Diarthronomyia fleccosa* Felt. (Original)



Fig. 241. *Diarthronomyia californica* Felt. Three galls. (Original)



Fig. 242. *Rhopalomyia betheliana* Ckll. Cluster of galls. (Original)

Achillea (yarrow)

Florets apparently normal. Felt '08e, p. 333

Itonid. Yarrow flower midge, *Clinorhyncha millefolii* Wachtl.

Irregularly oval, flower bud gall with a whitish pubescence, length 7 mm.

Itonid. ? *Rhopalomyia millefolii* H. Lw.

Anthemis (chamomile)

Larvae in flower heads. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Chrysanthemum

Swollen stems, leaf stalks or deformed buds containing oval, frequently coalescent cells with a length about 2 mm. Pl. 10, fig. 4. Felt '16d, p. 51

Itonid. *Chrysanthemum* midge, *Diarthronomyia hypogaea*
H. Lw.

Artemisia californica

Irregular, lobulate, woolly masses apparently arising from lateral buds and frequently confluent; individual galls with a diameter of about 4 mm. Fig. 240. Felt '16f, p. 195

Itonid. *Diarthronomyia floecosa* Felt
Subconical, thin-walled, obliquely set, brownish or reddish leaf gall, length 1.5 mm, diameter .5 mm. Fig. 241. Felt '12j, p. 193

Itonid. *Diarthronomyia californica* Felt

Artemisia caudata

Oval, woolly, apical or lateral bud galls, diameter 1 to 1.5 cm, consisting of a series of oval cells with a length of about 2 mm and with numerous long fibers. Felt '15i, p. 272

Itonid. Woolly wormwood gall, *Rhopalomyia ?alticola*
Ckll.

Artemisia forwoodii (?canadensis)

Globular, woolly galls, diameter about 1 cm. Fig. 239. Felt '15i, p. 272

Itonid. Woolly wormwood gall, *Rhopalomyia alticola* Ckll.

Artemisia frigida

Fusiform, flower or leaf bud galls, length 4 mm, also on *A. filifera*. Fig. 242. Felt '15i, p. 238

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia betheliana* Ckll.

Artemisia gnaphalodes

Irregular, lobulate, polythalamous, white, pubescent gall, diameter 1 cm. Felt '11k, p. 484

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia gnaphalodis* Felt

Artemisia heterophylla

Ovate, thin-walled, oblique leaf galls, length 1 mm, also breeds in apparently normal flower buds. Fig. 244. Felt '16f, p. 194

Itonid. *Diarthronomyia occidentalis* Felt

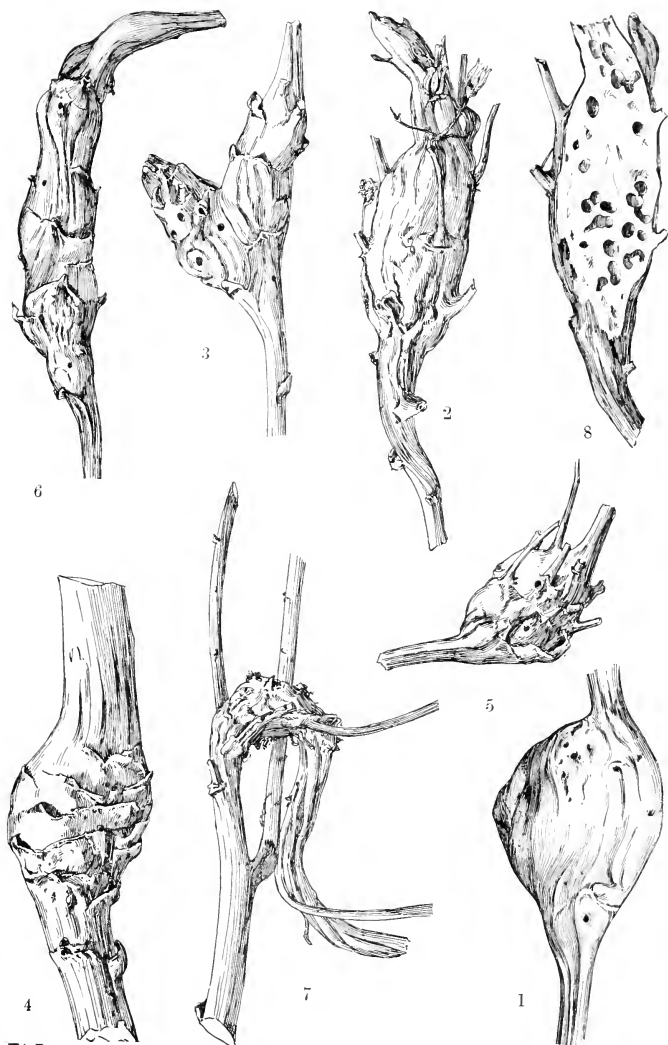
Artemisia species (wormwood)

Deformed flower heads, length 10 mm, diameter 5 to 6 mm. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. Wormwood flower midge, *Rhopalomyia coloradella* Ckll.

Bud galls, presumably. Felt '16d, p. 133

Itonid. *Asphondylia artemisiae* Felt



ELBeutenmuller

Fig. 243. Lettuce tumor gall, *Aulacidea tumida* Bass. 1-8 showing various types.
(After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

A bud deformation of black, globose or densely-crowded filaments. Chadwick '08, p. 127

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp.

Ovate masses of linear, modified leaves occurring on the branchlets of a species of *Artemisia*, length of mass 1.5 cm, diameter 5 to 7 cm.

Acarid. *Eriophyes* sp., a2733

Subconical, short-wooled, yellowish gray, axillary bud gall, length 2 cm, diameter 1 cm. (Collected by L. H. Weld)

Dipt. Trypetid a2774

Globose, axillary, woolly bud gall, diameter 7 to 10 mm, the hairs grayish white, short and thick. (Collected by L. H. Weld)

Dipt. Trypetid a2773

Artemisia tridentata (sage bush)

Oval, budlike, flower gall the size of a pea. Felt '151, p. 271

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia tridentatae* Rubs.



Fig. 244. *Diarthronomyia occidentalis* Felt. Galls on *A. heterophylla*. (Original)



Fig. 245. *Diarthronomyia artemisiae* Felt. Several types of spongy gall, one in section. (Original)

Ovate, hard, thick-walled, yellowish brown bud gall, length 1.5 cm, diameter .8 cm. (Collected by L. H. Weld)

Dipt. Trypetid a2775

Flask-shaped leaf gall, length 4 mm, diameter 2 mm. Fig. 247. Felt '16f, p. 185

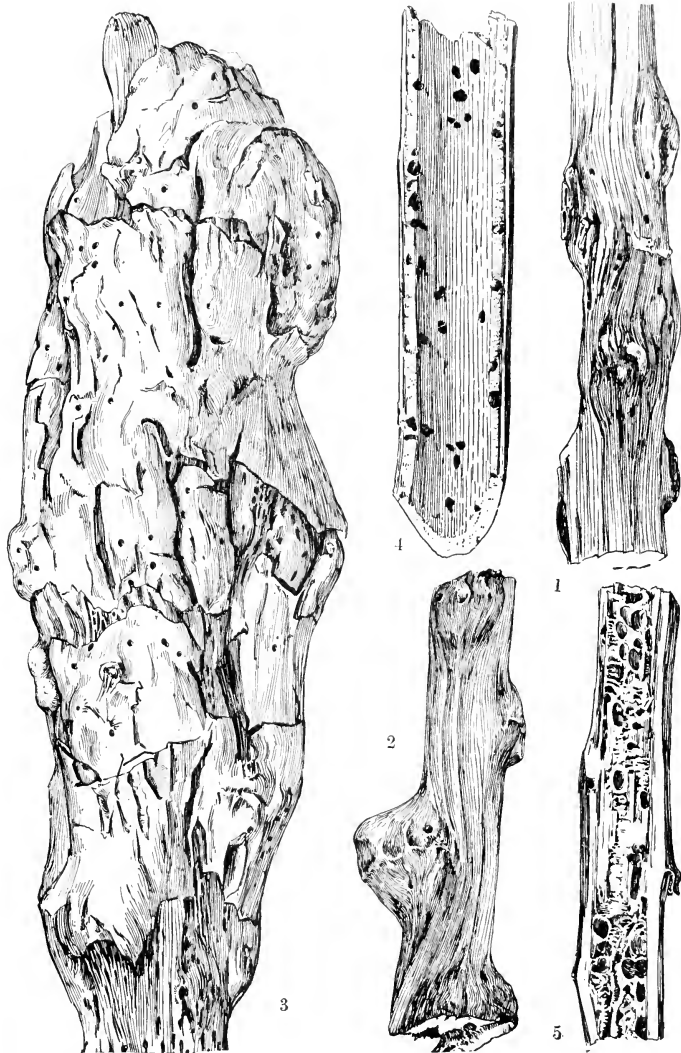
Itonid. Wormwood flask gall, *Rhopalomyia ampullaria* Felt

Oval, grayish or almost black, solitary or clustered gall on the under side of the leaves, length 1.5 cm. Fig. 248. Felt '16f, p. 194

Itonid. *Diarthronomyia occidentalis* Felt

Globose, variable, monothalamous or polythalamous leaf bud or rosette galls, or a bladdery gall arising from the leaf, pubescence variable, dimensions 3 to 15 mm. Fig. 245. Felt '16f, p. 193

Itonid. *Diarthronomyia artemisiae* Felt



EL Beutenmüller

Fig. 246. Wild lettuce galls. 1-4. *Aulacidea podagrae* Bass. 5. *A. bicolor* Bass.
(After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Subglobular, brown, spongy, apical gall, diameter 1.8 cm, possibly identical with the preceding. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

Senecio (groundsel, ragwort, squaw-weed)

Flower heads, presumably unmodified. Felt '15i, p. 237

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia cockerelli* Felt

Stem gall undescribed. Felt '11k, p. 482

Itonid. *Lasioptera arizonensis* Felt

Tetradymia spinosa (salt bush)

Fusiform, woolly, hollow stem enlargement, length 3 cm. diameter 1 cm.

Busck '03, p. 834

Lepid. *Gnorimoschema ? tetradymiella* Busck

Arctium (burdock)

Yellowish larvae in burs. Felt '11j, p. 453

Itonid. *Cecidomyia* sp.

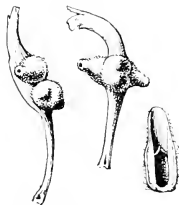


Fig. 247. Wormwood flask gall. *Rhopalomyia ampullaria* Felt. Two clusters of gall, one in section, the last enlarged. (Original)

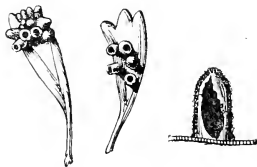


Fig. 248. *Diarthronomyia occidentalis* Felt. Gall on *A. tridentata*, one in section, much enlarged. (Original)

Taraxacum (dandelion)

Oblong, irregular, polythalamous, petiole or midrib swellings, length 25 to 50 mm. Fig. 235, 8. Beutm. '10a, p. 142

Cynipid. Dandelion gall wasp, *Aylax taraxaci* Ashm.

Lactuca (lettuce)

Irregular stem gall, diameter 1.75 cm. Felt '07a, p. 151

Itonid. Lettuce stem midge, *Lasioptera lactucae* Felt

Rounded, elongate, irregular, polythalamous, stem swelling, length 25 to 75 mm.

Fig. 243. Beutm. '10b, p. 253

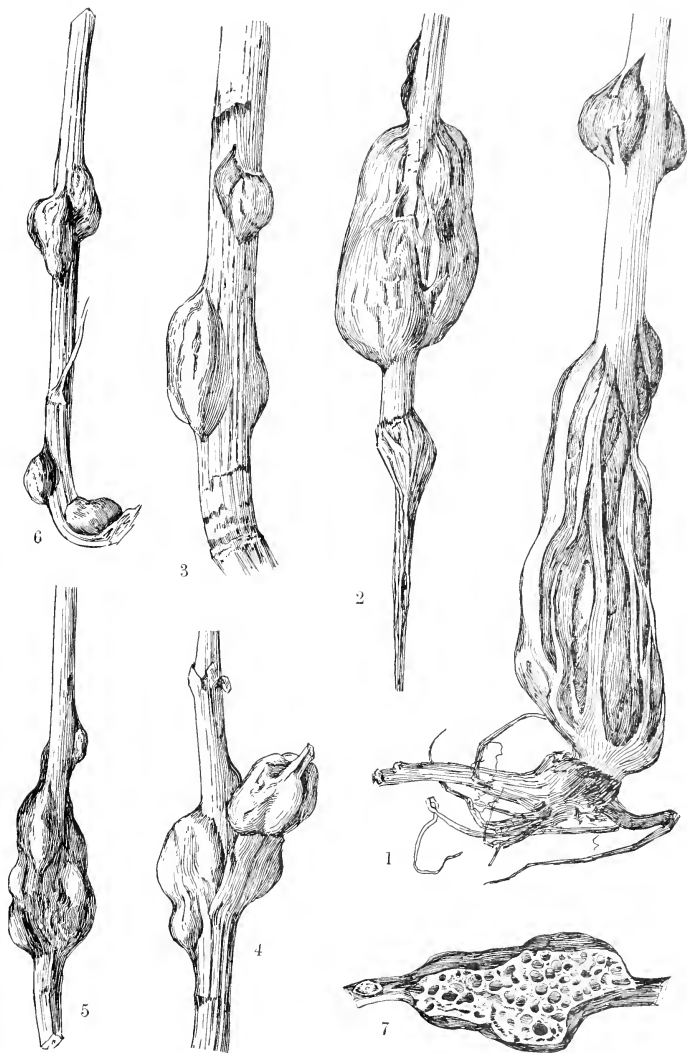
Cynipid. Lettuce tumor gall, *Aulacidea tumida* Bass.

Occurring in the pith, sometimes causing a stem swelling. Fig. 246, 1-4, pl. 3, fig. 6. Beutm. '10b, p. 254

Cynipid. *Aulacidea podagrae* Bass.

Occurring in thin-walled cells in the pith of the stem. Fig. 246, 5. Beutm. '10b, p. 255

Cynipid. *Aulacidea bicolor* Bass.



EL Beutenmuller.

Fig. 249. Rattlesnake root gall, *Aulacidea nabali* Brodie. 1-7 showing various types of the gall. (After Beutm., Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.)

Sonchus (sow thistle)

Reared from stems. Ashm. '97e, p. 134

Cynipid. Lettuce tumor gall, *Aulacidea tumida* Bass.

Encelia

Leaf bud gall, length 10 mm, diameter 4 mm. Felt '12e, p. 152

Itonid. *Asphondylia enceliae* Felt

Conical, thick-walled, lateral bud gall, length 6 mm, diameter 3 mm, frequently confluent basally, sometimes twisting the stem and producing a marked deformation. Felt '16f, p. 183

Itonid. *Rhopalomyia enceliae* Felt

Lygodesmia

Oval or pea-like, monothalamous stem galls, diameter 5 to 12 mm. Fig. 235, 10.
Beutm. '10a, p. 142

Cynipid. *Aylax pisum* Walsh

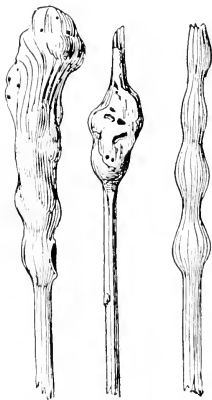


Fig. 250. *Lasioptera palustris* Felt. A group of galls, one sectioned. (Original)

Prenanthes (rattlesnake-root)

Flat, purplish leaf gall, length 2 to 3 mm. Felt '13d, p. 417

Itonid. *Cystiphora canadensis* Felt

Irregular, polythalamous, basal, stem swelling somewhat resembling small, knotty artichokes, diameter 5 to 10 mm. Fig. 249. Beutm. '10b, p. 256

Cynipid. *Aulacidea nabali* Brodie

American Insect Galls

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
<i>Polypodiaceae</i>								
Cystopteris								
Cecidomyia	1							
<i>Ephedraceae</i>								
Ephedra								
Lasioptera	2							
<i>Pinaceae</i>	38	2	1		3	1		2
Pinus								
Cecidomyia	5							
Chermes					1			
Contarinia	1							
Dicrodiplosis	1							
Janetiella	1							
Monardia	2							
Mycodiplosis	1							
Podapion			1					
Retinodiplosis	6							
Thecodiplosis	1							
Winnertzia	1							
<i>Picea</i>								
Chermes					3			
<i>Abies</i>								
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Phytophaga	1							
Rhabdophaga	1							
<i>Taxodium</i>								
Itonida	2							
Thecodiplosis	1							
Retinodiplosis	1							
<i>Chamaecyparis</i>								
Cecidomyia	1							
Janetiella	1							
<i>Thuja</i>								
Eriophyes								1
Rhopalomyia	1							
<i>Tsuga</i>								
Camptomyia	1							
<i>Juniperus</i>								
Allomyia	1							
Arthrocnodax	1							
Cecidomyia	2							
Chalcid						1		
Cynipid		2						
Eriophyes								1
Oligotrophus	1							
Walshomyia	1							
<i>Sabina</i>								
Walshomyia	1							
<i>Gramineae</i>	33			4		21		2
Triticum								
Cecidomyia	2							
Cephus						2		
Chlorops				1				
Isosoma						3		
Itonida	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Lestremia	1							
Oscinis				1				
Phytophaga	1							
Prodiptosis	1							
Thecodiplosis	1							
<i>Eriocoma</i>								
Isosoma						1		
<i>Tripsacum</i>								
Lasioptera	1							
<i>Sorghum</i>								
Contarinia	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Ironi- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Sorghastrum								
Contarinia	1							
Digitaria								
Chlorops				1				
Panicum								
Lasioptera	2							
Echinoclao								
Lasioptera	1							
Setaria								
Contarinia	1							
Aristida								
Siteroptes								1
Muhlenbergia								
Asteromyia	1							
Cecidomyia	1							
Chlorops				1				
Isosomopha						1		
Lasioptera	1							
Phleum								
Cephus						1		
Alonocurus								
Ironia	1							
Sporobolus								
Siteroptes								1
Agrostis								
Dasineura	1							
Isosoma						1		
Avena								
Cecidomyia	1							
Mycodiplosis	1							
Prunellus	1							
Danthonia								
Lasiptera	1							
Tridens								
Contarinia	1							
Eurytomocharis						1		
Eragrostis								
Eurytomocharis						1		
Neolasiptera	1							
Distichlis								
Anthrachophaga				1				
Asteromyia	1							
Siteroptes								1
Poa								
Colpodia	2							
Isosoma						2		
Bromus								
Cephus						1		
Isosoma						2		
Agropyron								
Cephus						1		
Isosoma						2		
Phytophaga	1							
Hordeum								
Isosoma						1		
Phytophaga	1							
Secale								
Isosoma						2		
Elymus								
Cephus						1		
Isosoma						2		
Phytophaga	1							
Rhabdophaga	1							
Cyperaceae	4							
Cyperus								
Hormomyia	1							
Dulichium								
Lestodiplosis	1							
Thecodiplosis	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Scirpus								
Cecidomyia	1							
<i>Juncaceae</i>								
Juncus								
Cecidomyia	1							
Livia					1			
<i>Liliaceae</i>	11	1						
Oakesia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Yucca								
Dasyneura	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Smilacina								
Asphondylia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Maianthemum								
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Polygonatum								
Cecidomyia	1							
Smilax								
Camptoneuromyia	1							
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Diastrophus		1						
<i>Dioscoreaceae</i>								
Dioscorea								
Cecidomyia	1							
<i>Iridaceae</i>								
Iris								
Agromyza				1				
<i>Orchidaceae</i>								
Cattleya								
Isosoma						1		
Parallelodiplosis	1							
<i>Salicaceae</i>	66		5	6		14	1	23
Salix								
Acarus								1
Agrilus			1					
Asphondylia	1							
Asynapta	1							
Cecidomyia	2							
Clinorhyncha	1							
Cryptorhynchus		1						
Dasyneura	8							
Eriophyes								13
Euura						9		
Hormomyia	1							
Lestodiplosis	2							
Oligotrophus	1							
Pontania						5		
Phytophaga	9							
Rhabdophaga	23							
Rhopalomyia	1							
Sackenomyia	2							
Saperda			1					
Populus								
Agromyza				1				
Cecidomyia	7							
Cryptorhynchus			1					
Dicrodiplosis	1							
Ectoedemia							1	
Eriophyes								9
Kronomyia	1							
Lestodiplosis	2							
Pemphigus					6			
Mycodiplosis	1							
Rhabdophaga	1							
Rhizomyia	1							
Saperda			1					

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
<i>Myricaceae</i>								
Myrica								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
Janetiella	1							
<i>Juglandaceae</i>	20				20			7
Juglans								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								4
Carya								
Caryomyia	20							
Cecidomyia	4							
Eriophyes								3
Miastor	1							
Mycodiplosis	1							
Parallobiplosis	1							
Phylloxera					20			
Rhabdophaga	1							
<i>Betulaceae</i>	11		3		2			18
Corylus								
Agrilus			1					
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
Lasiopteryx	1							
Mycodiplosis	1							
Ostrya								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
Carpinus								
Cecidomyia	1							
Betula								
Agrilus			1					
Eriophyes								10
Hamamelistes					1			
Hormaphis					1			
Itonida	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Miastor	1							
Mycodiplosis	1							
Oligotrophus	1							
Alnus								
Eriophyes								6
Dasyneura	1							
Saperda			1					
<i>Fagaceae</i>	43	350						17
Fagus								
Eriophyes								4
Castanea								
Cecidomyia	2							
Ectoedemia							I	
Eriophyes								1
Itonida	1							
Janetiella	1							
Miastor	1							
Rhopalomyia	1							
Winnertzia	1							
Castanopsis								
Andricus		1						
Quercus								
Amphibolips		26						
Andricus		114						
Bassetia		1						
Biorhiza		5						
Blencenema		1						
Callirhytis		41						
Cecidomyia	11							
Cincticornia	12							
Compsodryoxenus		2						
Cynips		36						
Dasyneura	2							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Dicrodiplosis	1							
Disholcaspis		27						
Dolichostrophus		1						
Dryocosmus		1						
Dryophanta		41						
Eriophyes								12
Eumayria		1						
Itonida	2							
Lasioptera	2							
Loxaulus		3						
Leptosyna	1							
Miastor	1							
Neuroterus		47						
Odontocynip		1						
Parallelodiplosis	2							
Philonix		13						
Thecodiplosis	1							
Trichoterus		1						
Trigonaspis		2						
Xystoterus		1						
Youngomyia	1							
Zopheroterus		1						
<i>Urticaceae</i>	18				14			5
Ulmus								
Colopha					1			
Dasyneura	1							
Eriophyes								
Oligarces	1							4
Pemphigus								
Phytophaga	2				1			
Tetraneura					1			
Schizoneura					2			
Celtis								
Cecidomyia	7							
Eriophyes								1
Pachypsylla					9			
Phytophaga	2							
Humulus								
Lasioptera	1							
Urtica								
Cecidomyia	2							
Laportea								
Cecidomyia	2							
Boehmeria								
Cecidomyia	1							
<i>Aristolochiaceae</i>								
Aristolochia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
<i>Polygonaceae</i>	5							
Eriogonum								
Cecidomyia	1							
Rumex								
Contarinia	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Coccolobis								
Ctenodactylomyia	1							
<i>Chenopodiaceae</i>	7				2			
Eurotia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Atriplex								
Asphondylia	2							
Cecidomyia	1							
Coccid					2			
Lasioptera	1							
Sarcobatus								
Aplonyx	1							
Onodiplosis	1							
Protaplonyx	1							
Trypetid				1				
Suaeda								
Asphondylia	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
<i>Phytolaccaceae</i>								
Rivina								
Schizomyia.....	I							
<i>Nyctaginaceae</i>								
Oxybaphus								
Lasioptera.....	I							
Pisonia								
Feltomyia.....	3							
<i>Ranunculaceae</i>	9			I				2
Thalictrum								
Asphondylia.....	I							
Trotteria.....	I							
Anemone								
Dasyneura.....	I							
Eriophyes.....								I
Clematis								
Agromyza.....				I				
Contarinia.....	I							
Dasyneura.....	I							
Eriophyes.....								I
Lestodiplosis.....	I							
Neolasioptera.....								
Prodiplosis.....	I							
Paeonia								
Joannisia.....	I							
<i>Magnoliaceae</i>								
Liriodendron								
Cecidomyia.....	2							
Thecodiplosis.....	I							
<i>Lauraceae</i>								
Sassafras								
Dasyneura.....	I							
Benzoin								
Cecidomyia.....	I							
Lasioptera.....	I							
<i>Papaveraceae</i>								
Papaver								
Clinodiplosis.....	I							
<i>Cruciferae</i>								
Lepidium								
Dasyneura.....	I							
Sisymbrium								
Dasyneura.....	I							
Stanleya								
Dasyneura.....	I							
<i>Capparidaceae</i>								
Cleome								
Cecidomyia.....	I							
<i>Crassulaceae</i>								
Clementsia.....								I
<i>Saxifragaceae</i>								
Hydrangea								
Asphondylia.....	I							
Ribes								
Cecidomyia.....	2							
Dasyneura.....	I							
Eriophyes.....								I
Phytophaga.....	I							
Rhopalomyia.....	I							
<i>Hamamelidaceae</i>								
Hamamelis.....								
Asteromyia.....	I							
Cecidomyia.....	3				I			
Hormaphis.....								
Liquidambar								
Eriophyes.....								I
<i>Platanaceae</i>								
Platanus								
Lestodiplosis.....	I							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
<i>Rosaceae</i>	56	38	5			4		27
Exochorda								
Eriophyes								
Spiraea								
Asphondylia	1							
Cecidomyia	3							
Contarinia	1							
Eriophyes								1
Hormomyia	1							
Itonida	2							
Lasioptera	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Parallelodiplosis	2							
Prodiplosis	1							
Rhabdophaga	1							
Pyrus								
Agrilus			1					
Contarinia	1							
Eriophyes								3
Syntomaspis						1		..
Cercocarpus								
Dasyneura	1							..
Aronia								
Eriophyes								1
Amelanchier								
Cecidomyia	2							
Eriophyes								2
Hormomyia	1							
Itonida	1							
Sorbus								
Eriophyes						1		2
Megastigmus						1		
Syntomaspis								
Crataegus								
Agrilus			1					
Cecidomyia	3							
Eriophyes								4
Hormomyia	1							
Dicrodiplosis	1							
Lasioptera	1							
Lestodiplosis	2							
Lobopteromyia	1							
Rhizomyia	2							
Saperda			1					
Winnertzia	1							
Cotoneaster								
Eriophyes								1
Fragaria								
Cecidomyia	1							
Diastrophus		1						
Potentilla								
Cecidomyia	1							
Diastrophus		2						1
Eriophyes								1
Gonaspis		1						
Rubus								
Agrilus			1					
Camptoneuromyia	1							
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Diastrophus		6						
Lasioptera	2							
Oberea			1					
Rhodites		2						
Agrimonia								
Contarinia	1							
Rosa								
Aphidoletes	1							
Dasyneura	2							
Rhabdophaga	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Rhodites.....		28						
Megastigmus.....						1		
Amygdalus.....								
Phyllocoptes.....								1
Prunus.....								
Arthrocnodax.....	1							
Cecidomyia.....	5							
Contarinia.....	1							
Dasyneura.....	1							
Eriophyes.....								10
Itonida.....	1							
Lestodiplosis.....	2							
Mycodiplosis.....	1							
Parallelodiplosis.....	1							
Rhizomyia.....	1							
Adenostoma.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
Leguminosae.....	24						1	
Prosopis.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Gleditsia.....								
Dasyneura.....	1							
Neolasioptera.....	1							
Cassia.....								
Lasioptera.....	1							
Thermopsis.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Crotalaria.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Genista.....								
Dasyneura.....	1							
Lupinus.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Dasyneura.....	2							
Lasioptera.....	1							
Trifolium.....								
Dasyneura.....	2							
Medicago.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
Robinia.....								
Ecdytolopha.....							1	
Dasyneura.....	1							
Obolodiplosis.....	1							
Desmodium.....								
Cecidomyia.....	2							
Lasioptera.....	1							
Neolasioptera.....	1							
Lespedeza.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Lathyrus.....								
Dasyneura.....	1							
Amphicarpa.....								
Lasioptera.....	1							
Geraniaceae.....								
Geranium.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Eriophyes.....								1
Zygophyllaceae.....								
Covillea.....								
Asphondylia.....	2							
Rutaceae.....								
Citrus.....								
Eriophyes.....								1
Phyllocoptes.....								2
Euphorbiaceae.....	5							1
Manihot.....								
Itonida.....	1							
Lasiopteryx.....	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Acalypha								
Cecidomyia	1							
Phyllanthus								
Asphondylia	1							
Euphorbia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
<i>Buraceae</i>								
Buxus								
Monarthropalpus	1							
<i>Anacardiaceae</i>	7				1	1		3
Mangifera								
Asynapta	1							
Erosomyia	1							
Rhus								
Arthrocnodax	1							
Asphondylia	1							
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Eriophyes								3
Eurytoma					1			
Parallelodiplosis	1							
Pemphigus					1			
<i>Aquifoliaceae</i>								
Nemopanthus								
Asphondylia	1							
<i>Celastraceae</i>								
Pachistima								
Cecidomyia	1							
Celastrus								
Cecidomyia	2							
<i>Aceraceae</i>	13						1	34
Acer								
Anthocoptes								1
Cecidomyia	3							
Contarinia	1							
Dasyneura	3							
Eriophyes								20
Lestodiplosis	2							
Maistor	1							
Phyllocoptes								13
Rhabdophaga	2							
Sesia							1	
Winnertzia	1							
<i>Balsaminaceae</i>								
Impatiens								
Cecidomyia	1							
Lasioptera	2							
Mycodiplosis	1							
<i>Rhamnaceae</i>								
Ceanothus								
Cecidomyia	1							
Asphondylia	1							
Stagmatophora							1	
<i>Vitaceae</i>	22		1		1	3	1	7
Psedera								
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	1							1
Eriophyes								
Prodecatoma						1		
Vitis								
Ampelogypter			1					
Asteromyia	1							
Brachyneura	1							
Cecidomyia	4							
Coleophora							1	
Contarinia	1							
Dasyneura	1							
Decatomidea						1		
Eriophyes								6

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Exoxysoma.....	1					I		
Janetiella.....	1							
Lasioptera.....	2							
Lasiapteryx.....	1							
Lestodiplosis.....	1							
Neolasioptera.....	1							
Phylloxera.....					I			
Rhabdophaga.....	1							
Rhizomyia.....	1							
Schizomyia.....	3							
Cissus.....								
Astrodiplosis.....	1							
<i>Tiliaceae</i>								
Tilia.....								
Agromyza.....				I				
Cecidomyia.....	2							
Colpodia.....	1							
Eriophyes.....								I
Porricondyla.....	1							
<i>Malvaceae</i>								
Gossypium.....								
Arthrocnodax.....	1							
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Contarinia.....	1							
Porricondyla.....	1							
Eriophyes.....								I
Hibiscus.....								
Neolasioptera.....	1							
<i>Hypericaceae</i>								
Hypericum.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Dasyneura.....	1							
Eriophyes.....								I
Lasioptera.....	1							
<i>Violaceae</i>								
Viola.....								
Arthrocnodax.....	1							
Dasyneura.....	1							
Phytophaga.....	1							
<i>Loasaceae</i>								
Mertzelia.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
<i>Cactaceae</i>								
Opuntia.....								
Asphondylia.....	3							
Itionida.....	1							
<i>Elaeagnaceae</i>								
Shepherdia.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
<i>Lythraceae</i>								
Decodon.....								
Dasyneura.....	1							
<i>Mirtaceae</i>								
Eugenia.....								
Cystodiplosis.....	1							
Dasyneura.....	1							
<i>Onagraceae</i>								
Zauschneria.....								
Thecodiplosis.....	1							
<i>Umbelliferae</i>								
Cicuta.....								
Cecidomyia.....	1							
Zizia.....								
Lasioptera.....	1							
<i>Cornaceae</i>	9							3
Garrya.....								
Asphondylia.....	1							
Cornus.....								
Cecidomyia.....	2							
Eriophyes.....	1							I
Lasioptera.....	2							
Neolasioptera.....	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Nyssa								
Cecidomyia	2							
Eriophyes								
<i>Ericaceae</i>								
Rhododendron								
Asphondylia	1							
Gaylussacia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Vaccinium								
Dasyneura	3							
Eriophyes								1
Lasioptera	1							
Solenozopheria		1						
<i>Primulaceae</i>								
Lysimachia								
Dasyneura	1							
Lestremia	1							
<i>Sapotaceae</i>								
Bumelia								
Asphondylia	1							
<i>Ebenaceae</i>								
Diospyros								
Eriophyes								1
<i>Oleaceae</i>	10				1			5
Fraxinus								
Cecidomyia	1							
Contarinia	1							
Colpodia	1							
Dasyneura	3							
Eriophyes								5
Lasioptera	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Phytophaga	1							
Psyllopsis					1			
Rhizomyia	1							
<i>Apocynaceae</i>								
Apocynum								
Itonida	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
<i>Asclepiadaceae</i>								
Asclepias								
Cecidomyia	2							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Neolasioptera	1							
<i>Convolvulaceae</i>								
Ipomoea								
Camptoneuromyia	1							
Schizomyia	1							
Convolvulus								
Lasioptera	1							
<i>Boraginaceae</i>								
Amsinckia								
Schizomyia	1							
<i>Verbenaceae</i>	7							1
Verbena								
Cecidomyia	2							
Lasioptera	1							
Lestodiplosis	1							
Eriophyes								1
Clerodendron								
Asphondylia	1							
Stachytarpha								
Hyperdiplosis	1							
<i>Labiatae</i>	14	1					1	
Audibertia								
Rhopalomyia	1							
Trichostema								
Stigmatophora							1	
Scutellaria								
Cecidomyia	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Nepeta								
Aylax		1						
Galeopsis								
Lasioptera	1							
Salvia								
Rhopalomyia	1							
Monarda								
Cecidomyia	2							
Lycopus								
Lasioptera	2							
Mentha								
Cecidomyia	1							
Dasyneura	2							
Giardomyia	1							
Neolasioptera	1							
Collinsonia								
Cecidomyia	2							
<i>Solanaceae</i>								
Lycopersicum								
Contarinia	1							
Solanum								
Neolasioptera	1							
<i>Scrophulariaceae</i>	0							1
Scrophularia								
Lestodiplosis	1							
Pentstemon								
Lasioptera	1							
Mimulus								
Neolasioptera	1							
Diplacus								
Asphondylia	1							
Lasioptera	1							
Gerardia								
Cecidomyia	1							
Eriophyes								1
<i>Bignoniaceae</i>								
Tecoma								
Itonida	1							
Catalpa								
Itonida	1							
<i>Plantaginaceae</i>								
Plantago								
Lestodiplosis	1							
<i>Rubiaceae</i>								
Galum								
Dasyneura	1							
Eriophyes								1
Cephalanthus								
Eriophyes								2
Rhabdophaga	1							
<i>Caprifoliaceae</i>	17							3
Diervilla								
Asphondylia	1							
Lasioptera	1							
Lonicera								
Cecidomyia	1							
Symphoricarpos								
Cecidomyia	1							
Thomasia	1							
Viburnum								
Cecidomyia	5							
Cystiphora	1							
Eriophyes								2
Neolasioptera	1							
Sackenomyia	1							
Schizomyia	1							
Sambucus								
Arthrocnodax	1							
Asphondylia	1							
Eriophyes								1
Neolasioptera	1							
Youngomyia	1							

American Insect Galls — (continued)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
<i>Cucurbitaceae</i>								
Cucumeris								
Aphidoletes	I							
Contarinia	I							
<i>Compositae</i>	151	12		8			8	3
Vernonia								
Asphondylia	I							
Lasioptera	I							
Youngomyia	I							
Eupatorium								
Asphondylia	I							
Cecidomyia	I							
Brachyneura	I							
Clinorhyncha	I							
Contarinia	I							
Dasyneura	I							
Lestodiplosis	I							
Neolasioptera	2							
Mikania								
Trypetid				I				
Grindelia								
Asteromyia	I							
Rhopalomyia	I							
Gutierrezia								
Asteromyia	I							
Rhopalomyia	I							
Chrysopsis								
Rhopalomyia	I							
Solidago								
Asphondylia	2							
Asteromyia	9							
Camptoneuromyia	3							
Cecidomyia	I							
Dasyneura	3							
Dryomyia	I							
Eucosma							I	
Eurosta				2				
Eutreta				I				
Gnorimoschema							4	
Lasioptera	3							
Lestodiplosis	4							
Oedaspis				I				
Oligotrophus	I							
Rhopalomyia	16							
Trotteria	I							
<i>Bigelovia</i>								
Asphondylia	I							
Asteromyia	2							
Aylax		I						
Cecidomyia	3							
Dasyneura	I							
Eurosta				I				
Rhopalomyia	5							
<i>Aster</i>								
Asphondylia	I							
Asteromyia	13							
Gnorimoschema							3	
Lasioptera	I							
Neolasioptera	2							
Rhopalomyia	5							
<i>Acamptopappus</i>								
Gnorimoschema							I	
<i>Erigeron</i>								
Asteromyia	I							
Neolasioptera	I							
Rhopalomyia	I							
<i>Sericocarpus</i>								
Asphondylia	I							
<i>Baccharis</i>								
Cecidomyia	I							

American Insect Galls — (concluded)

PLANT FAMILIES AND GEN- ERA, INSECT GENERA	Itoni- didae	Cynip- idae	OTHER GALL INSECTS					
			Col.	Dipt.	Hem.	Hym.	Lep.	Acarid
Geonimosema.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ericameria.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Antennaria.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Gnaphalium.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Silphium.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aylax.....	.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Parthenium.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Paradiplosis.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Iva.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Friophyes.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1
Amelanchier.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Atalapha.....	.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Neolasiopoda.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rudbeckia.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lasiopoda.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lepachys.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Helianthus.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Hormomyia.....	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lasiopoda.....	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Neolasiopoda.....	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Actinomeris.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Helenium.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Achillea.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Clinorhyncha.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Anthemis.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Chrysanthemum.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Diarthronomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Artemisia.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Diarthronomyia.....	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Eriophyes.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2
Rhopalomyia.....	7	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Trypetid.....	.....	.....	.....	3	.....	.....	.....	.....
Senecio.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lasiopoda.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Arctium.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cecidomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Taraxacum.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aylax.....	.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lactuca.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aulacidea.....	.....	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lasiopoda.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Sonchus.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aulacidea.....	.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Encelia.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Asphondylia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Rhopalomyia.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Lygodesmia.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aylax.....	.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Prenanthes.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Aulacidea.....	.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Cystiphora.....	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total species.....	682	445	12	18	61	44	17	162

Synopsis of American Gall Makers

[illegible]

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- 1841 **Harris, T. W.** A Treatise on Some of the Insects of New England which Are Injurious to Vegetation. Ed. 1, p. 397-400 (Flint edition 1890, p. 433-36)
- 1846 **Fitch, Asa.** N. Y. State Agric. Soc. Trans., 5:285-87
- 1851 ——— 5th Rep't on the Noxious and Other Insects of the State of New York, p. 781-854
- 1855 ——— N. Y. State Agric. Soc. Trans., 14:880
- 1861 ——— N. Y. State Agric. Soc. Trans., 20: 831-32
- 1851 **Osten Sacken, R.** On the Cynipidae of the North American Oaks and Their Galls. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 1:47-72
- 1861 ——— Ueber de Gallen und andre durch Insekten hervorgebrachte Pflanzendeformationen in Nord America Stettin. Ent. Zeit., 22:405-23
- 1862 ——— On the North American Cecidomyiidae. Mon. Dipt. N. Amer., no. 1, p. 173-205
- 1862 ——— Additions and Corrections to Paper Entitled: "On the Cynipidae of the North American Oaks and Their Galls." Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 1:241-59
- 1863 **Bassett, H. F.** Descriptions of Several Supposed New Species of Cynips, with Remarks on the Formation of Certain Galls. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 2:323-33
- 1863 **Osten Sacken, R.** Contributions to the Natural History of the Cynipidae of the United States and Their Galls: article 3. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 2:33-49
- 1864 **Bassett, H. F.** Descriptions of Several New Species of Cynips and a New Species of Diastrophus. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 3:679-91
- 1864 **Walsh, B. D.** On the Insects, Coleopterous, Hymenopterous and Dipterous Inhabiting the Galls of Certain Species of Willow. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 3:543-641
- 1864 ——— On Dimorphism in the Hymenopterous Genus Cynips: With an Appendix Containing Hints for a New Classification of Cynipidae and a List of Cynipidae, Including Descriptions of Several New Species Inhabiting the Oak Galls of Illinois. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 2:443-500
- 1865 **Osten Sacken, R.** Contributions to the Natural History of the Cynipidae of the United States and Their Galls: article 4. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 4:331-80
- 1866 **Walsh, B. D.** On the Insects, Coleopterous, Hymenopterous and Dipterous Inhabiting the Galls of Certain Species of Willows; part 2d and last. Ent. Soc. Phil. Proc., 6:223-88
- 1869 ——— Galls and Their Architects. Amer. Ent., 1:100-10
- 1870 **Bassett, H. F.** Galls Found on Plants of the Genus Rubus. Can. Ent., 2:98-100
- 1870a **Osten Sacken, R.** Contributions to the Natural History of the Cynipidae of the United States and Their Galls: article 5. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 3:54-64
- 1870b ——— Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 3:345-47

- 1870 **Walsh, B. D.** Galls and Their Architects; article 3. Amer. Ent., 2:70-74
- 1871 **Riley, C. V.** A Honey-producing Oak Gall: *Cynips q. mellaria*. Amer. Ent., 3:298
- 1875 **Osten Sacken, R.** Three New Galls of Cecidomyiidae. Can. Ent., 7:201-2
- 1877 ——— Western Diptera, etc., p. 192
- 1877 ——— A New Gall on Acorn Cup. Acad. St. Louis Trans., 3:577-78
- 1880 **Karsch, F.** Neue Zooecidien und Cecidozen Zeit. f. d. Ges. Naturw., 53:291-93
- 1881 **Ashmead, W. H.** On the Cynipidous Galls of Florida. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 9:IX-XIV, XV, XX, XXIV, XXVIII
- 1881 **Bassett, H. F.** New Species of Cynipidae. Can. Ent., 13:51-57, 74-79, 92-113
- 1881 ——— Description of a New Species of Cynips. Amer. Nat., 15:149-50
- 1881 **Comstock, J. H.** Report of Entomologist, U. S. Com. Agric. Rep't, 1880, p. 266-67
- 1881 **Provancher, L'Abbe.** Faune Canadienne Hymenopteres Fam. 6, Cynipides. Nat. Canad., 12:225-41
- 1881 **Hagen, H. A.** Entomological Notes. Can. Ent., 13:37
- 1883 **Provancher, L'Abbe.** Faune Canadienne Hymenopteres Fam. 6, Cynipides. Nat. Canad., 14:19-20
- 1884 **Cameron, P.** Descriptions of New Species of Tenthredinidae and Cynipidae from Mexico. Ent. Soc. of London Trans., p. 481-88
- 1885a **Ashmead, W. H.** On the Cynipidous Galls of Florida, with Descriptions of New Species. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 12:V-IX
- 1885b ——— A Bibliographical and Synonymical Catalogue of North American Cynipidae, with Descriptions of New Species. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 12:291-304
- 1886-87 **Provancher, L'Abbe.** Faune Canadienne Hymenopteres Fam. 6, Cynipides, Additions et Corrections. Nat. Canad., 16:145, 165-73
- 1887 **Ashmead, W. H.** On the Cynipidous Galls of Florida. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 14:125-58
- 1888 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** West. Amer. Sci., 4:60
- 1888 **Gillette, C. P.** A Study of the Cynipidae. Iowa Acad. of Sci. Bul., 1:53-56; also as separate, p. 1-14
- 1888 **Lintner, J. A.** Injurious and Other Insects of New York, 4th Rep't, p. 60-63
- 1889 **Bassett, H. F.** A Short Chapter in the History of the Cynipidous Gall Flies. Psyche, 5:235-38
- 1889 **Comstock, J. A.** On a Saw-fly Borer in Wheat. C. U. Agric. Exp't Sta. Bul. 11, p. 127-42
- 1889 **Gillette, C. P.** Notes on Certain Cynipidae, with Descriptions of New Species. Psyche, 5:214-21
- 1890 **Ashmead, W. H.** On the Hymenoptera of Colorado. Col. Biol. Assoc. Bul., 1:13-14
- 1890 **Bassett, H. F.** New Species of North American Cynipidae, Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 17:59-92
- 1890 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** Entomologist, p. 280-81

- 1890a **Gillette, C. P.** New Cecidomyiidae Infesting Box Elder (*Negundo aceroides*). *Psyche*, 5:392-93
- 1890b ——— New Cynipidae. *Entomologica Americana*, 6:21-25
- 1890 **Packard, A. S.** U. S. Ent. Com. 5th Rep't, p. 104-15, 322-23, 612-22
- 1891 **Gillette, C. P.** Descriptions of New Cynipidae in the Collection of the Illinois State Laboratory of Natural History. *Ill. St. Lab. Nat. Hist. Bul.* 3:191-202
- 1892 **Beutenmueller, William.** Catalogue of Gall-producing Insects Found Within Fifty Miles of New York City, with Descriptions of their Galls, and of Some New Species. *Amer. Mus. of Nat. Hist. Bul.*, 4:245-78
- 1892 **Brodie, William.** Canadian Galls and Their Occupants; *Aulax nabali* n. sp. *Can. Ent.*, 24:12-14
- 1892 **Gillette, C. P.** Colorado Cynipidae. *Ent. News*, 3:246-48
- 1893a ——— Colorado Cynipidae. *Ent. News*, 4:28-31, 166-67, 210-11
- 1893b ——— Two New Cynipidae from Washington State. *Can. Ent.*, 25:110-11
- 1893 **Marten, John.** Ohio Agric. Exp't Sta., Tech. Ser. 1, no. 3, p. 155-56 (*L. mühlenbergiae*)
- 1893 **Townsend, C. H. T.** A Trypetid bred from galls on *Bigelovia*. *Can. Ent.*, 25:48
- 1894 **Brodie, William.** Biological Review of Ont., 1:73-75
- 1894 **Gillette, C. P.** New Cynipidae. *Can. Ent.*, 26:157-59, 235-38
- 1895 **Howard, L. O.** Revision of the Aphelininae of North America. U. S. Dep't Agric. Div. Ent. T. S. 1, p. 1-24
- 1896 **Baker, C. F.** New American Parasitic Cynipidae (*Allotriinae*). *Can. Ent.*, 28:131-35
- 1896 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** New Species of Insects, etc. *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 4:204
- 1896 **Lintner, J. A.** Injurious Insects of New York, 11th Rep't, p. 162-65
- 1897a **Ashmead, W. H.** Descriptions of Some New Genera in the Family Cynipidae. *Psyche*, 8:67-69
- 1897b ——— Descriptions of Five New Genera in the Family Cynipidae. *Can. Ent.*, 29:260-63
- 1897c ——— Descriptions of New Cynipidous Galls and Gall Wasps in the United States National Museum. *U. S. Nat. Mus. Proc.*, 19:113-36
- 1897 **Cameron, P.** New Species of Hymenoptera from Central America. *Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist.*, ser. 9, 19:261-76
- 1897 **Patton, W. H.** A Principle to Observe in Naming Galls: Two New Gall-Making Diptera. *Can. Ent.*, 29:247-48
- 1898 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** *Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist.* ser. 7, 2:327-30
- 1898 **Coquillett, D. W.** On the Habits of the Osciniidae and Agromyzidae, Reared at the United States Department of Agriculture. U. S. Dep't Agric., Div. Ent. Bul. 10, n. s., p. 70-79
- 1900 **Bassett, H. F.** New Species of North American Cynipidae. *Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans.*, 26:310-36
- 1900 **Chittenden, F. H.** Food Plants and Injury of North American Species of *Agrilus*. U. S. Dep't Agric., Ent. Bul. 22, n. s., p. 64-68
- 1900 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** A New Oak Gall from Mexico. *Can. Ent.*, 32:90-92
- 1900 ——— *Diplosis partheniicola*. *Ent.*, 33:201

- 1900 **Hunter, W. D.** A Catalogue of the Diptera of South America. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 26:273-74
- 1900 **Snow, W. A. & Mills, Helen.** A Destructive Diplosis of the Monterey Pine. Ent. News, 11:489-94
- 1902 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** Some Gall Insects. Can. Ent., 34:183-84
- 1902 **Cook, M. T.** Galls and Insects Producing Them, pt. 1, Ohio Nat., 2:263-78
- 1902 **Felt, E. P.** N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 53 (17th Rep't), p. 705-30, 741-44
- 1903 **Busck, August.** A Revision of the American Moths of the Family Gelechiidae, with descriptions of new species. U. S. Nat'l. Mus. Proc. 25:767-938
- 1903 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** A New Oak Gall. Can. Ent., 35:217-18
- 1903 **Cook, M. T.** Galls and Insects Producing Them. Ohio St. Univ., Univ. Bul., ser. 7, no. 20, p. 419-36
- 1903 **Girault, A. A.** A New Species of Gall-wasp (Cynipidae) from Goldenrod (Solidago). Ent. News, 14:323-24
- 1904 **Beutenmueller, William.** The Insect Galls of the Vicinity of New York City. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Guide Leaflet 16, p. 1-38
- 1904 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** Three New Cecidomyiid Flies. Can. Ent., 36:155-56
- 1904a **Cook, M. T.** Galls and Insects Producing Them, pt. 6, Ohio Nat., 4:115-47
- 1904b ——— The Insect Galls of Indiana. Dep't Biol. and Nat. Resources of Indiana, Rep't 29, p. 801-67
- 1904 **Felt, E. P. & Joutel, L. H.** Monograph of the Genus Saperda. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 74, p. 1-80
- 1904 **Pergande, Theodore.** Dav. Acad. Sci. Proc., 9:185-273
- 1905 **Banks, Nathan.** Descriptions of Some New Mites. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc. 7:133-42
- 1905 **Coquillett, D. W.** A New Cecidomyid on Cotton. Can. Ent., 37:200
- 1905 **Felt, E. P.** Cecidomyia hirtipes. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 97 (Rep't, 1904), p. 410-11
- 1906 **Cook, M. T.** Algunas Agallas de Cuba Producidas por Insectos. Estacion Central Agron., Primer Informe Anual, p. 251-52
- 1906a **Felt, E. P.** Studies in Cecidomyiidae. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 104 (21st Rep't, 1905), p. 116-32
- 1906b ——— Plant Galls and Gall Makers. N. Y. State Mus. Memoir 8, 2:615-48
- 1906 **Kieffer, J. J.** Description d'un genre nouveau et de neuf especes nouvelles de Cynipides exotiques. Marcellia, 5:101-10
- 1906 **Parrott, P. J., Hodgkiss, H. E. & Schoene, W. J.** Apple and Pear Mites. N. Y. Agric. Exp't Sta. Bul. 283, p. 283-318
- 1907a **Beutenmueller, William.** The North American Species of Rhodites and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 23:629-51
- 1907b ——— Notes on a Few North American Cynipidae, with Descriptions of Species. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 23:463-66
- 1907c ——— New Species of Gall Producing Cecidomyiidae. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 23:385-400
- 1907d ——— Descriptions of New Species of Cecidomyia. Can. Ent., 39:305-7

- 1907 **Busck, August.** Descriptions of North American Tineina. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc., 8:86-99
- 1907 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** A Gall Gnat of the Prickly-Pear Cactus. Can. Ent., 39:324
- 1907a **Felt, E. P.** New Species of Cecidomyiidae. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 110, p. 97-165; separate, p. 1-53
- 1907b ——— Gall Gnats or Cecidomyiidae. Can. Ent., 39:143-44
- 1907c ——— Cecidomyiidae: A Statement. Can. Ent., 39:197-98
- 1907d ——— Cecidomyia acarivora n. sp. Ent. News, 17:242
- 1907e ——— New Species of Cecidomyiidae II, p. 1-23. The same in N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 286-304
- 1907 **Jarvis, T. D.** Insect Galls of Ontario. Dipt. Ent. Soc. Ont., 37th Rep't, p. 56-72
- 1907 **Thompson, M. T.** Psyche, 14:71-74
- 1908a **Beutenmueller, William.** A New Cynipid from Arizona. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 16:45
- 1908b ——— On Some Apparently New Cecidomyiidae. Can. Ent., 40:73-75
- 1908 **Chadwick, G. H.** A Catalogue of the "Phytoptid" Galls of North America. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124 (23d Rep't), p. 118-52
- 1908 **Cockerell, T. D. A. & Rohwer, S. A.** A New Gall Making Coccid on Atriplex. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc. 10:169-70
- 1908 **Couden, F. D.** A Gall Maker of the Family Agromyzidae. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc., 9:34-36
- 1908a **Felt, E. P.** Cecidomyia johnsoni Sling. Econ. Ent. Jour., 1:243
- 1908b ——— Contarinia gossypii n. sp. Ent. News, 19:210-11
- 1908c ——— Observations on the Biology and Food Habits of the Cecidomyiidae. Econ. Ent. Jour., 1:18-21
- 1908d ——— Observations on the Genus Contarinia. Econ. Ent. Jour., 1:225-28
- 1908e ——— New Species of Cecidomyiidae II. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124 (23d Rep't), p. 286-304
- 1908f ——— Studies in Cecidomyiidae II, N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 124, p. 307-510
- 1908 **Jarvis, T. D.** Additional Insect Galls of Ontario. Ent. Soc. Ont., 38th Rep't, 1907, p. 85-94
- 1908 **Parrott, P. J.** Notes on Maple Mites. Econ. Ent. Jour., 1:311-13
- 1908 **Williston, S. W.** Man. N. Amer. Dipt., Fam. Cecidomyiidae 3d ed., p. 117-30
- 1909a **Beutenmueller, William.** The Species of Holcaspis and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 26:29-45
- 1909b ——— The Species of Amphibolips and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 26:47-66
- 1909c ——— The North American Species of Diastrophus and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 26:135-45
- 1909d ——— The Species of Biorhiza, Philonx and Allied Genera and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 26:243-56
- 1909e ——— Some North American Cynipidae and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 26:277-81
- 1909f ——— Descriptions of the New Cynipidae. Ent. News, 20:247-48
- 1909 **Cook, M. T.** Some Insect Galls of Cuba. Estacion Central Agron., 2d Rep't, pt. 2, p. 144-45

- 1909 **Crosby, C. R.** On Certain Seed-infesting Chalcis-flies. C. U. Agric. Exp't, Sta. Bul. 265, p. 367-88
- 1909a **Felt, E. P.** Gall Midges of the Goldenrod. Ottawa Nat., 22:245-49
- 1909b ——— Economic Importance and Food Habits of American Gall Midges. Ent. Soc. Ont., 39th Rep't, p. 43-46
- 1909c ——— New Species of West Indian Cecidomyiidae. Ent. News, 20:299-302
- 1909d ——— Further Observations on Contarinia. Econ. Ent. Jour., 2:257
- 1909e ——— Additional Rearings in Cecidomyiidae. Econ. Ent. Jour., 2:286-93
- 1909f ——— Grape Blossom Midge. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 134 (24th Rep't), p. 15-19
- 1909a **Kieffer, J. J.** Description de quelques Cynipides Nouveaux ou peu Connus. Soc. Hist. Nat. Metz. Bul. (2) 10:4
- 1909b ——— Lab. Zool. Portici Bul. 4
- 1909 **Rohwer, S. A.** The Sawfly Genus *Cryptocampus* in Boreal North America. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 18:7-25
- 1909 **Williams, F. X.** The Monterey Pine Resin Midge—*Cecidomyia resinicola* n. sp. Ent. News, 20:1-8
- 1910a **Beutenmueller, William.** The North American Species of *Aylax* and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 28:137-44
- 1910b ——— The North American Species of *Aulacidea* and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 28:253-58
- 1910c ——— The North American Species of *Neuroterus* and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 28:117-36
- 1910 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** A New Gall-making Psyllid on Hackberry. Ent. News, 21:180-81
- 1910 **Daecke, E.** Trypetid galls and *Eurosta elsa* n. sp. Ent. News, 21:341-43
- 1910 **Dean, W. H.** The Sorghum Midge. U. S. Dep't Agric., Bur. Ent. Bul. 85, pt. 4, p. 39-58
- 1910a **Felt, E. P.** Two New Cecidomyiidae. Ent. News, 21:10-12
- 1910b ——— *Schizomyia ipomoeae* n. sp. Ent. News, 21:160-61
- 1910c ——— West Indian Cecidomyiidae. Ent. News, 21:268-70
- 1910d ——— Gall Midges of *Aster*, *Carya*, *Quercus* and *Salix*. Econ. Ent. Jour., 3:347-56
- 1910 **Jarvis, T. D.** The Acarina, with a Host Index to the Species Found in Ontario. Ent. Soc. Ont., 40th Rep't, 1909, p. 82-109
- 1910 **Stebbins, F. A.** Insect Galls of Springfield, Mass., and Vicinity. Springfield Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 2:1-139
- 1910 **Webster, F. M. & Reeves, G. I.** The Western Grass Stem Sawfly. U. S. Bur. Ent. Cir. 117
- 1911a **Beutenmueller, William.** Two New Species of *Holcaspis* from Mexico. Psyche, 18:86-87
- 1911b ——— Descriptions of New Species of Cynipidae. Ent. News, 22:67-70
- 1911c ——— Three New Species of Cynipidae. Ent. News, 22:197-98
- 1911d ——— The North American Species of *Dryophanta* and Their Galls. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul., 30:343-69
- 1911e ——— Two New Species of Cynipidae. Can. Ent., 43:211-12
- 1911 **Bishop, S. C.** A New Root Gall Midge from *Smilacina*. Ent. News, 22:346

- 1911 **Busck, August.** On the Gall-Making Moths of Solidago and Aster, with Descriptions of Two New Species. *Can. Ent.*, 43:4-6
- 1911a **Felt, E. P.** A New Lestodiplosis. *Ent. News*, 22:10-11
- 1911b ——— Two New Gall Midges (Dipt.). *Ent. News*, 22:109-11
- 1911c ——— Endaphis Kieff. in the Americas (Dipt.). *Ent. News*, 22:128-29
- 1911d ——— Endaphis hirta n. sp. (Dipt.) *Ent. News*, 22:224
- 1911e ——— Four New Gall Midges (Dipt.). *Ent. News*, 22:301-5
- 1911f ——— Two New Gall Midges. *Can. Ent.*, 43:194-96
- 1911g ——— A Generic Synopsis of the Itonidae. *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 19:31-62
- 1911h ——— Three New Gall Midges. *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 19:190-93
- 1911i ——— Rhopalomyia grossulariae. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 4:347
- 1911j ——— Hosts and Galls of American Gall Midges. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 4:451-75
- 1911k ——— New Species of Gall Midges. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 4:476-84; 546-59
- 1911l ——— Summary of Food Habits of American Gall Midges. *Ent. Soc. Am. Ann.*, 4:55-62
- 1911m ——— Miastor americana Felt, an Account of Pedogenesis. *N. Y. State Mus. Bul.* 147 (26th Rep't), p. 82-104
- 1911n ——— A New Species of Lasiopoda, with Observations on Certain Homologies. *Psyche*, 18:84-86
- 1911 **Fullaway, D. T.** Monograph of the Gall-Making Cynipidae (Cynipinae) of California. *Ent. Soc. Am. Ann.*, 4:331-80
- 1911 **Fyles, T. W.** Gnorimoschema gallaediplopappi Fyles and G. gallae-asterella Kellicott. *Can. Ent.*, 43:135-37
- 1911 **Kieffer, J. J.** Centrbl. Bakt. Parasit. u. Infekt. 29:346
- 1911 **Trotter, A.** Contributo alla Conoscenza delle galle dell'America del Mord. *Lab. Zool. Gem. Agr. Boll.*, 5:100-32
- 1912 **Cosens, A.** A Contribution to the Morphology and Biology of Insect Galls. *Canad. Istit. Trans.*, 9:297-387
- 1912a **Felt, E. P.** New West Indian Gall Midges. *Ent. News*, 23:173-77
- 1912b ——— Observations on Ulella Rubs. (Dipt.) *Ent. News*, 23:353-54
- 1912c ——— Lasiopteryx manihot n. sp. *Can. Ent.*, 44:144
- 1912d ——— New Itonididae. *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 20:102-7
- 1912e ——— New Gall Midges or Itonidae (Dipt.). *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 20:146-56
- 1912f ——— Studies in Itonididae. *N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour.*, 20:236-48
- 1912g ——— Observations on the Identity of the Wheat Midge. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 5:286-89
- 1912h ——— Itonida inopis O. S. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 5:368-69
- 1912i ——— Arthrocnodax occidentalis. *Econ. Ent. Jour.*, 5:402
- 1912j ——— Diarthronomyia californica n. sp. *Pomona Coll. Jour. Ent.*, 4:752
- 1912k ——— The Gall Midge Fauna of Western North America. *Pomona Coll. Jour. Ent.*, 4:753-57
- 1912l ——— The Identity of the Better Known Midge Galls. *Ottawa Nat.*, 25:65-67, 181-88; separate, p. 1-11
- 1912m ——— Biology of Miastor and Oligarces. *Science*, 33:278-80
- 1912 **Grossbeck, J. A.** *Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bul.*, 31:369-71

- 1913a **Beutenmueller, William.** Notes on Some Species of Cecidomyiidae. Can. Ent., 45:413-16
- 1913b ——— A New Species of Rhodites from California. Insec. Inscit. Menstr., 1:93-94
- 1913c ——— Descriptions of New Cynipidae. Amer. Ent. Soc. Trans., 39:243-48
- 1913d ——— A New Species of Neuroterus from Washington. Can. Ent., 45:280-82
- 1913e ——— The North American Acorn Galls, with Descriptions of New Species. Brooklyn Ent. Soc. Bul., 8:101-5
- 1913f ——— A New Andricus from New Jersey. Insec. Inscit. Menst., 1:124-25
- 1913g ——— Description of a New Gall Fly (Andricus decidua). Insec. Inscit. Menst., 1:131-32
- 1913 **Cockerell, T. D. A.** A new gall on Peritoma serrulatum. Econ. Ent. Journ., 6:279-80
- 1913 **Cosens, A.** Insect Galls. Can. Ent., 45:380-84
- 1913a **Felt, E. P.** Cystodiplosis eugeniae n. sp. Ent. News, 24:175-76
- 1913b ——— Three New Gall Midges (Diptera). Can. Ent., 45:304-8
- 1913c ——— Adaptation in the Gall Midges. Can. Ent., 45:371-79; also Ent. Soc. Ont., 44th Rep't, 1913, 1914, p. 76-82
- 1913d ——— Two New Canadian Gall Midges. Can. Ent., 40:417-18
- 1913e ——— The Gall Midge Fauna of New England. Psyche, 20:133-47
- 1913f ——— Didactylomyia capitata sp. nov. Psyche, 20:174
- 1913g ——— Gall Midges in an Aquatic or Semiaquatic Environment. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 21:62-63
- 1913h ——— Descriptions of Gall Midges (Dipt.). N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 21:213-19
- 1913i ——— Itonida anthici n. sp. Econ. Ent. Jour., 6:278-79
- 1913j ——— Gouty Pine Midge. Econ. Ent. Jour., 6:278-79
- 1913k ——— Table of Hickory Leaf Midge Galls. Brooklyn Ent. Soc. Bul., 8:98-99
- 1913l ——— The Goldenrod and Its Gall Flies. Guide to Nature, 6:149-51
- 1913m ——— A Study of Gall Midges. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 165, p. 127-226
- 1913n ——— Arthrocnodax carolina. Econ. Ent. Jour., 6:488-89
- 1913 **Hodgkiss, H. E.** New Species of Maple Mites. Econ. Ent. Jour., 6:420-24
- 1913 **Kieffer, J. J.** Diptera, Fam. Cecidomyiidae. Genera Insectorum Fasc., 152, p. 1-346
- 1913 **Weld, L. H.** A New Oak Gall from Mexico. Insec. Inscit. Menst., 1:132-33
- 1914 **Beutenmueller, William.** Notes on the Genus Rhodites, with Descriptions of New Species. Brooklyn Ent. Soc. Bul., 9:87-90
- 1914a **Felt, E. P.** Cecidomyiidae by J. J. Kieffer, Fasc. 152 in Genera Insectorum. Ent. News, 25:185-88
- 1914b ——— Additions to the Gall Midge Fauna of New England. Psyche, 20:109-14
- 1914c ——— Descriptions of Gall Midges. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 22:124-34
- 1914d ——— New Gall Midges (Itonididae) Insec. Inscit. Menstr., 2:117-23
- 1914e ——— Hormomyia bulla n. sp. Can. Ent., 46:286-87

- 1914f **Felt, E. P.** *Acaroletes pseudococci*. Econ. Ent. Jour., 7:148-49
 1914g ——— *Conical Grape Gall, Cecidomyia viticola*. Econ. Ent. Jour., 7:339
 1914h ——— *Diadiplosis coccidivora*. Entomologist, 47:86
 1914i ——— *Aplonyx sarcotatin* sp. Fomna Jour. Ent. & Zool., 6:93-94
 1914j ——— Gall Midges as Forest Insects. Ottawa Nat., 28:76-79
 1914k ——— List of Zoophagous Itonididae. Econ. Ent. Jour., 7:458-59
 1914l ——— *Arthrocnodax constricta*. Econ. Ent. Jour., 7:481
 1914m ——— *Cactus Midge, Itonida opuntiae*. Prickly Pear Trav. Comm. Rep't, p. 77-78
 1914 **Kieffer, J. J.** Eine neue Cynipide aus Mexiko, Centrbl. Bak., Parast. u. Infekt., 29:346-47
 1914 **Pierce, W. D. & Morrill, A. W.** Notes on the Entomology of the Arizona Wild Cotton. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc. 16:20
 1914 **Sears, P. B.** The Insect Galls of Cedar Point and Vicinity. Ch'o Nat., 15:377-88
 1914 **Slingerland, M. V. & Crosby, C. R.** Manual of Fruit Insects, p. 1-503
 1914 **Triggerson, C. J.** A Study of *Dryophanta erinacei* Mayr and Its Galls. Ent. Soc. Am. Ann. 7:1-34
 1914 **Wells, B. W.** Some Unreported Cecidia from Connecticut. Ohio Nat., 14:289-96
 1915 **Busck, August.** Descriptions of New North American Microlepidoptera. Ent. Soc. Wash. Proc., 17:79-94
 1915 **Cosens, A.** Notes on the Strawberry Leaf Petiole Gall. Can. Ent., 47:354-55
 1915a **Felt, E. P.** New Genera and Species of Gall Midges. U. S. Nat. Mus. Proc., 48:195-211
 1915b ——— Fumigation for the Box Leaf Miner. Econ. Ent. Jour., 8:94-95
 1915c ——— *Mycodiplosis macgregori*. Econ. Ent. Jour., 8:149
 1915d ——— A New Chrysanthemum Pest. Amer. Florist, 44:612
 1915e ——— A Study of Gall Midges II. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 175 (29th Rep't), p. 79-213
 1915f ——— Gall Midges of the Pine. Brooklyn Ent. Soc. Bul., 10:74-76
 1915g ——— New North American Gall Midges. Can. Ent., 47:236-42
 1915h ——— New Gall Midges. Econ. Ent. Jour., 8:405-9
 1915i ——— A Study of Gall Midges III. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 180 (30th Rep't), p. 127-288
 1915 **Rohwer, S. A.** Descriptions of New Species of Hymenoptera. U. S. Nat. Mus., 49:213-14
 1915 **Thompson, M. T.** An Illustrated Catalogue of American Insect Galls, p. 1-116
 1915 **Wells, B. W.** A Survey of the Zooecidia on Species of *Hicoria* Caused by Parasites Belonging to the Eriophyiidae and the Itonididae (Cecidomyiidae). Ohio. Jour. of Sci., 16:37-56
 1916 **Doane, R. W.** A New Species of *Isosoma* Attacking Wheat in Utah. Econ. Ent. Jour., 9:398-401
 1916a **Felt, E. P.** New Gall Midges. Can. Ent., 48:29-34
 1916b ——— *Lasioptera fructuaria*. Me. Agric. Exp't Sta. Bul. 244, p. 268-69

- 1916c **Felt, E. P.** Gall Midges of Certain Chenopodiaceae (Dipt.). Ent. News, 27:201-3
- 1916d ——— A Study of Gall Midges IV. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 186, p. 101-72
- 1916e ——— American Insect Galls. Ottawa Nat., 30:37-39
- 1916f ——— New Western Gall Midges. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Jour., 24:175-96
- 1916g ——— New North American Gall Midges. Ent. News, 17:112-17
- 1916 **Patch, Edith M.** A Psyllid Gall on Juncus. Psyche, 23:21-22
- 1916 **Wells, B. W.** The Comparative Morphology of the Zooecidia of *Celtis occidentalis*. Ohio Jour. of Sci., 16:249-90
- 1916 **Woods, W. C.** Blueberry Insects in Maine. Me. Agric. Exp't Sta. Bul. 244, p. 268-69
- 1917 **Beutenmuller, Wm.** Descriptions of New Cynipidae. Can. Ent., 49:345-49
- 1917 **Braun, A. F.** Nepticulidae of North America. Am. Ent. Soc. Trans., 43:198
- 1917 **Cosens, A.** Reports on Insects of the Year. Ent. Soc. Ont., 47th Rept., p. 18
- 1917a **Felt, E. P.** New Gall Midges. N. Y. Ent. Soc. Journ., 25:193-96
- 1917b ——— Distribution of gall midges. Nat'l. Acad. Sci. Proc. 3:349-54
- 1917c ——— Little known midge galls of certain composites. Ottawa Nat. 31:13-14
- 1917d ——— *Asphondylia websteri* n. sp. Econ. Ent. Jour. 10:562
- 1918 **Claassen, P. W.** Observations on the Life History and Biology of *Agromyza laterella* Zett. Ent. Soc. Amer. Ann., 11:9-16
- 1918 **Fagan, M. M.** The Uses of Insect Galls. American Naturalist 52:155-176
- 1918a **Felt, E. P.** A Study of Gall Midges V. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 198,, p. 101-252
- 1918b ——— Notes and descriptions of Itonididae in the collections of the American Museum of Natural History. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist. V. 38, Art. 6, p. 179-82
- 1918c ——— Gall insects and their relation to plants. Sci. Mon. 6:509-525
- 1918d ——— New Gall Midges. Econ. Ent. Jour. 11:380-84
- 1918 **Malloch, J. R.** *Anthracophaga distichliae* sp. n. Econ. Ent. Jour. 11:361-62



Explanation of Plates

Plate I

Cynipid Galls

- 1 Gall on oak, of *Andricus cicatriculus* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 2 Gall on oak, of *Andricus flocci* Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 3 Leafy oak gall, *Andricus foliatus* Ashm. (After Weld)
- 4 Oak wool gall, *Andricus lana* Fitch. (After Thompson)
- 5 Gall on oak, of *Andricus ostensackeni* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 6 Gall on oak, of *Andricus piperoides* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 7 Gall on oak, of *Andricus perditor* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 8 Galls on oak, of *Andricus ventricosus* Bass. Single gall and a typical cluster. (After Stebbins)
- 9 Horned oak gall, *Andricus cornigerus* O. S. on pin oak, *Q. palustris*

Plate I

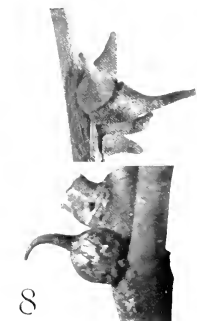
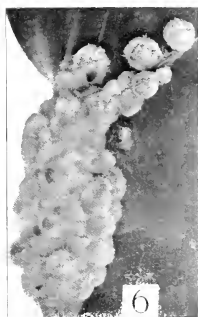
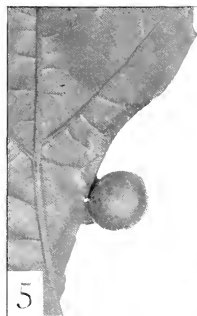
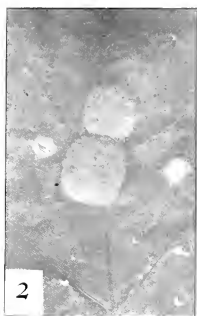


Plate 2

245

Cynipid Galls

- 1 Gall on oak, of *Andricus rileyi* Ashm. (After Thompson)
- 2 White oak club gall, *Andricus clavula* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 3 Oak wart gall, *Andricus futilis* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 4 Gall on oak, of *Andricus operator* O. S. Spring form. (After Thompson)
- 5 Gall on oak, of *Andricus operator* O. S. Fall form. (After Thompson)
- 6 Oak nipple gall, *Andricus papillatus* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 7 Oak flower gall, *Callirhytis pulchra* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 8 Gall on oak, of *Andricus scitula* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 9 Scrub oak club gall, *Callirhytis similis* Bass. (After Thompson)

Plate 2

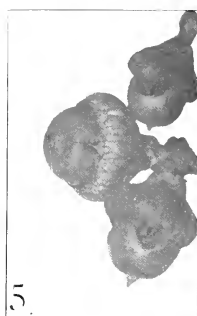
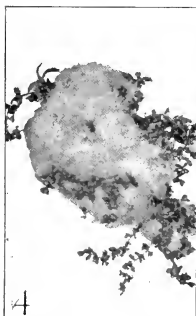


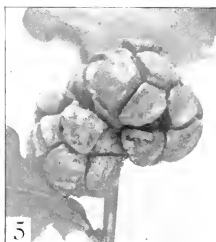
Plate 3

247

Insect Galls

- 1 Oak leaf seed gall, *Cynips decidua* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 2 Gall on oak, *Andricus formosa* Bass. (After Weld)
- 3 Oak rosette gall, *Cynips frondosa* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 4 Gall on oak, of *Cynips glandulosus* Riley. (After Thompson)
- 5 Lobed oak gall, *Cynips strobilana* O. S.
- 6 Gall on oak, of *Aulacidea podagrae* Bass. (After Thompson)
- 7 Willow egg gall, *Euura ovum* Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 8 Gall on oak, of *Pontania desmodioides* Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 9 Willow apple gall, *Pontania pomum* Walsh. (After Thompson)

Plate 3



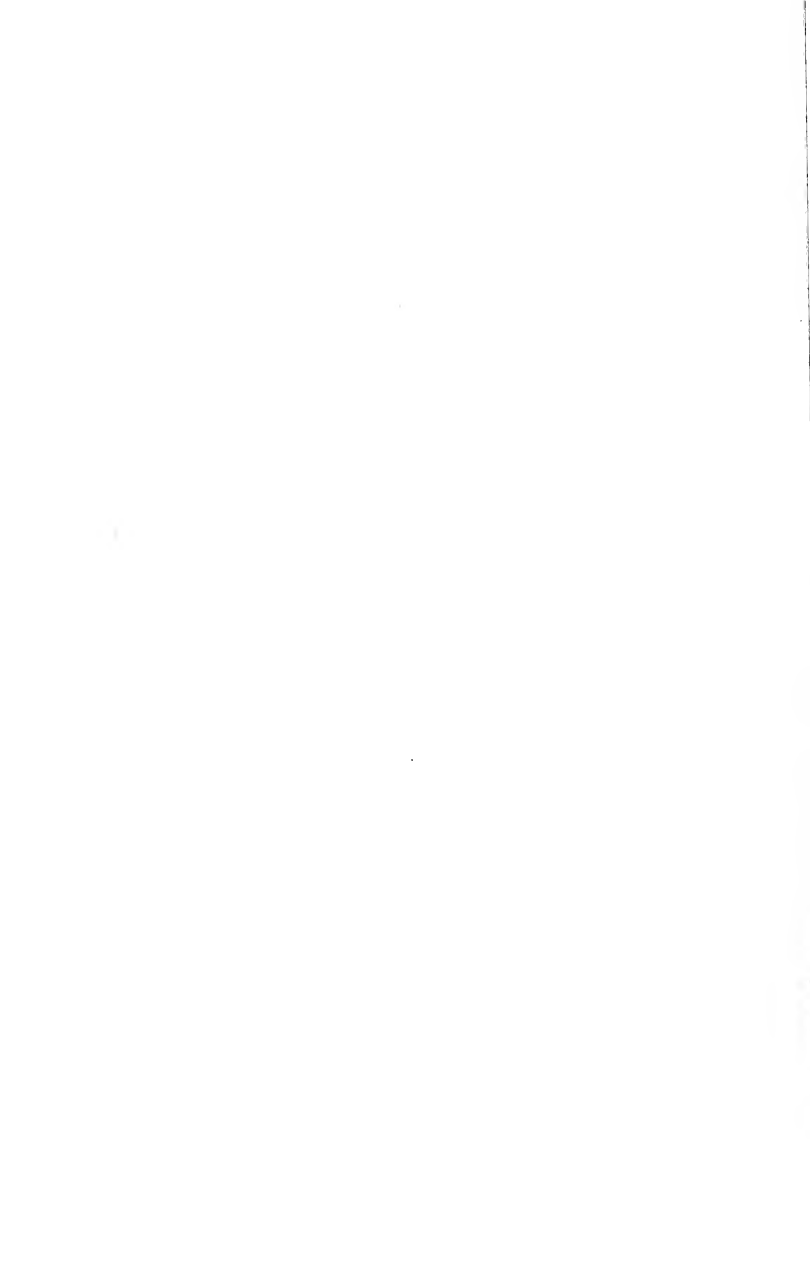


Plate 4

249

Insect Galls

- 1 Dipterous gall, probably *Agromyza* on *Clematis*. (After Thompson)
- 2 Iris leaf gall, *Agromyza laterella* Zett. (After Thompson)
- 3 Poplar twig gall, *Agromyza schineri* Giraud
- 4 Gall on *Solidago*, of *Eurosta reticulata* Snow. (After Thompson)
- 5 Gall of *Eutreta sparsa* Wied. (After Thompson)
- 6 Wheat sheath joint worm, *Isosoma vaginicum* Doane. (After Doane)
- 7 Locust twig gall, *Ecdytolopha inscitiana* Zell. (After Thompson)
- 8 Scarred goldenrod gall, *Eucosma scudderiana* Clem. (After Thompson)
- 9 Irregular, subglobose grape leaf gall, showing a slight swelling on the upper surface and a globose enlargement beneath. ? *Coleophora* sp. (After Clarke)

Plate 4

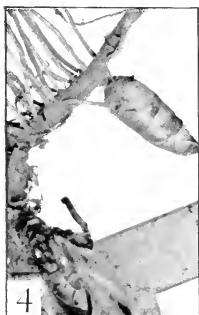


Plate 5

251

Plate 6

253

Midge Galls

- 1 Gall on hickory, of *Caryomyia antennata* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 2 Hickory seed gall, *Caryomyia caryaecola* O. S.
- 3 Hickory seed gall, *Caryomyia* "caryaecola O. S." Another type. (After Stebbins)
- 4 Hickory onion gall, *Caryomyia holotricha* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 5 Gall on hickory, of *Caryomyia* sp.
- 6 Gall on hickory, of *Caryomyia* sp. (After Thompson)
- 7 Hickory leaf gall, *Caryomyia caryae* O. S.
- 8 Gall on hickory, of *Caryomyia thompsoni* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 9 Gall on hickory, of *Caryomyia consobrina* Felt. (After Clarke)

Plate 6

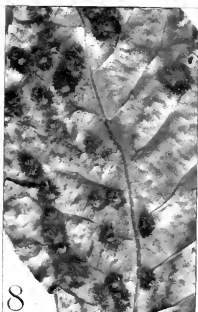
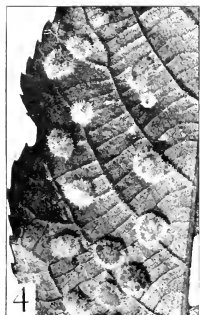
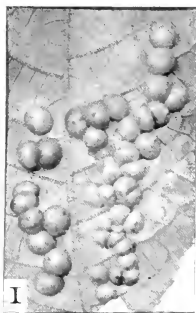




Plate 7

255

Midge Galls

- 1 Balsam gall midge, *Cecidomyia balsamicola* Lintn. (After Thompson)
- 2 Gall of *Cecidomyia* sp., on balm of Gilead
- 3 Hazel catkin gall, *Cecidomyia squamulicola* Stebb.
- 4 Touch-me-not gall, *Cecidomyia impatientis* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 5 Gall on cherry racemes produced by *Cecidomyia racemi* Stebb. (After Stebbins)
- 6 Wild cherry bud gall, *Cecidomyia serotinae* O. S. (After Clarke)
- 7 Smilax blister, *Camptoneuromyia rubifolia* Felt.
- 8 Nettle bullet gall, *Cecidomyia* sp. on *Urtica*. (After Weld)
- 9 Linden wart gall, *Cecidomyia verrucicola* O. S., young galls. (After Thompson)

Plate 7

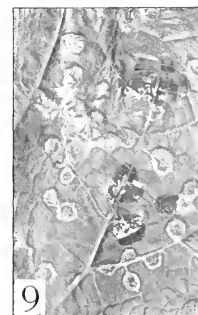
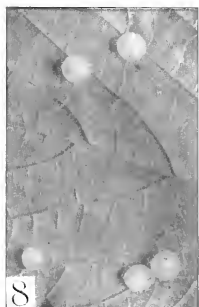
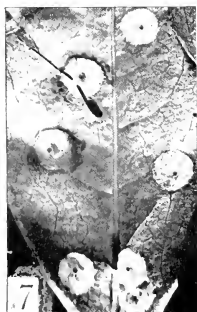
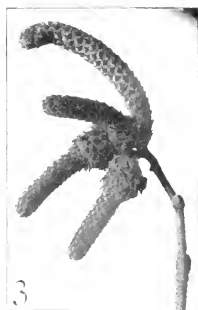




Plate 8

257

Midge Galls

- 1 Oak spangles, *Cecidomyia poculum* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 2 Probably the same as figure 1. (After Weld)
- 3 Vein pocket gall, *Parallelodiplosis florida* Felt, on oak. (After Clarke)
- 4 Oak gall of *Cecidomyia*, adult unknown. Resembling much that of *Neuroterus niger* Gill. (After Clarke)
- 5 Marginal fold gall of *Itonida foliora* Rssl. & Hkr., on oak. (After Clarke)
- 6 Oak leaves with lobes folded by *Cecidomyia* sp., adult unknown. (After Clarke)
- 7 Oak blister midge, *Cincticornia pustulata* Felt. (After Clarke)
- 8 Oak leaf showing galls of *Cincticornia* sp., possibly *C. simpla* Felt.
- 9 Purple oak vein gall, *Cincticornia podagrae* Felt.

Plate 8

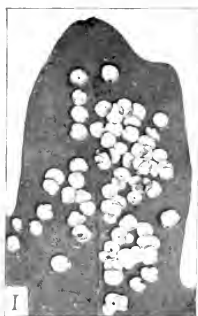




Plate 9

259

Midge Galls

- 1 Subglobose vein gall on oak, produced by *Cecidomyia* sp., adult unknown
- 2 Gall on oak, of *Cincticornia majalis* O. S. (After Thompson)
- 3 Oak pill gall, *Cincticornia pilula*? Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 4 Clematis bud gall, *Contarinia clematidis* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 5 Grape blister gall, *Cecidomyia* species. (After Weld)
- 6 Chokecherry midge, *Contarinia virginianiae* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 7 Arrow-wood blister midge, *Cystiphora viburnifolia* Felt. (After Clarke)
- 8 Honey locust pod gall, *Dasyneura gleditschiae* O. S. (After Clarke)
- 9 Loosestrife bud gall, *Dasyneura lysimachiae* Beutm. (After Clarke)

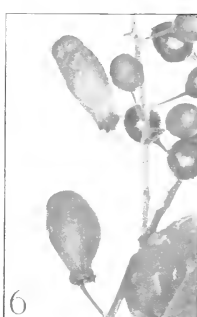
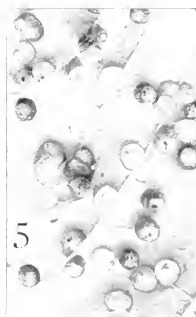
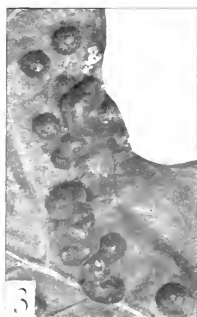


Plate 10

261

Midge Galls

- 1 Rose leaf midge, *Dasyneura rosarum* Hardy. (After Thompson)
- 2 Willow pod midge, *Dasyneura salicifolia* Felt. (After Clarke)
- 3 Elm buds blasted by *Dasyneura ulmea* Felt. (After Houser)
- 4 Galls of Chrysanthemum midge, *Diarthronomyia hypogaea*
H. Lw.
- 5 Sunflower bullet gall, *Hormomyia bulla* Felt. (After Weld)
- 6 Willow lipped gall, *Hormomyia verruca* Walsh. (After Clarke)
- 7 Tulip spot gall, *Thecodiplosis liriodendri* O. S. (After
Thompson)
- 8 Gall on Impatiens, of *Lasioptera impatientifolia* Felt. (After
Thompson)
- 9 Thorn vein gall, *Lobopteromyia venae* Felt. (After Thompson)

Plate 10

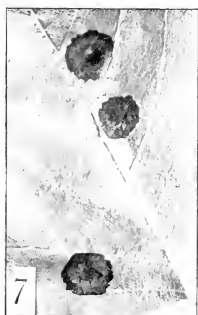


Plate 11

263

Midge Galls

- 1 White snake root flower buds from which was reared *Lestodiplosis eupatorii* Felt.
- 2 Gall of *Crataegus* leaf from which was reared *Lestodiplosis crataegifolia* Felt. This midge is probably predaceous. (After Thompson)
- 3 Gall on *Crataegus* leaf from which was reared *Lestodiplosis crataegifolia* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 4 Cherry leaf from which was reared *Mycodiplosis cerasifolia* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 5 Beaked willow gall, *Phytophaga rigidae* O. S.
- 6 Elm leaves deformed by *Phytophaga ulmi* Beutm. (After Thompson)
- 7 Willow cabbage gall, *Rhabdophaga brassicoides* Walsh.
- 8 Willow twig showing deformation, provisionally referred to *Rhabdophaga globosa* Felt.
- 9 Nodule willow gall, *Rhabdophaga nodula* Walsh.

Plate II

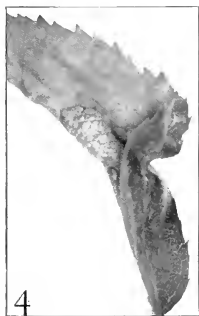


Plate 12

265

Midge Galls

- 2 Spiraea pod gall, *Rhabdophaga salicifolia* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 1 Willow twig deformed by *Rhabdophaga salicis* Schr.
- 3 Willow tips showing blasted apical buds, the work of *Cecidomyia* sp., adult unknown.
- 4 Wheat ear gall, *Rhabdophaga triticoides* Walsh, on willow.
- 5 Downy flower gall, *Rhopalomyia anthophila* O. S. (After Weld)
- 6 Beaked flower gall, *Rhopalomyia racemicola* O. S. (After Weld)
- 7 Solidago showing subterranean bud galls of *Rhopalomyia bulbula* Felt. (After Thompson)
- 8 Galls of gooseberry bud midge, *Rhopalomyia grossulariae* Felt. (After Houser)
- 9 Root stalk bud midge, *Rhopalomyia hirtipes* O. S. (After Stebbins)



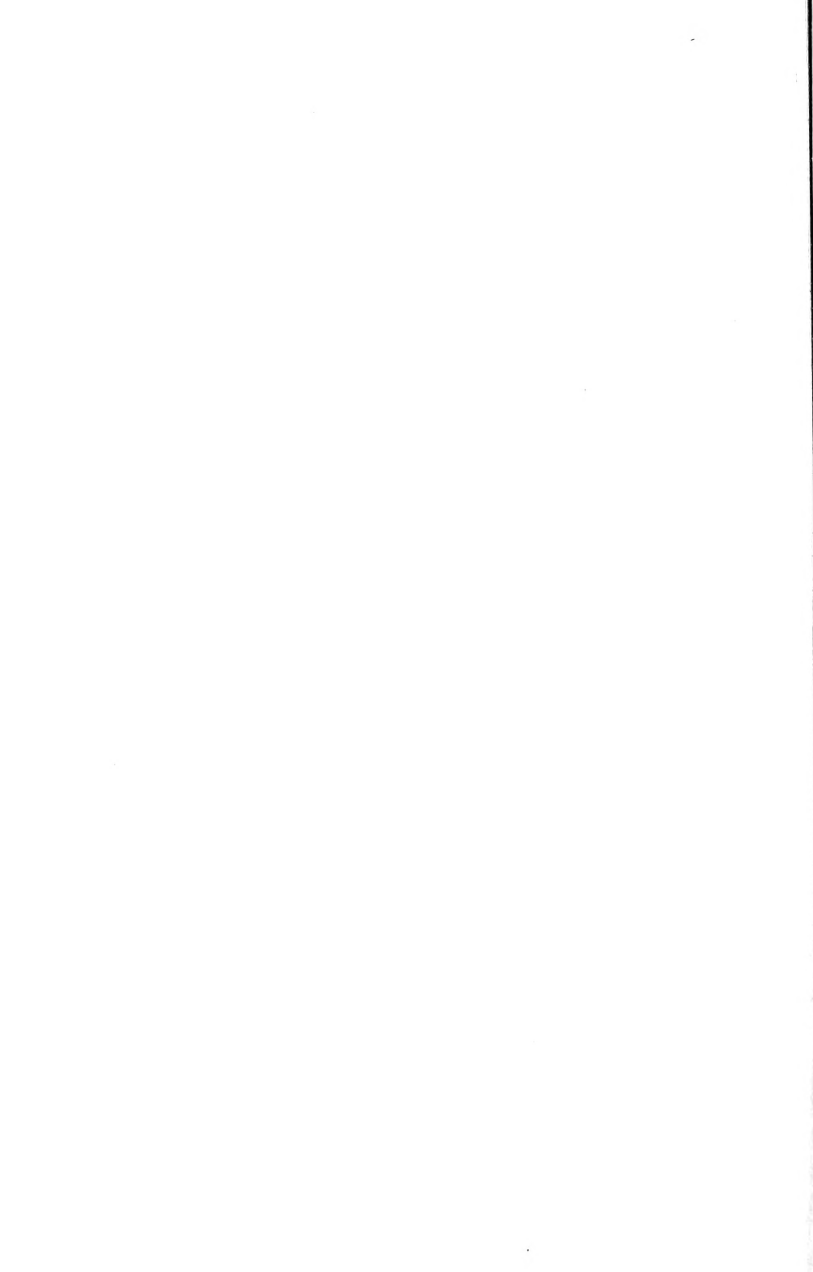


Plate 13

267

Midge Galls

- 1 White flowered aster buds deformed by *Rhopalomyia lateriflora* Felt. (After Clarke)
 - 2 Goldenrod bunch gall, *Rhopalomyia solidaginis* Lw.
 - 3 Flower bud galls of *Aster undulatus*, deformed by *Rhopalomyia* sp. (After Clarke)
 - 4 Subterranean galls on *Solidago* inhabited by *Rhopalomyia thompsoni* Felt. (After Thompson)
 - 5 Gall on arrow-wood leaves produced by the purple vein midge, *Sackenomyia viburnifolia* Felt.
 - 6 Grape filbert gall, *Schizomyia coryloides* Walsh & Riley. (After Weld)
 - 7 Gall of elder flower midge, *Youngomyia umbellicola* O. S. (After Weld)
 - 8 Gall on oak leaves produced by *Cincticornia globosa* Felt. (After Clarke)
- Dogwood spot gall, *Lasioptera corni* Felt. (After Clarke)



Plate 14

269

Plant Galls

- 1 Long spruce cone gall, *Chermes cooley* Gill.
- 2 Hackberry nipple gall, *Pachypsylla mamma* Riley. (After Thompson)
- 3 Red pouch gall, *Pemphigus rhois* Fitch. (Author's illustration)
- 4 Hickory leaf gall produced by *Phylloxera caryae-avellana* Riley. (After Thompson)
- 5 Hickory leaf gall produced by *Phylloxera caryaefallax* Riley. (After Thompson)
- 6 Hickory leaf gall produced by *Phylloxera caryaeglobuli* Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 7 Hickory leaf gall produced by *Phylloxera rimosalis* Perg. (After Thompson)
- 8 Hickory leaf gall produced by *Phylloxera caryaesemen* Walsh. (After Thompson)
- 9 Axillary Spiraea bud galls infested by *Cecidomyia* sp. (After Clarke)

Plate 14

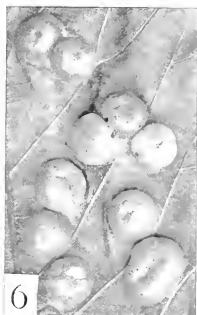
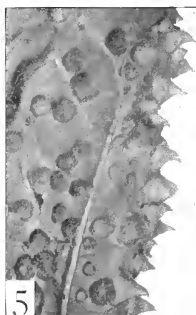
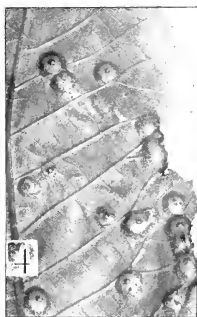
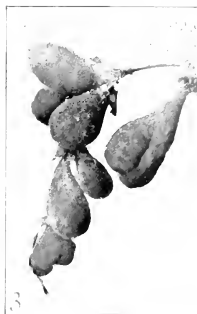


Plate 15

271

Plant Mite Galls

- 1 Alder leaf galls produced by a plant mite, *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 2 Bud galls on yellow birch produced by a plant mite, *Eriophyes* sp.
- 3 Foliage deformed by ash Psyllid, *Psyllopsis fraxinicola* Forst. (Author's illustration)
- 4 Hickory leaves with margins inrolled by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 5 Hazel or *Corylus* buds deformed by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 6 Bayberry leaves badly deformed by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 7 Beech leaves affected by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 8 Ash leaves showing numerous galls of *Eriophyes fraxini* Garm. (After Thompson)
- 9 Ash flower gall, *Eriophyes fraxiniflorae* Felt. (After Thompson)

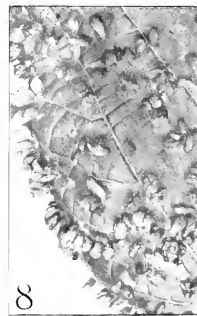
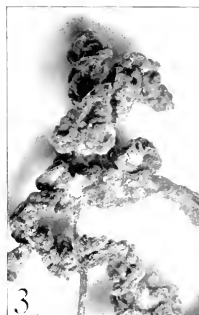
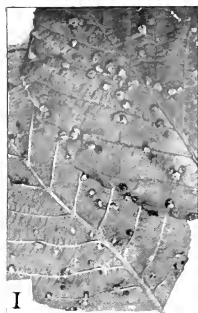


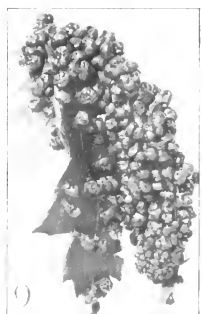
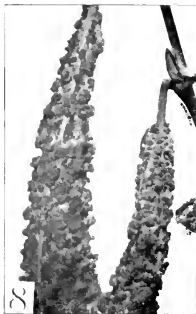
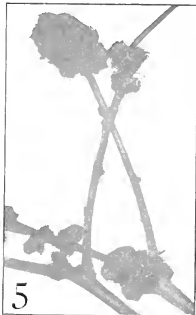
Plate 16

273

Plant Mite Galls

- 1 *Eriophyes* sp. on red maple, *Acer rubrum*. (After Thompson)
- 2 Wild cherry pouch gall, *Eriophyes ?padi* Nal. (After Thompson)
- 3 Poplar leaves deformed possibly by *Eriophyes populi* Nal. (After Thompson)
- 4 Leaf gall on *Pyrus arbutifolia*, produced by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 5 Oak buds blasted by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 6 Galls on poison ivy produced by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 7 Terminal leaves of *Rhus copallina* deformed by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 8 Willow leaf gall produced by *Eriophyes* sp. (After Thompson)
- 9 Maple bladder gall, *Phyllocoptes quadripes* Shim.

Plate 16





INDEX

- Abies**, 18
 abietis, Chermes, 18, 19
 abnormis, Eriophyes, 171
 absobrina, Rhizomyia, 38, 138, 150
Acalypha, 157
Acamptopappus, 202
Acer, 160, 162, 163
Aceraceae, 160
 aceris, Rhabdophaga; 162
 Winnertzia, 160
 Xylotrechus, 161
 aceris-crumena, Phyllocoptes, 162, 163,
 164
 acernea, Parallelodiplosis, 150
 acerni, Sesia, 161
Achillea, 207
 aciculatus, Andricus, 72
 Acorn plum gall, 117, 118
Actinomeris, 207
 aculeatus, Megastigmus, 148
 acuminata, Amphibolips, 96, 97
Adenostoma, 152
 adenostoma, Asphondylia, 152
 adhesa, Camptoneuromyia, 194
 aenigma, Eriophyes, 30, 33, 36
 aesculana, Proteoteras, 122
 affinis, Pemphigus, 39
 agrifoliae, Callirhytis, 66
Agrilus anxius, 49
 politus, 37, 49, 135
 ruficollis, 142
 sinuatus, 134
Agrimonia, 142
 agrimoniae, Contarinia, 142
Agrimony, 142
Agromyza sp., 129
 laterella, 28
 schineri, 40
 tiliae, 169, 170
Agropyron, 26
 agrostidis, Isosoma, 25
Agrostis, 25
 agrostis, Asteromyia, 23, 24, 25
 Neolasioptera, 25
 albipennis, Rhopalomyia, 192
 albitarsis, Neolasioptera, 200, 201
 Retinodiplosis, 16
 albomaculata, Asteromyia, 194
 albovittata, Dasyneura, 31
Alder, 51
 Alder bud gall, 50, 51
 Alder stem borer, 51
 Alexanders, golden, 174
 Alfalfa, 154
 allioniae, Lasioptera, 128
Allomyia juniperi, 21
Alnus, 51
Alopecurus, 24
 alticola, Rhopalomyia, 207, 208
Ambrosia, 205
 ambrosiae, Neolasioptera, 205
 ambrosiaeicola, Aulacidea, 205
Amelanchier, 134
 americana, Cincticornia, 84, 86
 Dasyneura, 186
 Miastor, 42, 49, 53, 54, 160
 Phamacis, 120
 Phytophaga, 35
 Schizoneura, 121
 Ampelogypter sesostris, 170
Amphibolips sp., 95, 96, 100
 acuminata, 96, 97
 carolinensis, 96, 97
 cinerea, 98, 99
 citriformis, 98, 101
 coelebs, 97, 115
 confluens, 95, 97
 cookii, 100, 101
 fuliginosa, 66, 117, 119
 gainesi, 117, 118
 globulus, 68, 91
 ilicifoliae, 98, 99
 inanis, 95, 96, 97
 longicornis, 96
 melanocera, 98, 99
 montana, 119
 nigra, 68, 119
 nubilipennis, 91, 92
 palmeri, 96, 117

Amphibolips (continued)

- prunus, 117, 118
- racemaria, 91, 92
- spinosa, 96
- tinctoriae, 91, 100
- trizonata, 116, 117
- verna, 119
- Amphicarpa*, 155
- ampullaria, *Rhopalomyia*, 210, 212
- Amsinckia*, 181
- Amygdalus*, 148
- Anacardiaceae, 158
- ananassi, *Thecodiplosis*, 19
- Andricus* sp., 58, 70, 77, 110, 114
 - aciculatus, 72
 - ashmeadi, 119
 - aztectus, 119
 - batatoides, 58
 - blastophagus, 116
 - bobansea, 74
 - brevicornis, 119
 - brunneus, 92
 - californicus, 62
 - calycicola, 75
 - capsulus, 114, 115
 - castanopsidis, 53
 - cellularius, 76
 - championi, 54
 - chinquapin, 115
 - chrysolepidis, 68
 - cicatriculus, 79
 - cinerosus, 66
 - cinnamomeus, 76
 - clavigerus, 60
 - clavulus, 60, 61
 - congregatus, 62
 - coniferus, 70
 - cornigerus, 60
 - coronus, 71
 - coxii, 58
 - cryptus, 54
 - crystallinus, 109
 - dasydactyli, 72
 - davisi, 60
 - decidua, 81
 - difficilis, 64
 - durangensis, 119
 - eldoradensis, 118
 - excavatus, 64
 - exiguus, 116

Andricus sp. (continued)

- femoratus, 100
- flavohirtus, 77
- floci, 112
- foliaformis, 106
- foliatus, 74
- formosus, 71
- frequens, 59
- fullawayi, 114
- fusiformis, 115
- futilis, 84, 88
- gemmarius, 8, 61, 64
- gemmiformis, 56
- glandulus, 118
- howertoni, 62
- ignotus, 119
- imbricariae, 64
- incertus, 119
- indistinctus, 64
- infuscatus, 114
- kingi, 108
- lana, 112
- lanigera, 112
- longepedunculatus, 116
- lustrans, 119
- macrocarpa, 70
- maxwelli, 62
- medullae, 59
- mexicanus, 115
- montezumus, 62
- morrisoni, 79
- murtfeldtae, 62
- myrtifoliae, 116
- obtusilobae, 119
- operator, 118
- ostensackenii, 102
- pacificus, 68
- papillatus, 88
- parmula, 108
- patelloides, 108
- patiens, 119
- pattersonae, 107
- pattoni, 112
- perditor, 118
- perplexus, 70
- petiolicola, 77, 79
- phellos, 61
- piger, 81
- pilula, 104
- piperoides, 110

- Andricus* sp. (*continued*)
 pisiformis, 66
 pistillaris, 82
 pruinosis, 104
 pseudo-callidoma, 115
 pulchellus, 119
 punctatus, 7, 58, 59
 quinqueseptum, 80
 rileyi, 104
 rugosus, 94
 rugulosus, 71
 saltatus, 64, 76
 scitulus, 56
 seminator, 72
 setifer, 74
 singularis, 100, 102
 speciosus, 109
 splendens, 106
 spongiola, 62
 stropus, 74
 texanus, 112
 topiarius, 74
 tuberosus, 56
 tubicola, 109
 turneri, 116
 utriculus, 106
 ventricosus, 70
 virens, 95
 wheeleri, 59
 wiltzae, 75
 wislizeni, 68
 yosemite, 68
Anemone, 129
anemone, *Dasyneura*, 129
Anemone bud gall, 129
annulipes, *Dasyneura*, 31
Antennaria, 204
antennariae, *Asphondylia*, 204
 Rhopalomyia, 204
antennata, *Caryomyia*, 46
Anthemis, 207
anthici, *Itonida*, 5, 19, 20
Anthocoptes transitionalis, 161
anthophila, *Rhopalomyia*, 191
Anthrachophaga distichliae, 25
anxius, *Agrilus*, 49
Aphididae, 10
Aphidoletes cucumeris, 189
 rosivora, 148
 apicalis, *Callirhytis*, 54
 apicata, *Dasyneura*, 178
 apiphila, *Arthrocnodax*, 150
 Aplonyx sarcobati, 127
 Apocynaceae, 180
 apocyni, *Itonida*, 180
 apocyniflorae, *Lestodiplosis*, 180
 Apple, 134
 aquaticae, *Callirhytis*, 60
 Dryophanta, 89, 90
 Aquifoliaceae, 160
 Arbor vitae, 20
 Arbor vitae bud gall, 20
 Arctium, 212
 arcuaria, *Caryomyia*, 46
 arcuata, *Callirhytis*, 119
 arefactus, *Rhodites*, 146, 151
 argentisquamae, *Lasioptera*, 194
 Aristida, 24
 Aristolochiaceae, 125
 arizonensis, *Asphondylia*, 173
 Lasioptera, 212
 Lasiopteryx, 168
 arizonica, *Disholcaspis*, 78
 aromaticae, *Dasyneura*, 184
 Aronia, 134
 Arrowwood, 187
 Arrowwood blister midge, 187
 Arrowwood bud midge, 187
 Arrowwood purple vein midge, 187
 Arrowwood spot gall, 187
 Arrowwood stem midge, 188
 Artemisia, 208, 210
 artemisiae, *Asphondylia*, 208
 Diarthronomyia, 210
 Arthrocnodax sp., 21, 172
 apiphila, 150
 carolinae, 171
 rhoina, 159
 sambucifolia, 188
 Asclepiadaceae, 180
 asclepiae, *Lestodiplosis*, 180
 Neolasioptera, 180
 Ash, 178
 Ash bud gall, 178
 Ash bullet gall, 177, 179
 Ash flower gall, 179
 Ash midrib gall, 178, 179
 Ash petiole midge, 179

- Ash psyllid, 179
 ashmeadi, *Andricus*, 119
 Loxaulus, 56
Asphondylia sp., 133, 174, 204
 adenostoma, 152
 antennariae, 204
 arizonensis, 173
 artemisiae, 208
 atriplicis, 127
 attenuatata, 182
 auripila, 156, 158
 autumnalis, 207
 azaleae, 176
 betheli, 172, 173
 bumeliae, 178
 ceanothi, 165
 chrysothamni, 197, 198
 conspicua, 206
 diervillae, 187
 diplaci, 185, 186
 dondiae, 128
 enceliae, 214
 eupatorii, 190
 globulus, 206
 helianthiflorae, 206
 hydrangeae, 131
 ilicoides, 160
 integrifoliae, 159
 johnsoni, 192
 mentzeliae, 173
 monacha, 191, 192, 193, 194, 199,
 202
 neomexicana, 127
 opuntiae, 173
 petiolicola, 167
 prosopidis, 152
 salictaria, 34
 sambuci, 188, 189
 shepherdiae, 173
 siccae, 157
 smilacinae, 27
 thalictri, 128
 vernoniae, 189
 websteri, 154
asplenifolia, *Janetiella*, 40, 41
Aster, 199, 202
Aster nun midge, 199
Aster papery blister gall, 200
Aster stem gall, 200, 201
astericaulis, *Rhopalomyia*, 201
asterifoliae, *Asteromyia*, 200
 Rhopalomyia, 199
asteriscus, *Pachypsylla*, 124
Asteromyia sp., 199
 agrostis, 23, 24, 25
 albomaculata, 194
 asterifoliae, 200
 carbonifera, 194
 chrysothamni, 198
 convoluta, 192
 divaricata, 199
 dumosae, 199
 flavoanulata, 194
 flavolunata, 194
 flavomaculata, 200
 grindeliae, 190, 191
 gutierreziae, 190, 191
 laeviana, 200
 modesta, 201, 202
 nigrina, 132
 nitida, 199
 paniculata, 199
 pustulata, 200
 reducta, 200
 rosea, 194
 rubra, 194
 socialis, 194
 squarrosa, 194
 sylvestris, 200
 vesiculosa, 200
 waldorfi, 199
Astrodiplosis speciosa, 169, 170
Asynapta mangiferae, 158
 saliciperda, 36
atra, *Oedaspis*, 193, 198
atricornis, *Dasyneura*, 31
Atriplex, 127, 128
Atriplex bud midge, 127
Atriplex leaf blister, 127
Atriplex tumor gall, 127
Atriplicia gallicola, 127
atriplicicola, *Cecidomyia*, 127
atriplicis, *Asphondylia*, 127
atrocularis, *Cecidomyia*, 31
attenuatata, *Asphondylia*, 182
Audibertia, 182
audibertiace, *Rhopalomyia*, 181, 182
Aulacidea ambrosiaeicola, 205
 bicolor, 211, 212
 harringtoni, 119

Aulacidea (*continued*)

- nabali, 213, 214
- podagrae, 211, 212
- tumida, 209, 212, 214
- auripila, Asphondylia, 156, 158
- autumnalis, Asphondylia, 207
- Avena, 25
- Axillary vein galls, 42
- Aylax chrysothamni, 198, 203
 - gillettei, 204
 - glechomae, 182, 183, 203
 - laciniatus, 203, 204
 - leavenworthi, 203, 204
 - pisum, 203, 214
 - quinquecostata, 119
 - rufipes, 119
 - rufus, 203, 204
 - taraxaci, 203, 212
- Aylax galls, 203
- azaleae, Asphondylia, 176
- aztectus, Andricus, 119

Baccharis, 202

- baccharis, Rhopalomyia, 204
- baccharisella, Gnorimoschema, 204
- bakeri, Callirhytis, 76
- Balsam, 165
- Balsam gall midge, 19
- balsamicola, Cecidomyia, 19
- Balsaminaceae, 165
- Banded pitch midge, 16
- Barley, 26
- Barley joint-worm, 26
- Basal leaf gall, 40
- bassetti, Diastrophus, 141, 142
 - Disholcaspis, 67, 70
- Bassetia tenuicornis, 115
- Bassett's blackberry gall, 141, 142
- Basswood, 170
- batatoides, Andricus, 58
- batatus, Neuroterus, 55, 56, 58
 - Rhabdophaga, 35, 36
- Bayberry, 41
- Beach pea, 155
- Beaked flower gall, 191
- Beaked willow gall, 29, 36
- Bearded tongue, 185
- bebbianae, Euura, 37
- bedeguar, Cecidomyia, 138
- Bedstraw, 186

- Bedstraw midge, 186
- Beech, 51
- Beech family, 51
- Belenocnema treatae, 54, 69
- Bell-shaped oak gall, 85, 110
- bella, Dryophanta, 100, 103
- Benzoin, 130
- Bergamot, wild, 183
- betheli, Asphondylia, 172, 173
 - Oligotrophus, 20
- betheliana, Rhopalomyia, 207, 208
- Betula, 49
- Betulaceae, 49
- betulae, Oligotrophus, 49
- bicolor, Aulacidea, 211, 212
 - Rhodites, 144, 146, 147
- Bigelovia, 198, 199
- bigeloviae, Eurosta, 197, 198
 - Rhopalomyia, 199
- bigelovoides, Rhopalomyia, 198
- Bignonia family, 185
- Bignoniaceae, 185
- bimaculata, Oberea, 140, 142
- Bindweed stem gall, 180, 181
- Biorhiza caepulaeformis, 66
 - californica, 107
 - forticornis, 71, 72, 79, 85
 - mellea, 85, 90, 94
 - rubina, 92
- Birch, 49
- Birch family, 49
- Birch seed midge, 49
- Birthwort family, 125
- Bittersweet, climbing, 160
- Black blister gall, 194
- Black gouty gall, 190, 191
- Black gum, 175
- Black knot, 148
- Black-sheath midge, 23
- Black walnut, 42
- Blackberry blossom midge, 142
- Blackberry gall, Bassett's, 141, 142
- Blackberry knot gall, 142, 143
- Blackberry root gall, 139, 142
- Blackberry seed gall, 141, 142
- Bladder maple gall, 160, 161, 162, 163
- blastophagus, Andricus, 116
- Blister leaf galls, 138
- Blue curls, 182

Blue curls stem gall, 181, 182
 Blue grass, Kentucky, 26
 Blueberry, 176
 Blueberry bud gall, 176
 Blueberry leaf gall, 176
 Blueberry midge, 176
 Blueberry stem gall, 69, 177
 Boehmeria, 125
 boehmeriae, Cecidomyia, 125
 bonanseae, Andricus, 74
 Neuroterus, 112
 Boneset, 190
 Boneset blossom midge, 190
 Boneset stem midge, 190
 Borage family, 181
 Boraginaceae, 181
 Box elder, 164
 Box elder bud gall, 164
 Box elder leaf gall, 164
 Box family, 158
 Box leaf midge, 158
 Brachyneura eupatorii, 190
 vitis, 167
 Bramble, 142
 brassicoides, Cecidomyia, 198
 Rhabdophaga, 31
 brevicauda, Janetiella, 167
 brevicaudis, Megastigmus, 135
 brevicornis, Andricus, 119
 brevipennata, Disholcaspis, 65, 100
 bronni, Isosoma, 26
 bromicola, Isosoma, 26
 Bromus, 26
 Bronze birch borer, 49
 brunneus, Andricus, 92
 Compsodryoxenus, 69, 71
 Buckthorn family, 165
 bulbula, Rhopalomyia, 192, 197
 bulla, Hormomyia, 206
 Bullet galls, 62
 Bulrush, 27
 Bumelia, 178
 bumeliae, Asphondylia, 178
 Burdock, 212
 Bushclover, 155
 Bush honeysuckle, 187
 Bush honeysuckle bud midge, 187
 Bush honeysuckle stem midge, 187
 Butternut, 41
 Butterweed, 202

Buttonbush, 186
 Buttonbush twig gall, 186
 Buttonwood, 133
 Buxaceae, 158
 buxi, Monarthropalpus, 158
 Buxus, 158

Cactaceae, 173
 Cactus family, 173
 Cactus midge, 172, 173
 caducus, Cynips, 80
 caepulaeformis, Biorhiza, 66
 californica, Biorhiza, 107
 Dasyneura, 30
 Diarthronomyia, 207, 208
 Philonix, 108
 Phytophaga, 132
 Rhopalomyia, 202
 Thomasia, 187
 californicum, Isosoma, 22
 californicus, Andricus, 62
 Rhodites, 144
 Callirhytis sp., 70, 74, 98, 118
 agrifoliae, 66
 apicalis, 54
 aquaticae, 60
 arcuata, 119
 bakeri, 76
 cellae, 81
 ceropteroides, 54
 chrysolepidicola, 59
 clarimontis, 76
 clarkei, 116
 crassicornis, 70
 defecta, 120
 eriophora, 76
 flocculenta, 114, 115
 fruticola, 118
 furnessae, 74
 guadaloupensis, 108
 lasius, 115
 maculipennis, 76
 modestus, 88
 nigrae, 81
 operator, 72
 parvifoliae, 79
 pomiformis, 62
 pulchra, 116
 pusulatoides, 107
 radicis, 54

- Callirhytis* sp. (*continued*)
 reticulata, 79
 rhizoxenus, 54
 rossi, 76
 ruginosis, 58
 saccularius, 89, 92
 sanctae-clarae, 118
 seminosus, 58
 similis, 62
 suttoni, 60
 tumifica, 79, 81
 vaccinifoliae, 98
 washingtonensis, 64
Caltrop family, 156
calycicola, *Andricus*, 75
Camptomyia *tsugae*, 19
Camptoneuromyia *adhesa*, 194
 flavescens, 192, 193
 meridionalis, 181
 rubifolia, 28, 140, 142
canadensis, *Contarinia*, 178, 179
 Cystiphora, 214
 Dasyneura, 18, 19
 Hormomyia, 134, 135
 Itonida, 135, 150
canescens, *Cynips*, 68
Caper family, 131
capitata, *Rhopalomyia*, 193
Capparidaceae, 131
Caprifoliaceae, 187
capsularis, *Cecidomyia*, 124
capsulus, *Andricus*, 114, 115
captivum, *Isosoma*, 26
carbonaria, *Dasyneura*, 192
 Oscinis, 22
carbonifera, *Asteromyia*, 194
carnea, *Siteroptes*, 23, 24, 25
carolina, *Dryophanta*, 78, 103
 Rhopalomyia, 192
carolinae, *Arthrocnodax*, 171
 Lestodiplosis, 192
carolinensis, *Amphibolips*, 96, 97
Carpinus, 49
Carya, 42
caryae, *Caryomyia*, 46
 Cecidomyia, 46
 Parallelodiplosis, 47
caryae-avellana, *Phylloxera*, 45
caryaecaulis, *Phylloxera*, 47
caryaecola, *Caryomyia*, 43
caryaefallax, *Phylloxera*, 44
caryaefoliae, *Phylloxera*, 43
caryaeglobuli, *Phylloxera*, 45
caryaegummosa, *Phylloxera*, 46
caryaeren, *Phylloxera*, 47, 48
caryaescissa, *Phylloxera*, 45
caryaesemen, *Phylloxera*, 44
caryaeseptem, *Phylloxera*, 43
caryae-venae, *Phylloxera*, 47
Caryomyia sp., 43, 47
 antennata, 46
 arcuaria, 46
 caryae, 46
 caryaecola, 43
 consobrina, 46
 cynipsea, 47
 glutinosa, 47
 holotricha, 47
 inanis, 46
 nucicola, 49
 persicoides, 46
 sanguinolenta, 43
 similis, 46
 thompsoni, 47
 tubicola, 42, 43
Cashew family, 158
Cassava, 157
Cassia, 152
cassiae, *Lasioptera*, 152
Castanea, 53
castaneae, *Ectoedenia*, 53
 Rhopalomyia, 50, 53
castanopsidis, *Andricus*, 53
Castanopsis sp., 53
Cat mint, 183
Cat mint gall, 182, 183, 203
Catalpa, 186
Catalpa midge, 186
catalpae, *Itonida*, 186
catesbaei, *Neuroterus*, 56
Cattleya, 29
cattleyae, *Parallelodiplosis*, 29
caudata, *Hormomyia*, 27
caulicola, *Clinodiplosis*, 130
 Lasioptera, 187
 Phytophaga, 35
 Rhabdophaga, 33, 35
ceanothi, *Asphondylia*, 165
ceanothiella, *Stagmatophora*, 165
Ceanothus, 165

- Cecidomyia* sp., 15, 17, 20, 21, 24, 27,
 28, 29, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42,
 46, 48, 49, 51, 53, 72, 77, 78, 81,
 82, 84, 86, 88, 125, 126, 129, 130,
 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 138, 150,
 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159,
 160, 164, 165, 167, 168, 171, 173,
 174, 175, 180, 182, 183, 185, 186,
 187, 188, 190, 196, 199, 204, 206,
 207, 212
atriplicicola, 127
atrocularis, 31
balsamicola, 19
bedeguar, 138
boehmeriae, 125
brassicoides, 198
capsularis, 124
caryae, 46
celastri, 160
cerasiphila, 150
chinquapin, 53
citrina, 170
collinsoniae, 184
collinsonifolia, 184
crotalariae, 152
culmicola, 22
deserta, 122
erubescens, 109
hageni, 125
impatiens, 165
inimica, 22
monardi, 183
muscosa, 142
negundinis, 164
niveipila, 80, 82
nyssaecola, 175
ocellaris, 9, 161
oruca, 82
pellex, 177, 179
peritomatis, 131
pinirigidae, 17, 18
poculum, 107, 108
potentillaecaulis, 140
pubescens, 124
pudibunda, 49
racemi, 150
reniformis, 138
rudbeckiae, 205
semenrumicis, 122
serotinae, 150
- Cecidomyia* sp. (*continued*)
spiniformis, 123
squamulicola, 49
thurstoni, 206
triadenii, 172
tuba, 174
tulipiferae, 129
unguicula, 124
urnicola, 125
vaccinii, 176
verbesinae, 207
verrucicola, 170
viticola, 168
 Cedar, white, 20
 wild Texas or mountain, 21
 Cedar apple, 21
 Cedar bud gall, white, 20
 Cedar rust, 136
 Celastraceae, 160
celastri, *Cecidomyia*, 160
Celastrus, 160
cellae, *Callirhytis*, 81
cellularius, *Andricus*, 76
celtiphyllia, *Phytophaga*, 122, 124
Celtis, 122
centricola, *Dryophanta*, 65, 98
cephalanthi, *Eriophyes*, 186
 Rhabdophaga, 186
Cephalanthus, 186
Cephus occidentalis, 22, 24, 26, 27
 pygmaeus, 22
cerasi, *Lestodiplosis*, 152
cerasifolia, *Mycodiplosis*, 152
cerasiphila, *Cecidomyia*, 150
cercocarpi, *Dasyneura*, 134
Cercocarpus, 134
ceropteroides, *Callirhytis*, 54
Chalcid sp., 20, 21
Chamaecyparis, 20
Chamomile, 207
championi, *Andricus*, 54
Chenopodiaceae, 126
Chermes abietis, 18, 19
 cooleyi, 18
 Cherry, 148
 Cherry, wild, bud gall, 150
 Cherry, wild, pouch gall, 152
 Chestnut, 53
 Chestnut bud gall, 50, 53
Chilaspis ferruginea, 120

- chinquapin, *Andricus*, 115
 Cecidomyia, 53
Chlorops graminea, 23
 ingrata, 24
 proxima, 22
 Chokeberry, black, 134
 Chokecherry midge, 150
Chrysanthemum, 208
Chrysanthemum midge, 208
chrysolepidicola, *Callirhytis*, 59
chrysolepidis, *Andricus*, 68
 Disholcaspis, 67, 68
chrysopsidis, *Rhopalomyia*, 191
Chrysopsis, 191
chrysothamni, *Asphondylia*, 197, 198
 Asteromyia, 198
 Aylax, 198, 203
 Rhopalomyia, 198, 199
cicatriculus, *Andricus*, 79
Cicuta, 173
cincta, *Itonida*, 54
Cincticornia americana, 84, 86
 globosa, 92
 majalis, 84
 pilulae, 90
 podagrae, 82
 pustulata, 86
 quercifolia, 86
 serrata, 86
 simpla, 86
 sobrina, 86
 symmetrica, 90
cinctipes, *Parallelodiplosis*, 159
cinerea, *Amphibolips*, 98, 99
cinereae, *Dryophanta*, 92, 105
cinerosa, *Disholcaspis*, 63, 68
cinerosus, *Andricus*, 66
cinnamomeus, *Andricus*, 76
Cinquefoil, 140
Cinquefoil axil gall, 137, 140
Cinquefoil fusiform stem gall, 140
Cinquefoil internodal stem gall, 140
Cissus, 170
citriformis, *Amphibolips*, 98, 101
citrina, *Cecidomyia*, 170
Citrus, 157
clarimontis, *Callirhytis*, 76
clarkeae, *Hormomyia*, 133
 Neuroterus, 52, 112
clarkei, *Callirhytis*, 116
clarkei (*continued*)
 Dryophanta, 73, 76
 Lasioptera, 199
 Parallelodiplosis, 133
 Rhopalomyia, 191, 193
Clarke's goldenrod gall, 191, 193
clavigerus, *Andricus*, 60
clavula, *Dryophanta*, 105, 106
 Lasioptera, 174, 175
clavulus, *Andricus*, 60, 61
clematidis, *Contarinia*, 129
 Dasyneura, 129
 Neolasioptera, 129
clematiflorae, *Lestodiplosis*, 129
Clematis, 129
Clematis bud gall, 129
Clematis flower midge, 129
Clematis mite gall, 129
Clementsia, 131
Cleome, 131
Clerodendron, 182
Clinodiplosis caulicola, 130
Clinorhyncha eupatoriflorae, 190
 filicis, 33
 millefolii, 207
Clover, 154
Clover leaf midge, 154
Clover seed midge, 154
Club rush, 27
Clubbed oak leaf gall, 105, 106
Clustered willow gall, 30, 32
Coccid sp., 128
Coccolobis, 126
cockerelli, *Neuroterus*, 82, 104, 111
 Rhopalomyia, 212
 Thecodiplosis, 17, 18
Cockscomb elm gall, 120, 121
coelebs, *Amphibolips*, 97, 115
Coleophora sp., 168
Collinsonia, 184
collinsoniae, *Cecidomyia*, 184
collinsonifolia, *Cecidomyia*, 184
Colopha ulmicola, 120, 121
coloradella, *Rhopalomyia*, 208
coloradensis, *Contarinia*, 17
 Janetiella, 18, 19
colorado, *Disholcaspis*, 66
colorati, *Lasioptera*, 24
Colpodia pectinata, 170
 pratensis, 26

- Colpodia* (*continued*)
 sanguinia, 26
 temeritatis, 179
comata, *Philonix*, 112
comma, *Eurosta*, 198
communis, *Dasyneura*, 160, 161, 163
Compositae, 189
Composite family, 189
compressa, *Philonix*, 94
Compsodryoxenus brunneus, 69, 71
 maculipennis, 59
concolor, *Saperda*, 37
Cone-flower, 205
Cone-flower gall, 206
Cone-flower stem midge, 206
confluens, *Amphibolips*, 95, 97
confusa, *Dryophanta*, 92
confusus, *Eriophyes*, 163
congregatus, *Andricus*, 62
 Neuroterus, 76
conica, *Phylloxera*, 45
Conical hickory gall, 43
Conical leaf galls, 43
coniferus, *Andricus*, 70
consimilis, *Neuroterus*, 56, 83
consobrina, *Caryomyia*, 46
conspicua, *Asphondylia*, 206
constrictus, *Phyllocoptes*, 163
Contarinia agrimoniae, 142
 canadensis, 178, 179
 clematidis, 129
 coloradensis, 17
 gossypii, 171
 johnsoni, 165
 lycopersici, 184
 negundifolia, 164
 perfoliata, 190
 pyrivora, 134
 rumicis, 126
 setigera, 189
 sorghicola, 22, 23, 25
 spiraeina, 133
 tiliarum, 170
 virginianiae, 150
convoluta, *Asteromyia*, 192
Convolvulaceae, 181
convolvuli, *Lasioptera*, 180, 181
Convolvulus family, 181
cooki, *Decatomidae*, 165
cooki, *Amphibolips*, 100, 101
cooleyi, *Chermes*, 18
cooperae, *Euura*, 37
coquilletti, *Trichoteras*, 102
Coquillettomomyia texana, 25
corallina, *Cynips*, 65, 68
Cornaceae, 174
corni, *Lasioptera*, 175
cornicola, *Neolasioptera*, 175, 176
cornigerus, *Andricus*, 60
Cornus twig gall, 176
cornuta, *Rhabdophaga*, 34, 35
cornutus, *Phyllocoptes*, 148
coronus, *Andricus*, 71
corrugis, *Dryophanta*, 120
corticis, *Dasyneura*, 34
 Parallelodiplosis, 54
coryli, *Lasiopteryx*, 49
corylifolia, *Mycodiplosis*, 49
coryloides, *Schizomyia*, 166
Corylus, 49
cosensii, *Euura*, 33
Cotoneaster, 138
Cotton, 171
Cotton bud midge, 171
Covillea, 156
coxii, *Andricus*, 58
Cranberry, 176
Cranberry midge, 177
Crane's-bill, 156
crassicornis, *Callirhytis*, 70
crassitelus, *Neuroterus*, 120
Crassulaceae, 131
crassulina, *Rhopalomyia*, 202
crataegifolia, *Hormomyia*, 136
 Lestodiplosis, 138
Crataegus, 135
Creosote bush, 156
ressoni, *Dryophanta*, 76
Crotalaria, 152
crotalariae, *Cecidomyia*, 152
Crowfoot family, 128
Cruciferae, 130
cruziana, *Rhopalomyia*, 191
Cryptorhynchus lapathi, 37, 40
cryptus, *Andricus*, 54
crystallinus, *Andricus*, 109
Ctenodaetylomyia watsoni, 126
Cucumeris, 189
cucumeris, *Aphidoletes*, 189
cucurbita, *Pachypsylla*, 124

- Cucurbitaceae, 189
 Cudweed, 204
 Cudweed bud gall, 204
 culmicola, Cecidomyia, 22
 Currant, 131
 Currant leaf blister, 132
 Currant midge, 131
 cuscuteaformis, Diastrophus, 141, 142
 cyanococci, Dasyneura, 176
 Cylindric leaf galls, 42
 Cylindrical strawberry gall, 138
 cylindrigallae, Lasioptera, 195, 196
 Cynipidae, 8, 9
 Cynips sp., 20, 21, 58, 66, 77, 79, 81,
 82, 84, 96, 100, 102, 104, 106,
 114
 caducus, 80
 canescens, 68
 corallina, 65, 68
 decidua, 110
 dimorphus, 110
 erinacei, 75, 94
 flavicollis, 120
 frondosa, 74, 75
 gibbosa, 120
 glandulosus, 119
 heldae, 106
 juglans, 58
 kelloggi, 56
 maculipennis, 65, 100
 multipunctata, 66
 nigricens, 110
 strobilana, 71
 sulcatus, 78
 vacciniiformis, 80
 cynipsea, Caryomyia, 47
 Cyperaceae, 27
 Cyperus, 27
 Cypress, 19, 20
 Cypress flower gall, 19, 20
 Cypress leaf gall, 19
 Cypress seed midge, 19
 Cypress twig gall, 19
 Cystiphora canadensis, 214
 viburnifolia, 187
 Cystodiplosis eugeniae, 173
 Cystopteris, 15
 Dandelion, 212
 Dandelion gall wasp, 203, 212
 Dangleberry, 176
 Danthonia, 25
 danthoniae, Lasioptera, 25
 dasydactyli, Andricus, 72
 Dasyneura sp., 161, 173
 albovittata, 31
 americana, 186
 anemone, 129
 annulipes, 31
 apicata, 178
 aromaticae, 184
 atricornis, 31
 californica, 30
 canadensis, 18, 19
 carbonaria, 192
 cercocarpi, 134
 clematidis, 129
 communis, 160, 161, 163
 corticis, 34
 cyanococci, 176
 eugeniae, 173
 flavicornis, 192
 florida, 90
 fraxinifolia, 179
 gaylussacii, 176
 gemmae, 30
 genistamtorquens, 154
 glandis, 118
 gleditschiae, 152
 graminis, 25
 grossulariae, 131
 leguminicola, 154
 lepidii, 130
 lupini, 154, 156
 lysimachiae, 178
 maritima, 155
 meiborniae, 155
 orbitalis, 31
 parthenocissi, 165, 166
 pergandei, 150
 piperitae, 184
 purpurea, 190
 pseudacaciae, 155
 radifolii, 193
 rhodophaga, 148
 rhois, 159
 rosarum, 148
 rubiflorae, 142
 salicifolia, 32
 sassafras, 129

Dasyneura sp. (*continued*)

- seminivora, 172
- serrulatae, 50, 51
- sisymbrii, 130
- smilacifolia, 28
- smilacinae, 27
- stanleyae, 130
- strobiloides, 198
- torontoensis, 28
- toweri, 171
- trifolii, 154
- tumidosae, 179
- ulmea, 119, 120
- vaccinii, 177
- vitis, 167
- yuccae, 27
- davisi, Andricus, 60
- Decatomidea cooki, 165
- decidua, Andricus, 81
 - Cynips, 110
- Deciduous oak gall, 81
- decimmaculata, Lestodiplosis, 31
- Decodon, 173
- defecta, Callirhytis, 120
- deplanata, Phylloxera, 44
- depressa, Phylloxera, 44
- deserta, Cecidomyia, 122
- desmodii, Lasioptera, 155, 156
- desmodioides, Pontania, 33
- Desmodium, 155
- destructor, Phytophaga, 21, 22, 26
- devastatrix, Phylloxera, 48
- Diarthronomyia artemisiae, 210
 - californica, 207, 208
 - floccosa, 207, 208
 - hypogaea, 208
 - occidentalis, 208, 210, 212
- Diastrophus bassetti, 141, 142
 - cuscutaeformis, 141, 142
 - fragariae, 138
 - fusiformans, 137, 140
 - kincaidi, 139, 142
 - nebulosus, 142, 143
 - niger, 137, 140
 - piceus, 120
 - radicum, 139, 142
 - smilacis, 28, 141
 - turgidus, 139, 142, 143
- Diastrophus galls, 139, 141, 143
- dichlocerus, Rhodites, 146, 153

- Dicrodiplosis populi, 38
 - quercina, 116
 - venitalis, 138
- Diervilla, 187
- diervillae, Asphondylia, 187
- difficilis, Andricus, 64
- Digitaria, 23
- dilatata, Porricondyla, 170
- dimorphus, Cynips, 110
- Dioscorea, 28
- Dioscoreaceae, 28
- Diospyros, 178
- dilacii, Asphondylia, 185, 186
 - Lasioptera, 185
- Diplacus, 185
- Diplosis silvestrii, 109
- discus, Dryophanta, 73, 109
- Disholcaspis sp., 60, 77, 118
 - arizonica, 78
 - bassetti, 67, 70
 - brevipennata, 65, 100
 - chrysolepidis, 67, 68
 - cinerosa, 63, 68
 - colorado, 66
 - douglasii, 67, 106
 - eldoradensis, 65, 68
 - fasciata, 66
 - ficigera, 67, 71
 - gillettei, 17
 - globulus, 63, 64, 65, 66
 - heynei, 120
 - lapiei, 98
 - mamma, 67, 70
 - mexicana, 70
 - omnivora, 63, 64, 66
 - perniciosa, 65, 70, 71
 - persimilis, 66, 67
 - rubens, 63, 66
 - sileri, 67, 70
 - spongiosa, 65, 71
 - succinipes, 63, 67, 68
 - truckeensis, 62, 67
 - weldi, 68
- distichliae, Anthracophaga, 25
- Distichlis, 25
- distortus, Neuroterus, 52, 56
- divaricata, Asteromyia, 199
- Dock, 126
- Dock seed midge, 126
- Dogbane family, 180

Dogbane flower midge, 180
 Dogwood bud gall, 174
 Dogwood club gall, 174, 175
 Dogwood family, 174
 Dogwood spot gall, 175
 Dogwood stem gall, 175
 Dogwood tube gall, 174
 Dolichostrophus majalis, 90
 Dondia, 128
 dondiae, Asphondylia, 128
 douglasii, Disholcaspis, 67, 106
 Downy flower gall, 191
 Drop-seed, 25
 druparum, Syntomaspis, 134, 135
 Dryomyia folliculi, 192
 Dryophanta sp., 102, 109
 aquaticae, 89, 90
 bella, 100, 103
 carolina, 78, 103
 centricola, 65, 98
 cinereae, 92, 105
 clarkei, 73, 76
 clavula, 105, 106
 confusa, 92
 corrugis, 120
 cressoni, 76
 discus, 73, 109
 dubiosa, 116
 dugesi, 98, 103
 eburnea, 73, 80, 98, 102
 echina, 105, 106
 emoryi, 100, 113
 favus, 60
 floridensis, 74
 gemula, 73, 75
 ignota, 105, 112
 lanata, 113, 114
 laurifoliae, 89, 90
 liberaecellulae, 92
 longicornis, 56
 multipunctata, 103, 114
 notha, 73, 106
 nubila, 73, 114
 pallipes, 73, 74
 palustris, 88, 89, 90
 papula, 89, 90
 parvula, 120
 pedunculata, 105, 115
 polita, 102, 105
 pulchella, 120

Dryophanta sp. (*continued*)

 pulchripennis, 104, 113
 pumiliventrif, 62
 quercifoliae, 92
 radicola, 54, 89
 rubrae, 98, 105
 rydbergiana, 96
 simillima, 102
Dryophanta galls, 73, 89, 103, 105, 113
 dubiosa, *Dryophanta*, 116
 dubius, *Neuroterus*, 120
 dugesi, *Dryophanta*, 98, 103
 dulichii, *Thecodiplosis*, 27
 Dulichium, 27
 dumosae, *Asteromyia*, 199
 durangensis, *Andricus*, 119
 Dwarf maple, 164

Ebenaceae, 178

Ebony family, 178
 eburnea, *Dryophanta*, 73, 80, 98, 102
 Ecdytolopha insiticiiana, 155
 echina, *Dryophanta*, 105, 106
 echini, *Philonix*, 93, 94
 Echinochloa, 23
 echinochloa, *Lasioptera*, 23
 Ectoedemia castaneae, 53
 populella, 39, 40
 Elacagnaceae, 173
 Elder, 188
 Elder bud midge, 188, 189
 Elder flower midge, 188
 Elder stem midge, 188, 189
 eldoradensis, *Andricus*, 118
 Disholcaspis, 65, 68
 Elliptical goldenrod gall, 196, 197
 Elm, 120
 Elm gall, cockscomb, 120, 121
 Elm leaf aphid, 121
 Elm louse, woolly, 120
 Elm sac gall, 121
 elongatus, *Eriophyes*, 163
 elsa, *Eurosta*, 198
 elymi, *Isosoma*, 27
 Rhabdophaga, 26
 Elymus, 26
 emarginata, *Holocynips*, 120
 emoryi, *Dryophanta*, 100, 113
 Empty oak apple, 95, 96, 97
 Encelia, 214

- enceliae, Asphondylia, 214
 Rhopalomyia, 214
 Ephedra, 15
 Ephedraceae, 15
 ephedrae, Lasioptera, 15
 ephedricola, Lasioptera, 15
 eragrostidis, Eurytomocharis, 25
 Eragrostis, 25
 Ericaceae, 176
 Ericameria, 204
 ericameriae, Rhopalomyia, 202, 204
 Erigeron, 202
 erigerontis, Neolasioptera, 201, 202
 Rhopalomyia, 201, 202
 erinacei, Cynips, 75, 94
 Philonix, 75, 93, 94
 Eriocoma, 22
 Eriogonum, 126
 eriophora, Callirhytis, 76
 Eriophyes sp., 30, 32, 37, 38, 39, 40,
 41, 42, 49, 50, 51, 53, 76, 84, 86,
 88, 121, 122, 125, 129, 131, 132,
 133, 134, 135, 138, 140, 150, 152,
 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162,
 163, 164, 165, 169, 172, 175, 176,
 177, 178, 179, 180, 182, 185, 186,
 187, 188, 205, 210
 abnormis, 171
 aenigma, 30, 33, 36
 cephalanthi, 186
 confusus, 163
 elongatus, 163
 fraxini, 180
 fraxiniflora, 179
 galii, 186
 gossypii, 171
 maculatus, 163
 major, 162
 modestus, 163
 negundi, 165
 nyssae, 175
 ornatus, 162
 padi, 152, 155
 parallelus, 164
 populi, 40
 phloeocoptes, 150
 pyri, 134, 135, 138
 querci, 86
 ramosus, 20
 Eriophyes sp. (*continued*)
 regulus, 163
 salicicola, 32
 semen, 32
 thujae, 20
 tristriatus, 42
 vitis, 169
 Erosomyia mangiferae, 158
 erubescens, Cecidomyia, 109
 Eucosma scudderiana, 197
 Eugenia, 173
 eugeniae, Cystodiplosis, 173
 Dasyneura, 173
 Eumayria floridana, 54
 eupatoriflorae, Clinorhyncha, 190
 eupatorii, Asphondylia, 190
 Brachyneura, 190
 Lestodiplosis, 190
 Neolasioptera, 190
 Eupatorium, 190
 Euphorbia, 158
 Euphorbiaceae, 157
 European wheat midge, 22
 Eurosta bigeloviae, 197, 198
 comma, 198
 elsa, 198
 reticulata, 197
 solidaginis, 196, 197
 Eurytoma rhois, 159
 Eurytomocharis eragrostidis, 25
 triodiae, 25
 Eutreta sparsa, 198
 Euura sp., 34
 bebbianae, 37
 cooperae, 37
 cosensii, 33
 macgillivrayi, 35
 nodus, 35
 orbitalis, 37
 ovum, 36
 propinquus, 36
 Evening primrose family, 173
 Everlasting, 204
 Everlasting bud midge, 204
 Evoxysoma vitis, 165
 excavata, Lasioptera, 138
 excavatus, Andricus, 64
 exiguus, Andricus, 116
 Exochorda, 133

Fagaceae, 51

Fagus, 51

False nettle, 125

False Solomon's seal, 27

False spike grass fly, 23, 25

False spike midge, 24, 25

farinosa, Lasioptera, 142

fasciata, Disholcaspis, 66

favosus, Neuroterus, 90

favus, Dryocosmus, 60

fayi, Saperda, 136

Feltomyia mexicana, 128

pisoniae, 128

pisonifolia, 128

femoratus, Andricus, 100

Fern, bladder, 15

Ferns, 15

ferrugineus, Chilaspis, 120

ficigera, Disholcaspis, 67, 71

Figwort family, 185

filicis, Clinorhyncha, 33

Fir, 18

Fir seed midge, 18, 19

Fir seed wasp, 18

fitchii, Isosoma, 26

Prodiplosis, 22

Five-chambered oak gall, 80

flavescens, Camptoneuromyia, 192, 193

flavicollis, Cynips, 120

flavicornis, Dasyneura, 192

flavipes, Neuroterus, 81

flavoanulata, Asteromyia, 194

flavohirtus, Andricus, 77

flavolunata, Asteromyia, 194

flavomaculata, Asteromyia, 200

Fleur-de-lis, 28

flocci, Andricus, 112

floccosa, Diarthronomyia, 207, 208

floccosus, Neuroterus, 88, 110, 111,

112, 116

flocculenta, Callirhytis, 114, 115

floricola, Prodiplosis, 129, 133

florida, Dasyneura, 90

Lestodiplosis, 138

Parallelodiplosis, 82

floridana, Eumayria, 54

floridensis, Dryophanta, 74

Flowery oak gall, 106

foliaformis, Andricus, 106

foliatus, Andricus, 74

folliculi, Dryomyia, 192

formosus, Andricus, 71

forticornis, Biorhiza, 71, 72, 79, 85

Four-o'clock family, 128

foveata, Phylloxera, 44

foveola, Phylloxera, 44

Foxglove, downy false, 185

Fragaria, 138

fragariae, Diastrophus, 138

fragilis, Neuroterus, 87, 90

frater, Rhopalomyia, 31

fraxini, Eriophyes, 180

Phytophaga, 179

fraxinicola, Psyllopsis, 179

fraxiniflora, Eriophyes, 179

fraxinifolia, Dasyneura, 179

Lasioptera, 179

Lestodiplosis, 179

Rhizomyia, 179

Fraxinus, 178

frequens, Andricus, 59

Fringed bud gall, 133

Fringed cup gall, 138

frondosa, Cynips, 74, 75

fructuaria, Lasioptera, 176

Fruit galls, 29

fruticula, Callirhytis, 118

fulgens, Rhodites, 144, 149

fuliginosa, Amphibolips, 66, 117, 119

fullawayi, Andricus, 114

fulva, Lasioptera, 165

furnessae, Callirhytis, 74

Fusiform oak apple, 96, 97

Fusiform stem gall, 137

fusiformans, Diastrophus, 137, 140

Rhodites, 146, 149

fusiformis, Andricus, 115

Rhopalomyia, 193, 194

futilis, Andricus, 84, 88

gainesi, Amphibolips, 117, 118

galeopsidis, Lasioptera, 183

Galeopsis, 183

galii, Eriophyes, 186

Galium, 186

gallaeasteriella, Gnorimoschema, 197,

201

gallaediplopappi, Gnorimoschema, 201

gallaesolidaginis, Gnorimoschema, 196,

197

- gallicola, Atriplicia, 127
 Podapion, 16
 Garrya, 174
 Gaylussacia, 176
 gaylussacii, Dasyneura, 176
 gemma, Pachypsylla, 122, 123
 gemmae, Dasyneura, 30
 Rhabdophaga, 30
 gemmarius, Andricus, 8, 61, 64
 gemmiformis, Andricus, 56
 gemula, Dryophanta, 73, 75
 Genista, 154
 genistamtorquens, Dasyneura, 154
 georgiana, Phylloxera, 48
 Geraniaceae, 156
 Geranium family, 156
 Geranium richardsonii, 157
 Gerardia, 185
 Giardomyia menthae, 184
 gibbosa, Cynips, 129
 gibsoniella, Gnorimoschema, 197
 gillettei, Aylax, 204
 Dicrodiplosis, 17
 Neuroterus, 81
 glandis, Dasyneura, 118
 glandulosus, Cynips, 119
 glandulus, Andricus, 118
 glechomae, Aylax, 182, 183, 203
 gleditschiae, Dasyneura, 152
 Gleditsia, 152
 globosa, Cincticornia, 92
 Lestodiplosis, 38
 Phylloxera, 46
 Rhabdophaga, 37
 Globose leaf galls, 43, 46
 globosum, Gymnosporangium, 21, 136
 Globular rose gall, 146, 153
 globuloides, Rhodites, 146, 153
 globulus, Amphibolips, 68, 91
 Asphondylia, 206
 Disholcaspis, 63, 64, 65, 66
 Pachypsylla, 124
 glutinosa, Caryomyia, 47
 Rhopalomyia, 198, 199
 gnaphalioides, Rhabdophaga, 30
 Gnaphalium, 204
 gnaphalodis, Rhopalomyia, 208
 Gnorimoschema baccharisella, 204
 gallacasteriella, 197, 201
 gallaediplopappi, 201
 Gnorimoschema (*continued*)
 gallaesolidaginis, 196, 197
 gibsoniella, 197
 octomaculella, 202
 salinaris, 197
 subterranea, 201
 tetrady miella, 212
 Golden aster, 191
 Golden aster bud midge, 191
 Goldenrod, 191
 Goldenrod ball gall, 196, 197
 Goldenrod beaked flower gall, 191
 Goldenrod black blister gall, 194
 Goldenrod bunch gall, 192
 Goldenrod gall, Clarke's, 193
 elliptical, 196, 197
 knotty, 196
 scarred, 197
 Goldenrod nun midge, 192, 193, 194
 Goldenrod ribbed gall, 193, 194
 Goldenrod root stalk bud midge, 192, 196
 Goldenrod, rosy blister gall, 194
 Goldenrod, small rosette gall, 193
 Goldenrod stem midge, 195, 196
 Goldenrod stemmed gall, 193, 195
 Goldenrod yellow blister gall, 194
 Gonaspis potentillae, 137, 140
 Gooseberry, 131
 Otaheite, 157
 Gooseberry bud midge, 131
 Goosefoot family, 126
 gossypii, Contarinia, 171
 Eriophyes, 171
 Porricondyla, 171
 Gossypium, 171
 Gourd family, 189
 Gouty gall beetle, 142
 Gouty oak gall, 58, 59
 Gouty pitch pine midge, 15
 Gouty vein midge, 160, 161, 163
 gracilis, Rhodites, 145, 148, 154
 graminea, Chlorops, 23
 Gramineae, 22
 graminis, Dasyneura, 25
 Lestodiplosis, 22
 grande, Isosoma, 21, 22
 Grape, 165
 Grape apple gall, 166
 Grape blister gall, 168

- Grape blossom midge, 165
 Grape cane weevil, 170
 Grape filbert gall, 166
 Grape phylloxera, 168
 Grape seed wasp, 165
 Grape tendril gall, 167
 Grape tomato gall, 167
 Grape tube gall, 168
 Grass, 22
 bent, 25
 bristly fox-tail, 23
 brome, 26
 couch or quitch, 26
 crab, 23
 fox-tail, 24
 Johnson, 23
 Kentucky blue, 26
 panic, 23
 rush, 25
 sesame, 22
 spike, 25
 triple-awned, 24
 wild-oat, 25
 Grass crown midge, 23
 Grass joint-worm, 22, 25, 26
 Grass seed midge, 24
 Grass-stem sawfly, western, 26, 27
 grassator, *Lestodiplosis*, 168
 Greasewood, 126
 Greasewood bud gall, 126
 Greasewood leaf gall, 126
 Green brier, 28
 Grindelia, 191
 grindeliae, *Asteromyia*, 190, 191
 Rhopalomyia, 190, 191
 grossulariae, *Dasyneura*, 131
 Rhopalomyia, 131
 Groundsel, 212
 Groundsel tree, 202
 guadaloupensis, *Callirhytis*, 108
 Gum-plant, 191
 Gutierrezia, 191
 Gutierrezia black gouty gall, 191
 Gutierrezia bud midge, 191
 gutierreziae, *Asteromyia*, 190, 191
 Rhopalomyia, 191
 Gymnosporangium globosum, 21, 136

Hackberry, 122
 Hackberry blister gall, 124
 Hackberry bud gall, 122, 123
 Hackberry button gall, 124
 Hackberry flask gall, 122, 124
 Hackberry gall, spiny, 123
 Hackberry melon gall, 124
 Hackberry nipple gall, 124
 Hackberry petiole gall, 124
 Hackberry star gall, 124
 hagani, *Protoplonyx*, 126
 hageni, *Cecidomyia*, 125
 Isosoma, 26
 Hairy oak gall, 93, 94
 Hamamelidaceae, 132
 hamamelidis, *Hormaphis*, 132
 Hamamelistes spinosus, 48, 50, 131,
 132
 hamata, *Neolasioptera*, 155, 157
 Handsome oak gall, 109
 Hard oak bud gall, 73, 75
 harringtoni, *Aulacidea*, 119
 Hazel bud gall, 49
 Hazel catkin gall, 49
 Hazelnut, 49
 Heath family, 176
 Hedge bindweed, 181
 Hedge mustard, 130
 heldae, *Cynips*, 106
 Helenium, 207
 helianthi, *Hormomyia*, 206, 207
 Neolasioptera, 207
 helianthiflorae, *Asphondylia*, 206
 Helianthus, 206
 Hemlock, 19
 Hemlock bark midge, 19
 Hemp nettle, 183
 Hemp nettle gall, 183
 Hempweed, climbing, 190
 Hessian fly, 21, 22, 26
 heynei, *Disholcaspis*, 120
 hibisci, *Neolasioptera*, 171, 172
 Hibiscus, 171
 Hickory, 42
 Hickory button gall, 44
 Hickory gall, conical, 43
 Hickory husk midge, 49
 Hickory leaf gall, 46
 Hickory onion gall, 47
 Hickory peach gall, 46
 Hickory seed gall, 43
 Hickory tube gall, 42, 43

- hirta, Philonix, 93, 94
 Rhizomyia, 138
 hirticornis, Rhabdophaga, 47, 166
 hirtipes, Rhopalomyia, 192, 196
 Hog peanut, 155
 Holly family, 160
 Holocynips emarginata, 120
 holotricha, Caryomyia, 47
 Myeodiplosis, 47
 Honey-comb twig gall, 60
 Honey locust, 152
 Honey locust pod gall, 152
 Honeysuckle, 187
 Honeysuckle family, 187
 Hop, 125
 Hop hornbeam, 49
 Hop stem gall, 123, 125
 hordei, Isosoma, 26
 Hordeum, 26
 Hornaphis hanamelidis, 132
 Hormomyia bulla, 206
 canadensis, 134, 135
 caudata, 27
 clarkeae, 133
 crataegifolia, 136
 helianthi, 206, 207
 verruca, 33
 Hornbeam, 49
 Hornbeam leaf fold, 49
 Horned oak gall, 60
 Horse balm, 184
 Horse nettle, 184
 Horse nettle gall, 184, 185
 Horsetweed, 202
 Horsetweed blister midge, 201, 202
 Horsetweed stem midge, 201, 202
 howertoni, Andricus, 62
 Neuroterus, 84, 111
 Huckleberry oak gall, 80
 hudsonici, Winnertzia, 138
 humulicaulis, Lasioptera, 123, 125
 Humulus, 125
 hyalina, Pontania, 33
 Hydrangea, 131
 Hydrangea bud gall, 131
 hydrangeae, Asphondylia, 131
 Hyperdiplosis meibomiifoliae, 155
 producta, 182
 Hypericaceae, 171
 hypogaea, Diarthronomyia, 208
 ignota, Dryophanta, 105, 112
 ignotus, Andricus, 119
 Rhodites, 146, 147
 ilicifoliae, Amphibolips, 98, 99
 ilicoides, Asphondylia, 160
 imbricariae, Andricus, 64
 Impatiens, 165
 impatientifolia, Lasioptera, 165
 impatientis, Cecidomyia, 165
 Myeodiplosis, 165
 inanis, Amphibolips, 95, 96, 97
 Caryomyia, 46
 incertus, Andricus, 119
 indistinctus, Andricus, 64
 infuscatus, Andricus, 114
 ingrata, Chlorops, 24
 inimica, Cecidomyia, 22
 inopis, Retinodiplosis, 15
 inquilinus, Oligotrophus, 192
 inquisitor, Rhopalomyia, 193
 insiticiiana, Ecdytolopha, 155
 integrifoliae, Asphondylia, 159
 intermedia, Phylloxera, 44
 inustorum, Lasioptera, 23
 Ipomoea, 181
 ipomoeae, Schizomyia, 181
 Iridaceae, 28
 Iris, 28
 Iris leaf gall, 28
 Ironweed, 189
 Ironweed blossom midge, 189
 Ironweed bud midge, 189
 Ironwood, 49
 irregularis, Neuroterus, 87, 90
 Isosoma sp., 26
 agrostidis, 25
 bromi, 26
 bromicola, 26
 californicum, 22
 captivum, 26
 elymi, 27
 fitchii, 26
 grande, 21, 22
 hageni, 26
 hordei, 26
 maculatum, 26
 orchidearum, 28, 29
 secale, 26
 tritici, 27
 vaginicum, 22
 websteri, 22

- Isosomorpha muhlenbergiae*, 24
Itonida anthici, 5, 19, 20
 apocyni, 180
 canadensis, 135, 150
 catalpae, 186
 cincta, 54
 manihot, 157
 myricae, 40
 opuntiae, 172, 173
 pugionis, 53
 putrida, 49
 setariae, 24
 spiraeae florae, 133
 spiraeina, 133
 taxodii, 19
 tecomiae, 185
 tritici, 22
 verbenae, 182
Itonididae, 8, 9
Iva, 205

Janetiella *asplenifolia*, 40, 41
 brevicauda, 167
 coloradensis, 18, 19
 ligni, 53
 siskiyou, 20
Jewel oak gall, 93, 94
Jewel weed, 165
Joannisia pennsylvanica, 129
Joe-pyeweed, 190
Joe-pyeweed blossom midge, 190
johnsoni, *Asphondylia*, 192
 Contarinia, 165
Joint-worm, 24
 barley, 26
 grass, 22, 25, 26
 rye, 27
 wheat, 21, 22, 27
Juglandaceae, 41
Juglans, 41, 42
juglans, *Cynips*, 58
Jumping ribbed gall, 64, 76
Juncaceae, 27
Juncus, 27
June berry, 134
June berry lipped gall, 134, 135
Juniper, 20
Juniper berry midge, 20
Juniper berry wasp, 20, 21
Juniper cone gall, 20
Juniper rosette gall, 20, 21
juniperi, *Allomyia*, 21
juniperina, *Walshomyia*, 20
Juniperus, 20

Keeled oak apple, 91, 100
kelloggi, *Cynips*, 56
kincaidi, *Diastrophus*, 139, 142
kingi, *Andricus*, 108
Knotty goldenrod gall, 195, 196
Knotty rose gall, 146, 153
Kronomyia populi, 40

Labiatae, 182
laciniatus, *Aylax*, 203, 204
Lactuca, 212
lactucae, *Lasioptera*, 212
Ladies' tobacco, 204
laeviana, *Asteromyia*, 200
lana, *Andricus*, 112
lanaeglobuli, *Philonix*, 95
lanata, *Dryophanta*, 113, 114
lanceolata, *Rhopalomyia*, 193
lanigera, *Andricus*, 112
lapathi, *Cryptorhynchus*, 37, 40
lapiei, *Disholcaspis*, 98
Laportea, 125
Large oak apple, 95, 97
Larger empty oak apple, 95, 96, 97
Lasioptera sp., 155
 allioniae, 128
 argentisquamae, 194
 arizonensis, 212
 cassiae, 152
 caulicola, 187
 clarkei, 199
 clavula, 174, 175
 colorati, 24
 convolvuli, 180, 181
 corni, 175
 cylindrigallae, 195, 196
 danthoniae, 25
 desmodii, 155, 156
 diplaci, 185
 echinochloa, 23
 ephedrae, 15
 ephedricola, 15
 excavata, 138
 farinosa, 142
 fraxinifolia, 179

Lasioptera sp. (continued)

- fructuaria, 176
 - fulva, 165
 - galeopsidis, 183
 - humulicaulis, 123, 125
 - impatentifolia, 165
 - inustorum, 23
 - lactucae, 212
 - linderae, 130
 - lupini, 154
 - lycopi, 183, 184
 - manihot, 157
 - mittchellae, 183, 184
 - murtfeldtiana, 206
 - nodulosa, 140, 142
 - palustris, 214
 - panici, 23
 - querciflorae, 116
 - querciperda, 56, 59
 - riparia, 167
 - rudbeckiae, 206
 - solidaginis, 195, 196
 - spiraeafolia, 133
 - tibialis, 185, 186
 - tripsaci, 22
 - tumifica, 196
 - verbeniae, 181
 - veroniae, 189
 - virginica, 172
 - vitis, 167
 - weldi, 205, 206
 - willistoni, 127, 128
 - ziziae, 174
- Lasiopteryx*, arizonensis, 168
- coryli, 49
 - lasius, Callirhytis, 115
 - latebrosa, Rhabdophaga, 30
 - laterella, Agromyza, 28
 - lateriflori, Rhopalomyia, 199
 - Lathyrus, 155
 - latipennis, Phytophaga, 35
 - Lauraceae, 129
 - Laurel family, 129
 - laurifoliae, Dryophanta, 89, 90
 - Neuroterus, 111, 112
 - Leadwort family, 177
 - leavenworthii, Aylax, 203, 204
 - leguminicola, Dasyneura, 154
 - Leguminosae, 152
 - Lemon, 157

Lepachys, 206

- lepidii, Dasyneura, 130
 - Lepidium, 130
 - Leptosyna quercivora, 54
 - Lespedeza, 155
 - Lestodiplosis sp., 27, 49, 150, 154, 161, 162, 186
 - apocyniflorae, 180
 - asclepieae, 180
 - carolinae, 192
 - cerasi, 152
 - clematiflorae, 129
 - crataegifolia, 138
 - decimmaculata, 31
 - eupatorii, 190
 - florida, 138
 - fraxinifolia, 179
 - globosa, 38
 - graminis, 22
 - grassator, 168
 - platanifolia, 133
 - populifolia, 38
 - rugosa, 194
 - rumicis, 126
 - scrophulariae, 185
 - septemmaculata, 31
 - solidaginis, 192
 - spiraeafolia, 133
 - triangularis, 194
 - verbenifolia, 182
 - yuccae, 27
- Lestremia* sp., 22
- solidaginis, 178
- Lettuce, 212
- Lettuce stem midge, 212
 - Lettuce tumor gall, 209, 212, 214
 - liberaecellulae, Dryophanta, 92
 - ligni, Janetiella, 53
 - lignivora, Monardia, 15
 - Liliaceae, 27
 - Lily family, 27
 - Limonium, 177
 - Linden, 170
 - Linden bark gall, 169, 170
 - Linden mite gall, 171
 - Linden twig gall, 170
 - Linden wart gall, 170
 - linderae, Lasioptera, 130
 - Liquidambar, 133
 - liriodendri, Thecodiplosis, 129

- Liriodendron*, 129
 Live oak potato gall, 58
Livia maculipennis, 24, 27
Loasa family, 173
Loasaceae, 173
lobata, *Rhopalomyia*, 195
 Lobed oak gall, 71
Lobopteromyia venae, 136, 138
Locust, 155
 Locust midge, 155
 Locust twig gall, 155
 Long rose gall, 146, 153
 Long spruce cone gall, 18
longepedunculatus, *Andricus*, 116
longicornis, *Amphibolips*, 96
 Dryophanta, 56
longipennis, *Neuroterus*, 52, 59
Lonicera, 187
 Loosestrife, 178
 Loosestrife bud gall, 178
 Loosestrife family, 173
Loxaulus ashmeadi, 56
 mammula, 58
 spicatus, 71
Lupine, 154
lupini, *Dasyneura*, 154, 156
 Lasioptera, 154
lustrans, *Andricus*, 119
lycopersici, *Contarinia*, 184
Lycopersicum, 184
lycopi, *Lasioptera*, 183, 184
Lycopus, 183
Lygodesmia, 214
Lysimachia, 178
lysimachiae, *Dasyneura*, 178
Lythraceae, 173
- macgillivrayi**, *Euura*, 35
macrocarpae, *Andricus*, 70
 Philonix, 93, 94
macrofila, *Schizomyia*, 181
maculatum, *Isosoma*, 26
maculatus, *Eriophyes*, 163
maculipennis, *Callirhytis*, 76
 Compsodryoxenus, 59
 Cynips, 65, 100
 Livia, 24, 27
 Trissandricus, 120
 Madder family, 186
magnificus, *Phyllocoptes*, 164
Magnolia family, 129
Magnoliaceae, 129
Maianthemum, 28
majalis, *Cincticornia*, 84
 Dolichostrophus, 90
 Neuroterus, 87, 108
major, *Eriophyes*, 162
 Mallow family, 171
 Mallow stem midge, 171, 172
Malvaceae, 171
mamma, *Disholcaspis*, 67, 70
 Pachypsylla, 124
mammula, *Loxaulus*, 58
Mangifera, 158
mangiferae, *Asynapta*, 158
 Erosomyia, 158
Mango, 158
 Mango bark midge, 158
 Mango blister midge, 158
Manihot, 157
manihot, *Itonida*, 157
 Lasiopteryx, 157
 Many spined twig gall, 146, 149, 151
 Maple bladder gall, 160, 161, 162, 163
 Maple family, 160
 Maple gouty vein midge, 160, 161, 163
 Maple leaf midge, 162
 Maple leaf spot, 161
 Maple sesian, 161
 Maple spindle gall, 162, 163, 164
 Maple spot gall, 161
 Maple twig gall, 161
 Marbled oak gall, 66
maritima, *Dasyneura*, 155
maxwelli, *Andricus*, 62
mayri, *Rhodites*, 144
Meadow rue, 128
 Meadow rue seed midge, 128
 Meadow sweet, 133
 Mealy leaf gall, 142
 Mealy oak gall, 63, 68
 Mealy rose gall, 146, 147
Medicago, 154
medullae, *Andricus*, 59
Megastigmus aculeatus, 148
 brevicaudis, 135
 spermotrophus, 18
meibomia, *Dasyneura*, 155
meibomiifoliae, *Hyperdiplosis*, 155
melanocera, *Amphibolips*, 98, 99

- nellea*, Biorhiza, 85, 90, 94
 Melon, 189
 Melon aphid midge, 189
 Melon tip midge, 189
 Mentha, 183
menthae, *Giardomyia*, 184
 Neolasioptera, 184, 185
Mentzelia, 173
mentzeliae, *Asphondylia*, 173
 Mercury, three-seeded, 157
meridionalis, *Camptoneuromyia*, 181
 Mesquite, 152
mexicana, *Disholcaspis*, 70
 Feltomyia, 128
mexicanus, *Andricus*, 115
Miastor americana, 42, 49, 53, 54, 160
 Midrib tumor gall, 79, 81
Mikania, 190
 Milkweed family, 180
 Milkweed stem midge, 180
millefolii, *Clinorhyncha*, 207
 Rhopalomyia, 207
mimuli, *Neolasioptera*, 185
Mimulus, 185
minima, *Phylloxera*, 44
 Mint, 183
 Mint family, 182
minutissimus, *Neuroterus*, 110, 111
 Phyllocoptes, 162
minutus, *Neuroterus*, 52, 75, 78
mittchellae, *Lasioptera*, 183, 184
modesta, *Asteromyia*, 201, 202
modestus, *Callirhytis*, 88
 Eriophyes, 163
monacha, *Asphondylia*, 191, 192, 193,
 194, 199, 202
Monarda, 183
monardi, *Cecidomyia*, 183
Monardia lignivora, 15
 pinicorticis, 15
Monarthropalpus buxi, 158
monilis, *Prionellus*, 25
 Monkey flower, 185
montana, *Amphibolips*, 119
montezumus, *Andricus*, 62
morbosa, *Plowrightia*, 148
 Morning-glory, 181
morrisoni, *Andricus*, 79
mosellana, *Thecodiplosis*, 22
 Mossy rose gall, 144, 147
 Mossy vein gall, 142
 Mottled willow borer, 37, 40
 Mountain ash, 135
 Mountain cedar midge, 21
 Mountain holly, 160
 Mountain maple, 164
Muhlenbergia, 24
muhlenbergiae, *Isosomorpha*, 24
multipunctata, *Cynips*, 66
 Dryophanta, 103, 114
multispinosus, *Rhodites*, 146, 149, 151
murtfeldtae, *Andricus*, 62
murtfeldtiana, *Lasioptera*, 206
muscosa, *Cecidomyia*, 142
 Mustard family, 130
Mycodiplosis cerasifolia, 152
 corylifolia, 49
 holotricha, 47
 impatiens, 165
 packardi, 16
 populifolia, 38
 spinosa, 25
Myrica, 40, 41
 Myricaceae, 40
myricae, *Itonida*, 40
 Myrtaceae, 173
myrtifoliae, *Andricus*, 116
 Myrtle family, 173

nabali, *Aulacidea*, 213, 214
nebulosa, *Odontocynips*, 54
nebulosus, *Diastrophus*, 142, 143
 Rhodites, 145, 148
neglectus, *Rhodites*, 146, 153
negundi, *Eriophyes*, 165
negundifolia, *Contarinia*, 164
negundinis, *Cecidomyia*, 164
Nemopanthis, 160
Neolasioptera sp., 152
 agrostis, 25
 albitarsis, 200, 201
 ambrosiae, 205
 asclepieae, 180
 clematidis, 129
 cornicola, 175, 176
 erigerontis, 201, 202
 eupatorii, 190
 hamata, 155, 157
 helianthi, 207
 hibisci, 171, 172

Neolasioptera sp. (*continued*)

- menthae, 184, 185
- mimuli, 185
- perfoliata, 190
- ramuscula, 200, 201
- sambuci, 188, 189
- solani, 184, 185
- squamosa, 22
- trimera, 206
- viburnicola, 188
- vitinea, 167

neomexicana, *Asphondylia*, 127

Nepeta, 183

Nettle, 125

Nettle bullet gall, 125

Nettle family, 120

Nettle urn gall, 125

Neuroterus sp., 86, 112

batatus, 55, 56, 58

bonanseae, 112

catesbaei, 56

clarkae, 52, 112

cockerelli, 82, 104, 111

congregatus, 76

consimilis, 56, 83

crassitelus, 120

distortus, 52, 56

dubius, 120

favosus, 90

flavipes, 81

floccosus, 88, 110, 111, 112, 116

fragilis, 87, 90

gillettei, 81

howertoni, 84, 111

irregularis, 87, 90

laurifoliae, 111, 112

longipennis, 52, 59

majalis, 87, 108

minutissimus, 110, 111

minutus, 52, 75, 78

niger, 82, 83

noxiosus, 57, 58, 84

obtusilobae, 75, 87

ostreatus, 104

pallidus, 52, 116

pallipes, 52, 82, 104

papillosus, 82, 83, 86

perpusillus, 107

quercicola, 81

rileyi, 61, 111

Neuroterus sp. (*continued*)

saltatorius, 106, 111

sublenticularis, 106

tectus, 52, 56

umbilicatus, 87, 107

vernus, 52, 78

verrucarum, 106, 111

vesiculus, 75, 83

virgens, 54

washingtonensis, 81

Neuroterus galls, 52, 83, 87, 111

niger, *Diastrophus*, 137, 140

Neuroterus, 82, 83

Philonix, 93, 96

Nightshade family, 184

nigra, *Amphibolips*, 68, 119

nigrae, *Callirhytis*, 81

nigricens, *Cynips*, 110

nigrina, *Asteromyia*, 132

nitida, *Asteromyia*, 199

niveipila, *Cecidomyia*, 80, 82

nodula, *Rhabdophaga*, 36

Nodular stem gall, 140, 142

Nodule willow gall, 36

nodulosa, *Lasioptera*, 140, 142

nodulosus, *Rhodites*, 146

nodus, *Euura*, 35

normaniana, *Rhabdophaga*, 31

Norway maple, 164

notabilis, *Phylloxera*, 46

notha, *Dryophanta*, 73, 106

noxiosus, *Neuroterus*, 57, 58, 84

Noxious oak gall, 57, 58, 84

nubila, *Dryophanta*, 73, 114

nubilipennis, *Amphibolips*, 91, 92

nucicola, *Caryomyia*, 49

Nun midge, 191, 192, 193, 194, 199, 202

Nyctaginaceae, 128

Nyssa, 175

nyssae, *Eriophyes*, 175

nyssaecola, *Cecidomyia*, 175

Oak, 53

scrub, club gall, 62

white, club gall, 61

Oak apples, 91, 97, 99, 101, 117

empty, 95, 96, 97

fusiform, 96, 97

keeled, 100

Oak apples (*continued*)

- large, 95, 97
- Palmer's, 96, 117
- small, 100, 102
- small pointed, 98, 101
- spiny, 96
- Oak blister gall, 82
- Oak blister midge, 86
- Oak blister wasp gall, 83, 86
- Oak bud gall, hard, 73, 75
 - soft, 75, 83
- Oak bullet galls, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67
- Oak button gall, 87, 107
- Oak capsule gall, 114, 115
- Oak fig gall, 71, 72, 79, 85
- Oak fig root gall, 54, 69
- Oak flake gall, 88, 110, 111, 112, 116
- Oak flower gall, 116
- Oak flower stem gall, 52, 116
- Oak gall, bell-shaped, 85
 - deciduous, 81
 - five-chambered, 80
 - gouty, 58, 59
 - hairy, 93, 94
 - horned, 60
 - huckleberry, 80
 - jewel, 93, 94
 - leafy, 74
 - lobed, 71
 - marbled, 66
 - mealy, 63, 68
 - noxious, 84
 - polished, 102
 - spiny, 93, 94
 - studded, 65, 68
 - succulent, 88, 89, 90
 - threaded, 73, 74
 - translucent, 91, 92
- Oak hedgehog gall, 93, 94
- Oak honeycomb leaf gall, 90
- Oak jumping bullet gall, 106, 111
- Oak leaf gall, clubbed, 105, 106
- Oak leaf-lobe blister gall, 107
- Oak leaf seed gall, 110
- Oak leaf stalk gall, 77, 79
- Oak midrib gall, 81
- Oak nipple gall, 88
- Oak onion gall, 66
- Oak pea gall, 93, 94
- Oak pill gall, 90
- Oak potato gall, 55, 56, 58
- Oak rosette gall, 74, 75
- Oak spangles, 107, 108
- Oak spindle gall, 97, 115
 - small, 115
- Oak spined turban gall, 106
- Oak tubed gall, spined, 109
- Oak twig midge, 56, 59
- Oak vein blister, 84, 86
- Oak vein gall, purple, 82
- Oak vein-pocket gall, 82
- Oak wart gall, 88
- Oak wood gall, 112
- Oak, yellow sea urchin, 93, 94
- Oak yellow-spot, 86
- Oakesia, 27
- Oat, 25
- Oat grass midge, 25
- Oberea bimaculata, 140, 142
- obliqua, Saperda, 51
- Obolodiplosis robiniae, 155
- obtusilobae, Andricus, 119
 - Neuroterus, 75, 87
- occidentalis, Cephus, 22, 24, 26, 27
 - Diarthronomyia, 208, 210, 212
- ocellaris, Cecidomyia, 9, 161
- octomaculella, Gnorimoschema, 202
- Odontocynips nebulosa, 54
- Oedaspis atra, 193, 198
 - polita, 193
- Oleaceae, 178
- Oleaster family, 173
- oleivorus, Phyllocoptes, 157
- Oligarces ulmi, 120
- Oligotrophus betheli, 20
 - betulae, 49
 - inquilinus, 192
 - salicifolius, 31, 33
- Olive family, 178
- omnivora, Disholeaspis, 63, 64, 66
- Onagraceae, 173
- Onodiplosis sarcobati, 126
- operator, Andricus, 118
 - Callirhytis, 72
- Opuntia, 173
- opuntiae, Asphondylia, 173
 - Itonida, 172, 173
- Orange, 157
- orbitalis, Dasyncura, 31
 - Euura, 37

- Orchid Isosoma, 28, 29
 Orchid root gall, 29
 Orchidaceae, 29
 orchidearum, Isosoma, 28, 29
 ornatus, Eriophyes, 162
 oruca, Cecidomyia, 82
 Oscinis carbonaria, 22
 ostensackenii, Andricus, 102
 ostreatus, Neuroterus, 104
 Ostrya, 49
 ovum, Euura, 36
 Oxybaphus, 128

Pachistima, 160
 Pachypsylla, 6, 10
 asteriscus, 124
 cucurbita, 124
 gemma, 122, 123
 globulus, 124
 mamma, 124
 pubescens, 124
 rohweri, 124
 umbilicus, 124
 venusta, 124
 vesiculum, 124
 pacificus, Andricus, 68
 packardi, Mycodiplosis, 16
 Sackenomyia, 33, 35
 padi, Eriophyes, 152, 155
 Paeonia, 129
 pallidus, Neuroterus, 52, 116
 pallipes, Dryophanta, 73, 74
 Neuroterus, 52, 82, 104
 palmeri, Amphibolips, 96, 117
 Palmer's oak apple, 96, 117
 palustris, Dryophanta, 88, 89, 90
 Lasioptera, 214
 Retinodiplosis, 16
 panici, Lasioptera, 23
 paniculata, Asteromyia, 199
 Panicum, 23
 Papaveraceae, 130
 Papery blister gall, 200
 papillatus, Andricus, 88
 papillosus, Neuroterus, 82, 83, 86
 papula, Dryophanta, 89, 90
 Paradiplosis parthenicola, 202, 204
 Parallelodiplosis acernea, 150
 caryae, 47
 cattleyae, 29

 Parallelodiplosis (*continued*)
 cinctipes, 159
 clarkei, 133
 corticis, 54
 florida, 82
 spirae, 134
 parallelus, Eriophyes, 164
 parmula, Andricus, 108
 Parsley family, 173
 parthenicola, Paradiplosis, 202, 204
 Parthenium, 204
 parthenocissi, Dasyneura, 165, 166
 parvifoliae, Callirhytis, 79
 parvula, Dryophanta, 120
 patelloides, Andricus, 108
 patiens, Andricus, 119
 pattersonae, Andricus, 107
 pattoni, Andricus, 112
 Peach, 148
 Pear, 134
 prickly, 173
 Pear blister mite, 134, 135, 138
 Pear midge, 134
 Pear seed wasp, 134
 pectinata, Colpodia, 170
 Winnertzia, 53
 pedicellata, Rhopalomyia, 193, 195
 pedunculata, Dryophanta, 105, 115
 pellex, Cecidomyia, 177, 179
 Pemphigus affinis, 39
 populicaulis, 38, 40
 populitransversus, 40
 populi-venae, 39
 rhois, 169
 vagabundus, 38, 39
 pennsylvanica, Joannisia, 129
 Pentstemon, 185
 Peony, 129
 Peppergrass, 130
 Peppergrass seed midge, 130
 Peppermint bud gall, 184
 perditor, Andricus, 118
 perfoliata, Contarinia, 190
 Neolasioptera, 190
 pergandei, Dasyneura, 150
 peritomatis, Cecidomyia, 131
 perniciosa, Disholcaspis, 65, 70, 71
 Phylloxera, 47, 48
 perocculta, Phytophaga, 35
 perplexus, Andricus, 70

perpusillus, *Neuroterus*, 107
 persicoides, *Caryomia*, 46
 persimilis, *Disholcaspis*, 66, 67
 Rhaldophaga, 31
 Persimmon, 178
 petiolaris, *Pontania*, 34
 Petiole or twig galls, 47
 petiolicola, *Andricus*, 77, 79
 Asteromyia, 167
 Schizomyia, 167
 pezomachoides, *Philonix*, 93, 94
 Phamacis americana, 120
 phellos, *Andricus*, 61
 Phemphigus ulmifusus, 121
 Philonix sp., 95
 californica, 108
 comata, 112
 compressa, 94
 echini, 93, 94
 erinacei, 75, 93, 94
 hirta, 93, 94
 lanaeglobuli, 95
 macrocarpae, 93, 94
 niger, 93, 96
 pezomachoides, 93, 94
 prinoides, 93, 94
 villosa, 93, 94
 Philonix galls, 93
 Phleum, 24
 phlocoptes, *Eriophyes*, 150
 Phyllanthus, 157
 Phyllocoptes aceris-crumena, 162, 163, 164
 constrictus, 163
 cornutus, 148
 magnificus, 164
 minutissimus, 162
 oleivorus, 157
 quadripes, 160, 161, 162, 163
 quingulobus, 162
 splendidus, 165
 variabilis, 163
 Phylloxera, 6
 caryae-avellana, 45
 caryae-caulis, 47
 caryae-fallax, 44
 caryae-foliae, 43
 caryae-globuli, 45
 caryae-gummosa, 46
 caryae-aren, 47, 48

Phylloxera (continued)

caryae-scissa, 45
 caryae-semen, 44
 caryae-septem, 43
 caryae-venae, 47
 conica, 45
 deplanata, 44
 depressa, 44
 devastatrix, 48
 foveata, 44
 foveola, 44
 georgiana, 48
 globosa, 46
 intermedia, 44
 minima, 44
 notabilis, 46
 perniciosa, 47, 48
 picta, 43
 pilosula, 44
 rimosalis, 44
 spinuloides, 47
 subelliptica, 48
 symmetrica, 46
 vitifoliae, 168

Phytolaccaceae, 128

Phytophaga americana, 35
 californica, 132
 caulicola, 35
 celtiphyllia, 122, 124
 destructor, 21, 22, 26
 fraxini, 179
 latipennis, 35
 peroculta, 35
 rigidae, 29, 36
 timberlakei, 35
 tumidosae, 35, 36
 tsugae, 18
 ulmi, 120
 violicola, 172
 walshii, 30, 31
 wellsi, 124

Phytophaga, Prodecatoma, 165

Picea, 18
 piceus, *Diastrophus*, 120
 picta, *Phylloxera*, 43
 piger, *Andricus*, 81
 pilosa, *Rhopalomyia*, 204
 pilosula, *Phylloxera*, 44
 pilula, *Andricus*, 104
 pilulae, *Cincticornia*, 90

- Pinaceae, 15
 Pine bud gall, 17
 Pine cone gall, 29, 30
 Pine gall weevil, 16
 Pine midge, gouty, 15
 Pine needle gall, 17, 18
 western, 18
 Pines, 15
 pinicorticis, *Monardia*, 15
 Winnertzia, 15
 piniradiatae, *Thecodiplosis*, 18
 pinirigidae, *Cecidomyia*, 17, 18
 Pinus, 15
 Pinxter, 176
 Pinxter bud gall, 176
 piperitae, *Dasyneura*, 184
 piperoides, *Andricus*, 110
 pisiformis, *Andricus*, 66
 Pisonia, 128
 pisoniae, *Feltomyia*, 128
 pisonifolia, *Feltomyia*, 128
 pistillaris, *Andricus*, 82
 pisum, *Aylax*, 203, 214
 Pontania, 32, 34
 Pitch midge, 16
 banded, 16
 southern, 16
 western, 16
 Pitch pine midge, gouty, 15
 Plane tree family, 133
 Plantaginaceae, 186
 Plantain family, 186
 Platanaceae, 133
 platanifolia, *Lestodiplosis*, 133
 Platanus, 133
 plicata, *Rhabdophaga*, 32
 Plowrightia morbosa, 148
 Plum, 148
 Plumbaginaceae, 177
 Poa, 26
 Pocket galls, 32
 poculum, *Cecidomyia*, 107, 108
 podagrae, *Aulacidea*, 211, 212
 Cincticornia, 82
 Rhabdophaga, 34, 35
 Podapion gallicola*, 16
 Poke weed family, 128
 Polished oak gall, 102, 105
 polita, *Dryophanta*, 102, 105
 Oedaspis, 193
 politus, *Agrilus*, 37, 49, 135
 Rhodites, 148
 Polygonaceae, 126
 Polygonatum, 28
 Polypodiaceae, 15
 pomiformis, *Callirhytis*, 62
 pomum, *Pontania*, 32, 34
 Schizomyia, 166
Pontania desmodioides, 33
 hyalina, 33
 petiolaris, 34
 pisum, 32, 34
 pomum, 32, 34
 Poplar, 29, 37
 Poplar leaf stem gall, 40
 Poplar twig gall fly, 40
 Poppy family, 130
 populifolia, *Ectoedemia*, 39, 40
 populi, *Dicrodiplosis*, 38
 Eriophyes, 40
 Kronomyia, 40
 Rhabdophaga, 40
 populicaulis, *Pemphigus*, 38, 40
 populifolia, *Lestodiplosis*, 38
 Mycodiplosis, 38
 populitransversus, *Pemphigus*, 40
 populi-venae, *Pemphigus*, 39
 populnea, *Saperda*, 40
 Populus, 37
 Porricondyla dilatata, 170
 gossypii, 171
 porterae, *Sackenomyia*, 33, 35
 Potato gall, live oak, 58
 Potentilla, 140
 potentillae, *Gonaspis*, 137, 140
 potentillaecaulis, *Cecidomyia*, 140
 pratensis, *Colpodia*, 26
 Prenanthes, 214
 Primrose family, 178
 Primulaceae, 178
 prinoides, *Philonix*, 93, 94
 Prionellus monilis, 25
 Prodecatoma phytophaga, 165
 Prodiplosis fitchii, 22
 floricola, 129, 133
 producta, *Hyperdiplosis*, 182
 propinquus, *Euura*, 36
 prosopidis, *Asphondylia*, 152
 Prosopsis, 152
 Protaplonyx hagani, 126

- Proteoteras aesculana*, 122
proxima, *Chlorops*, 22
pruinosis, *Andricus*, 104
Prunus, 148
prunus, *Amphibolips*, 117, 118
Psedera, 165
pseudacaciae, *Dasyneura*, 155
pseudo-callidoma, *Andricus*, 115
Psyllidac, 10
Psyllopsis fraxinicola, 179
pubescens, *Cecidomyia*, 124
Pachyphylla, 124
pubibunda, *Cecidomyia*, 49
pugionis, *Itonida*, 53
pulehella, *Dryophanta*, 120
pulehellus, *Andricus*, 119
pulchra, *Callirhytis*, 116
pulchripennis, *Dryophanta*, 104, 113
Pulse family, 152
pumiliventris, *Dryophanta*, 62
punctatus, *Andricus*, 7, 58, 59
Purple oak vein gall, 82
Purple vein midge, 187
purpurea, *Dasyneura*, 190
Purse leaf gall, 39
pustulata, *Asteromyia*, 200
Cincticornia, 86
pustulatoides, *Rhodites*, 148
pustulatoides, *Callirhytis*, 107
putrida, *Itonida*, 49
pygmaeus, *Cephus*, 22
pyri, *Eriophyes*, 134, 135, 138
pyrivora, *Contarinia*, 134
Pyrus, 134

quadripes, *Phyllocoptes*, 160, 161, 162, 163
querci, *Eriophyes*, 80
quercicola, *Neuroterus*, 81
querciflorae, *Lasioptera*, 116
quercifolia *Cincticornia*, 86
Thecodiplosis, 116
quercifoliae, *Dryophanta*, 92
quercina, *Dierodiplosis*, 116
Youngomyia, 92
querciperda, *Lasioptera*, 56, 59
quercivora, *Leptosyna*, 54
Quercus, 53
quinquecostata, *Aylax*, 119
quinquesepium, *Andricus*, 80
quinquilobus, *Phyllocoptes*, 162

racemaria, *Amphibolips*, 91, 92
racemi, *Cecidomyia*, 150
Rhabdophaga, 30, 32
radicis, *Callirhytis*, 54
Trigonaspis, 54
radicola, *Dryophanta*, 54, 89
radicum, *Diastrophus*, 139, 142
Rhodites, 144, 145
radifolii, *Dasyneura*, 193
Ragweed, 205
Ragweed stem gall, 205
Ragweed stem wasp, 205
Ragwort, 212
racemicola, *Rhopalomyia*, 191
ramosus, *Eriophyes*, 20
ramuscula, *Neolasioptera*, 200, 201
Rhabdophaga, 36
Ranunculaceae, 128
Raspberry cane girdler, 140, 142
Rattle box, 152
Rattlesnake-root, 214
Rattlesnake root gall, 213, 214
Rayless goldenrod, 198, 199
Red maple, 160
Red orpine, 131
Red plush gall, 49
Red pouch gall, 160
Red root, 165
Red root bud gall, 165
Red root stem gall, 165
Red sea urchin, 105, 106
Red top, tall, 25
Red top borer, 25
reducta, *Asteromyia*, 200
Regal rose gall, 145, 148, 154
regulus, *Eriophyes*, 163
Reniform strawberry gall, 138
reniformis, *Cecidomyia*, 138
resinicola, *Retinodiplosis*, 16
resinicoloides, *Retinodiplosis*, 16
reticulata, *Callirhytis*, 79
Eurosta, 197
Retinodiplosis sp., 16
albitarsis, 16
inopis, 15
palustris, 16
resinicola, 16
resinicoloides, 16
taxodii, 19
Rhabdophaga sp., 30
aceris, 162

Rhabdophaga sp. (*continued*)

- batatus, 35, 36
 - brassicoides, 31
 - caulicola, 33, 35
 - cephalanthi, 186
 - cornuta, 34, 35
 - clymi, 26
 - gemmae, 30
 - globosa, 37
 - gnaphalioides, 30
 - hirticornis, 47, 166
 - latebrosa, 30
 - nodula, 36
 - normaniana, 31
 - persimilis, 31
 - plicata, 32
 - podagrae, 34, 35
 - populi, 40
 - racemi, 30, 32
 - ramuscula, 36
 - rhodoides, 31
 - rileyana, 161
 - rosacea, 148, 154
 - salicifolia, 133
 - salicis, 36
 - sodalitatis, 30, 36
 - strobiloides, 29, 30
 - swaini, 18
 - triticoideis, 36
- Rhamnaceae*, 165
- Rhizomyia absobrina*, 38, 138, 150
- fraxinifolia, 179
 - hirta, 138
 - vitis, 167
- rhizoxenus*, *Callirhytis*, 54
- Rhodites* sp., 148
- arefactus, 146, 151
 - bicolor, 144, 146, 147
 - californicus, 144
 - dichlocerus, 146, 153
 - fulgens, 144, 149
 - fusiformans, 146, 149
 - globuloides, 146, 153
 - gracilis, 145, 148, 154
 - ignotus, 146, 147
 - mayri, 144
 - multispinosus, 146, 149, 151
 - nebulosus, 145, 148
 - neglectus, 146, 153
 - nodulosus, 146

Rhodites sp. (*continued*)

- politus, 148
 - pustulatoideis, 148
 - radicum, 144, 145
 - rosae, 144, 147
 - rosaeifolia, 145, 146, 149
 - rubicola, 142
 - silvestrii, 148
 - tuberculator, 146, 151
 - tumidus, 146, 151
 - utahensis, 144, 145
 - variabilis, 146, 149
 - vernus, 146, 153
 - weldi, 148
- Rhodites* galls, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153
- Rhododendron*, 176
- rhodoides, *Rhabdophaga*, 31
- rhodophaga, *Dasyneura*, 148
- rhoia, *Arthrocnodax*, 159
- rhois, *Dasyneura*, 159
- Eurytoma*, 159
 - Pemphigus*, 160
- Rhopalomyia* sp., 20, 199, 204
- albipennis, 192
 - alticola, 207, 208
 - ampullaria, 210, 212
 - antennariae, 204
 - anthophila, 191
 - astericaulis, 201
 - asteriflorae, 199
 - audibertiae, 181, 182
 - baccharis, 204
 - betheliana, 207, 208
 - bigeloviae, 199
 - bigelovioides, 198
 - bulbula, 192, 197
 - californica, 202
 - capitata, 193
 - carolina, 192
 - castaneae, 59, 53
 - chrysopsidis, 191
 - chrysothamni, 198, 199
 - clarkei, 191, 193
 - cockerelli, 212
 - coloradella, 208
 - crassulina, 202
 - cruziana, 191
 - enceliae, 214
 - ericameriae, 202, 204
 - erigerontis, 201, 202

Rhopalomyia sp. (*continued*)

- frater, 31
 - fusiformis, 193, 194
 - glutinosa, 198, 199
 - gnaphalodis, 208
 - grindeliae, 190, 191
 - grossulariae, 131
 - gutierreziae, 191
 - hirtipes, 192, 196
 - inquisitor, 193
 - lanceolata, 193
 - lateriflora, 190
 - lobata, 195
 - millefolii, 207
 - pedicellata, 193, 195
 - pilosa, 204
 - racemicola, 191
 - salviae, 183
 - solidaginis, 192
 - tridentatae, 210
 - thompsoni, 197
 - utahensis, 197, 198
- Rhus, 159
- Ribbed petiole gall, 39, 40
- Ribes, 131
- richardsonii, Geranium, 157
- rigidae, Phytophaga, 29, 36
- rileyana, Rhabdophaga, 161
- rileyi, Andricus, 104
- Neuroterus, 61, 111
 - Schizoneura, 119, 120
- rimosalis, Phylloxera, 44
- riparia, Lasioptera, 167
- Rivina, 128
- rivinae, Schizomyia, 128
- Robinia, 155
- robiniae, Obolodiplosis, 155
- Rock maple, 163
- rohweri, Pachypsyla, 124
- Root galls, 54, 144
- Root stalk bud midge, 192, 196
- rosacea, Rhabdophaga, 148, 154
- Rosaceae, 133
- rosae, Rhodites, 144, 147
- rosaeifolia, Rhodites, 145, 146, 149
- rosarum, Dasyneura, 148
- Rose, 144
- Rose aphid midge, 148
- Rose bedeguar, 144, 147
- Rose blister gall, 145, 146, 149
- Rose bud midge, 148

- Rose bud wasp, 148
- Rose family, 133
- Rose galls, 145, 147, 149, 151, 153
- globular, 146
 - long, 146
 - knotty, 146
 - mealy, 146, 147
 - regal, 145, 148, 154
 - spiny, 144, 146, 147
 - tufted, 148
- Rose leaf midge, 148
- Rose nodular twig gall, 146
- Rose root gall, 144, 145
- Rose, rosette midge, 148, 154
- Rose seed wasp, 148
- rosca, Asteromyia, 194
- Rosette galls, 30
- small, 193
- Rosinweed, 204
- Rosinweed flower wasp, 203, 204
- Rosinweed stem wasp, 203, 204
- rosivora, Aphidoletes, 148
- rossi, Callirhytis, 76
- Rosy blister gall, 194
- Rouge-plant, 128
- Rough bullet gall, 67, 70
- rubens, Disholcaspis, 63, 66
- Rubiaceae, 186
- rubicola, Rhodites, 142
- rubiflora, Dasyneura, 142
- rubifolia, Camptoneuromyia, 28, 140, 142
- rubina, Biorhiza, 92
- rubra, Asteromyia, 194
- rubrae, Dryophanta, 98, 105
- Rubus, 142
- Rudbeckia, 205
- rudbeckiae, Cecidomyia, 205
- Lasioptera, 206
- Rue family, 157
- ruficollis, Agrilus, 142
- rufipes, Aylax, 119
- rufus, Aylax, 203, 204
- ruginosus, Callirhytis, 58
- rugosa, Lestodiplosis, 194
- rugosus, Andricus, 94
- rugulosus, Andricus, 71
- Rumex, 126
- rumicis, Contarinia, 126
- Lestodiplosis, 126
- Rush fruit midge, 27

- Rushes, 27
 Rutaceae, 157
 rydbergiana, *Dryophanta*, 90
 Rye, 26
 wild, 26
 Rye joint-worm, 26, 27

Sabina, 21
 saccularius, *Callirhytis*, 89, 92
 Sackenomyia packardii, 33, 35
 porterae, 33, 35
 viburnifolia, 187
 Sage, 183
 Sage bush, 210
 St John's-wort family, 171
 Salicaceae, 29
 salicicola, *Eriophyes*, 32
 salicifolia, *Dasyneura*, 32
 Rhabdophaga, 133
 salicifolius, *Oligotrophus*, 31, 33
 saliciperda, *Asynapta*, 36
 salicis, *Rhabdophaga*, 36
 salictaria, *Asphondylia*, 34
 salinaris, *Gnorimoschema*, 197
 Salix, 29
 Salt bush, 212
 saltatorius, *Neuroterus*, 106, 111
 saltatus, *Andricus*, 64, 76
 Salvia, 183
 Salvia leaf gall, 183
 salviae, *Rhopalomyia*, 183
 sambuci, *Asphondylia*, 188, 189
 Neolasioptera, 188, 189
 sambucifolia, *Arthrocnodax*, 188
 Sambucus, 188
 sanctae-clarae, *Callirhytis*, 118
 sanguinia, *Colpodia*, 26
 sanguinolenta, *Caryomyia*, 43
 Saperda concolor, 37
 fayi, 136
 obliqua, 51
 populnea, 40
 Sapodilla family, 178
 Sapotaceae, 178
 sarcobati, *Aplonyx*, 127
 Onodiplosis, 126
 Sarcobatus, 126
 Sassafras, 129
 sassafras, *Dasyneura*, 129
 Sassafras leaf midge, 129

 Sawfly, western grass stem, 24
 wheat stem, 22
 Saxifragaceae, 131
 Saxifrage family, 131
 Scarred goldenrod gall, 197
 Scarred willow gall, 35, 36
 schineri, *Agromyza*, 40
 Schizomyia coryloides, 166
 ipomoeae, 181
 macrofila, 181
 petiolicola, 167
 pomum, 166
 rivinae, 128
 viburni, 187
 Schizoneura rileyi, 119, 120
 Scirpus, 27
 seitulus, *Andricus*, 56
 Scrophulariaceae, 185
 scrophulariae, *Lestodiplosis*, 185
 Scrub oak club gall, 62
 Scrub oak gall, 98, 99
 scudderiana, *Eucosma*, 197
 Scutellaria, 182
 Sea blite, 128
 Sea grape, 126
 Sea grape blister gall, 126
 Sea lavender, 177
 Secale, 26
 secale, *Isosoma*, 26
 Sedge, 27
 Sedge bud gall, 27
 Sedge fruit midge, 27
 Sedge psyllid, 24, 27
 Sedges, 27
 semen, *Eriophyes*, 32
 semenivora, *Dasyneura*, 172
 semenrumicis, *Cecidomyia*, 122
 seminator, *Andricus*, 72
 seminosus, *Callirhytis*, 58
 Senecio, 212
 septemmaculata, *Lestodiplosis*, 31
 Sericocarpus, 202
 serotinae, *Cecidomyia*, 150
 serrata, *Cineticonia*, 86
 serrulatae, *Dasyneura*, 50, 51
 Sesia acerni, 161
 sesostris, *Ampelogypter*, 170
 Setaria, 23
 setariae, *Itonida*, 24
 setifer, *Andricus*, 74

setigera, Contarinia, 189
 sexnotella, Stigmatophora, 181, 182
 Shepherdia, 173
 -shepherdiae, Asphondylia, 173
 Shizoneura americana, 121
 -siccac, Asphondylia, 157
 -sileri, Disholcaspis, 67, 70
 Silphium, 204
 Silver maple, 162
 -silvestrii, Diplosis, 109
 Rhodites, 148
 -similis, Callirhytis, 62
 Caryomyia, 46
 -simillima, Dryophanta, 102
 -simpla, Cincticornia, 86
 singularis, Andricus, 100, 102
 Sinuate pear borer, 134
 sinuatus, Agrilus, 134
 -siskiyou, Janetiella, 20
 -symbrii, Dasyneura, 130
 Sisymlrium, 130
 Siteroptes carnea, 23, 24, 25
 Skullcap, 182
 Slippery elm pouch gall, 121
 Small oak apple, 100, 102
 Small oak spindle gall, 115
 Small pointed oak apple, 98, 101
 milacifolia, Dasyneura, 28
 Smilacina, 27
 -smilacinae, Asphondylia, 27
 Dasyneura, 27
 -smilacis, Diastrophus, 28, 141
 Smilax, 28
 Smilax blister, 28
 Smilax leaf midge, 28
 Smilax stem gall, 28, 141
 Snakeroot, white, 190
 Sneezeweed, 207
 Snowberry, 187
 -sobrina, Cincticornia, 86
 socialis, Asteromyia, 194
 -sodalitatis, Rhabdophaga, 30, 36
 Soft oak bud gall, 75, 83
 Solanaceae, 184
 -solani, Neolasioptera, 184, 185
 Solanum, 184
 Solenozopheria vaccinii, 69, 177
 solidaginis, Eurosta, 196, 197
 Lasioptera, 195, 196
 Lestodiplosis, 192

solidaginis (*continued*)

 Lestremia, 178
 Rhopalomyia, 192
 Trotteria, 194
 Solidago, 191
 Solomon's seal, 28
 Sonchus, 214
 Sorbus, 135
 sorghicola, Contarinia, 22, 23, 25
 Sorghum, 22, 23
 Sorghum midge, 22, 23, 25
 Sour gum, 175
 Southern pitch midge, 16
 Sow thistle, 214
 sparsa, Eutreta, 198
 Spearmint bud gall, 184
 speciosa, Astrodiplosis, 169, 170
 speciosus, Andricus, 109
 spermotrophus, Megastigmus, 18
 spicatus, Loxaulus, 71
 Spicebush, 130
 Spicebush stem gall, 130
 Spike grass fly, false, 23
 Spined oak tube gall, 109
 Spined turban gall, 67
 spiniformis, Cecidomyia, 123
 spinosa, Amphibolips, 96
 Mycodiplosis, 25
 spinosus, Hamamelistes, 48, 50, 131,
 132
 spinuloides, Phylloxera, 47
 Spiny hackberry gall, 123
 Spiny oak apple, 96
 Spiny oak gall, 93, 94
 Spiny rose gall, 144, 146, 147
 Spiny witch hazel gall, 48, 50, 131, 132
 spirac, Parallelodiplosis, 134
 Spiraea, 133
 Spiraea cabbage gall, 133
 Spiraea clustered bud gall, 133
 Spiraea flower midge, 133
 Spiraea leaf roll, 134
 Spiraea lobular bud gall, 133
 Spiraea pod gall, 133
 spiraeafflorac, Itonida, 133
 spiraeaffolia, Lasioptera, 133
 Lestodiplosis, 133
 spiraeina, Contarinia, 133
 Itonida, 133
 splendens, Andricus, 107

- splendidus, *Phyllocoptes*, 165
 spongiola, *Andricus*, 62
 spongiosa, *Disholcaspis*, 65, 71
 Sporobolus, 25
 Spruce, 18
 Spruce bud midge, 18
 Spruce cone gall, 18, 19
 long, 18
 Spruce gall midge, 18
 Spurge, 158
 Spurge family, 157
 Spurge fruit gall, 158
 squamosa, *Neolasioptera*, 22
 squamulicola, *Cecidomyia*, 49
 squarrosae, *Asteromyia*, 194
 Squaw-weed, 212
 Stachytarpha, 182
 Staff tree family, 160
 Stigmatophora ceanothiella, 165
 sexnotella, 181, 182
 Stanleya, 130
 stanleyae, *Dasyneura*, 130
 Stem gall, 28
 Stinking clover, 131
 Strawberry, 138
 Strawberry gall, 138
 strobilana, *Cynips*, 71
 strobiloides, *Dasyneura*, 198
 Rhabdophaga, 29, 30
 stropus, *Andricus*, 74
 Studded oak gall, 65, 68
 Suaeda, 128
 subelliptica, *Phylloxera*, 48
 sublenticularis, *Neuroterus*, 106
 subterranea, *Gnorimoschema*, 201
 succinipes, *Disholcaspis*, 63, 67, 68
 Succulent oak gall, 88, 89, 90
 Sugar maple, 163
 sulcatus, *Cynips*, 78
 Sumac, 159
 Sumac bud gall, 159
 Sumac root gall, 159
 Sunflower, 206
 Sunflower bullet gall, 206
 Sunflower purse gall, 206
 Sunflower seed midge, 206
 Sunflower stem midge, 205, 206
 Sunflower tubular bud gall, 206, 207
 suttoni, *Callirhytis*, 60
 swainci, *Rhabdophaga*, 18
 Swamp loosestrife, 173
 Swamp rose mallow, 171
 Sweet fern, 40
 Sweet fern midge, 40, 41
 Sweet gale family, 40
 Sweet gum, 133
 sylvestris, *Asteromyia*, 200
 symmetrica, *Cincticornia*, 90
 Phylloxera, 46
 Symphoricarpos, 187
 Syntomaspsis druparum, 134, 135

Tar-weed, 191
 Tar-weed blister midge, 190, 191
 Tar-weed blossom midge, 190, 191
 taraxaci, *Aylax*, 203, 212
 Taraxacum, 212
 taxodii, *Itonida*, 19
 Retinodiplosis, 19
 Taxodium, 19
 Tecoma, 185
 tecomiae, *Itonida*, 185
 tectus, *Neuroterus*, 52, 56
 temeritatis, *Colpodia*, 179
 tenuicornis, *Bassetia*, 115
 Tetradyimia, 212
 tetradyimiella, *Gnorimoschema*, 212
 Tetraneura ulmisacculi, 121
 texana, *Coquillettomyia*, 25
 Walshomyia, 21
 texanus, *Andricus*, 112
 thalictri, *Asphondylia*, 128
 Thalictrum, 128
 Thecodiplosis ananassi, 19
 cockerelli, 17, 18
 dulichii, 27
 liriodendri, 129
 mosellana, 22
 piniradiatae, 18
 quercifolia, 116
 zauschneriae, 173, 174
 Thermopsis, 152
 Thomasia californica, 187
 thompsoni, *Caryomyia*, 47
 Rhopalomyia, 197
 Thorn cockscomb gall, 136
 Thorn limb borer, 135, 136
 Thorn purple leaf blotch, 138
 Thorn vein gall, 136, 138
 Thoroughwort, 190

Threaded oak gall, 73, 74
 Thuja, 20
 thujae, Eriophyes, 20
 thurstoni, Cecidomyia, 206
 tibialis, Lasioptera, 185, 186
 Tick trefoil, 156
 Tilia, 170
 Tiliaceae, 170
 tiliac, Agromyza, 169, 170
 tiliarum, Contarinia, 170
 timberlakei, Phytophaga, 35
 Timothy, 24
 tinctoriae, Amphibolips, 91, 100
 Tomato, 184
 Tomato flower gall, 184
 Toothed purse gall, 135
 topiarius, Andricus, 74
 torontoensis, Dasyneura, 28
 Touch-me-not family, 165
 toweri, Dasyneura, 171
 transitionalis, Anthocoptes, 101
 Translucent oak gall, 91, 92
 treatae, Belenocnema, 54, 69
 triadenii, Cecidomyia, 172
 triangularis, Lestodiplosis, 194
 Trichostema, 182
 Trichoteras coquilletti, 102
 Tridens, 25
 tridentatae, Rhopalomyia, 210
 trifolii, Dasyneura, 154
 Trifolium, 154
 Trigonaspis radiceis, 54
 vaccinioides, 110
 trimera, Neolasioptera, 206
 triodiae, Eurytomocharis, 25
 tripsaci, Lasioptera, 22
 Tripsacum, 22
 Trissandricus maculipennis, 120
 tristriatus, Eriophyes, 42
 tritici, Isosoma, 27
 Itionida, 22
 triticoides, Rhabdophaga, 36
 Triticum, 22
 trizonata, Amphibolips, 116, 117
 Trotteria sp., 129
 solidaginis, 194
 truckensis, Disholcaspis, 62, 67
 Trumpet flower, 185
 Trypetid, 126, 190, 210
 Tsuga, 19

tsugae, Camptomyia, 19
 Phytophaga, 18
 tuba, Cecidomyia, 174
 tuberculator, Rhodites, 146, 151
 tuberosus, Andricus, 56
 tubicola, Andricus, 109
 Caryomyia, 42, 43
 Tubular bud gall, 206, 207
 Tufted rose gall, 148
 Tufted thorn gall, 138
 Tulip midrib gall, 129
 Tulip spot gall, 129
 Tulip tree, 129
 Tulip vein gall, 129
 tulipiferae, Cecidomyia, 129
 tumida, Aulacidea, 209, 212, 214
 tumidosae, Dasyneura, 179
 Phytophaga, 35, 36
 tumidus, Rhodites, 146, 151
 tumifica, Callirhytis, 79, 81
 Lasioptera, 196
 Turgid leaf galls, 33
 turgidus, Diastrophus, 139, 142, 143
 turneri, Andricus, 116
 Twig galls, 34, 47, 144

ulmea, Dasyneura, 119, 120
 ulmi, Oligarces, 120
 Phytophaga, 120
 ulmicola, Colopha, 120, 121
 ulmifusus, Pemphigus, 121
 ulmisacculi, Tetraneura, 121
 Ulmus, 120
 umbellicola, Youngomyia, 188
 Umbelliferae, 173
 umbilicatus, Neuroterus, 87, 107
 umbilicus, Pachypsylla, 124
 unguicula, Cecidomyia, 124
 urnicola, Cecidomyia, 125
 Urtica, 125
 Urticaceae, 120
 utahensis, Rhodites, 144, 145
 Rhopalomyia, 197, 198
 utriculus, Andricus, 106

vaccinifoliae, Callirhytis, 98
 vaccinii, Cecidomyia, 176
 Dasyneura, 177
 Solenozopheria, 69, 177
 Zopheroteras, 85, 110

- vacciniiformis, *Cynips*, 80
 vaccinioides, *Trigonaspis*, 110
Vaccinium, 176
 Vagabond poplar gall, 38
 vagabundus, *Pemphigus*, 38, 39
 vaginicolum, *Isosoma*, 22
 variabilis, *Phyllocoptes*, 163
 Rhodites, 146, 149
 venae, *Lobopteromyia*, 136, 138
 venitalis, *Dicrodiplosis*, 138
 ventricosus, *Andricus*, 70
 venusta, *Pachypsylla*, 124
Verbenaceae, 181
 verbenae, *Itonida*, 182
 verbeniae, *Lasioptera*, 181
 verbenifolia, *Lestodiplosis*, 182
 verbesinae, *Cecidomyia*, 207
 verna, *Amphibolips*, 119
Vernonia, 189
 vernoniae, *Asphondylia*, 189
 Lasioptera, 189
 Youngomyia, 189
 vernus, *Neuroterus*, 52, 78
 Rhodites, 146, 153
 verruca, *Hormomyia*, 33
 verrucarum, *Neuroterus*, 106, 111
 verrucicola, *Cecidomyia*, 170
 Vervain family, 181
 Vervain leaf midge, 182
 vesiculosa, *Asteromyia*, 200
 vesiculum, *Pachypsylla*, 124
 vesiculus, *Neuroterus*, 75, 83
 viburni, *Schizomyia*, 187
 viburnicola, *Neolasioptera*, 188
 viburnifolia, *Cystiphora*, 187
 Sackenomyia, 187
Viburnum, 187
 villosa, *Philonix*, 93, 94
 Vine family, 165
Violaceae, 172
 Violet family, 172
 Violet fruit midge, 172
 Violet leaf midge, 172
 violicola, *Phytophaga*, 172
 virens, *Andricus*, 95
 virgens, *Neuroterus*, 54
 Virginia creeper, 165
 virginianiae, *Contarinia*, 150
 virginica, *Lasioptera*, 172
 Virgins bower, 129
Vitaceae, 165
 viticola, *Cecidomyia*, 168
 vitifoliae, *Phylloxera*, 168
 Vitinea, *Neolasioptera*, 167
Vitis, 165
 vitis, *Brachyneura*, 167
 Dasyneura, 167
 Eriophyes, 169
 Evoxysoma, 165
 Lasioptera, 167
 Rhizomyia, 167
 volutellae, *Xystoteras*, 85, 92
 waldorfi, *Asteromyia*, 199
 Walnut family, 41
 walshii, *Phytophaga*, 30, 31
Walshomyia juniperina, 20
 texana, 21
 washingtonensis, *Callirhytis*, 64
 Neuroterus, 81
 Water hemlock, 173
 Water horehound, 183
 watsoni, *Ctenodactylomyia*, 126
 Wax myrtle, 40
 websteri, *Asphondylia*, 154
 Isosoma, 22
 weldi, *Disholcaspis*, 68
 Lasioptera, 205, 206
 Rhodites, 148
 wellsi, *Phytophaga*, 124
 Western chinquapin, 53
 Western grass-stem sawfly, 22, 24, 26.
 27
 Western pine needle gall, 18
 Western pitch midge, 16
 Wheat, 22
 Wheat ear gall, 36
 Wheat joint worm, 21, 22, 27
 Wheat midge, 22
 European, 22
 Wheat-sheath joint worm, 22
 Wheat stem maggot, 22
 Wheat stem sawfly, 22
 wheeleri, *Andricus*, 59
 White-barked maple, 164
 White cedar-bud gall, 20
 White maple, 162
 White oak club gall, 60, 61
 White thorn, 135
 Wild cherry bud gall, 150

- Wild cherry pouch gall, 152, 155
 Wild hydrangea, 131
 Wild lettuce galls, 211, 212
 Wild sensitive plant, 152
 willistoni, Lasioptera, 127, 128
 Willow apple gall, 32, 34
 Willow blister gall, 31, 33
 Willow borer, mottled, 37, 40
 Willow-cabbage gall, 31
 small, 31
 Willow egg gall, 36
 Willow gall, beaked, 29
 clustered, 30, 32
 nodule, 36
 scarred, 36
 Willow lipped gall, 33
 Willow pea gall, 32, 34
 Willow-pod midge, 32
 Willow potato gall, 35, 36
 Willows, 29
 wiltzæ, Andricus, 75
 Winnertzia aceris, 160
 hudsonici, 138
 pectinata, 53
 pinicorticis, 15
 wislizeni, Andricus, 68
 Witch-hazel cone gall, 132
 Witch-hazel family, 132
 Witch-hazel gall, spiny, 48, 50, 131, 132
 Woad-waxen, 154
 Wood nettle, 125
 Woodbine, 165
 Woodbine root gall, 165
 Woodbine seed wasp, 165
 Woodbine vein gall, 165, 166
 Wool sower, 72
 Woolly bud midge, 204
 Woolly elm louse, 119, 120
 Woolly fig gall, 67, 71
 Woolly fold gall, 80, 82
 Woolly tube gall, 72
 Woolly wormwood gall, 207, 208
 Wormwood, 208
 Wormwood flask gall, 210, ^r212
 Wormwood flower midge, 208
 Wormwood gall, woolly, 207, 208

Xylotrechus aceris, 161
 Xystoteras volutellæ, 85, 92

Yam, 28
 Yarrow, 207
 Yarrow flower midge, 207
 Yellow blister gall, 194
 Yellow sea urchin, 93
 yosemite, Andricus, 68
 Youngomyia quercina, 92
 umbellicola, 188
 vernoniae, 189
 Yucca, 27
 Yucca pod midge, 27
 yuccæ, Dasyneura, 27
 Lestodiplosis, 27

Zauschneria, 173
 zauschneriæ, Thecodiplosis, 173, 174
 Zizia, 174
 ziziae, Lasioptera, 174
 Zopheroteras vaccinii, 85, 110
 Zygothyllaceæ, 156

Appendix 3

Botany

Museum Bulletin 205-206

205-206 Report of the State Botanist 1917

New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, New York,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

Nos. 205-206

ALBANY, N. Y.

JANUARY-FEBRUARY 1918

The University of the State of New York New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, *Director*

HOMER D. HOUSE, *State Botanist*

REPORT OF THE STATE BOTANIST 1917

	PAGE		PAGE
Introduction.....	5	New or Noteworthy Species of	
Plants added to the herbarium...	8	Fungi. JOHN DEARNESS and	
A small collection of plants from		HOMER D. HOUSE.....	43
central New York, collected by		Collybia campanella Peck, and	
DR ASA GRAY.....	10	Its Near Relatives in the East-	
Notes on local floras V.....	14	ern United States. GEORGE	
Two plants new to the flora of		F. ATKINSON	61
the United States.....	31	The Species of Poria Described	
New or interesting species of		by Peck. L. O. OVERHOLTS...	67
fungi V.....	32	Explanation of plates.....	121
		Index.....	167



The University of the State of New York

Science Department, October 1, 1918

Dr Thomas E. Finegan

Acting President of the University

DEAR DOCTOR FINEGAN :

I transmit to you herewith for publication as a bulletin of the State Museum, the Annual Report of the State Botanist, Homer D. House, for the year ending June 30, 1918.

Very respectfully yours

JOHN M. CLARKE

Director

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK
OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT

Approved for publication this 25th day of October 1918

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Thos. E. Finegan". The signature is written in a cursive style with a horizontal line underneath the name.

Acting President of the University

New York State Museum Bulletin

Entered as second-class matter November 27, 1915, at the Post Office at Albany, New York,
under the act of August 24, 1912

Published monthly by The University of the State of New York

Nos. 205-206

ALBANY, N. Y.

JANUARY-FEBRUARY 1918

The University of the State of New York

New York State Museum

JOHN M. CLARKE, *Director*

HOMER D. HOUSE, *State Botanist*

REPORT OF THE STATE BOTANIST 1917

John M. Clarke

Director, Science Department

SIR:

I beg to communicate herewith my report on the work of the State Botanist's office for the fiscal year 1917.

Very respectfully

HOMER D. HOUSE

State Botanist

Scientific investigations. The investigative work of the State Botanist during the season of 1917 has been limited to a study of the flora of certain sections of the central and western counties of the State. Early in the season several days were spent in a study of the vegetation of southern Herkimer county, a region of numerous small lakes, bogs and swamps, and the home of several rare species of plants. A visit was also made to Fourth Lake in northern Herkimer county, and further investigations were made upon the vegetation of several sphagnum bogs through the counties of Oswego, Cayuga, Wayne, Seneca, Monroe and Genesee. At all the localities visited collections were made for the state herbarium.

A large number of fungi, ferns and flowering plants were collected during the year, many of which were new to the state flora. The ferns and flowering plants of particular interest are reported under "Local Flora Notes" and the fungi under "Notes on Fungi." A large number of fungi, some of recent collection, but most of them undetermined species collected by Doctor Peck and others, were studied and identified in collaboration with Prof. John Dearness and reported under "New and Interesting Species of Fungi."

Considerable progress has been made in the compilation of a list of New York fungi, which will also include an arrangement according to the host plants which they inhabit in the case of those saprophytic and parasitic species which are found upon definite hosts.

Memoir on the Wild Flowers of New York. The photographic work for this project was practically completed in 1916, and during the past year it was necessary to secure additional photographs of only a few subjects. The manuscript was completed in 1917 and there remains now only the completion of the engraving and printing. It is expected that this will be finished before the publication of this report. The great amount of detail connected with this undertaking has made it necessary to curtail to a large extent new investigations of a scientific nature.

Noteworthy contributions to the state herbarium. The chief additions to the state herbarium during the past year in the form of contributions and exchanges are presented in the following list of contributors, which also indicates the number of specimens received from each:

	SPECIMENS
Bonaparte Herbarium, Paris, France.....	245
Gray Herbarium, Harvard University.....	236
Prof. D. L. Crawford, Claremont, Cal.....	165
John Hurley, Little Falls.....	130
Prof. L. O. Overholts, State College, Pa.....	86
Dr James R. Weir, Missoula, Mont.....	53
Miss M. K. Smith, Estes Park, Col.....	35
E. P. Killip, Rochester.....	40
Dr J. J. Davis, Madison, Wis.....	22
Dr W. Haydon, Marshfield, Ore.....	20
A. H. Larson, Carter, Mont.....	20
Douglas M. White, Rochester.....	20
C. J. Musante, Tule River, Cal.....	16
S. H. Burnham, Hudson Falls.....	12
W. A. Matthews, Rochester.....	11
Roy Latham, Orient.....	10
Olaf O. Nylander, Caribou, Maine.....	10
Caroline C. Haynes, Highlands, N. J.....	9
James E. Barkeley, Grahamsville.....	2
Charlotte Bogardus, Coxsackie.....	1
Mrs E. P. Gardner, Canandaigua.....	1
Simon Davis, Brookline, Mass.....	1
F. V. Rand, Washington, D. C.....	1
Total	1146

Condition of the collections. With the aid of the assistant botanist, Louis Robbins, it has been possible to continue the rearrangement of the material in the herbarium, making it more accessible for study, and in addition to the mounting of the current collections, exchanges and contributions, a large number of valuable specimens of the Sheldon herbarium (presented in 1914) have been mounted and placed in the herbarium. Further progress in definitely marking the many type specimens has been made.

Additions to the herbarium. The number of specimens which have been added to the herbarium from all sources during the past year is 1457. Of these, 1146 were received in exchange or as contributions. Three hundred eleven specimens were collected by the staff in the counties of Albany, Cayuga, Erie, Essex, Franklin, Hamilton, Madison, Monroe, Nassau, Niagara, Oneida, Otsego, Ontario, Onondaga, Rensselaer, Saratoga, Seneca, Queens, Wayne and Warren. The number of species added which were new to the herbarium was 128, which includes 33 specimens of ferns and flowering plants of the northeastern states and 95 species of fungi.

Identifications. The State Botanist's office has been called upon to identify and report upon 437 specimens of plants, including many fungi. These identifications were asked for by 108 different persons.

PLANTS ADDED TO THE HERBARIUM

The policy of giving a detailed list of all species mounted and added to the state herbarium, which has characterized the State Botanist's reports for many years, is now discontinued, and the following list contains only the names of the species added to the herbarium during 1917 which were not hitherto represented in our collections. Of the many species of flowering plants received, which were new to our collections, only those from the northeastern United States are listed.

Ferns and Flowering Plants New to the Herbarium

<i>Agalinis acuta</i> Pennell	<i>Eriocaulon parkeri</i> Robinson
<i>Agropyron acadense</i> Hubbard	<i>Glyceria fernaldii</i> (Hitchc.) St John
<i>Antennaria cana</i> Fernald	<i>Juncus pervetus</i> Fernald
" <i>neodioica gaspensis</i> Fernald	<i>Kobresia elachycarpa</i> Fernald
<i>Astragalus blakei</i> Eggleston	<i>Lactuca canadensis</i> var. <i>montana</i>
<i>Eidens colpophila</i> Fernald & St John	Britton
" <i>eatonii kennebecensis</i> Fernald	<i>Lesquerella arctica</i> var. <i>purshii</i> Wats.
<i>Carex oronensis</i> Fernald	<i>Odontites odontites</i> (L.) Wettst.
" <i>projecta</i> x <i>scoparia</i> Fernald	<i>Pleurogyna rotata</i> (L.) Griesb.
" <i>tenuiflora</i> x <i>trisperma</i> Fernald	<i>Proserpinacea intermedia</i> Mackenzie
<i>Dryopteris goldiana</i> x <i>marginalis</i>	<i>Puccinellia fasciculata</i> (Torr.) Bick-
Dowell	nell
<i>Erechtites megalocarpa</i> Fernald	" <i>alaskana</i> Scribn. &
<i>Euphrasia americana</i> Wettst	Merrill
" <i>arctica</i> Lange	<i>Salix glaucophylloides</i> Fernald
" <i>purpurea</i> var. <i>farlowii</i>	<i>Scirpus longii</i> Fernald
(Rob.) Fernald & Wieg-	<i>Scutellaria churchilliana</i> Fernald
and	<i>Veronica teucurium</i> Linn.
" <i>randii</i> Robinson	<i>Xyris arcticola</i> Small

Fungi New to the Herbarium

<i>Alcuria rhenana</i> Fekl.	<i>Cladosporium molle</i> Cooke
<i>Anthostoma peckii</i> D. & H.	<i>Colletotrichum helianthi</i> Davis
<i>Anthostomella picaceum</i> (C. & E.)	<i>Coniophora vaga</i> Burt
Sacc.	<i>Corticium alutaceum</i> (Schrad.) Bres.
<i>Asterella fraxinina</i> D. & H.	" <i>atrovirens</i> Berk.
<i>Asterstroma cervicolor</i> (B. & C.)	" <i>centrifugum</i> (Lev.) Bres.
Massee	" <i>confluens</i> Fries
<i>Aylographum onocleae</i> D. & H.	" <i>epigaeum</i> E. & E.
<i>Camarosporium dichomeroides</i> Brun.	" <i>pezizoideum</i> E. & E.
<i>Catinula turgida</i> Desm.	" <i>polyporoideum</i> B. & C.
<i>Ceracea corticoides</i> (E. & E.) Pat.	" <i>scutellare</i> B. & C.
<i>Ceratostoma avocetta</i> (C. & E.)	" <i>stramineum</i> Bres.
Sacc.	" <i>vagum</i> B. & C.

- Cylindrosporium ceanothi* E. & E.
 " *crataegi* E. & E.
Dendrophoma variabilis D. & H.
Diaporthe artospora D. & H.
 " *spiculosa* (A. & S.)
 Nitsch.
Diatrypella minutispora Dearness
 " *missouriensis* E. & E.
Dimerosporium echinatum E. & E.
Dothiorella hicoloriae D. & H.
Eutypa crustata (Fr.) Sacc.
Gloniella ovata (Cooke) Sacc.
 " *parvulata* D. & H.
 " *vaccinicola* D. & H.
Glocosporium castanopsidis D. & H.
 " *hedericolum* Maublanc
Glonium pruni D. & H.
Glutinium exasperans Fries
Gymnosporangium kernianum Bethel
Helicosporium nymphaearum Raud
Humaria peckii House
Hypochnus olivascens (B. & C.)
 Burt
 " *spongiosus* (Schw.) Burt
 " *subferruginosus* Burt
 " *subvinosus* Burt
Illosporium coccinellum Cooke
Labrella celastri D. & H.
Laestadia caricis D. & H.
 " *smilacinae* D. & H.
Leptothyrium castanicolum E. & E.
Leptostromella chenopodii D. & H.
Leptosphaeria acuta (M. & N.)
 Karst.
Lophiostoma insidiosum (Desm.)
 C. & E.
Macrophoma ulmicola Dearness
Melanomma inispissum (Schw.)
 Cooke
Metasphaeria squamata (C. & E.)
 Sacc.
Midotis irregularis (Schw.) Sacc.
Mycena filopes (Bull.) Quel.
Mycosphaerella opuntiae (E. & E.)
Mytilidion fusisporum (Cooke) Sacc.
Nigredo occidentalis (Dict.) Arth.
Odontia nivea (Karst.)
- Ovularia bistortae* (Fckl.) Sacc.
Peniophora affinis Burt
 " *arachnoidea* Burt
 " *laevis* (Fr.) Burt
 " *peckii* Burt
 " *pubera* (Fr.) Burt
 " *praetermissa* (Karst.)
 Burt
 " *sordida* Karst.
 " *velutina* (DC.) Cooke
Phlyctaena arcuata Berk.
Phragmidium occidentale Arth.
Phyllosticta alcides Sacc.
 " *amicta* E. & E.
 " *gaultheriae* E. & E.
 " *omphaleae* D. & H.
 " *salicicola* Thum.
 " *tiarellae* Dearness
Pseudoplectania nigrella (Pers.)
 Fckl.
Puccinia epilobi-tetragonis (DC.)
 Wint.
 " *scymouriana* Arth.
 " *veronicarum* DC.
Puccinistrum sparsum (Wint.) Ed.
 Fisch.
Ramularia aequivoca (Ces.) Sacc.
Rhizopogon occidentalis Zeller &
 Dodge
Rosellinia obtusissima (B. & C.)
 Sacc.
Scleroderris fuliginosa (Pers.)
 Karst.
Scolectotrichum cardui Schroet.
Septoria araliae E. & E.
 " *hedeomae* D. & H.
Sphaeropsis ellisii Sacc.
 " *hedericola* (Speg.) Sacc.
Sporodesmium naviculum D. & H.
Stercum erumpens Burt
 " *ochraceoflavum* Schw.
Tympanis buchsii (Henn.) Rehm
 " *laricina* (Fckl.) Sacc.
Valsa variolaria (Schw.) Cooke
Valsaria toxici (Schw.) Sacc.
Vermicularia sambucina E. & D.
Winterina crustosa E. & E.

A SMALL COLLECTION OF PLANTS FROM CENTRAL
NEW YORK, COLLECTED BY DR ASA GRAY, 1832

A small but most interesting and valuable addition to the state herbarium during the past year, consists of a collection of about 130 specimens of plants collected and carefully labeled by Dr Asa Gray in 1832. They appear to have been collected chiefly near Utica. The following letter from the donor, Mr John Hurley, president of the New York State Board of Pharmacy, contains all that is known of their history.

Little Falls, N. Y.

May 7, 1917

John M. Clarke, Ph. D.

Director's Office, Education Bldg.

Albany, N. Y.

MY DEAR SIR:

Your letter of May 4th at hand Saturday morning, and it gives me great pleasure to note that the botanical collection sent you met with your hearty approval.

I would state that some fifteen years ago my partner, Mr O'Rourke, purchased a house and lot for a residence for himself (in Little Falls), and while doing some repairs to that house I strolled into the attic one day and I noticed a bundle on the floor wrapped in a newspaper. I brought the same to the store and upon investigation it was found to contain the botanical specimens just as I sent it to you.

In the 1830's, this house was owned and occupied by one Mr William Brooks, a prominent lawyer and a man possessed of some money. Mr Brooks had two sons, one William jr, the other Thaddeus. Dr Asa Gray, who at that time resided in Utica, was a great friend of William Brooks jr and made many visits to his home in this city. From the Brooks homestead he would roam over the hills and mountains taking in places like Richfield Springs, Cherry Valley, Paine's Hollow and other places surrounding Little Falls, for the purpose of collecting specimens of botanical herbs.

On many of these occasions William Brooks jr would accompany Professor Gray on his exploring trips searching for new and fresh specimens. There is no doubt but that Professor Gray intended to transport these specimens to his original collection in the city of Utica, and of course why they were left in the Brooks home, there is no one left of that family to tell the story. The Brooks family, consisting of two brothers and two sisters, have passed away.

However, the neighbors remembered very well the circumstances of the visits and stays of Professor Gray with the Brooks family. These specimens were collected while Professor Gray was a teacher in the city of Utica, and were in the Brooks house from the time they were dated until some fifteen years ago when Mr O'Rourke purchased the residence for a home for himself and sisters. Since that time I have had them in my possession.

I trust that this information will cover your inquiry, and I assure you that if there is anything further that I can tell you about this collection I will be only too glad to do so and to assist you in every way possible. Hoping that this will prove satisfactory, with my kindest regards, I am,

Very truly yours

JOHN HURLEY

The inference to be drawn from this letter to Doctor Clarke, that the plants were collected near Little Falls and inadvertently left in the Brook's house, is not borne out by the labels accompanying the specimens. All excepting about a dozen were collected at or near Utica during the month of May 1832. A very few were collected at Little Falls, Paris and other localities.

A glance at the list of species, shows that the bundle contained a fairly representative collection of plants which bloom during May in the vicinity of Utica, and it is quite possible that the collection represents a set of common flowering plants of that season which Professor Gray presented to some member of the Brooks family. This assumption is further borne out by the fact that the specimens are not very ample, but just a small or fairly good specimen of each species. There are also very few duplicates and very few rare species, if we except *Collinsia verna*, which in those days was said to be common near Utica, but is now a rare plant in our flora.

Following is a list of the species represented, using the names of current botanical literature:

<i>Actaea alba</i>	<i>Carex flava</i>
" <i>rubra</i>	" <i>festucacea</i>
<i>Acer spicatum</i>	" <i>granularis</i>
<i>Anemone quinquefolia</i>	" <i>canescens</i>
" <i>canadensis</i>	" <i>gracillima</i>
<i>Arisaema triphyllum</i>	" <i>swanii</i>
<i>Asplenium felix-foemina</i>	" <i>hystericina</i>
<i>Bicuculla cucullaria</i>	" <i>hirtifolia</i>
<i>Capnoides sempervirens</i>	" <i>echinata</i>
<i>Carex bullata</i>	" <i>laxiflora</i>
" <i>bromoides</i>	" <i>lasiocarpa</i>
" <i>crinita</i>	" <i>lupulina</i>
" <i>deweyana</i>	" <i>livida</i>
" <i>diandra</i>	" <i>leptalea</i>
" <i>folliculata</i>	" <i>lacustris</i>
" <i>flexuosa</i>	" <i>oligocarpa</i>

<i>Carex platyphylla</i>	<i>Loniceræ dioica</i>
" <i>prasina</i>	" <i>oblongifolia</i>
" <i>pallescens</i>	<i>Lemna trisulca</i>
" <i>careyana</i>	<i>Juncoides campestris</i>
" <i>rosea</i>	<i>Medeola virginica</i>
" <i>retrorsa</i>	<i>Mitella diphylla</i>
" <i>scabrata</i>	" <i>nuda</i>
" <i>schweinitzii</i>	<i>Memyanthes trifoliata</i>
" <i>scoparia</i>	<i>Minulus ringens</i>
" <i>scirpoides</i>	<i>Galeorchis spectabilis</i>
" <i>trisperma</i>	<i>Panax trifolia</i>
" <i>trichocarpa</i>	<i>Osmunda cinnamomea</i>
" <i>tribuloides</i>	" <i>claytoniana</i>
" <i>stricta</i>	<i>Prunus virginiana</i>
" <i>umbellata</i>	" <i>serotina</i>
" <i>pseudo-cyperus</i>	<i>Pyrola secunda</i>
" <i>varia</i>	" <i>uliginosa</i>
" <i>vulpinoides</i>	<i>Prunus pennsylvanica</i>
<i>Carpinus caroliniana</i>	<i>Ranunculus pennsylvanicus</i>
<i>Caltha palustris</i>	<i>Phlox divaricata</i>
<i>Cardamine bulbosa</i>	<i>Platanus occidentalis</i>
" <i>pennsylvanica</i>	<i>Ribes americanum</i>
<i>Caulophyllum thalictroides</i>	<i>Streptopus roseus</i>
<i>Clintonia borealis</i>	<i>Samolus floribundus</i>
<i>Cornus alternifolia</i>	<i>Senecio aureus</i>
" <i>canadensis</i>	<i>Scutellaria galericulata</i>
" <i>stolonifera</i>	<i>Sambucus pubens</i>
<i>Coptis trifolia</i>	<i>Trientalis borealis</i>
<i>Cypripedium parviflorum</i>	<i>Trillium erectum</i>
" <i>pubescens</i>	" <i>grandiflorum</i>
" <i>reginae</i>	" <i>undulatum</i>
<i>Collinsia verna</i>	<i>Tsuga canadensis</i>
<i>Dryopteris cristata</i>	<i>Tiarella cordifolia</i>
<i>Dentaria diphylla</i>	<i>Unifolium canadense</i>
<i>Eriophorum alpinum</i>	<i>Vagnera racemosa</i>
<i>Fragaria virginica</i>	" <i>stellata</i>
<i>Geum rivale</i>	<i>Veronica officinalis</i>
<i>Floerkea proserpinacea</i>	" <i>scutellaria</i>
<i>Galium trifidum</i>	<i>Viburnum alnifolium</i>
<i>Hamamelis virginiana</i>	<i>Valerinella radiata</i>
<i>Hepatica acutiloba</i>	<i>Uvularia grandiflora</i>
<i>Hydrophyllum virginicum</i>	<i>Viola canadensis</i>
<i>Isotria verticillata</i>	" <i>pubescens</i>
<i>Ilex verticillata</i>	" <i>cucullata</i>
<i>Juglans cinerea</i>	" <i>conspersa</i>
<i>Kalmia polifolia</i>	<i>Vagnera trifolia</i>
<i>Lithospermum arvense</i>	<i>Washingtonia claytoni</i>
<i>Linnæa americana</i>	

The most interesting species represented in this package are the following:

Carex platyphylla Carey, near Utica, June 1832 (as *Carex anceps*).

Carex oligocarpa Schk., Frankfort, Herkimer county, June 1832.

Carex careyana Torrey, near Utica, June 1832 (as *Carex plantaginea*).

Carex swanii (Fernald) Mackenzie, Oriskany, Oneida county, June 29, 1832 (as *Carex hirsuta*).

Carex livida (Wahl.) Willd., Oriskany swamp, June 29, 1832.

Carex deweyana Schw., near Utica, June 1832.

Collinsia verna Nutt., Utica, May 1832. This from Oneida county is new to the state herbarium although we have specimens of it from outside the State. Paine states that it occurs on wet meadows on the flats of the Mohawk, just below Utica and on the borders of a small pond near Utica (Kneiskern). He also cites Gray's collection and one from Ithaca (Aiken). The latter specimen is in the Beck herbarium in the State Museum. J. V. Haberer,¹ who has contributed much of value to our knowledge of the flora of central New York, does not mention this species in his notes on the Plants of Oneida County and Vicinity and I assume that he has not rediscovered this plant, which seems to have been known only to Kneiskern and Gray.

¹ *Rhodora*, 7: 92-97; 106-10. 1905.

NOTES ON LOCAL FLORAS V

Anchistea virginica (Linnaeus) Presl.

(Woodwardia virginica Smith)

A common fern in the coastal region but considered rare or local in other parts of the State. It is known, however, from numerous localities in the central part of the State and its extreme northern range is apparently indicated by a collection from a dry sphagnum bog near the Grass river at Canton, St Lawrence county (Mrs Orra Parker Phelps, August 24, 1916) and Beaver lake, Lewis county (B. D. Gilbert).¹ In Oneida county it has been collected in the swamps of Rome by Paine² (p. 176) and at Sylvan Beach by H. D. House.³ Paine also reports it from Wetmore's pond on Frankfort Hill, Herkimer county, and from Junius, Seneca county, where it has also been collected by Peck. In Oswego county it occurs in a bog 3 miles east of Phoenix (H. D. House, August 13, 1915), and at Kasoag (Peck). In Onondaga county it is found in Cicero swamp (H. D. House, August 15, 1916). Westward it is not so frequent, but occurs in the bogs at Mendon, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 5, 1917) and at Adams Basin (Baxter⁴ p. 131). It is also reported from Counterfeiter's ledge, Akron, Erie county, and Casadaga, Chautauqua county, by Day⁵. In the southern tier of counties it is reported from 10 miles north of Binghamton by Clute⁶ and from Machias, Cattaraugus county, by Fenno⁷.

Polystichum braunii (Spenner) Fee

This rare fern, well known in the Catskill region, was first found in the Adirondacks by Professor Peck⁸ in 1871, on the base of Bartlett mountain near Lower Ausable lake, Essex county, where it has again been recently collected (E. P. Killip, July 24, 1917). Lower Ausable lake is not in North Elba and hence this fern does

¹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 6, p. 363. 1879.

² J. A. Paine jr. Catalogue of the Plants of Oneida County and Vicinity, 18th Ann. Rep't Regents, 1865.

³ Torrey, 3: 166. 1903.

⁴ Beckwith, Macauley & Fuller. Plants of Monroe County and Vicinity. 1896. First Supplementary List by Beckwith, Macauley & Baxter. 1910.

⁵ D. F. Day. Catalogue of the Native and Naturalized Plants of the City of Buffalo and Vicinity (Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sciences Bul. 4, 1882). Reprinted and repaged. 1883.

⁶ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 23, p. 424. 1896.

⁷ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 67, p. 51. 1903.

⁸ 24th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 101. 1872.

not appear in Peck's list of North Elba plants, but it has more recently been reported from North Elba by Edgar Tweedy⁹. In Warren county it has been found by Mrs E. Watrous near Hague (July 15, 1907). These constitute the known Adirondack localities.

***Lycopodium clavatum* var. *brevispicatum* Peck**

Summit of Black Bear mountain, near Inlet, Hamilton county (H. D. House, June 26, 1917). The type of this interesting variety of club moss was collected by Peck¹⁰ on Wallface mountain, July 17, 1900. It has also been reported from White Lake, Oneida county, by Haberer¹¹.

***Selaginella rupestris* (Linnaeus) Spring**

On rocky ledges, Glenmont, Albany county (H. D. House, September 12, 1917). The various collections and published reports of this small fern ally indicate that it is rather local. Paine² (p. 181) reports it only from Little Falls and Alexandria Bay. Day⁵ (p. 92) reports it from the cliffs of the Niagara river and in the Plants of Monroe County⁴ (p. 134) it is recorded by M. S. Baxter from dry sandy barrens at Penfield, a rather unusual habitat for the species but which has also been noticed by Burnham and Latham¹² at Orient Point on Long Island. It has also been collected at Troy by E. C. Howe and at Little Falls by Haberer.

***Ammophila arenaria* (Linnaeus) Link**

Common on the sandy fields and banks bordering Lake Ontario near Round pond, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 3, 1917). Paine² (p. 167), reports this grass from here stating that it is "abundant . . . over the long bars against Round pond, Long pond, Cranberry pond and Braddock's bay, covering the ridges of clear sand," etc.

***Panicularia grandis* (S. Watson) Nash**

Penfield, Monroe county (M. S. Baxter, August 13, 1916). Marsh near Pittsford, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 5, 1917). Apparently an uncommon species of grass but widely distributed in this State, having been collected at Apullia, Onondaga county (H. D. House, August 13, 1916), Lake Placid, Essex county (H. D.

⁹ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 167, p. 36. 1913.

¹⁰ 54th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 162. 1901.

¹¹ Rhodora, 7: 96. 1905.

¹² Torreyia, 14: 230. 1914.

House, September 7, 1917), and near Gloversville, Fulton county (A. Olsson June 29, 1912).

***Eleocharis intermedia habereri* Fernakl¹³**

Muddy banks of the Hudson river at Glenmont, Albany county (H. D. House, September 12, 1917). The type of this variety was collected on the shores of Oneida lake by J. V. Haberer (no. 1149a, Vienna, Oneida county, August 2 and 18, 1900). Haberer's specimen numbered 1149a in the state herbarium is from Lewis Point, Madison county.¹⁴ The writer has observed, however, that this variety is frequent on the shores of all four counties which border on Oneida lake.

***Carex aquatilis* Wahlenberg**

Marsh on the edge of Round pond, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 3, 1917).

***Carex buxbaumii* Wahlenberg**

On an open marsh near Mendon, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 2, 1917), growing with *Carex stricta* Lam., *Carex lasiocarpa* Ehrh., *Carex leptalea* Wahl., *Carex diandra* Schrank and *Juncus balticus* Willd.

***Carex livida* (Wahlenberg) Willdenow**

Mendon marsh, Mendon, Monroe county (E. P. Killip, July 10, 1917). Paine² (p. 159) reports this rare sedge from the East dry-lots swamp near Jerusalem hill, Litchfield, southern Herkimer county, and also says that it formerly occurred in Oriskany swamp, Oneida county. There is a specimen collected in Oriskany swamp by Asa Gray in June 1832, in the state herbarium. Peck¹⁵ and also Haberer have recollected this species in the state marsh near Litchfield. Sartwell's *Carices Americae Septentrionalis* contains *Carex livida* (no. 66) from Oneida (Vasey), Kneiskern also seems to have collected it at Oneida (state herbarium), both probably from Oriskany swamp.

***Carex albursina* Sheldon**

Palmer's glen, Rochester, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 5, 1917). Peck¹⁶ has reported this sedge under the name of *Carex*

¹³ Rhodora, 8: 130. 1906.

¹⁴ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 116, p. 35. 1907.

¹⁵ 50th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 127. 1897.

¹⁶ 47th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 17. 1894.

laxiflora Lam. var. *latifolia* Boott, from the Helderberg mountains and Sanford's Corners, Jefferson county.

Carex shriveri Britton

Moist meadows near Albany (H. D. House, July 30, 1917). Also reported by Peck¹⁷ under the older name of *Carex haleana* Olney (not Dewey), from Meadowdale, Albany county.

Carex tuckermani Dewey

Edge of marsh near Old Forge, Herkimer county (H. D. House, June 28, 1917).

Xyris montana H. Ries¹⁸

Paine in his catalog of Oneida county plants² (p. 146) first reported this characteristic Adirondack species under the name of *Xyris bulbosa* Kunth, from "muddy edges of an elevated pond at the east end of Bald rock, northern Herkimer county." This locality was rediscovered by E. P. Killip in 1916. In Gray's Manual (ed. 5, p. 548; 1868), the plant is designated as *Xyris flexuosa* var. *pusilla* Gray. It was reported¹⁹ in 1873 from "borders of a pond in southern Hamilton county," and Dr C. H. Peck²⁰ reported it from the "cranberry marsh," Sandlake, Rensselaer county.

Around the edges of ponds and lakes in northern Oneida county the species is rather frequent. Dr J. V. Haberer²¹ reports it from White lake, Round lake, Deer pond and Beaver meadows near North Wilmurt (Herkimer county). He also describes a form *bracteosa*.

Recent collections in the state herbarium are from Saranac Lake (Peck), Bellow's lake, Fulton county (C. P. Alexander) and Long Lake, Oneida county (H. D. House and E. P. Killip, August 9, 1917).

Heteranthera dubia (Jacquin) MacMillan

Shore of Oneida lake near the mouth of Oneida creek (H. D. House, August 19, 1917). Also collected here in 1902. Paine² (p. 146) reports this species from near Utica, Unadilla river (Gray), Eaton, Madison county (Bradley), Junius, Seneca county (Sartwell), Genesee river and Irondequoit bay (C. M. Booth).

¹⁷ 45th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 30. 1893.

¹⁸ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 19, p. 38. 1892.

¹⁹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 4, p. 25. 1873.

²⁰ 22d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 103. 1860. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 94, p. 35. 1905.

²¹ Rhodora, 7: 94. 1905. N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 105, p. 36. 1906.

***Juncus dudleyi* Wiegand**

Bergen swamp, Genesee county (H. D. House, July 4, 1917). Castle swamp, Oneida, Madison county (H. D. House, June 30, 1917). Sandy fields, Sylvan Beach, Oneida county (H. D. House, August 17, 1917). Near Gloversville, Fulton county (A. Olsson, June 29, 1912).

These localities are additions to the known range of this species in New York State, cited by Wiegand²². Peck²³ also reports it from Marl creek near Cortland and in the state herbarium is a specimen collected by Peck at Amagansett, Long Island. The species is usually found in marl bogs, but the Sylvan Beach and Amagansett specimens were growing in pure sand.

***Juncus filiformis* Linnaeus**

Avalanche pass, Adirondack mountains (Douglas M. White, July 27, 1917). Peck has collected this rare species in the Adirondack region at Morehouseville, Rainbow lake and on Mount Marcy. Paine² (p. 144) reports it from the head of Oneida lake upon the authority of Gray and near Sackett Harbor, also upon Gray's authority.

***Juncus torreyi* Coville²⁴**

(*J. nodosus* var. *megacephalus* Torrey)

Olcott Beach, Niagara county (H. D. House, August 13, 1917). Johnstown, Fulton county (A. Olsson, September 13, 1913). Charlotte, Monroe county (L. Holzer, July 1864, who makes this interesting note upon the label "I should make this a distinct species from *nodosus*"). Holzer's collection is cited by Paine² (p. 145) and Torrey²⁵ (p. 326) describes it as a variety from specimens collected by Asa Gray on the shores of Lake Ontario.

***Streptopus amplexicaulis* (Linnaeus) DeCandolle**

Swamps near Jordanville, Herkimer county (H. D. House, June 24, 1917). A rather frequent species throughout the Adirondack region having been collected by Peck at Loon Lake, Franklin county, and at Chapel pond and head of Cascade lake, Essex county. Peck also collected it at Jordanville and Paine² (p. 143) reports it as

²² Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 27, p. 524. 1900.

²³ 54th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 143. 1901.

²⁴ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 22, p. 303. 1895.

²⁵ John Torrey, Flora of New York, 2 v. 1843.

occurring in most of the swamps of the high hills of southern Herkimer county.

***Criosanthes arietina* (R. Brown) House**

(*Cypripedium arietinum* R. Brown)

With one exception, the records of this rare orchis are limited to localities in central New York. That exception is a collection made near Hague, Warren county, by Mrs E. Watrous²⁶. Paine² p. 190) reports it from Summit lake, Otsego county, Jordanville (southern Herkimer county) and near Oneida lake (Gray). He also states that it was formerly found near the Plattekill, Schenectady county. Mrs M. O. Rust²⁷ records it from Cicero swamp, Onondaga county, and H. D. House²⁸ cites specimens collected near Syracuse (Beauchamp), Cicero swamp (House), and Mud lake near Jordanville (Haberer).

It was recently seen and collected in a swamp just south of Jordanville (H. D. House and E. P. Killip, June 24, 1917). Many years ago B. D. Gilbert²⁹ found in the swamp at Summit lake, Otsego county, a pure white-flowered form which may be designated as *Criosanthes arietina* forma *albiflora*.

***Perularia flava* (Linnaeus) Rydberg**

Moist meadows near Long pond, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 3, 1917), growing in company with the common green orchis (*Limnorchis hyperborea*), which it greatly resembles.

***Lysiella obtusata* (Pursh) Rydberg**

Moist woods near Cohasset on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county (H. D. House, June 27, 1917). This is not far from the only locality reported by Paine² (p. 135) "mossy springy banks between Third lake and Bald rock." Peck has collected this rare orchis on Whiteface mountain and near North Elba.

***Blephariglottis grandiflora* (Bigelow) Rydberg**

Grassy swamp east of the Wood farm, North Elba (E. P. Killip, July 29, 1917). Perhaps the same locality as reported by Peck³⁰.

²⁶ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 122, p. 132. 1908.

²⁷ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 10, p. 67. 1883.

²⁸ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 32, p. 374. 1905.

²⁹ 22d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 103. 1869.

³⁰ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 167, p. 35. 1913.

This beautiful fringed orchis is not rare in the Adirondack region although published reports of its distribution are few. It occurs in an old beaver meadow near Fourth lake, Herkimer county (House and Killip, 1917) and Dr J. V. Haberer³¹ (p. 95) reports it from White lake outlet and from the headwaters of Black river near North lake.

***Arethusa bulbosa* Linnaeus**

Apparently as abundant throughout the northern, central and western portions of the State as it is upon the sandy coastal plain, although more locally distributed. Paine² (p. 137) reports it from Schenectady (Pearson), near Utica and in the Oriskany swamp (Gray), beyond Fort Bull, Junius, Seneca county (Sartwell) and in Bergen swamp. In Bergen swamp, Genesee county, it is very abundant. It was collected there by H. D. House and E. P. Killip and also at Lily marsh, South New Haven, Oswego county, Mud lake near Hannibal, Oswego county, and at Mud pond, near Zurich, Wayne county. It was also collected at Lily marsh by C. S. Sheldon (July 5, 1877, state herbarium). The Lodi swamp locality at Syracuse reported by J. H. Wibbe³¹, and by H. D. House³², no longer exists.

***Ophrys australis* (Lindley) House**

(Figure 1)

Sphagnum bog surrounding Mud pond, near Zurich, Wayne county (H. D. House and E. P. Killip, July 2, 1917). The distribution of this rare orchis in New York has been previously referred to by the writer.³³ Recent collections, however, of this and other species of the same genus seem to indicate the rather interesting fact that they are all known chiefly from regions outside the Adirondack and Catskill mountains. In fact I can find no records of any species of *Ophrys* (*Listera*) in the Catskill mountains; and of the many records for *Ophrys cordata*, only two are in Essex county, while the third species, *Ophrys convularioides*, has been found only at Turin, Lewis county,³⁴ and at Newport, Herkimer county²⁸ (p. 380), neither locality within the Adirondack mountains, although Mrs A. M. Smith³⁵ reports it from the Adirondack League Club tract.

The first record of *Ophrys australis* in New York was

³¹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 10, p. 46. 1883.

³² Torreya, 3: 52. 1903.

³³ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 176, p. 26. 1915.

³⁴ 38th Ann. Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 83. 1885.

³⁵ Annie Morrill Smith. List of Plants Found on the Adirondack League Club Tract, p. 52.

made by the late Rev. Hermann Wibbe³⁶ who found it in the "Lily marsh" at South New Haven, Oswego county, on June 15, 1878. It has since been collected there by Charles S. Sheldon (June 27, 1879, state herbarium) and by H. D. House and E. P. Killip (July 1, 1917). H. D. House²⁸ (p. 380) cites collections from near Baldwinsville, Onondaga county (Beauchamp, Underwood, O. E. Pearce and others). It was collected at Fine, St Lawrence county, by Peck and at Canada lake, Fulton county, by C. P. Alexander and A. Olsson³⁵. In 1894, W. W. Rowlee³⁷ collected it at East Palermo, Oswego county.

In 1916 it was collected in a bog east of Duck lake, Conquest, Cayuga county, by L. Griscom³⁸, A. A. and A. H. Wright, F. P. Metcalf, K. M. Wiegand and L. H. MacDaniels, and near Victory, Cayuga county, by L. Griscom, A. A. and A. H. Wright, F. P. Metcalf and K. M. Wiegand.

Ophrys cordata Linnaeus

(Figure 1)

The accompanying map which shows the distribution of the three species of *Ophrys* in New York indicates this as the most abundant and widely distributed species in this State. There are few local floras which do not record it, among them being Dudley's Cayuga Flora.

Paine² (p. 137) reports it from southern Herkimer county, flats of the Mohawk valley, swamps west of Rome, Paris hill and southern Oneida county (Gray). F. V. Coville³⁹ reports it from Smithville, Chenango county, and this with a record from Unadilla Forks are cited by Clute⁴⁰ (p. 104). Day⁵ (p. 76), records it from three localities in the western counties, and in the Plants of Monroe County and Vicinity⁴ it is reported only from Bergen swamp, Genesee county, where it was again collected by W. W. Rowlee³⁷ and also by H. D. House, M. S. Baxter and E. P. Killip (July 4, 1917).

Mrs Goodrich⁴¹ reports it from near Clay, Onondaga county (p. 72) and Gordinier and Howe⁴² record it from Rensselaer county.

³⁶ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 6, p. 192. 1877 and 31st Ann. Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 31. 1879.

³⁷ W. W. Rowlee. Revision of the Genus *Listera*. Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 26, p. 165. 1899.

³⁸ F. P. Metcalf & L. Griscom. Rare New York State Plants. *Rhodora*, 19: 52. 1917.

³⁹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 12, p. 53. 1885.

⁴⁰ W. N. Clute. Flora of the Upper Susquehanna. 1898.

⁴¹ Mrs L. H. H. Goodrich. Plants of Onondaga County. 1912.

⁴² Gordinier & Howe. Flora of Rensselaer County. 1894.

H. D. House²⁸ (p. 378) cites other localities in central New York including Syracuse (Underwood), Baldwinsville (Beauchamp) and Fenner, Madison county (Underwood).

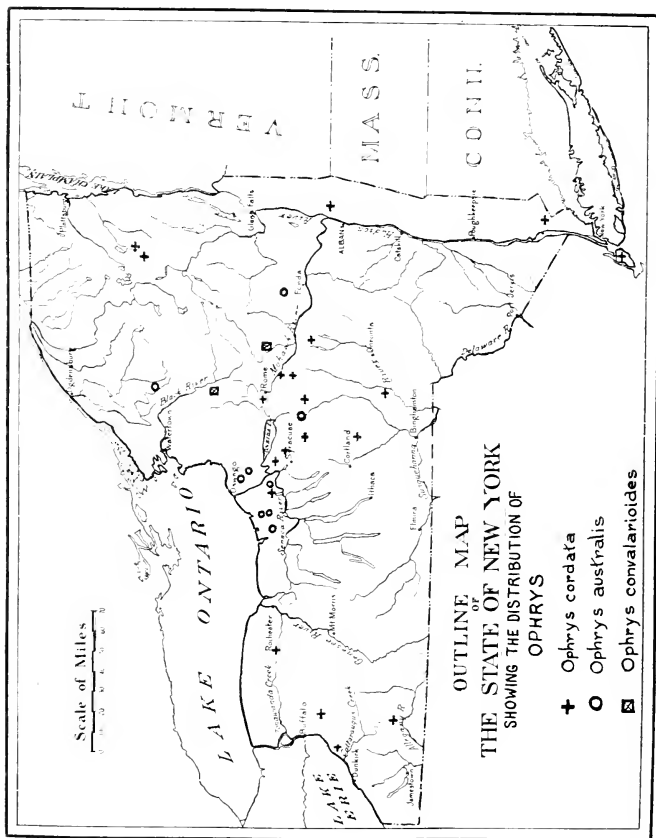


Fig. 1 Distribution of the genus *Ophrys* in New York

In southern New York the species is rare. Hollick and Britton⁴³ report it from Staten Island on the basis of an old specimen in

⁴³ Hollick & Britton. Flora of Richmond County. 1879.

the Elliot collection, and the record of "*Listera convallarioides* Hook." in O. R. Willis's⁴⁴ *Flora of Westchester County* (p. 815), in all probability refers to this species.

***Corallorrhiza corallorrhiza* (Linnaeus) Karsten**

(*C. trifida* *Chatelain*)

Cedar swamp near Jordanville (H. D. House and E. P. Killip June 24, 1917). It has also been collected here by Peck (state herbarium) and Paine² (p. 138) records it from Trenton Falls, cedar swamps of the Mohawk flats near Utica, Paris hill, Hidden lake, Jordanville and Mud lake (the last three in Herkimer county). House⁴⁵ reports it from Baldwinsville (Beauchamp) and from Syracuse, Onondaga county (Underwood). In northern New York, Peck has collected this small orchis at Lake Placid and North Elba⁴⁶, Elizabethtown⁴⁷, Fine, St Lawrence county, and Sageville.

***Myrica carolinensis* Miller**

This dwarf species of wax myrtle is very abundant on the sandy coastal plain of Long and Staten Islands and has been reported up the Hudson valley as far as Cold Spring, Putnam county, by Peck⁴⁸. Its occurrence in several marl bogs throughout western New York has long been known and, along with several other coastal plain species found on the Ontario lowlands, indicates a relationship between the vegetation of the two regions.

Early reports all refer to this species as *Myrica cerifera*. Paine² (p. 127) reports it from Junius (Sartwell), Seneca county, Rochester (Chester Dewey), Parma (Bradley) and the swamps of West Bergen. G. W. Clinton⁴⁹ reports it from Caledonia. Numerous collections have been made at the Bergen swamp locality by M. S. Baxter, C. H. Peck, E. P. Killip, H. D. House (July 4, 1917) (June 2, 1916) and others. At Junius it has also been collected by Peck and by H. D. House (August 10, 1917).

***Persicaria careyi* (Olney) Greene**

Marsh near Albany (H. D. House, July 30, 1917). Peck⁵⁰ records this species from Minnewaska and the state herbarium also

⁴⁴ O. R. Willis. *Flora of Westchester County* (Bolton's History of Westchester County, p. 771-826). 1881. Reprinted and repaged.

⁴⁵ Torrey, 3: 54. 1903.

⁴⁶ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 157, p. 38. 1912.

⁴⁷ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 28, p. 130. 1899.

⁴⁸ 25th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 107. 1873.

⁴⁹ 19th Ann. Rep't Regents, p. 79. 1866.

⁵⁰ 53d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 852. 1900.

contains specimens collected at Tappan (C. F. Austin), Fulton county (C. P. Alexander) and Wading river (Young)⁵¹. Paine² (p. 121) reports it from Summit lake, Otsego county, and Mud lake, southern Herkimer county.

Ranunculus delphinifolius Torrey⁵²

Golah, Monroe county (E. P. Killip, June 15, 1917). This is apparently the variety α of *R. purshii* in Paine's catalogue² (p. 54), where the species is reported from marshes east of Onondaga lake, and along the shore of Lake Ontario at Sodus bay (p. 182). Beck and Tracy⁵³ (as *R. lacustris*) report it from "near Lansingburg and near Lewiston," while the Beck herbarium contains a specimen from near Albany and one from Rochester (Bradley).

In the Monroe county flora⁴ (p. 42) it is reported from West Henrietta, Chili, Gates and Wayne county. Gray⁵⁴ reports it from near Watertown, and it has been collected at Ithaca (C. S. Sheldon, 1880), Albany (Peck) and Rossie, St Lawrence county (Peck, June 14, 1909). In southern New York it is reported from Wading River by E. S. Miller⁵⁵ and from Orient by Burnham and Latham⁵⁶, from Staten Island by Hollick and Britton⁵⁷.

The true *Ranunculus purshii* Richards. (Frank. Jour., p. 741: 1823) is referred to by Paine (p. 54) as variety β while his variety γ is quite certainly the so-called variety *terrestris* of *Ranunculus delphinifolius*.

Aquilegia vulgaris Linnaeus

The European columbine is an occasional escape near dwellings but in southern Herkimer county it has become in certain localities a very common weed, especially in old fields and in pastures. When in full bloom (June 24, 1917) it is very conspicuous.

Asimina triloba (Linnaeus) Dunal

The pawaw, which is rather abundant throughout the southern states, is known in New York State from only a few localities in

⁵¹ 27th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 112. 1877.

⁵² Eaton. Manual, ed. 2, p. 395. 1818.

⁵³ Beck & Tracy in N. Y. Med. & Phys. Jour., 2: 112. 1823.

⁵⁴ Ann. Lyc. Nat. Hist. N. Y., 3: 221. 1836.

⁵⁵ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 6, p. 258. 1878.

⁵⁶ Torrey, 14: 241. 1914.

⁵⁷ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 18, p. 213. 1891.

the western counties. Recently collected in an old field near the New York Central Railroad about 2 miles east of Brockport, Monroe county (H. D. House, August 15, 1917).

Paine² (p. 57) cites Greece and Parma, Monroe county (Bradley), shore of Lake Erie near Barcelona (Kneiskern). In the Monroe county flora the Brockport locality is credited to Prof. W. H. Lennon and it is also reported from Adams Basin by Baxter. Day⁵ (p. 15) reports it from Sturgeon Point, Erie county (C. H. Williams), Lockport and Middleport, Niagara county (James Hall), mouth of Chautauqua creek (Kneiskern) and Medina, Orleans county (Dr Hugo Schmidt).

It is interesting to note here that adult specimens of the butterfly (*Iphiclidides ajax telamonides*), the larvae of which feeds upon the papaw, have been taken on the flowers of the fireweed (*Chamaenerion angustifolium*) in North Elba⁵⁸, Essex county, along the road to Keene, at an altitude of about 2000 feet, on July 17, 1912. The papaw is unknown in this region and so far as we know does not occur nearer than Monroe county or New Jersey, but it is possible that the larvae of ajax has other food plants than the papaw.

Radicula hispida (Desvaux) Britton

On the sand bar between Braddock's bay and Lake Ontario, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 3, 1917).

Polanisia graveolens Rafinesque

Along sand bars of the Hudson river near Wempe, Albany county (H. D. House, September 29, 1917). This has been previously reported from the banks of the Hudson below Garrisons by J. S. Merriam⁵⁹ and at Peekskill⁶⁰ by S. B. Mead. Paine (p. 62) reports it from Schenectady (Pearson), Oneida lake (Vasey), Cayuga Bridge (Bradley), Crooked lake (Sartwell). It is also recorded from near West Point by W. W. Bailey⁶¹ and George W. Clinton⁶² mentions collections of it from Kings county made by Smith and Leggett. The state herbarium also contains specimens of this rather local species from Seneca lake (Gray), Owasco lake

⁵⁸ F. E. Watson & L. V. Coleman in Brooklyn Entomological Soc. Bul. 8, p. 4-6. Oct. 1912.

⁵⁹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 3, p. 38. 1872.

⁶⁰ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 3, p. 40. 1872.

⁶¹ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 13, p. 60. 1886.

⁶² 19th Rep't Regents, p. 204. 1866.

(Sheldon, 1879) and Barcelona, on shore of Lake Erie (J. R. Churchill, August 11, 1896).

***Potentilla paradoxa* Nuttall**

Very abundant on the sand bar at the outlet of Braddock's bay, Monroe county (H. D. House and E. P. Killip, July 3, 1917). This locality has long been known as one of the few stations in this State where this rare species of five-finger grows. It was first recorded from here by Paine (p. 186) and later by Dr N. L. Britton⁶³. It has also been collected at Fair Haven, Cayuga county, by Charles S. Sheldon (July 30, 1880) and at Sodus Bay by E. L. Hankenson (state herbarium). J. F. Cowell⁶⁴ reported it from the cattle yards at East Buffalo in 1883, where it was evidently introduced from the west.

***Potentilla intermedia* Linnaeus**

Shore of Lake Champlain, near Port Henry (E. P. Killip, August 8, 1917). A rare species, sparingly introduced from Europe and also collected several years ago at Flushing, Long Island by George A. Hulst⁶⁵.

***Geum aurantiacum* Fries⁶⁶**

(*Geum rivale* x *strictum* Rydberg)⁶⁷

Stems 6 to 8 dm high from a perennial root, smooth below, finely pubescent in the inflorescence and on the upper part of the stem. Basal leaves 1 to 5 dm long, the smaller ones with somewhat rounded, blunt leaflets, 3 to 5 in number, cuneate at the base; petioles somewhat ciliate at the base; leaflets of the larger leaves lanceolate in the lower pair to oblanceolate or obovate and acute in the pairs below the orbicular or orbicular-obovate terminal leaflet, glabrous above and below, paler beneath; sepals purplish, broadly ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, 1 to 1.5 cm long, becoming reflexed; petals 1.5 to 2 cm long, clawed at the base, the apex emarginate, yellowish or purplish yellow.

Adirondack mountains (C. H. Peck, June). No information is given on the label by Doctor Peck as to the exact locality, but the plant was doubtless collected in the vicinity of North Elba.

***Agrimonia bicknellii* (Kearney) Rydberg⁶⁸**

Related to *Agrimonia parviflora*, from which it is

⁶³ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 21, p. 31. 1894.

⁶⁴ Buffalo Nat. Field Club Bul. 1, p. 86. 1883.

⁶⁵ A. J. Grout in Torrey, 2: 51. 1902.

⁶⁶ Schantz, Nova Acta Soc. Upsal. III, 7, pt 6, p. 30. 1870.

⁶⁷ North American Flora 22: pt 5, p. 407. 1913.

⁶⁸ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 38, p. 450. 1911. North American Flora 22, pt 5, p. 394. 1913.

marked chiefly by its tuberous thickened roots, fewer leaflets, velvety pubescence and absence of glandular-granulules on the leaves of the stem.

Vaughns, Washington county (C. H. Peck, August 7). Tappan-town, Rockland county (C. F. Austin).

***Astragalus carolinianus* Linnaeus**

Sandy fields near Long pond, Monroe county (H. D. House, July 3, 1917). Not a rare plant in western New York although Paine² (p. 72) records it only from the east side of Onondaga lake and from Seneca lake. The Beck herbarium contains a specimen from Rochester and also one labeled "Albany, G. W. Clinton." The latter locality might be questioned were it not for the fact that the same species is reported from the banks of the Hudson by Wright and Hall⁶⁹. It has not been collected in eastern New York within recent years and was not observed by Doctor Peck.

***Lespedeza brittonii* Bicknell**

Edge of woods, Glenmont, Albany county (H. D. House, September 12, 1917). Stems widely spreading and somewhat ascending, resembling *Meibomia michauxii* in general habit. The type collected at Bronxville, New York City, seems to be the only other published record of the occurrence of this species in New York State (Torreya, 1: 103. 1901).

***Polygala paucifolia* forma alba (Eights)**

P. paucifolia var. *alba* Eights; T. & G. Fl. N. A. 1: 132. 1838; Torr. Fl. N. Y. 1: 152. 1843.

P. paucifolia var. *albiflora* Knight, Rhodora 8:66. 1906.

Stony woods near Glenmont, Albany county (H. D. House, June 2, 1917). The occurrence of this pure white-flowered form of the fringed milkwort in large patches suggests that the underground rhizomes afford the chief means of reproduction in this plant. Paine² (p. 71) reports this form from Schenectady (Pearson) and Otsego county (Mrs J. Shaw). It has also been found at Pond lake, Broome county by C. F. Millspaugh⁷⁰, and near Binghamton by H. L. Griffis (state herbarium).

⁶⁹ Wright & Hall. Catalogue of the Plants of Troy and Vicinity, p. 8. 1836.

⁷⁰ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 12, p. 101. 1885.

Viola triloba Schweinitz

This violet has been in the past so frequently confused with *Viola palmata*, that the older published records afford little data of value regarding its distribution. Recent collections and the material in the state herbarium indicate that it is common in most parts of the State except the Adirondack region and the northern counties. The following collections are represented in the state herbarium: Rensselaer county: Lansingburg (C. H. Peck, June 5, 1905), Bald mountain (H. D. House, August 25, 1916). Albany county: Wemple (H. D. House, June 9, 1917). Monroe county: Mendon (H. D. House, July 5, 1917). Nassau county: Port Washington (H. D. House, May 20, 1916).

Viola septentrionalis Greene

A frequent violet in most parts of the State except the coastal plain and especially abundant in woodlands of the Adirondack region. Peck⁷¹ reports it from Warrensburg, Warren county, and Minerva, Essex county. He has also collected it at North Elba and other places in the northern part of the State (state herbarium).

Recent collections of this species from other parts of the State are: Albany county: Kenwood (Rubinger, May 1916). Herkimer county: Cedar Lake (H. D. House, June 23, 1917). Madison county: Onedia (H. D. House, May 15, 1915). Oneida county: Taberg (H. D. House, June 7, 1916). Genesee county: Bergen swamp (H. D. House, June 2, 1916).

Viola labradorica Schrank

A small subalpine and subarctic violet with leaves one-quarter to three-quarters of an inch wide, linear stipules which are entire or nearly so and small bright-blue flowers. A species formerly confused with the common american dog violet (*Viola muhlenbergia* Torr.).

Mossy hummocks in a cold sphagnum bog near the head of Fourth lake, Hamilton county (H. D. House, June 26, 1917). Minerva, Essex county (C. H. Peck, in state herbarium). I would also refer to this species with little hesitation specimens collected at Randolph, Cattaraugus county, by William B. Limberger, May 1909 and distributed under the name of *Viola cardaminifolia* Greene. They are presumably cotypes of Greene's species which was collected by Mr Limberger at Randolph.

⁷¹ N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 94, p. 35. 1905.

***Viola adunca* J. E. Smith**

A rather local violet confined chiefly to sandy and stony sterile soil, or sometimes on ledges of shale rock. All our specimens are from the northern and western parts of the State. It has been referred to the European *Viola arenaria* DeCandolle, also reported as *Viola canina* var. *puberula* S. Watson, and *Viola subvestita* Greene.

Glenmont, Albany county (H. D. House, May 18, 1917). Luzerne, Warren county (H. D. House, July 20, 1917). Sylvan Beach, Oneida county (H. D. House⁷² and also July 21, 1914). North Elba, Essex county (C. H. Peck). Warrensburg, Warren county (C. H. Peck). Gloversville, Fulton county (A. Olsson, June 15, 1912).

***Frasera carolinensis* Walter**

(Figure 2)

Shaker woods near Sonyea, Livingston county (E. P. Killip, June 1, 1917). This is a rare and local species throughout the western counties of the State. Paine² (p. 116) reports it from the banks of the Genesee river (Hadley), East Bloomfield, Ontario county (Sartwell), Monroe county (L. Holzer and C. M. Booth) and south of Moscow, Livingston county (Bradley). There is a duplicate of the Bradley collection in the state herbarium. The reference in Torrey's *Flora of New York*²⁵ (2: 109) to the occurrence of this species along the West Canada creek in Herkimer county is quite obviously a mistake, as pointed out by Paine. George W. Clinton⁴⁹ (p. 78-79) cites observations by David Thomas and also by himself and D. F. Day which indicate that this species is a triennial plant.

***Veronica teucrium* Linnaeus**

Well established along roadsides near Mexico, Oswego county (H. D. House and E. P. Killip, July 1, 1917). Not previously reported from New York.

***Agalinis acuta* Pennell⁷³**

Moist depressions of the Hempstead plains, Long Island (H. D. House, September 8, 1915). This is *Agalinis parvifolia* (Chapman) Small, in Britton & Brown's *Illustrated Flora*, 3: 212, 1913, as to the northern extension of range there credited to the

⁷² Torrey, 3: 166, 1903.

⁷³ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 42, p. 338. 1915.

species. It also occurs on Martha's Vineyard (M. L. Fernald, September 12, 1901. *Plantae exsiccatae Grayanae*, no. 45).

Agalinis maritima Rafinesque

A common species in the salt marshes of the Atlantic coast and rarely in bogs of the Ontario lowlands, in this respect exhibiting an extension of range comparable to that of *Myrica carolinensis*, *Blephariglottis ciliaris* and other plants. It has been collected at Mud lake near Hannibal, Oswego county (C. S. Sheldon, August 26, 1879, state herbarium) and at some locality along Lake Ontario near Rochester (Rev. L. Holzer, in state herbarium).

Utricularia intermedia Hayne

Mud lake near Hannibal, Oswego county (H. D. House, July 2, 1917). Pecksport, Madison county (H. D. House, June 9, 1916, subject of the color photograph in *Wild Flowers of New York*).

A rare species of bladderwort, but easily distinguished by the flattened character of its leaves. Paine⁷⁴ (p. 106) reports it from Hidden lake, southern Herkimer county, and Gray⁵⁴ reports it from near Watertown, collected by Crowe. B. D. Gilbert⁷⁴ records it from Beaver lake, Lewis county and the state herbarium contains specimens from Long Island (Miller), Sandlake, Rensselaer county (Peck) and "The Plains," Adirondack mountains (Peck).

Knautia arvensis (Linnaeus) T. Coulter

A native of Europe which has become sparingly naturalized in this state. Roadsides near Jordanville, southern Herkimer county (H. D. House, June 24, 1917). Roadsides near Richfield Springs (H. N. White, July 7, 1910, in state herbarium). It has also been reported from Staten Island by Hollick and Britton⁷⁵.

⁷⁴ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 6, p. 362. 1879.

⁷⁵ Torrey Bot. Club Bul. 13, p. 83. 1886.

TWO PLANTS NEW TO THE FLORA OF THE UNITED STATES

Among a number of flowering plants received from Dr W. Haydon of Oregon, were two species new to the flora of the United States, regarding which there should be made a definite record.

Geryonia Schrank, ex Hoppe in Flora

1: 229. 1818

Bergenia Moench, Meth. 664. 1794. Not *Bergenia* Neck. 1790.*Megasea* Haw, Enum. Saxifr. 6. 1821.**Geryonia ciliata** (Haw) comb. nov.*Saxifraga ligulata* Wall. in As. Res., 8: 398. 1820. Not *S. ligulata* Murr. 1781.*Megasea ciliata* Haw, Enum. Saxifr., 7. 1821.*Saxifraga ciliata* Royle, Illustr. Bot. Himal., 226. pl. 49. fig. 2. Not *Saxifraga ciliata* Lindl. Bot. Reg. pl. 65. 1843, nor Walp. Rep. 2: 395.

A native of India of recent introduction on the Pacific coast. Found on dredgings at Ferndale, Coos bay, Oregon by Dr W. Haydon, no. 527. April 15, 1915. (Specimens deposited in Gray Herbarium).

Geranium pyrenaicum Burm. f.

Mussel reef, Cape Arago, Coos county, Oregon. Dr W. Haydon, no. 378. April 17, 1914. Native of Europe.

NEW OR INTERESTING SPECIES OF FUNGI V

Aleuria rhenana Fuckel

(Symb. Myc. 325. 1869)

An interesting cup fungus not previously reported from New York. On ground in coniferous woods, Pittsford, Monroe county. F. S. Boughton, September 30, 1912. Determined by Dr F. J. Seaver. Doctor Seaver describes and illustrates this species in *Mycologia*, 6: 275, pl. CXLII, November 1914, and it is also pictured by Cooke (*Mycographia*, pl. 112, fig. 400) under the name *Peziza splendens* Quel.

Armillaria ventricosa Peck

(Figure 3)

Originally described by Peck as *Lentinus ventricosa*, but later transferred by him and redescribed as a species of *Armillaria* from specimens received from Dr L. M. Underwood, collected in Alabama. It was collected in Nova Scotia in 1909 by A. H. Mackay, and recently at Asheville, North Carolina, by Prof. H. C. Beardslee, so that its known range now extends from Nova Scotia to Alabama, but has not been reported from New York. The type of *Lentinus ventricosa* was collected at Tacoma Park, D. C., by T. A. Williams, November 1896.

I am indebted to Prof. H. C. Beardslee for the excellent photograph of fresh specimens which is reproduced here in order to illustrate one of the rarest of American Agarics and one which should be looked for in New York.

Bombardia bombardia (Batsch)*Sphaeria bombardia* Batsch, Elench. Cont. I. fig. 181. 1786.*Bombardia fasciculata* Fr. Summ. Veg. Scand. 389. 1849.*Berria bombardia* Ces. & DeNot. Schema Sf. It. in Comm. 1: 225.

On decorticated wood of *Fagus*, northern Herkimer county. H. D. House, July 1917. On decorticated wood of *Fagus*. Croghan and Worcester, C. H. Peck. On decayed wood, Portville and Helderberg mountains, C. H. Peck.

Catinula turgida Desm.

On dead limbs of *Corylus rostrata*. West Fort Ann, Washington county. S. H. Burnham, no. 119. June 4, 1916 (Det. Dearness).



(Photograph by G. A. Bailey)

Fig. 2 *Fraxea carolinensis* Walter

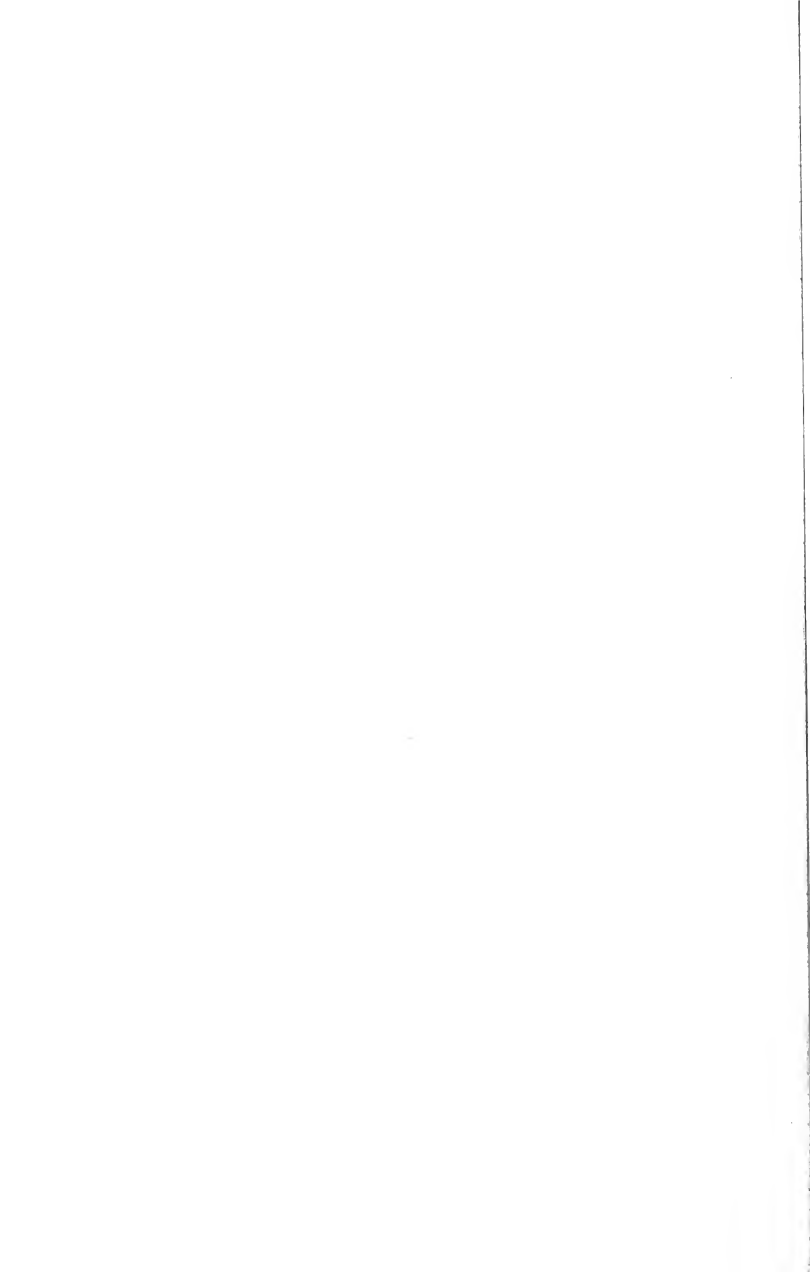
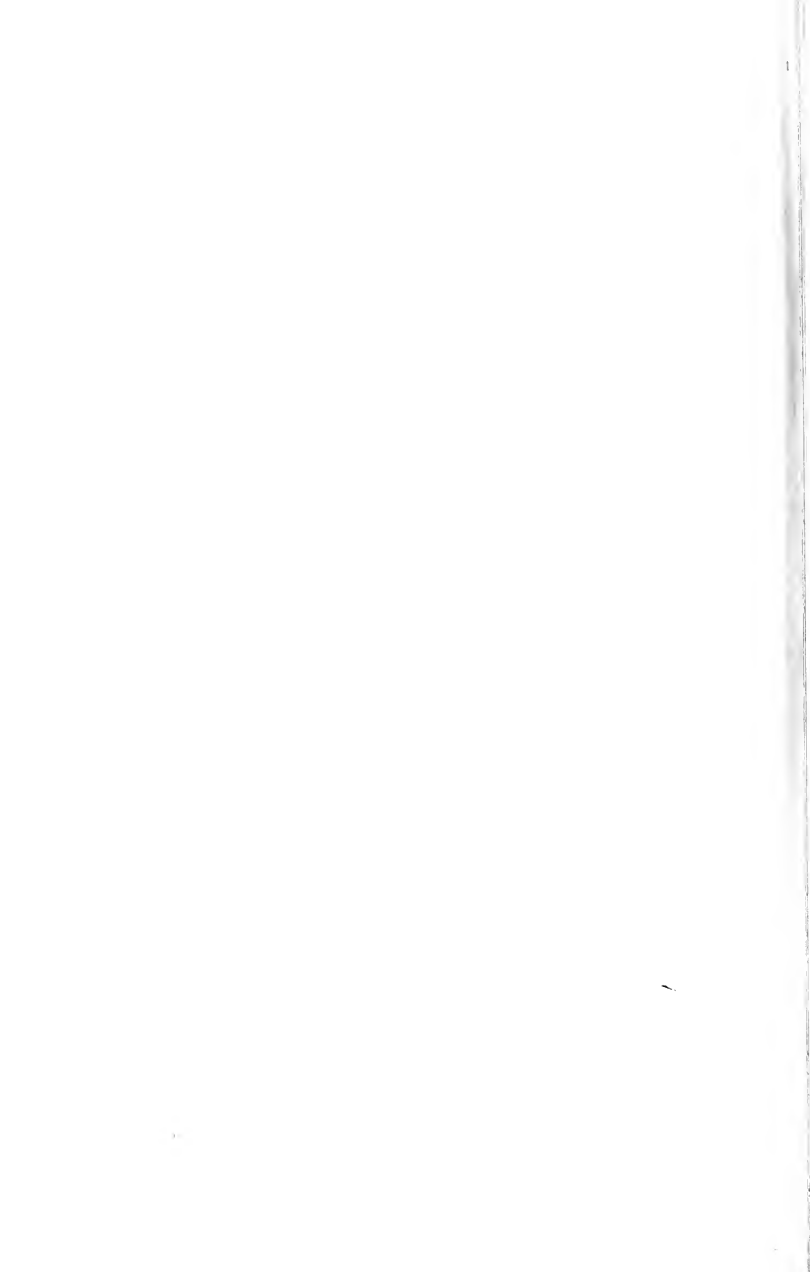




Fig. 3 *Armillaria ventricosa* Peck



Coniophora vaga Burt

On old log of *Ulmus americana*. Vaughns, Washington county. S. H. Burnham, no. 20. September 1, 1915.

Dicaeoma seymouriana Arthur

(*Puccinia seymouriana* Arthur)

Telia stage on leaves of *Spartinia michauxiana* Hitchc. South Bay, Madison county, on shore of Oneida lake. H. D. House. August 17, 1917. The sori appear upon the rough or under side of the leaves and between the veins, and hence is quite different from *Puccinia fraxinata* (Schw.) Arthur, which occurs upon the same host. The aecial stage of *D. seymouriana* occurs at the same locality upon leaves of *Cephalanthus occidentalis* L. and appears early in summer. Both of the host plants are very common and often grow together along the shores of Oneida lake and it is probable that the rust will be found at other places around the lake.

Didymaria didyma (Ung.)

Ramularia didyma Ung. Exanth. 169 pl. 2, fig. 10, 1833. *Didymaria ungeri* Corda, Anl. pl. B. fig. 9. 1842.

On leaves of *Ranunculus septentrionalis*. Redfield. Dr C. H. Peck, July 1890.

Eutypa eutypa (Achar.)

Lichen eutypus Achar. Lichen. Svecicae Prodr. 14. 1798. *Sphaeria decomponens* Sow. 1799. *Sphaeria eutypa* Fr. 1822. *Valsa eutypa* Nits. *Eutypa acharii* Tul.

On decorticated wood of *Populus*. Helderberg mountains. Dr C. H. Peck. On decorticated wood of *Ostrya*. Griffins, Dr C. H. Peck. On decorticated wood of *Quercus rubra*, South Ballston, Dr C. H. Peck.

Corticium alutaceum (Schrad.) Bres.

On fallen bark and wood, McKown's grove, Albany, N. Y. H. D. House and Joseph Rubinger, October 23, 1915.

Corticium arachnoideum Berk.

On fallen bark (*Quercus*) and leaves, Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, November 2, 1917.

Corticium atrovirens Berk.

On fallen trunk of *Pinus rigida*. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 28, 1916 and October 8, 1914.

Corticium centrifugum Lev.

On fallen limbs of *Acer rubrum*. Karner. H. D. House, October 28, 1916.

Corticium confluens Fr.

On fallen limbs of *Acer rubrum*. Karner. H. D. House, October 26, 1916. On fallen limbs of *Populus tremuloides*, Karner, H. D. House, October 20, 1917.

Corticium epigaeum E. & E.

On decayed wood of *Acer*. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, no. 14,160. October 3, 1914.

Corticium scutellare B. & C.

On dead bark of *Carpinus*, Meadowdale, Albany county. C. H. Peck, June 30, 1910. On *Alnus*, Karner, C. H. Peck (no. T.22). On *Acer rubrum*, Karner, C. H. Peck, October (no. T.7). On fallen limbs of *Populus grandidentata*, Karner. H. D. House, October 26, 1916.

Corticium stramineum Bres.

On fallen limbs of *Acer rubrum*. Karner, H. D. House, October 28, 1916.

Corticium vagum B. & C.

On hemlock log, *Tsuga canadensis*, North Elba, Essex county. C. H. Peck, July 28, 1905. On decayed log of *Tsuga canadensis*, McKown's grove, near Albany, H. D. House and Joseph Rubinger, October 23, 1915. On fallen trunk of *Pinus strobus*, Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 26, 1916. On decayed log of *Betula*, Karner, H. D. House, October 18 & 20, 1917.

Hypochnus rubiginosus Bresadola

(*Zygodesmus rubiginosus* Peck)

At the base of old stems of *Solidago*, in a moist field near Albany. H. D. House, December 3, 1916.

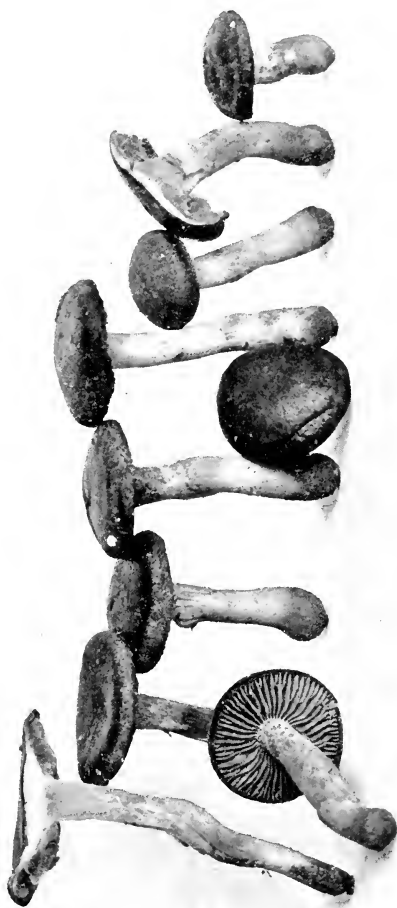
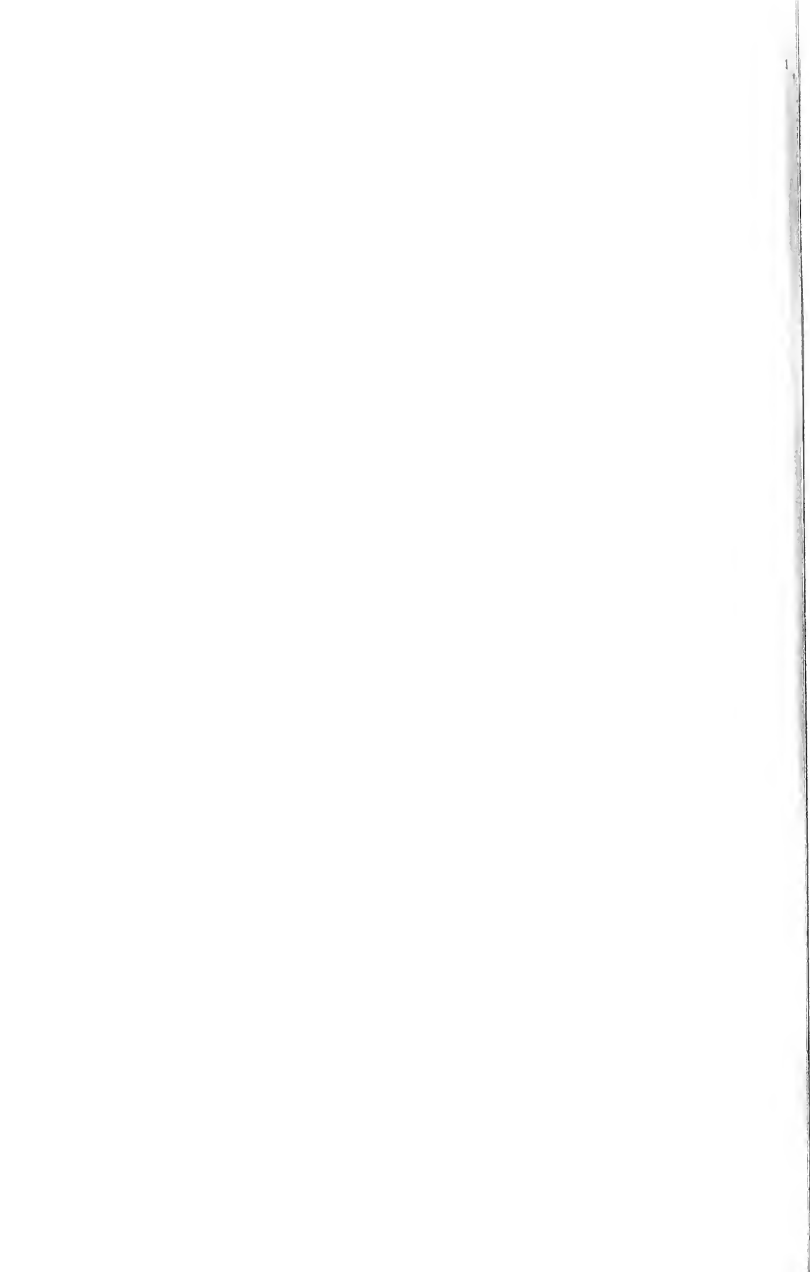


Fig. 4 *Hebeloma colvini* Peck



Gnomoniella gnomon (Tode)

Sphaeria gnomon Tode, Fungi Meckl., 2: 50, fig. 125. 1790.

Gnomonia vulgaris Ces. & DeNot. Schem. Sfer, 57.

Cryptosphaeria gnomon Grev.

Gnomoniella vulgaris Sacc. Syll. 1: 416. 1882.

On fallen leaves of *Corylus* and *Ostrya*, West Troy. C. H. Peck.

Gymnopilus carbonarius (Fr.) Murrill

(*Flammula carbonaria* Quel.)

Growing on charred pine stumps, McKown's grove near Albany.
H. D. House, October 28, 1917.

Hebeloma colvini Peck

(Figure 4)

In barren sandy wastes near Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 8, 1917 and H. D. House and G. F. Atkinson, November 1, 1917.

Plants gregarious or scattered, pileus only above the surface of the sand, 2 to 7 cm high; pileus 2 to 5 cm broad; stems stout, 4 to 7 mm thick, even, rounded at the base, solid or stuffed to hollow above, pruinose at the apex. Pileus convex-expanded, viscid when moist, smooth, walnut-brown when moist, sometimes paler to alutaceous, sometimes with a distinct lighter zone on the margin, rarely the darker zone on the margin, odor and taste not distinctive; flesh whitish under the brown color which is next the cuticle, the thin margin incurved, slightly exceeding the lamellae; structure homogeneous, floccose, but cuticle more or less gelatinous and brown-colored beneath. Lamellae adnexed, sinuate, not crowded, subventricose, pallid to vinaceous-drab and tinged with ochraceous when covered with spores, edge whitish, cystidia none on the sides of the lamellae, edge of the lamellae with sterile, flexuose, cylindrical or subclavate cells 40 to 50 x 6 to 8 μ ; basidia 4-spored; spores long ovate to subellipsoid, inequilateral, smooth, pale yellowish, in mass ochraceous-tawny, granular, 12 to 16 x 7 to 10 μ .

The species appears to have been named in honor of Mr Verplanck Colvin, at one time director of the Adirondack land survey. The spot where the above described specimens were collected is perhaps the type locality as no similar spot with such an abundance of the species was found elsewhere near Karner.

Hebeloma parvifructum Peck

(Figure 5)

In Pine woods, McKown's grove, near Albany. H. D. House and G. F. Atkinson, October 28, 1917.

Plants gregarious, 4 to 6 cm high; pileus 3 to 5 cm broad, viscid, convex-expanded, sometimes umbonate, at first white, then pale clay color to buff clay and darker or tawny on the umbo, or some plants tawny over the entire pileus (apparently such plants had been frozen or were very old); stems 4 to 6 mm thick, stout, even, white but tawny at the base, in age tawny to chestnut, solid or stuffed, fibrillose, pruinose at the apex, sometimes with a very delicate ring of threads near the top colored by the spores. Lamellae at first white, becoming buff to clay colored, adnate, emarginate, broad, cystidia numerous on the sides and edges of the gills, sub-lanceolate to subfusoid, the center gradually narrowing into the more slender terminal portion with a slender pedicel, 45 to 75 x 10 to 15 μ ; basidia 4-spored; spores subelliptical to oboval and inequilateral in profile view, smooth, 5 to 7 x 3 to 4 μ .

***Helicosporium mulleri* (Corda) Sacc.**

On dead bark of *Populus grandidentata*. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 28, 1916. Also collected by Doctor Peck on dead bark at North Greenbush.

***Hygrophorus hypothejus* Fr.**

(Figure 6)

Plants gregarious, 5 to 8 cm high; pileus 3 to 6 cm broad; stems 5 to 8 cm long and stout; pileus convex-expanded and in age depressed, viscid to glutinous when moist, dark umber to bister when young, paler to wood-brown in age or umber in the center and with a faint tinge of yellow or tawny toward the margin, not striate; lamellae somewhat decurrent, yellow or white becoming yellow; stem concolorous with pileus but paler, usually narrowed toward the base, universal veil slimy, extending from stem to margin of the pileus when young, apex of stem not viscid, nearly smooth, minutely floccose pruinose.

On sandy ground in edge of thicket of pine trees, Karner, Albany county. H. D. House and G. F. Atkinson, November 1, 1917.

***Hymenochaete cinnamonea* (Pers.) Burt**

(*H. spreta* Peck)

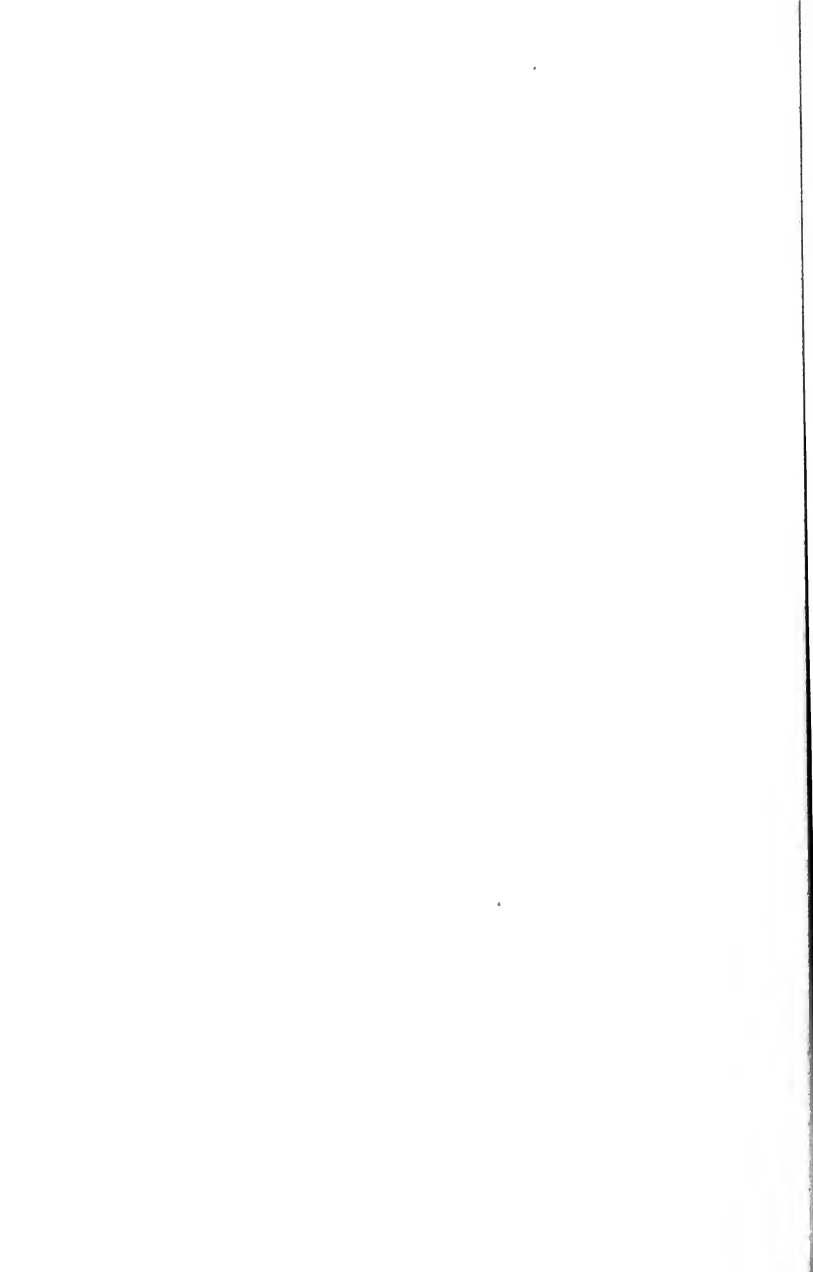
On dead limbs of *Alnus rugosa*. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 3, 1914 and November 2, 1916.

***Hymenochaete corrugata* (Fr.) Lev.**

North of Rensselaer, on dead branches of *Acer saccharum* and *Vitis aestivalis*. H. D. House, April 27, 1916. A common species collected by Doctor Peck in the Catskill mountains, Altamont, Elm lake and North Elba.



Fig. 5 *Hebeloma parvifructum* Peck



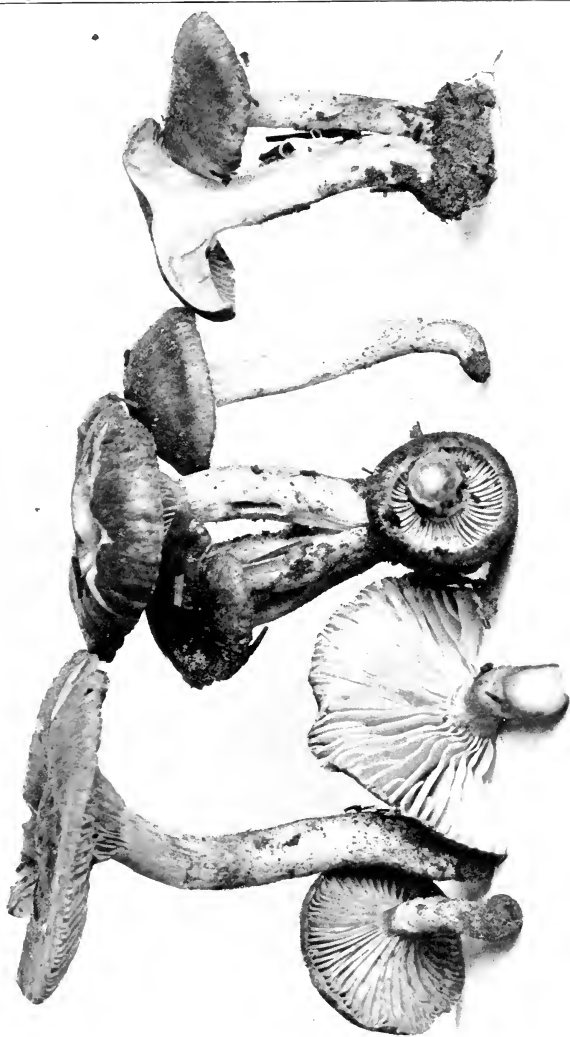
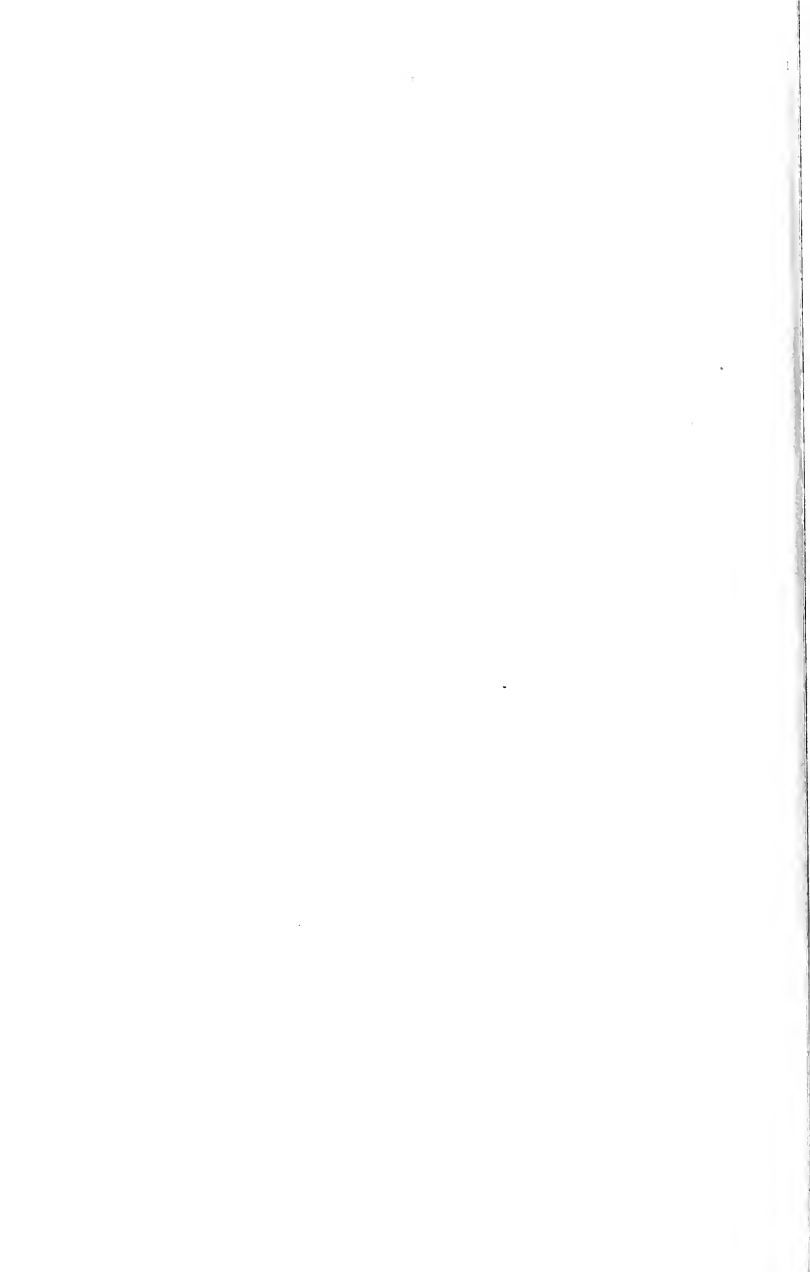


Fig. 6 *Hygrophorus hypothecijus* Fries



Hymenochaete rubiginosa (Schrad.) Lev.

On fallen rails and limbs of *Castanea dentata*. H. D. House, November 2, 1916. Also collected at Orient Point, Long Island, by Roy Latham in 1911 and at Port Jefferson, Long Island by Doctor Peck, several years ago.

Laccaria trullisata (Ellis) Peck

In sand near Karner, Albany county, growing with *Hebeloma colvini* Peck. H. D. House, October 14, 1917.

Melampsoropsis ledicola (Peck) Arthur

Upon the occasion of a visit to "Agate bog" near Cohasset on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county on June 27, 1917, there was observed a great abundance of this rust upon the leaves of *Ledum groenlandicum*. W. P. Fraser (Mycologia, 3:70. 1911; 4:177. 1912) has connected by means of cultural experiments, this rust with *Peridermium decolorans* Peck. Accordingly another visit was made to this bog on August 8th, and a corresponding abundance of the *Peridermium* upon *Picea mariana* was observed. The absence of any species of *Peridermium* upon *Abies* or *Tsuga* in the immediate vicinity of this bog seems to corroborate Fraser's results.

The rust upon *Ledum* has been collected by Doctor Peck in Bergen swamp, Genesee county; Lake Pleasant, Hamilton county; Sandlake, Rensselaer county, and on Mount Marcy, Essex county. The *Peridermium* upon *Picea mariana* has been collected by Doctor Peck at Sandlake, Mount Colvin, North Elba and Elizabethtown, and by H. D. House at Featherstone lake, Schenectady county.

Macrophoma ulmicola Dearness

On dead branches of *Ulmus americana* L. Vaughns, Washington county. S. H. Burnham, no. 126. March 29, 1916.

Melogramma melogramma (Bull.)

Variolaria melogramma Bull. Champ. 1:182. pl. 492. f. 1. 1790. *Sphaeria ocellata* Pers. 1797. *Sphaeria melogramma* Pers. 1801. *Melogramma bulliardii* Tul. 1863. *Melogramma vagans* DeNot. 1857. *Diatrype lateritia* Ellis, 1882.

On bark of dead limbs of *Betula lutea*, LaSalle, Niagara county, G. W. Clinton. Meadowdale, Albany county, Dr C. H. Peck. Alcove, Albany county, C. L. Shear, no. 176.

***Humaria peckii* House, sp. nov.**

Apothecia at first closed, finally opening and becoming shallow, cup-shaped to scutellate, externally pallid, subpruinose, surrounded at the base with a mass of white mycelium, reaching a diameter of 4 mm; hymenium slightly concave, pale-yellow or subochraceous; asci cylindric or subcylindric, reaching a length of 160 μ and a diameter of 12 μ , attenuated below into a rather long stemlike base; spores ellipsoid or ovoid, 1-seriate, each containing one oil-drop, about 8 x 12 μ ; paraphyses not exceeding 2 μ in diameter, scarcely thickened above.

On damp decaying hay accompanied by a Sclerotium. Type collected at Menands, Albany county, N. Y., April 1890, by Dr C. H. Peck.

***Midotis irregularis* (Schw.) Sacc.**

On decayed log of *Acer*. North Elba, Essex county. C. H. Peck, September 11, 1905. (Determined by Dr F. J. Seaver.)

***Mycosyrinx osmundae* Peck**

Transforming portions of the fronds of *Osmunda regalis*, into characteristic brown "smutlike" masses. Common at Mud pond near Zurich, Wayne county. H. D. House, July 2, 1917. This has also been collected by Doctor Peck at Knox, by S. H. Burnham at Cambridge, and C. G. Pringle (no. 1541) in Vermont.

***Nolanea peckii* House, nom. nov.**

Agaricus conicus Peck, Ann. Rep't N. Y. State Mus. 24:66. 1872. Not *Ag. conicus* Scop. 1772.

Nolanea conica Peck; Sacc. Syll. 5:723. 1887.

Among moss and on rotten wood in swamp. Sandlake, C. H. Peck, August 1870. Newfoundland, Waghorne no. 287.

***Odontia trachytricha* (E. & E.) Burt**

(*Peniophora trachytricha* E. & E., *Odontia acerina* Peck).

Karner, Albany county, H. D. House (no 14.207), October 8, 1914. (Det. Burt).

***Peniophora cinerescens* (Schw.) Sacc.**

Syracuse, L. M. Underwood no. 34, 1886 (det. by Burt).

***Peniophora glebulosa* Bresadola**

On dead branches of *Salix*, Sandlake, C. H. Peck (no. T. 15, as det. by Burt).

***Peniophora greschickii* Bresadola**

On dead limbs of *Thuya occidentalis*, North River, Warren county, C. H. Peck, September 27, 1911 (det. by Burt).

***Peniophora incarnata* (Fries) Massee**

Star Lake, on dead branches of *Fagus*, C. H. Peck, August 12, 1907. On dead limbs of *Prunus pennsylvanica*, Albany, H. D. House, November 26, 1915 (det. by Burt).

***Peniophora longispora* Pat.**

On decayed wood, East Berne, Albany county, C. H. Peck (det. by Burt).

***Peniophora sulphurina* (Karst.) v. Hohn & Litsch.**

On decayed wood of *Picea*, Rainbow, Franklin county, C. H. Peck (det. by Burt).

***Phlyctaena phlyctaenoides* (B. & C.)**

Septoria phlyctaenoides B. & C. N. Am. Fungi No. 441.

Phlyctaena septorioides Sacc. Syll. 3:594. 1884.

On dead stems of *Phytolacca americana*. Knowersville, Albany and Altamont, Albany county (C. H. Peck). Jamesville, Onondaga county (L. M. Underwood).

***Phyllosticta arnicae* Fckl.**

On leaves of *Arnica cordifolia*. Evardo, Montana. M. E. Jones, no. 10625, July 13, 1909. Spores colorless, $5 \times 1 \mu$.

***Pilosace peckii* House, nom. nov.**

Agaricus (*Pilosace*) *eximius* Peck, 24th Ann. Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 70. 1872. Not *Agaricus eximius* C. P. Laest. Lapp. Torn. 45. 1860.

Pilosace eximia Peck; Sacc. Syll. 5: 1012. 1887. Peck, N. Y. State Mus. Bull. 75, p. 25. 1904.

A rare species, collected by Doctor Peck at Grieg, Lewis county, in August 1870.

***Pseudoplectania nigrella* (Pers.) Fckl.**

On ground in pine woods, Sandlake, Rensselaer county, C. H. Peck, April. (Det. by Dr F. J. Seaver.)

***Psilocybe cavipes* House, nom. nov.**

Agaricus (*Psilocybe*) *unicolor* Peck, 53d Ann. Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 845. 1901. Not *Agaricus unicolor* Bull. Herb. Fr. pl. 530, f. 2. 1791; Fl. Dan. t. 1071. f. 1; Fries, Hym. Eur. 225. 1874.

Psilocybe unicolor Peck; Sacc. Syll. 17: 89. 1905. Peck, N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 157, p. 102. 1912.

A rare species, collected by Doctor Peck on prostrate decayed mossy trunks of trees in woods near Savannah, Wayne county, in 1899.

***Septoria cryptotaeniae* Ell. & Rau**

On living and languishing leaves of *Deringia canadensis*. Albany, H. D. House, July 24, 1916.

***Spatularia velutipes* C. & F.**

In mossy woods near Cohasset on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county, H. D. House, August 8, 1917.

***Sphaerella clintoniana* House, nom. nov.**

Sphaerella rhododendrii Cooke, Jour. Bot. 108. 1883. Not *S. rhododendri* DeNot. Sf. Ital. 86. pl. 96.

On fallen leaves of *Rhododendron maximum*. Buffalo. G. W. Clinton.

***Sphaerella tsugae* House, nom. nov.**

Sphaerella conigena Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus. 104. 1885. Not *S. conigena* Peck, Rep't N. Y. State Mus. 33: 34. 1880.

Sphaerella peckii Sacc. Syll. 9: 649. 1891. Not *S. peckii* Speg. 1880.

On fallen cones of *Tsuga canadensis*. Helderberg mountains and Knowersville (C. H. Peck).

Stereum rameale Schw.

On dead branches of *Prunus pennsylvanica*. Albany.
H. D. House, November 26, 1916.

Stereum rufum Fr.

(Epicr. 553. 1838.)

Thelephora rufo-marginata Pers. Myc. Eur. 1: 124. 1822.

Thelephora rufa Fr. El. 127. 1828.

Tubercularia pezizoidea Schw. [E. Hitchc. Cat. Pl. Amherst
64. 1829, name only] Syn. Am. bor. 361. n. 3913. 1831.

Hypocrea richardsoni Berk. & Mont. Frost, Proc. Bost. Soc.
Nat. Hist. 12: 80. 1869, name only Grevilla 4: 14. 1875.

Corticium pezizoideum Schrenk, Bull. Torrey Bot. Club 21: 385.
1894. Not *C. pezizoideum* E. & E. 1888.

This is a common species in New York, all collections seen being upon *Populus tremuloides* and *Populus grandidentata*. Saccardo refers "*Thelephora rufo-marginata* Pers." to this species, but Persoon gives as the habitat of it "ad ramos Tiliaceos," and unless "*Auricularia cinerea* Sowerby" (Fung. t. 388 f. 3) to which Persoon refers is unquestionably this species, Persoon's name can be referred to this species only with considerable doubt.

The species is represented in the state herbarium by the following collections: Karner (C. H. Peck); Alcove (C. L. Shear, no. 88, August 1892). Horicon (C. H. Peck, July 25, 1905). North Elba (C. H. Peck, October 15, 1901). Saranac Inn (P. L. Spaulding, May 31, 1909). Albany (H. D. House, May 3, 1914; October 22, 1916).

It was also collected in Colorado by Brandegees (no. 11, communicated by E. A. Rau), June 7, 1880.

Stereum versiforme B. & C.

On dead limbs of *Populus tremuloides*, *Prunus virginiana*, and *Sassafras sassafras* (H. D. House, October 28, and November 2, 1916). All resupinate. Det. by Burt.

Venturia dickiei (B. & Br.) Ces. & DeNot.

On living, languishing and dead leaves of *Linnaea americana* Forbes, in mossy woods near Cohasset on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county. H. D. House, June 27, 1917. The only other collection of this rare species in New York was made many years ago by Doctor Peck on Mount Marcy.

Stereum ochraceoflavum Schw.

On dead twigs of *Quercus ilicifolia*, Albany, H. D. House, November 17, 1916 (det. by Burt).

Stereum erumpens Burt

On dead limbs of *Sassafras sassafras*, Karner, Albany county, H. D. House, April 22, 1915. New Scotland, Albany county, C. H. Peck (no. T.28), (det. by Burt).

Rhizopogon occidentalis Zeller & Dodge

(Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 5: 14. 1918)

Moscow, Idaho, L. F. Henderson, no. 5168 (type), in herbarium (N. Y. State Mus.). Pacific Grove, M. L. Sutliff. California, W. R. Dudley, no. 5325.

Messrs Zeller and Dodge in "Rhizopogon of North America" (Ann. Mo. Bot. Gard., 5:1-30, February 1918), report the following species from New York: *R. luteolus* Fries & Nordholm (Westport, C. H. Peck), *R. roseolus* (Corda) Zeller & Dodge and *R. rubescens* Tulasne.

NEW OR NOTEWORTHY SPECIES OF FUNGI

JOHN DEARNESS AND HOMER D. HOUSE

Anthostoma peckii Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Stromata scattered in the cortex, free from the wood and so coming off with the bark; covered by the thin cuticle which is ruptured by the minute black ostiola. Perithecia 4 to 12, loosely immersed in the slight stroma or merely valsoid, dark brown, 180 to 320 μ in diameter. Asci long cylindric, p. sp. 60 to 80 x 8 to 10 μ , paraphyses exceeding the asci. Sporidia brown, not opaque, uniseriate, sometimes slightly overlapping, broadly elliptic or ovate, 8 to 10 x 7 to 9 μ .

On dead stems of *Menispermum canadense* L., North Greenbush. C. H. Peck, April. Type in the herbarium of the New York State Museum.

Anthostomella closterium (B. & C.) Sacc.

On dead stems of *Opulaster opulifolius* (L.) Kuntze, West Albany, N. Y. C. H. Peck, May. Sporidia in thin gelatinous envelopes, prolonged into a spur 30 to 50 μ long at each end.

Anthostomella picaceum (C. & E.) Sacc.

On decorticated and partially decayed wood of *Acer*. Catskill mountains. C. H. Peck. This material apparently does not differ in any marked degree from the typical form from New Jersey on *Vaccinium*.

Asterella fraxinina Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Perithecia subcuticular, developed upon an innate brown subicle of septate radiating fibers, 12 to 15 μ thick at the base, brown, depressed, about 150 μ in diameter. Ostiola short, about 20 μ wide. Asci obtuse, obclavate, widest at about one-third of their length from the base, 45 to 54 x 7 to 9 μ ; paraphyses obscure. Sporidia hyaline, uniseptate, lower cell larger than the upper, some of them curved, 12 x 3 to 3.5 μ .

On old fallen petioles of *Fraxinus nigra* Marsh. Sandlake. C. H. Peck, May. Type in herbarium of the New York State Museum.

Aylographum onocleae Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Perithecia innate, appearing dull black through the epidermis, 1 to 2 mm or by confluence, 3 to 4 mm long by .25 to .35 mm wide, simple or seldom confluent branched; lip nearly closed, concealed by the epidermis, split longitudinally into fibers. Asci cylindric, straight or curved, 33 to 55 x 6 to 7.5 μ ; paraphyses none or obscure. Sporidia biseriate, elliptic-oblong, inequilateral, uniseptate, 9 to 12 x 3 μ , not constricted.

On dead stems of *Onoclea struthiopteris* (L.) Hoffm. (*Matteuccia struthiopteris* (L.) Todaro), Shelburne, Vermont. C. G. Pringle, no. 1032. May 1880.

This is quite distinct from *Aylographum filicinum* Lib. which has ovate-oblong, sparse perithecia and ovate asci; but may prove to be the ascigerous stage of *Leptostroma litigiosum* or some closely related species.

Caliciopsis pinea Peck

A rare and interesting fungus described by Peck in 1880, and more recently collected by R. G. Pierce, November 1916, on shrunken areas of the cortex of living or recently dead branches of *Pinus strobus*, near Keene, Essex county. This seems to be the first record of its collection in New York since it was originally found by Doctor Peck. Also collected in Vermont by C. G. Pringle.

In Mr Pierce's collection the fungus is mixed with or grows upon *Graphis scripta*, a lichen, a condition not mentioned by Peck and its relationship to the lichen, if any, can not be determined without further examination of fresh material. The mature fungus has elongated black, slender, "ascmata," 2 mm high or higher, thickened at the base, the apex urceolate-capitate and easily broken off in dried specimens; asci ovoid, slender-stipitate; spores elliptical, 5 to 6 μ long.

In this connection it may be noted that the genus *Hypsotheca* E. & E. (1885), is in all essential features the same as *Caliciopsis* Peck.

Anthostoma cercidicolum (B. & C.) Sacc.

(Syll. 1: 306. 1882)

Diatrype cercidicola B. & C.; Peck, Rep't N. Y. State Mus. 25: 101. 1873. Cke. *Grevillea* 14: 16. 1885. E. & E. *Pyren.* 582. 1892.

Hypoxylon suborbiculare Peck, Rep't N. Y. State Mus. 30: 63. 1878. (Not *Hypoxylon suborbiculare* Welw. & Curr. 1867 = *Nummularia suborbicularis* Sacc. 1882)

Fuckelia cercidicola Cke. Grevillea 12: 52. 1883.

Nummularia lateritia E. & E. Proc. Phila. Acad. 144. 1893.

This interesting species was first described by Peck as "*Diatrype cercidicola* B. & C.," from specimens collected near Buffalo in 1871 by G. W. Clinton. The host was unknown, but is now recognized as *Fraxinus nigra*. The description is not by Berkeley and neither Berkeley nor Curtis had ever seen the Clinton specimens upon which Peck based his description. Peck says it was like a specimen received from Curtis under that name. That specimen can not now be found in the state herbarium and may have been returned to Curtis. The host of Peck's species was not *Cercis*, and the Curtis specimen, if in existence, may be at Kew, and was probably not satisfactory for diagnosis since the name was never published except as by Peck.

Peck later discovered better specimens and repudiated the earlier name by redescribing the fungus as *Hypoxylon suborbiculare*. He adds to the confusion, however, by stating that the host was *Acer saccharum*. Examination of the host shows it to be *Fraxinus nigra*. In 1890 Professor Dearness sent specimens of this to J. B. Ellis, which were identified as *Nummularia rumpens* Cooke, but in 1893 Ellis described it as *Nummularia lateritia*. The Dearness collections were distributed as — E. & E. North American Fungi no. 3033 and Fungi Columbiana no. 326.

Peck makes no mention of the name given to Clinton's earlier collection when he described *Hypoxylon suborbiculare*. That he regarded them as the same, at least later on, is shown by the fact that he changed the name on the label of the Clinton specimen to read "*Hypoxylon suborbiculare* Peck. Reported as *Diatrype cercidicola* B. & C."

The name "*cercidicola*" is most unfortunate, but apparently must stand. Peck's later name "*suborbiculare*" is invalidated by the earlier use of that name both in *Hypoxylon* and in *Nummularia*.

Specimens examined from New York are all upon *Fraxinus nigra*, viz: Buffalo (G. W. Clinton, type of *Diatrype cercidicola* B. & C.; Peck): Sandlake (C. H. Peck, type of

Hypoxylon suborbiculare Peck): Sanford's Corners, Vernoa, South Ballston and Mechanicville (C. H. Peck).

***Camarosporium dichomeroides* Brun.**

On dead branches of *Sambucus canadensis* L. North Greenbush, C. H. Peck, June.

***Ceratostoma avocetta* (C. & E.) Sacc.**

On much decayed wood of *Fagus*. North Elba, Essex county. C. H. Peck, August. Compared with *C. avocetta* collected at Sonntagsberg, Austria, by Strasser and determined by Rehm.

***Cercospora depazeoides* Sacc.**

On living leaves of *Sambucus canadensis* Linn. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, October 18, 1917.

***Coccophacidium crustaceum* (Curt.) Durand**

On dead twigs and branches of *Pinus strobus*, between Elizabethtown and Keene, Essex county. R. G. Pierce, November 1916.

A rather common species and represented in the state herbarium by several collections under the name of *Phacidium pini*, which it resembles. Collected October 28, 1917, on the same host at Albany by H. D. House.

***Coniosporium tumulosum* Sacc.**

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Thuja occidentalis*, Edmond's ponds, Adirondack mountains. C. H. Peck, July.

***Coryneum triseptatum* Peck**

Originally described on fallen leaves of *Rhododendron maximum* from Forestburg, N. Y. A collection of *Lophodermium sphaeroides* (A. & S.) Duby, on leaves of *Ledum groenlandicum* (Sandlake, C. H. Peck, September) contains a single leaf of *Ledum* upon which is *Coryneum triseptatum* Peck, with characteristic 3-septate spores, 12 to 15 \times 4 to 4.5 μ , on stalks 20 to 45 \times 1.5 μ .

***Cryptospora aculeans* (Schw.) E. & E.**

The type of *Diaporthe inornata* Peck on *Rhus typhina*, Cabin John bridge, Maryland (E. Bartholomew, no.

4326, June 15, 1910) shows no essential differences from *Cryptospora aculeans*. A collection on *Rhus copallina* (Sylvan Beach, N. Y., C. H. Peck, July) and determined by him as *Diaporthe albovelata* (B. & C.) Sacc. is also the same.

***Cytospora sassafras* E. & E.**

On dead shoots of *Sassafras sassafras*, Karner, Albany county, N. Y. H. D. House, November 2, 1916. Albany, H. D. House, no. 142, August 30, 1913 (duplicate of material upon which *Cytospora phomopsis* Saccardo is based).

The descriptions of *C. phomopsis* and *C. sassafras* are nearly alike. Saccardo says "4 to 5 loculigeris," Ellis and Everhart say "multilocularibus." The smallest number counted in the Karner material was eight. Saccardo says "intus griseus" while Ellis and Everhart do not mention the interior color.

The description of *Sphaeria albofarcta* Schw. (*Cytospora albofarcta* Starb.) places so much emphasis upon the white interior that it may not be the same as *C. sassafras* E. & E.

***Dendrophoma variabilis* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Pycnidia 90 to 350 μ in diameter, seated in the xylem, sometimes piercing the cuticle but generally decorticating it, black, shining, subcoriaceous, globose-conic with short ostium to lenticular with elongated or cylindric ostium up to .3 mm long. Walls consisting of a single layer of fairly regular, dark-brown polygonal cells, about 15 μ in diameter, which are covered within by a stratum of hyaline branched conidiophores, 25 to 250 \times 1 to 1.5 μ , seated upon a dilutely colored prosenchymatous, mycelial layer and bearing oblong, hyaline conidia 4.5 to 6 \times 1 μ .

On dead stems of *Eupatorium maculatum* L. North Greenbush. C. H. Peck, May.

***Dermatea acerina* (Peck) Rehm**

Griffins, N. Y., on *Acer saccharum*. C. H. Peck (as *Tympanis aceris* Peck). Caroga. C. H. Peck (as *Scleroderris acerina* (Peck) Sacc.). Sandlake, on *Acer rubrum*. C. H. Peck, July. North Elba, on *Acer saccharum*. C. H. Peck. Old Forge on *Acer saccharum*. C. H. Peck, August, 1892. Sandlake on *Acer saccharum*. C. H. Peck, July, no. 6 S (duplicate of this was

described by Saccardo as *Phaeangium peckianum*, and the specimen retained in the state herbarium is not distinct from *Dermatea acerina* (Peck) Rehm. It has also been collected at Middlebury, Vt. (E. A. Burt, June 25, 1896, in N. Y. State herbarium).

***Diaporthe artospora* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Perithecia thickly and evenly scattered in the unaltered cortex, not reaching to or blackening the xylem, black, 200 μ in diameter. Ostiola long conic, 50 μ thick at base. Asci fusoid, 18 to 24 x 6 to 9 μ . Sporidia hyaline, oblong, uniseptate, 7 to 9 x 1 to 1.5 μ .

On fallen petioles of *Fraxinus nigra*. Sandlake, N. Y. C. H. Peck, May (year not indicated).

***Diaporthe racemula* (C. & P.) Sacc.**

There are two collections of this in the state herbarium, viz, "Aiden Lair, Essex county. C. H. Peck, July 1873" and "Lower Ausable. C. H. Peck, July 1875." Both are on *Epilobium angustifolium* (dead stems). The latter is the better collection and perhaps the type of *Sphaeria* (Caulicolae) *racemula* C. & P. (29th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 65. 1878). It does not appear to be different from *Diaporthe epilobii* Cooke. The description by Peck is incomplete and should state that the asci and sporidia are very variable; asci 18 to 45 x 4 to 8 μ ; sporidia 9 to 12 x 2.5 to 3.5 μ .

***Diaporthe spiculosa* (A. & S.) Nitsch.**

On dead branches of *Fraxinus americana*. Catskill mountains. C. H. Peck (Reported as *Valsa crataegi* in 31st Rep't N. Y. State Museum, p. 50). On dead branches of *Fraxinus nigra*. Verona, N. Y. C. H. Peck, August 1879.

***Diatrypella aspera* (Fr.) Nits.**

This species is reported by Peck (28th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 71. 1876) from Tyre, N. Y., on Cornus. Re-examination of the material shows that the host is *Cephalanthus occidentalis* and that the fungus thereon is *Diatrypella cephalanthi* (Schw.) Sacc. Unless other and authentic records exist of the occurrence of *D. aspera*, it must be omitted from New York lists.

Diatrypella missouriensis E. & E.

On dead branches of *Corylus*. West Albany. C. H. Peck. November (as *Diatrypella frostii* (Peck) Sacc.). The narrow, relatively few-spored asci and the other characters appear to distinguish this from *D. frostii*, the typical form of which is found on *Acer*.

Dinemasporium hispidulum (Schrad.) Sacc.

On dead and decorticated shoots of *Sambucus canadensis*. North Greenbush. C. H. Peck, June. Also collected by Peck on decayed wood of *Ulmus* at Menands, and on shoots of *Viburnum dentatum* at West Albany.

Dinemasporium robiniae Gerard

D. acerinum Peck

Poughkeepsie, on decorticated wood of *Robinia pseudo-acacia*, W. R. Gerard (cotype material). Albany, on decorticated wood, of *Ulmus americana*, C. H. Peck. Buffalo, on decorticated wood of *Acer*, G. W. Clinton (type of *D. acerinum* Peck, 26th Rep't, p. 77). Bethlehem, on decorticated wood of *Ulmus*, C. H. Peck (as *D. hispidulum* var.). North Greenbush on decorticated wood of *Populus deltoides*, C. H. Peck (as *D. acerinum*). Petersburg on decorticated wood of *Acer*, C. H. Peck (as *D. robiniae*). Carlton, Orleans county, on dead, decorticated branches of *Rhus toxicodendron*, C. E. Fairman, March 1, 1888 (as *D. acerinum* Pk.).

The spores of *D. robiniae* Gerard are generally but not invariably smaller than the others cited. No other difference appears. The Albany collection on *Ulmus* has many spores larger than any seen in the so-called *D. acerinum*. It has also the longest pycnidial bristles, but it grades into *D. acerinum* and into the type of *D. robiniae*. A careful comparison of the material cited above would seem to indicate that *D. acerinum* is but a mere form, and not a constant form, of *D. robiniae*.

Diplodia sarmentorum Fr.

D. petiolaris Peck

In 1872 Doctor Peck described a *Diplodia petiolaris* on what he supposed to be fallen petioles of *Fraxinus*. An examination of the type material reveals the fact that he must have erred in the determination of the host which proves to be fragments of the dead

stems of *Menispermum canadense*, and the fungus thereon proves to be *Diplodia sarmentorum* Fr. which has been collected several times in this State.

Dothiorella hickoriae Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Stromata seriatly seated in the cortex, erumpent through the epidermis and sometimes throwing it off, often marked by the pale orange masses of exuded spores, black or grayish, globose or truncate, .5 to 1.5 mm in diameter, imperfectly locellate, 3 to 8 cells separated wholly or in part by thin, dark brown partitions, opening into one, two or more black, shining ostiolae. Spores orange in mass, hyaline, ovoid, 15 to 18 x 10 to 12 μ .

On dead bark of twigs of *Hickoria alba*. Greenbush, N. Y. C. H. Peck, May.

This appears quite distinct from a form of *Dothiorella quercina* C. & E., sometimes found on *Hickoria*, and which has (in the variety on *Hickoria*) spores much larger and elliptic, 22-36 μ in length.

Eutypa crustata (Fr.) Sacc.

On dead bark of *Betula lutea*. Bashfish, N. Y. C. H. Peck. July. This is reported in Europe on *Acer pseudoplatanus* and on *Fagus sylvatica*.

Gloeosporium aridum E. & E.

On living leaves of *Fraxinus americana*. Oneida, Madison county. H. H. House, August 1916. Also collected at Menands, Albany county by C. H. Peck, June 1888 (type of *Gloeosporium irregulare* Peck), and at Vaughns, Washington county, by S. H. Burnham, June 30, 1908.

Gloeosporium castanopsidis Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Spots gray-brown, epiphyllous, hardly visible on the lower side of the leaf, subcircular, 3 to 8 mm broad, not definitely bordered, sometimes confluent. Acervuli epiphyllous, numerous, large, close together, pale in the center, .1 to .5 mm; spores bacillary, 4 x 1.2 to 1.5 μ .

On living and languishing leaves of *Castanopsis*. Mount Shasta, California. C. G. Pringle, no. 117.

Gloeosporium hedericolum Maublanc

On edge of dead or languishing spots on leaves of the "English ivy," *Hedera helix*. Yonkers, N. Y. H. D. House, May 8, 1915.

***Gloniella ovata* (Cooke) Sacc.**

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Castanea dentata*. Orient, N. Y. Roy Latham, no. 824. May 20, 1916. The type of this species (collected by Ravenel in Carolina) is said to be on oak.

***Gloniella parvulata* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Perithecia 250 to 350 μ in diameter, scattered, nearly black, short-elliptic, dimidiate, erumpent but covered by a very thin layer of wood-fibers, striate where exposed; mouth nearly round or short-cleft. Asci 60 to 95 \times 12 to 15 μ , 6 to 8 μ thick at the apex; paraphyses abundant, longer than the asci. Sporidia hyaline, spirally 2 to 3-seriate, 3 to 5-septate, mostly 3-septate, constricted, the second cell from the top widest, 20 to 24 \times 6 to 8 μ .

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Thuja occidentalis*. Brownsville. C. H. Peck, June.

***Gloniella vaccinicola* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Perithecia black, minute, 90 to 250 μ in diameter, round or ovate, seated in the cortex, thickly scattered, stellately rupturing the cuticle; lips or rim not definitely distinct from the black paraphysal layer overlying the hyaline asci. Asci parallel, 75 to 90 \times 10 to 12 μ , paraphyses not distinct between the asci, interwoven in a thick layer, 15 μ thick, above them. Sporidia fusoid, hyaline, 3 to 5-septate, 18 to 21 \times 4 to 5 μ , obliquely 2 to 3-seriate in the asci.

On dead branchlets of *Vaccinium corymbosum*. Sand-lake, N. Y. C. H. Peck (no date given). This was designated by Doctor Peck as *Sphaeria vaccinicola* Schw., the type of which is said to be sterile, and which is probably a quite different species.

***Glonium pruni* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Perithecia dimidiate, subcarbonous, dull black, evenly and thickly scattered, elliptic at base, .3 to .5 \times .15 to .20 mm subcuticular, opening by a nearly round pore or a short cleft. Asci 75 to 100 \times 10 to 12 μ , sessile, clavate-cylindric, narrow at the base, overtopped by the linear, branching, hyaline paraphyses. Sporidia hyaline, uniseptate, biseriate in half to three-fourths of the length of the asci, somewhat constricted, 13 to 16 \times 4.5 to 5.5 μ .

On the bark of dead branches of *Prunus pennsylvanica*. Catskill mountains. C. H. Peck (no date).

***Glutinium exasperans* Fr.**

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Pinus strobus*. Long Lake, N. Y. C. H. Peck, July.

***Hysterium proteiforme* Duby**

On dead bark of *Ulmus americana*. New Baltimore, N. Y. C. H. Peck, May.

***Illosporium coccinellum* Cooke**

Forming tiny bright red dots on the dead bark of spruce (*Picea rubens*). North Elba, N. Y. C. H. Peck, August.

***Labrella celastri* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Pycnidia black, shining, thickly scattered, separate, sometimes confluent, circular or subcircular, cleft lengthwise sometimes cleft circularly, 100 to 200 μ in diameter. Conidia hyaline, $4 \times 1 \mu$, on narrow conidiophores, 8 to 15 μ long.

On dead stems of *Celastrus scandens*. Karner, Albany county. H. D. House, April 29, 1916.

Leptothyrium celastri B. & C., founded upon a New England collection, agrees with this in the main according to the description, except that the conidia are described as 25 μ long.

***Laestadia caricis* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Perithecia depressed-globose, scattered, black with a whitish stoma, minute, 90 to 100 μ , innate, opening through the upper cuticle of the host leaf. Asci aparaphysate, ovate to cylindric, 33 to 60 μ , mostly 45 to 50 \times 8 to 10 μ . Sporidia hyaline, subelliptic or fusoid, inequilateral, usually wider in the upper half, 12 to 14 \times 3.5 to 4.5 μ , some of them appearing pseudoseptate.

On dead leaves of *Carex stricta*. Carey pond near Camp Fulton on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county, N. Y. H. D. House, August 9, 1917.

The dead leaves of *Carex stricta* at Carey pond bear in addition to the *Laestadia*, an inextricable mixture of other fungi, including a *Leptosphaeria*, an *Alternaria*, a *Cladosporium*, a *Sporodesmium* and a *Hysteriaceus* species.

Laestadia coptis (Schw.) E. & E.

(Sphaeria coptis Schw. Syn. Amer. Bor. n. 1783)

On languishing leaves of *Coptis trifolia*, near "Cohasset" on Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county, H. D. House, June 27, 1917 (with *Septoria coptidis* B. & C. on same leaves). Also collected at Sandlake, Rensselaer county, by Dr C. H. Peck, May.

Laestadia smilacinae Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Perithecia black, globose-conic, thickly scattered over the whole leaf or upon large parts of it, innate, erumpent through both surfaces of the leaf, but chiefly through the lower surface, 90 to 100 μ in diameter; stoma a pore, mostly bordered or stuffed with whitish matter. Asci 20 to 30 in a perithecia, aparaphysate, cylindrical, 40 to 60 x 10 to 12 μ . Sporidia irregularly elliptical, continuous, grumous, 12 x 6 μ .

On preceding season's leaves of *Vagnera stellata*. Karner, Albany county. C. H. Peck, April.

Rarely a spore is seen which is apparently septate and suggesting *Mycosphaerella*, but the septation, if real, is so rare that the species is placed in *Laestadia*. In this connection it might be noted that *Sphaeria polygonati* Schw. on an allied host, might possibly be the same as this, but the description is so incomplete and vague, that it is impossible to say whether it is the same as *Laestadia smilacinae* or not.

Leptosphaeria acuta (Moug. & Neestl.) Karst.

On dead stems of *Collinsonia canadensis*. North Greenbush. C. H. Peck, July. Sporidia yellowish brown, 30 to 40 x 4 to 5 μ . This species is described from Europe on dead stems of *Urtica*, *Vitalba* and *Solanum*.

Leptostromella chenopodii Dearness & House, sp. nov.

Pycnidia pale yellowish brown, thickly scattered, mostly circular and about .2 mm in diameter, occasionally elongate or irregular, up to .5 mm by .2 mm. Ostium present and agreeing in shape with the pycnidium, circular to elongate. When the pycnidia are numerous the cuticle is generally raised and imparting to such areas of the stem a pale or silvery color. Conidia long, narrow and hamate, 15 to 30 x 1.5 to 2 μ , on short narrow conidiophores.

On dead stems of *Chenopodium album*. Orient, N. Y. Roy Latham, April 19, 1915.

Many of the pycnidia are small, nearly circular bodies and were it not for the usually distinct ostiola this might be taken for a species of *Melophia*.

***Leptothyrium castanicolum* E. & E.**

On fallen leaves of *Castanea dentata*. Bolton, Warren county, N. Y. C. H. Peck, September 12, 1901.

***Lophiostoma insidiosum* (Desm.) Ces. & DeNot.**

On dead decorticated shoots of *Sambucus canadensis* L. North Greenbush. C. H. Peck, June (year not indicated). This fungus has been identified in Europe upon a wide range of hosts and is also subject to great variation, no less than thirteen forms being mentioned by Saccardo (Syll. 2: 704).

***Lophiotrema praemorsum* (Lasch) Sacc.**

On dead stems of *Rubus strigosus*. West Albany. C. H. Peck, October. (Reported as *Lophiostoma jerdoni* B. & Br.). Catskill mountains, on dead stems of *Rubus odoratus*. C. H. Peck (reported as *Lophiostoma bicuspidata* Cke.).

***Macrosporium saponariae* Peck**

On living and languishing leaves of *Silene stellata*. Karner, Albany county, N. Y. H. D. House, October 28, 1916.

***Marsonia potentillae* (Desm.) Fisch.**

On living and languishing or nearly dead leaves of *Argentina anserina* (L.) Rydb. (*Potentilla anserina* L.), North Bay, Oneida county. H. D. House, August 17, 1917.

Ascochyta colorata Peck, represented by several collections on leaves of *Fragaria*, in the state herbarium, seems to be the same. Both have somewhat curved hyaline spores 19 to 22 x 4 to 4.5 μ . *Marsonia potentillae* is said by Fuckel to be the conidial stage of *Venturia potentillae* (Fr.) Cooke. Not reported from New York under that name, although Peck has collected it at North Greenbush on *Potentilla canadensis* and determined by him as *Dothidea potentillae* (Schw.)

Melanomma inispissum (Schw.) Cooke

On decorticated wood of *Fagus grandifolia* Ehrh. Ampersand, N. Y. C. H. Peck, September 1896. The minute ostioli and the triseptate, fuscus spores, 12 to 14 μ long separate this from *M. pulvis-pyrus* (Pers.) Fekl.

Metasphaeria squamata (C. & E.) Sacc.

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Pinus*. Santa Rita mountains, Arizona. C. G. Pringle, no. 50. May 29, 1881.

Mycosphaerella opuntiae (E. & E.) Dearness, comb. nov.

(*Sphaerella opuntiae* E. & E. Jour. Myc. 1888, p. 97.)

On dead or languishing leaves of *Opuntia opuntia* (L.) Coult. Long Island, C. H. Peck (date not indicated).

Mytilidion fusisporum (Cooke) Sacc.

On decorticated and weathered wood of *Pinus strobus*. North Elba, Essex county. C. H. Peck, August 1898. Described by Cooke on bark and branches of pine in England.

Patellaria atrata (Hedw.) Fr.

(*Lecanidion atratum* Rabenh.)

On decorticated and much weathered wood of *Acer*. Menands, Albany county. C. H. Peck.

Phlyctaena arcuata Berkeley

On dead stems of *Helianthus annuus*. Orient, Long Island. Roy Latham, no. 726. April 2, 1916. Spores filiform, arcuate to falcate, 25 μ long.

Phyllachora graminis panici Shear

On leaves of *Panicum clandestinum*. Hempstead, Long Island. H. D. House, September 8, 1916.

Phyllachora haydeni (B. & C.) Dearness, comb. nov.

Dothidea haydeni B. & C. North Am. Fungi. n. 881.

Ophiodothis haydeni Sacc. Syll., 2: 653. 1883.

Prof. G. F. Atkinson (Jour. Myc., 11: 257) says that the Berkeley material shows only conidia. Professor Dearness has collected this on *Solidago* stems in Ontario, June 1888, and found asci,

with spores 15×3 to 5μ ; conidia 15 to $50 \times 3.5 \mu$. What appears to be the same is a collection by J. B. Ellis, Newfield, N. J., October 1874, on dead stems of *Aster dumosus* (comm. to Peck).

***Phyllosticta omphaleae* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Discoloring extensive areas, 2 to 3 cm broad along the margin of the leaves, sordid yellow at first and later whitening, bordered by a raised reddish-brown margin. Pycnidia epiphyllous, erumpent, black, very numerous, 4 or 5 to a square millimeter in the whitened portions of the spots; the perforate stomata enlarging with age giving a melanconial appearance to the old pycnidia. Conidia hyaline, oblong, continuous to 2-nucleate, 4 to $6 \times 2 \mu$, on sporophores of various lengths up to 15μ .

On leaves of *Omphalia* sp. (Euphorbiaceae). Cajimas, Cuba. C. F. Baker, no. 2889. March 14, 1906 (Type in herbarium of N. Y. State Museum).

***Ramularia impatientis* Peck**

Doctor Peck (34th Rep't, p. 47) states that the spores are epiphyllous. Specimens collected later by Peck at Genesee falls, on leaves of *Impatiens fulva*, have spores amphigenous and even more abundant on the lower side of the leaf than on the upper surface.

***Rhabdospora mirabilissima* (Peck) Dearness, comb. nov.**

Septoria mirabilissima Peck, N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 157, p. 33, 115. 1912.

On living stems of white pine seedlings, Saranac lake plantations. C. R. Pettis, April 1911. The spores are long and tortuous or ribbonlike with a peculiar greenish color. The characters place it in *Rhabdospora* rather than in *Septoria*.

It is obviously related to, and should be compared with authentic European material of *Rhabdospora pini* (B. & C.) Sacc. (*Cryptosporium pini* B. & C.). The fact that the disease is quite injurious to young living pines and has been found in the state nursery, makes further investigation desirable which may lead to its identification with the European species mentioned above.

***Rhopographus clavisporus* (C. & P.) Sacc.**

On dead culms of *Phragmites phragmitis* (L.) Karst. Bergen swamp, Genesee county, H. D. House, August 14, 1916,

The type (*Hysterium clavisporum*, Dothidea clavispora C. & P.) was collected on the same host at Tyre, September 1871. Doctor Peck also collected it at Watkins, N. Y.

***Rosellinia obtusissima* (B. & C.) Sacc.**

On decorticated branches of *Acer*. Sandlake. C. H. Peck. Perithecia setose; sporidia very obtuse, elliptic, nearly as broad as long, 12 to 14 x 9 to 11 μ . The type of *Sphaeria obtusissima* B. & C. is from Pennsylvania.

***Scleroderris fuliginosa* (Pers.) Karst.**

On dead twigs of *Salix* sp. Bald mountain near Fourth lake, northern Herkimer county. H. D. House, June 27, 1917.

Saccardo's description speaks of the "late ambiente-effuso" subiculum, which is again referred to in the note on character given below the description. Phillips, however, does not mention a subiculum. Otherwise the colors, size and septation of sporidia agree with Karsten's and Saccardo's descriptions.

***Septoria coptidis* B. & C.**

The measurements given in Saccardo (Syll., 3: 526) call for sporules 25 μ long. On leaves of *Coptis* collected by C. H. Peck at Grassy pond in the Adirondack mountains, the spots and form of spores agree with the description, but the sporules are from 30 to 65 μ long, averaging about 45 μ long. The pycnidia are epiphyllous and from 72 to 125 μ in diameter.

***Septoria hedeomae* Dearness & House, sp. nov.**

Spots brown, darker above, angular or suborbicular, mostly from 2 to 4 mm broad. Pycnidia epiphyllous, numerous, small, 35 to 65 μ in diameter; wall very thin, hardly visible if existent at the summit; sporules continuous, straight or curved, 24 to 33 x 1 μ .

On leaves of *Hedeoma pulegioides*. Highland Mills, N. Y. C. H. Peck.

The pycnidia on the leaves are much smaller and thinner walled and the sporules shorter and narrower than the corresponding characters of *Septoria hedeomina* Peck (*Rhabdospora hedeomina* Sacc.) on dead stems and calyces of the same host. Peck appears to have considered this a mere form of *R. hedeomina*.

Sphaeropsis ellisii Sacc.

(S. pinastri C. & E.)

On dead limbs and twigs of young white pine (*Pinus strobus*) which has been copiously channeled by a small beetle belonging to the genus *Pityophthorus* (det. by Felt). Between Elizabethtown and Keene, Essex county. R. G. Pierce, November 1916.

Sphaeropsis hedericola (Speg.) Sacc.

On languishing leaves of *Hedera helix*. Yonkers, N. Y. May 8, 1915. H. D. House. Except that it is on leaves instead of stems it also agrees with the description of *Sphaeropsis hederæ* E. & E. and there is reason to believe that the two are synonymous.

Sporodesmium naviculum Dearness & House, sp. nov.

A dark-brown conidial stratum lines the interior of boat-shaped cavities in the decorticated, whitened wood, .7 to 1.25 mm long by .5 mm wide. The presence of the fungus has hindered the weathering of the contiguous wood fibers, leaving the cavity walls or naviculæ .2 to .3 mm above the surrounding wood; these are regularly scattered, 5 to 8 to a square centimeter, easily visible by their prominence and color. Conidia at first hyaline, then brown, globular, muriform, 7 to 12 μ in diameter.

On weathered and decorticated wood of *Juniperus virginiana*. Albany, N. Y. H. D. House, July 1913.

Thyridium antiquum (E. & E.) Sacc.

On dead branches of *Vitis*. Helderberg mountains, Albany county. C. H. Peck, May.

Tympanis buchsii (Henn.) Rehm.

Biatorellina buchsii Hennings, *Hedwigia*, 42: 307. 1903.

Tympanis buchsii Rehm, *Bayer Bot. Ges.*, 203. 1912.

On dead limbs of young white pines (*Pinus strobus*). Paul Smiths, N. Y. Collected by Edward Patnode, November 30, 1916 and communicated by C. H. Pettis, superintendent of state forests. This adds another saprophytic species to the long list of fungi found upon white pine in America.

Tympanis laricina (Fckl.) Sacc.(T. pinastri *Rehm.*)

On shrunken dead areas of the cortex of living or languishing white pines (*Pinus strobus*). Between Elizabethtown and Keene, Essex county. R. G. Pierce, November 1916. Apparently secondary and not the cause of the shrunken areas of the cortex, since upon similar areas other species of fungi are frequently found.

Valsa pini (A. & S.) Fr.

On dead limbs of young white pines (*Pinus strobus*) near Paul Smiths, N. Y. Edward Patnode, November 30, 1916 (communicated by C. R. Pettis, superintendent of state forests). Between Elizabethtown and Keene, Essex county. R. G. Pierce, November 1916. Ithaca, H. H. Whetzel. Elizabethtown, C. H. Peck. North Elba, C. H. Peck. West Albany, C. H. Peck.

Valsa variolaria (Schw.) Cooke

On dead branches of *Tilia americana*. Hunter and Catskill. C. H. Peck.

Valsaria toxici (Schw.) Sacc.

On dead stems of *Rhus radicans*. Albany, N. Y. H. D. House, November 27, 1917 and January 18, 1918. Most of the material is the spermogonial and conidial stages and quite variable in the size of spores.

Vermicularia sambucina Ell. & Dearn.

On dead shoots of *Sambucus canadensis*. Helderberg mountains. C. H. Peck, May. Some of the pycnidia are considerably larger than those described in the type, but otherwise agree well with the type material.

Winterina crustosa E. & E., Sacc.

On decorticated wood. Catskill mountains. C. H. Peck. Some of the perithecia are stellately cleft. [*Winteria crustosa* E. & E.]



COLLYBIA CAMPANELLA PECK, AND ITS NEAR RELATIVES IN THE EASTERN UNITED STATES

BY GEORGE F. ATKINSON

This interesting species was described by Peck in 1907 (N. Y. Mus. Bul. 116, p. 19) from specimens collected by him on dead twigs of the arbor vitae, or white cedar (*Thuja occidentalis*) in a swamp at Horicon, Warren county, N. Y. (July 20, 1905). The plants were apparently not fully grown nor quite mature, as spores¹ were not described by Peck. Several collections of the species have since been made on the same host: in Ontario, Canada, March 1906, by C. Guillet, reported as *Collybia stipitaria campanulata* Peck (name only)²; at Houghton, Mich., August 17, 1906, C. H. Kaufmann, no. 522, and by H. D. House in a cedar swamp at Jordanville, Herkimer county, N. Y., June 23, 1917, and at Pecksport, Madison county, July 12, 1918. It was also collected by Doctor Peck on branches of the American yew (*Taxus canadensis*) at Indian Lake, in July 1901.

In the original description the pileus is described as "conic or campanulate," and all the other collections mentioned above were collected at the same stage of development, except those by House at Jordanville. In this collection nearly all the plants were full grown, the pileus fully expanded, some of the plants being much larger than any in the other collections above referred to, the larger ones reaching 5 cm high, with the pileus 18 mm broad.

It appears that the validity of this species has been questioned in certain quarters. In the North American Flora (9: 374. 1916), Murrill states that it belongs to the genus *Crinipellis*. Later, in the treatment of *Crinipellis*, he does not include it as a distinct species, nor does he list the name as a synonym under any of the species recognized from North America. But the description given under *Crinipellis scabella* appears to be drawn in such terms as to include *Collybia campanella*.

In view of this situation Doctor House recently sent me all the collections of *Collybia campanella* and *C. stipitaria* in the herbarium of the New York State Museum, requesting my opinion and later a critical note on the situation.

¹In the examination of the type material I have found a few spores.
G. F. A.

²Ottawa Naturalist, 23: 59-60. 1907.

In order to determine the relation of *Collybia campanella* to *C. stipitaria*, it was necessary to have for examination reasonably typical examples of the European *C. stipitaria* of Fries. The type of *Agaricus scabellus*³ (Consp. Fung. 189, pl. 9, fig. 6. 1805) is probably not in existence, and at the present time it is not feasible to attempt to get hold of the type of *Agaricus stipitarius* Fries (Syst. Myc., 1: 138. 1821) from Upsala, even if that type has been preserved. There are accessible, however, collections which, without any reasonable doubt, may be accepted as typical of *Agaricus stipitarius* Fries. These were collected by Th. M. Fries (son of Elias Fries) in the region of Upsala, Sweden, on tufts of grasses, September 1859, and distributed in Rabenhorst's Fung. Eur. no. 107 as *Agaricus (Collybia) caudicinalis*⁴ I have examined the specimens of this collection in the Experiment Station herbarium of the Agricultural College at Cornell University.

The following synopsis presents the principal differential characters in a comparison of the two species:

<i>Collybia campanella</i>	<i>Collybia stipitaria</i>
Plants reddish brown tawny to mars brown.	Plants white to grayish brown.
Pileus in age not plicate.	Pileus in age more or less plicate.
Lamellae free, narrow, very thin and soft.	Lamellae adnexed to free, broad, ventricose.
Cystidia (sterile cells) on edge of lamellae, cylindrical clavate, straight or flexuose, with 1 to 3 or 4 short or blunt mucros which are themselves sometimes branched, 12 to 25 x 4 to 7 μ .	Cystidia (sterile cells) on edge of lamellae, cylindrical to subfusoid, clustered usually in densely packed tufts, straight or flexuose, simple, 24 to 30 x 3 to 4 μ , inconspicuous or rare on the sides of the lamellae.
Spores 7 to 9 x 3.5 to 4.5 μ .	Spores 7 to 10 x 4 to 6.

This diagnosis warrants the separation of *Collybia campanella* as distinct from *Collybia stipitaria*.

Lloyd reports *Collybia campanella* Peck in 1900 (Myc. Notes, 5: 43, fig. 16) as *Collybia stipitaria* var. *robusta*. The specimens were growing "on fallen cedar limbs in a swamp," probably the white cedar (*Thuja occidentalis*). They represent the large specimens. He considers his variety as a

³According to the International Rules of Botanical Nomenclature, 1912, article 19, f; the species name *Agaricus stipitarius* Fr. takes precedence over *Agaricus scabellus* Alb. & Schw.

⁴In *Summa Veg. Scand.* 280. 1840, Fries employed Bulliard's name, *Agaricus caudicinalis* (in DeCandolle *Flora Francaise* 2: 192. 1805. Champ. France pl. 522, fig. 1. 1790, text page 545. 1809), with a typographical error in the spelling. It is very doubtful if Bulliard's plant is the same as *Agaricus stipitarius* Fries.

form of *Collybia stipitaria*, approaching *Collybia zonata*,⁵ indicating that *C. zonata* is only a form of *C. stipitaria*. Although the name, var. *robusta*, antedates *Collybia campanella* by seven years, the varietal name can not be used in place of the specific name *campanella*, according to article 49 of the International Rules of Botanical Nomenclature, 27, 1912.

One of the collections received from the State Museum was typical *Collybia stipitaria*, and is the only typical representative of the species which I have seen in this country. It was collected by E. Bartholomew (no. 2238) and determined by Peck as *Collybia stipitaria*. The specimens were found growing on grass roots in a sandy pasture, Rooks county, Kansas, August 30, 1896. They agree in all particulars with the specimens in Rab. Fung. Eur. no. 107, referred to above. It is interesting to note that the Kansas specimens were collected on grass roots in an open field. Fries says of *Agaricus stipitarius* (*Epicrisis* 87. 1836), that it is abundant on the roots of grasses in fields, but never in woods or mountainous regions.

This raises the question as to the status of the rather common form in the eastern United States, which grows in the woods on twigs and leaves, and which goes quite generally under the name of *Collybia stipitaria*. Peck's critical mind led him to recognize this form as distinct from the *Collybia stipitaria* of Europe and he named it *Collybia stipitaria* var. *setipes* (38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 109. 1885). This I regard as a distinct species. The plants are taller and more slender than those of the two species treated above, ranging from 5 to 10 cm high, the pileus 4 to 10 mm broad. The pileus is pale gray to dark gray or umber. The lamellae are narrow adnexed. The cystidia are very characteristic, abundant on the edges of the lamellae and distributed for some distance on the sides, at least half way to the pileus in the specimens examined, but they do not project beyond the basidia. They are clavate with numerous short processes over the distal end (6 to 8 or 10 or more) and are 15 to 20 x 6 to 9 μ . These cystidia are very similar to those present in a number of species of *Marasmius*. The spores are 7 to 9 x 3 to 4 μ .

There remains to be considered a fourth species, *Collybia*

⁵*Agaricus* (*Collybia*) *zonata* Peck, 24th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 161. 1872.

zonata (Peck) Sacc. This species grows on dead branches, more rarely on leaves or wood mold, the plants are 3 to 8 cm high and the pileus with a spread up to 3 cm. It isumber to seal brown and usually the scales are arranged in prominent concentric zones. The lamellae are adnexed or free and narrow. Cystidia are absent on the sides of the lamellae, but are present on the edges. They are clavate, usually mucronate or abruptly acute, sometimes more or less irregular. They are much larger than the basidia, 30 to 35 x 12 to 15 μ . The spores are oboval, 4 to 6 x 3 to 4.5 μ . The species is very distinct from any of the three treated above.

While these four species are generally placed in the genus *Collybia*, they are foreign to the general characters of that genus. They are dry and nonputrescent. Two of them Patouillard places in his genus *Crinipellis* (Ess. Tax. Hym. Eur. 143. 1900), an assignment followed by Murrill (North American Flora, 9: 287. 1915). The chief characteristics of *Crinipellis* are the nonputrescent nature of the plants, the strigose hairy pileus, and the presence of salient, projecting, fusoid or unimucronate cystidia, that is, projecting beyond the basidia, and presumably on the sides of the lamellae as shown in Patouillard's figure (l.c.) from *Crinipellis excentrica*. None of the four species mentioned above has projecting cystidia, except *Collybia zonata*, where they project slightly on the edges of the lamellae. Only one of the species, *Collybia setipes*, has conspicuous cystidia on the sides of the lamellae, and they are clavate and multimucronate, not salient. The strigose hairy feature ("pellicle") of the pileus is the only character of these four species in which they differ from the usual concept of the genus *Marasmius*, and a number of students have remarked on the close resemblance of *Collybia stipitaria* to *Marasmius*, the nonputrescent nature, coriaceous texture, "inserted" stem, and form of the cystidia or sterile cells, etc.

Crinipellis was proposed by Patouillard (Jour. de Bot., 3: 336, 1 fig. 1889) to include plants with a more or less coriaceous texture like *Collybia stipitaria* and related species, as well as species of *Marasmius* having a fibrous pellicle. He later includes sessile species as well as some which had been assigned to *Pleurotus* and *Lentinus* (Tax. Hym. 143. 1900). In 1887 (Tab. Anal. Fung. 14. fig. 525) he describes and figures a cystidium in a lamella of *Collybia stipitaria* of the same size and shape as the basidia except that it tapers to a mucro and slightly projects above the basidia. Some of the sterile cells on the edges of the lamellae

are of the same shape but I have not found them on the sides of the lamellae in the material examined.

The fibrous or hairy "pellicle" of the pileus alone does not appear to warrant the recognition of a distinct generic type. Although Murrill (North American Flora, 9: 287. 1915) recognizes the genus *Crinipellis*, it is evident that he does not consider the hairy "pellicle" in itself an important generic character since he includes plants with the pileus devoid of hairs but covered with spines (*Crinipellis echinulata* Murr. l. c. 288), a feature conspicuous in a number of species of *Marasmius*. Furthermore he transfers two of Patouillard's species of *Crinipellis* (*Cr. asperifolia* and *Cr. calospora*) to *Pleurotopsis*, a section of *Marasmius* including coriaceous forms which are resupinate when young, but the pileus varying in structure (North American Flora, 9: 238. 1915).

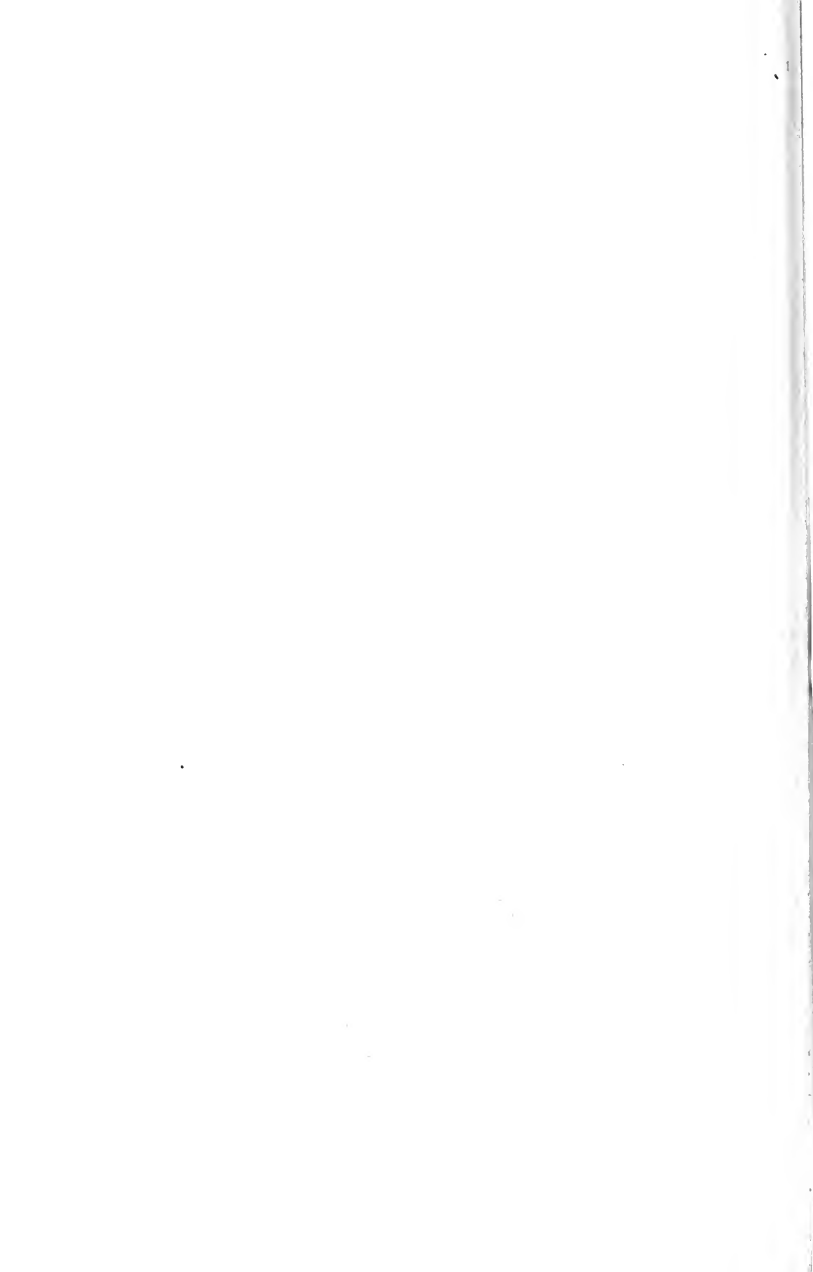
The four species with which we are concerned here seem to belong essentially in *Marasmius*. The mere fact that the hairs on the pileus are long does not warrant their separation from other coriaceous species with a fibrous "pellicle" such as are known in *Marasmius*, on the ground of difference in length of hairs alone and therefore the following arrangement is proposed for the species treated here.

Marasmius campanellus (Peck) Atkinson and House, nov. comb. *Collybia campanella* Peck, N. Y. State Mus., Bul. 116, p. 19. 1907.

Marasmius setipes (Peck) Atkinson and House, nov. com. *Collybia stipitaria* var. *setipes* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 109. 1885.

Marasmius stipitarius (Fries) Atkinson and House, nov. comb. *Agaricus* (*Collybia*) *stipitarius* Fr. Syst. Myc., 1: 138. 1821.

Marasmius zonatus (Peck) Atkinson and House, nov. comb. *Agaricus* (*Collybia*) *zonatus* Peck, 24th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 61. 1872.



THE SPECIES OF PORIA DESCRIBED BY PECK

BY L. O. OVERHOLTS

The genus *Poria* of the Polyporaceae has long presented to mycologists an unsolved problem. In the broadest sense it includes all resupinate pore fungi, without regard to the color of the fruiting body or spores, the hymenial configuration, or whether annual or perennial. We are more accustomed to think of it, however, as including only those entirely resupinate species which otherwise would be referred either to *Polyporus* or *Fomes* as those genera have been limited by the writer within the last few years.

Dr W. A. Murrill of the New York Botanical Garden in 1908 brought together in the North American Flora, descriptions of a considerable number of those *Porias* with brown context, including a number of species described as new. Unfortunately in several cases the spore characters there recorded have proved to be erroneous. Aside from this publication no attempt has been made in this country at anything approximating a revision or a monograph of the genus in question. It is a problem, moreover, that will require several years of close and patient study before it can be adequately solved. For several years past the writer has paid special attention to this group of fungi, and consequently has accumulated a large assortment of collections, both through his own endeavors and through the sendings of others. Of late, a large amount of time has been spent in painstaking study to determine those characters which in this group of fungi should be regarded as of specific importance. As the work has progressed it has become more and more evident that the number of described species must be materially increased before the end is in sight. Scarcely a single consignment is received from correspondents in which there is not found one or more collections that are apparently sufficiently different from those previously studied to constitute distinct species. From no locality has this been so true as from the far northwest, where extensive collections have been made by Dr J. R. Weir.

In view of these facts it has seemed advisable that the problem be attacked from a slightly different angle. As a consequence, the present paper is offered as a contribution to a better knowledge of the taxonomy of this group of fungi. During his services as State Botanist of New York, Dr C. H. Peck described about twenty species of resupinate pore fungi, now referred, for the most part,

to the genus *Poria*. The first of these was described in 1873. At that time and for many years thereafter mycologists apparently failed to grasp the idea that the higher fungi include a very large and varied assortment of closely related species. As a consequence they were apparently possessed of the idea that superficial characters were sufficient for the determination of species in most if not all cases.

As time has passed the need of microscopic characters in certain groups of fungi has been more and more emphasized until we are in danger of going too far to the other extreme and underemphasizing the importance of external form, coloration etc. In an effort to overcome the former of these tendencies the writer has undertaken a thorough investigation of the material left by Peck as representing the species he described. It has not been the writer's intention to pass judgment on the validity of these species but merely to supplement Peck's often meager descriptions with additional facts concerning characteristics not recognized by him.

The need of such a paper will be appreciated by those who have tried to fit their collections to the descriptions left by Peck. In some instances his description occupies less than three lines of printed matter. Most of them contain no mention of spores or other hymenial structures and these are often among the most useful characters that a plant will show. In preparing the paper it has been necessary to decide to what extent detail is necessary, and where general statements will suffice. In this the writer has been guided by his own experience in matching collections in the herbarium. Characters which have proved useless have been omitted. For example, it has been deemed unnecessary to state the thickness of the subiculum in microns when millimeters or fractions thereof will suffice. Neither is the thickness of the dissepiments nor the diameter of the tubes given in microns. The former is too much a question of age and maturity and is covered in sufficient detail in the statements regarding the size of the tubes in millimeters. It is possible, however, that forty years hence the descriptions here presented by the writer will be deemed as inadequate as are at the present time those published by workers forty years ago.

The presentation of each species conveniently divides itself into four sections.

1 Peck's description is reproduced exactly as it was published and is headed *Original description*. The reason for this is two-

fold. First, it brings together in one paper all of Peck's descriptions of *Porias*—a convenience that will be appreciated by those who have had to turn from one report to another to locate them. Second, it enables the student to see at a glance what in this paper has been added to each of Peck's descriptions.

2 A section has been headed *Notes* and contains a more extended account of the present condition of the type collection, characters not included by Peck, explanation of discrepancies of one form or another where such occur, and observations on the distinguishing characteristics and probable relationships of the species.

3 The characters brought out in the two preceding sections are combined into a technical *Redescription*. This of course, involves repetition, but it puts into a paragraph a concise description of each species and makes it available for future use.

4 Each species is illustrated as fully as material permits. Three types of illustrations are used. (a) Natural size photographs (unless otherwise noted) of at least a part of the material in the type collection. Where possible this material was chosen so as to show as wide a range as possible in the variations of the species. In some instances material is extremely scanty and the results more or less unsatisfactory. (b) Microphotographs of sections through the hymenium of each species. Wherever possible these are from cross-section preparations but in a few cases the tubes were so short that vertical sections were resorted to. In passing judgment on these microphotographs it should be borne in mind that they are from free-hand sections, made by the writer, and cut and mounted as described in a previous paper (*Ann. Missouri Botanical Garden*, 2: 676. 1915), but stained in a 1 per cent solution of water eosin. The mounts were made in 66 per cent glycerine to which a few drops of a 10 per cent solution of acetic acid had been added. The acid prevents the glycerine from extracting the stain from the sections. It should also be remembered that the dried material from which these sections are made has been in the herbarium for as many as forty years in some cases, and moreover that in some cases type material is extremely scanty and is too valuable to be diminished to any extent by continued sectioning in an attempt to obtain a section of extreme thinness. It is hoped, however, that these sections will show in a suitable manner the relative size of the pores, the relative compactness of the dissepiments, and the cystidia, where such are present. These photographs are all magnified to the same extent, namely, about 160 diameters unless otherwise indicated, and consequently are directly comparable

one with another. (c) Line drawings of spores and hyphae made with the aid of a camera-lucida, and consequently comparable with one another in point of magnification. Special attention has been directed to the diameters of the hyphae, the presence or absence of clamp connections, the character of the branching if present, and the presence or absence of cross walls. Just how many of these points will eventually prove to have diagnostic value is not known at present. Unless otherwise stated, the hyphal characters given apply to those of both the trama (dissepiments) and of the subiculum. They have been obtained from teased preparations as described in the earlier article referred to.

A word of explanation may not be amiss regarding the writer's use of the terms *trama*, *dissepiments* and *subiculum*. The first two terms are used nearly synonymously but a more or less superficial shade of meaning has been maintained. The walls of the tubes, at the surface of the hymenium (that is, at the mouths of the tubes) are designated as the dissepiments as they are seen with the naked eye or by the use of a hand lens. Thus one speaks of the comparative thickness or thinness, the color, or the pubescence of these dissepiments. The interior of these dissepiments is designated trama, and of course its structure is invisible except under the microscope. Thus the writer speaks of the characteristics of the hyphae of the trama, meaning those hyphae (exclusive of basidia, paraphyses or cystidia) of which the dissepiments are composed and from which the hymenial elements are produced. The term subiculum is used to designate that layer of hyphae from which the tubes arise. There may thus be a subiculum before the tubes are produced, and in most cases it persists after they are well formed, as a thin layer separating the tubes from the substratum.

The color terms used in the writer's *Notes* and *Redescriptions* of the various species (except where credited to Peck) are those of Ridgway's Color Standards and Color Nomenclature, 1912 edition. In order to follow closely the exact shade of meaning of the various terms used access to a copy of this book is a necessity. In determining the colors shown by these fungi at present it is well to bear in mind that specimens mounted on a herbarium sheet (as many of Peck's types are) present a serious obstacle which may express itself in discrepancies in applying the color terms of the manual. This is because it is impossible to bring into close proximity a given specimen on such a sheet and the representation of any particular color shown in the book. Even if determined accurately, the possibility of considerable color variation in the plants on drying

is not excluded. It is often possible to take a herbarium specimen, wet it in water and dry it out again, and have it present quite a different shade of color from the one it first possessed.

The writer desires to make the following acknowledgments for help of various kinds in the preparation of the paper: To Dr H. D. House, the New York State Botanist, who on several occasions has put Doctor Peck's *Poria* collection at the writer's disposal and who through his generous concessions has made possible the present form of the paper; to Prof. C. R. Orton, of State College, Pa., for suggestions and criticisms of the manuscript; to E. T. Kirk, of State College, Pa., for his painstaking and patient endeavors to secure the best possible microphotographs from the sections supplied; and to others who have aided in various ways.

***Poria attenuata* (Peck) Cooke**

Plate 1, figures 1-6; plate 2, figures 1-2

Grevillea, 14: 110. 1886.

Polyporus attenuatus Peck, Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. Bul. 1, p. 61. 1873. 26th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 70. 1874.

Original description. Resupinate, effused, very thin, separable from the matrix, pinkish-ochre, the margin whitish; pores minute, subrotund, with thin acute dissepiments.

Prostrate trunks of deciduous trees. Croghan. September.

The pores are scarcely visible to the naked eye.

Notes. This is the first species of *Poria* described by Peck, and the description is extremely meager. Fortunately, the species is rather common in the eastern United States and its characters easily recognized. The type collection is quite small, consisting of only four small fragments less than 6 cm long and 2 cm broad. One of these is reproduced in plate 1, figure 7. These specimens do not have the exact coloration typical of most collections seen by the writer, but all are alike in microscopic structure.

The plants are annual, thin, and separate rather easily from the substratum. The color of the hymenial surface of the type collection is near vinaceous buff or avellaneous. In other collections, however, the color is light pinkish cinnamon to light ochraceous salmon. Sometimes darker colors, approaching cinnamon, are met with. In one especially light-colored collection made by the writer the hymenium when fresh was light buff or cream color. In all cases the fructifications are surrounded, at least in part, by a narrow, white, finely pubescent or nearly glabrous margin, less than

1 millimeter broad, as shown in plate 1, figure 1. This margin is fairly regular, and not fimbriate. The thickness of the hymenium-producing region in dried plants is about half a millimeter in the types but in other collections as much as 3 mm. This thickness is made up of a very thin but conspicuous subiculum and the rather short tubes. The mouths of the tubes are angular or subangular and with a diameter of 5 to 6 to the millimeter. The dissepiments are rather thin but remarkably entire. The hymenium often and perhaps typically shows a decided silky luster when viewed in oblique positions.

The spores are ellipsoidal or inclined to elliptical and hyaline (plate 1, figure 2). They are 3 to 4 μ long and 2 to 3 μ broad. There are many conspicuous encrusted cystidia in the hymenium, but in some collections they appear to remain embedded in the tramal tissue and not project beyond the basidia. In other collections they project very conspicuously (plate 2, figure 1a) and usually obliquely into the lumen of the tubes. They are best seen in vertical sections of the hymenium as shown in plate 2, figure 2. In cross sections they are often to be identified only by their cross section views (plate 2, figure 1-b) as even where they do project into the tubes they do so obliquely and so are cut crosswise in such sections. In macerated or teased preparations their true nature is easily made out. They are simply the enlarged and encrusted ends of ordinary hyphae as shown in plate 1, figures 3 and 4. They measure 60 to 80 μ in length and are 7.5 to 10 μ thick. The hyphae of the trama and the subiculum are rather compactly arranged, and are colorless, only rarely branched, sometimes quite flexuous though ordinarily only moderately so, and no cross walls are visible. They vary in diameter from 2 to 4 μ . There are no clamp connections (plate 1, figures 5 and 6).

Lloyd has stated (Mycological Notes, 2: 374. 1908) that this species is the same as *Poria eupora* Karsten. From unauthenticated specimens I have seen I am of the same opinion. Also *P. nitidus* A. & S. (ex Egeland, Norsk. Res. Poresv. p. 151) is apparently a closely related species. *Poria myceliosa* and *Poria fimbriatella*, both described by Peck, are somewhat similar but of different coloration and with smaller spores. Also the former species is without cystidia and has distinct cross walls and clamp connections in the hyphae.

Poria attenuata appears to be quite frequent in the eastern United States, but among a large series of western collections from various localities and different collectors this fungus has not

been found. It is known to grow on witch hazel, oak, maple, and alder, and S. H. Burnham says he finds it frequently in New York on basswood and ironwood. Several collections were made by the writer in New Hampshire in the summer of 1918. Its decaying effect seems to be very slow and long drawn out.

Redescription. Effused for several centimeters on wood or bark, annual, separable, thin (less than 1 mm), more or less surrounded by a thin, narrow, white, slightly pubescent border not more than 1 mm broad; subiculum thin but conspicuous, light colored; tubes less than .5 mm long in dried plants, their mouths pinkish ochre (fide Peck) to light buff, light pinkish cinnamon, or light ochraceous salmon when fresh, not much changed on drying though sometimes inclining to cinnamon, usually glistening, more or less angular, thin walled but entire, averaging 5 to 6 to a millimeter; spores ellipsoidal or slightly elliptical, hyaline, 3 to 4 x 2 to 3 μ ; cystidia abundant, sometimes mostly embedded but more often conspicuously and obliquely projecting, hyaline, encrusted, 60 to 80 x 7.5 to 10 μ ; trama and subiculum compact, of hyaline, thin-walled, nearly simple hyphae, 2 to 4 μ in diameter, apparently without cross walls; clamp connections lacking.

On dead wood and bark of deciduous trees.

Type locality: Croghan, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Rather widely distributed through the eastern states as far west as Missouri.

***Poria attenuata* var. *subincarnata* Peck**

Plate 2, figures 3-6

48th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 118 (Bot. ed. 20): 1896.

Original description. This differs from the typical form in the paler color of the pores. It grows on hemlock bark and forms small patches rarely more than 1 inch in diameter. N. Y. Sept. Shear.

Notes. This, originally described as a variety of *Poria attenuata*, is a distinct species. It has little resemblance to that species except in its thickness and in the size of the pores. It grew on the bark of hemlock, while the typical species, so far as known, is confined to deciduous wood. Its color is considerably different from that species, and the spores (plate 2, figure 4) are allantoid, while those of the species are ellipsoidal. In some respects it is similar to resupinate forms of *Polyporus semipileatus* Peck, but appears to differ somewhat from that species. The writer is certain that the plant is not a variety of *Poria atten-*

uata, but is not ready to suggest any other disposition of it at present. The type collection contains but a few small fragments of the plant (plate 2, figure 3). An excellent collection of this plant was obtained by the writer in New Hampshire in 1918.

Redescription. Effused, annual, probably separable, with a narrow, white, pubescent margin about .5 mm broad; subiculum extremely thin, whitish; tubes less than .5 mm long, their mouths light buff to lilac buff at present, apparently somewhat incarnate when fresh, subangular, rather thin-walled, averaging 5 to 6 to the millimeter, entire, or gaping in oblique situations, the hymenium considerably cracked when dry; spores allantoid, hyaline, 4 to 5 x 1 μ ; cystidia none, but large subcylindrical pegs of hyphae project at irregular intervals into the lumen of the tubes; trama and subiculum compact, of hyaline, thin-walled hyphae 2 to 3.5 μ in diameter, rarely branched, some heavily encrusted with coarse crystals but mostly smooth; cross walls not conspicuous and in many hyphae apparently lacking; clamp connections lacking.

On fallen branches of *Tsuga canadensis*.

Type locality: Alcove, N. Y., C. L. Shear. Also in New Hampshire.

Poria aurea Peck

Plate 3, figures 1-4; plate 4, figures 1-2

43d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 21. 1890.

Original description. Effused, forming patches of several inches in extent, 2 to 3 lines thick, separable from the matrix, golden yellow; subiculum thin, subgelatinous, the young margin byssoid or fimbriate, greenish yellow, soon disappearing; pores small, subrotund, elongated, the dissepiments thin, rather soft; spores minute, subelliptical, .00016 to .0002 in. long .0008 to .00012 broad.

Decaying wood of maple, *Acer saccharinum*. Sevey.

Apparently closely related to *Poria xantha*, but separable from the matrix and remarkable for its somewhat gelatinous subiculum. It is an attractive species.

Notes. Considerable confusion exists as to this species. The herbarium sheet at Albany contains three different collections. The specimens marked types are four in number. According to the original description, the type collection was made at Sevey, N. Y., in July, from the wood of *Acer saccharinum*, and the single label on the herbarium sheet records that as the substratum. But the other two collections are both from wood of coniferous trees and one of them agrees in all respects with the specimens on

Acer. This one was collected on pine wood at Ithaca, N. Y., by G. F. Atkinson and is referred to by Peck in Report 51: 299. 1898. The other collection is from pine bark and is quite different, agreeing very well with specimens of *Poria subacida*. There is also one collection in a herbarium box, from C. H. Fairman, Lyndonville, N. Y., on hemlock, October 1910, referred by Peck as "*Poria aurea* — *Myriadoporus* form." These specimens do not agree with the types and are not considered as that species. Several facts warrant the conclusion that the specimens from *Acer* should be regarded as the types. Among these may be mentioned the fact that in the original description, Sevey is given as the type locality and this locality was evidently the one first written on the herbarium label. The locality of the Ithaca collection evidently was noted at another time and perhaps by a different person, as the handwriting seems different. No locality is given for the collection from pine bark. The specimens on *Acer* are distinct from any other of Peck's species and are different from any species known to the writer.

The largest specimen is 10 cm long and 4 cm broad but is incomplete. The color of the hymenial surface in these specimens is between cartridge-buff and honey yellow. Mature specimens have no sterile margin but more immature ones sometimes have a very narrow white margin which is not, however, uniformly sterile. It is not at all fimbriate. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is 2 to 5 mm in mature specimens. Of this thickness practically all is made up of tubes, as little or no subiculum is present. The mouths of the tubes are angular and where best developed average 2 to 3 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are very thin but entire except when growing in oblique positions. In dried specimens they are quite fragile. The best developed specimen has a silky luster over the hymenium.

The spores of this species are oblong or short-cylindrical and with an oblique apiculus (plate 3, figure 2). The other end of the spore is more or less rounded. They are colorless, smooth, measure 5.5 to 7.5 μ in length and 2.5 to 3.5 μ in breadth. It will be noted that these spore characters are different from those assigned to the species by Peck. Those given here, however, are from the specimens on *Acer*. Peck's measurements agree with those of the spores from the specimens on pine bark, and they agree with those of *Poria subacida*. Abundant cystidia are present in the hymenium (plate 4, figure 1-2). They are large, hyaline structures often slightly encrusted at the apex, and quite variable in size

and shape. They project conspicuously from between the basidia. Usually the apex is more or less pointed and they are largest at or just above the center. A peculiar feature of these structures is that they are apparently formed by several hyphal fusions. In crushed preparations of the hymenium as many as five or six hyphae go off from the base of these bodies (plate 3, figure 3). More rarely they appear to be the enlarged end of a single normal hypha. The tramal and subiculum hyphae are rather compactly arranged, are colorless, 2 to 3 μ in diameter, and with clamp connections and cross walls (plate 3, figure 4). The clamps are of a more semi-circular outline than those of most species of fungi. On account of the small size of the hyphae they are somewhat difficult to locate at first. The size of the hyphae and the presence of connections, are other important points separating the specimens on *Acer* (types) from those on pine bark.

The affinities of the species are not clear. The general appearance is somewhat that of forms of *Poria subacida* or related species, but it differs in the more yellow color when fresh, the different spores, the presence of conspicuous cystidia, the diameter of the hyphae, the presence of clamp connections, etc. It probably belongs to a different group of species. In the several hundred collections of *Poria* thus far examined by the writer, none with this combination of characters has been found.

Not much can be stated regarding the decay produced by this species. The *Acer* substratum has been reduced to a friable cinnamon-colored mass that readily breaks up into small flakes. The decay in the coniferous substratum is more brown in color and can be powdered more easily.

Redescription. Annual, effused up to lengths of 10 cm or more, separable when fresh (fide Peck), with a fimbriate, byssoid margin (fide Peck) when young, this more or less disappearing in mature specimens, greenish yellow in color (fide Peck); subiculum thin and subgelatinous (fide Peck) in fresh specimens, practically obsolete when dry; tubes 2 to 5 mm long, their mouths golden yellow (fide Peck) when fresh, between cartridge-buff and honey yellow in herbarium specimens, angular when mature, thin-walled, entire, averaging 2.5 to 5 to a millimeter; spores oblong or short cylindric, rounded at apex, obliquely apiculate at base, smooth, hyaline 5.5 to 7.5 \times 2.5 to 3.5 μ ; basidia 3 to 4.5 μ in diameter; hyphae hyaline, branched, 2 to 3 μ in diameter; clamp connections and cross walls present.

On wood of both deciduous and coniferous trees.

Type locality: Sevey, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also from Ithaca, N. Y., by G. F. Atkinson. Not otherwise known to the writer.

Daedalea extensa Peck

44th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 21. 1891.

Original description. Resupinate, thick, coriaceous, often uneven or somewhat nodulose, the margin at first cottony and white, soon changing to brown, the subiculum slightly rufescent; pores large, unequal and labyrinthiform, in vertical places oblique, whitish; spores minute, oblong, .00024 to .0003 in. long, .0001 to .00012 broad.

Prostrate trunks of deciduous trees. Salamanca. September.

This forms patches two feet or more in length on the sides and lower surface of the trunk. It follows the inequalities of the surface, and in vertical places it becomes more or less nodulose or develops a thick obtuse margin, which is velvety-tomentose and at length dark-brown in color, but I have seen no reflexed margin. It is very suggestive of resupinate forms of *Trametes mollis*, but differs from it in the character of the pores, in the thicker subiculum and in the absence of any free margin.

Note. According to Dr H. D. House, nothing is left of the type collection of this species except a few wood fragments with very slight indications of a fungous mycelium. It is quite probable that the species will never be recognized from the above description alone. The description reads somewhat like one of the resupinate forms of *Trametes serialis* Fries, in which the hymenium had become lacerated and torn. The writer has seen from one of the New England states (New Hampshire) specimens of *Trametes mollis* B. & C. that would also answer the description fairly well.

Poria fimbriatella (Peck) Sacc.

Plate 4, figure 3; plate 5, figures 1-7; plate 22, figure 6

Syll. Fung. 6: 303. 1888.

Polyporus (*Physisporus*) *fimbriatellus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 91. 1885.

Original description. Widely effused, thin, tenacious, separable from the matrix, with a thin white fimbriate margin and a white subiculum, running into rhizomorphoid branching strings of

mycelium or forming a somewhat reticulated fimbriate membrane; pores minute, subrotund, equal, whitish inclining to cream color.

Under side of prostrate trunks of maple, forming extensive patches on the wood and bark. Osceola. Aug.

By its rhizomorphoid mycelium this species is related to *Poria vaillantii*, but the pores are smaller and not collected in heaps as in that species. By reason of its tenacious substance it is readily separable even from an irregular matrix.

Notes. With this species a question arises as to what shall be considered the type material. The herbarium sheet contains what are undoubtedly parts of two separate collections, and there is some doubt as to the identity of the two collections. One set of specimens (plate 22, figure 6) has nearly entire tube mouths and few mycelial strands and is undoubtedly from the type collection. The other set of specimens (plate 4, figure 3) has a more lacerated hymenium and better developed mycelial strands. When touched with a drop of KOH solution the former at once becomes black while the latter does not change color. There is also in the herbarium a collection in a small box that agrees exactly with the second set of specimens on the herbarium sheet, and undoubtedly those specimens were taken from this box (or collection) and mounted on the sheet. This collection, according to the label on the box, was made at Ampersand pond by Peck in September, and was taken from a maple substratum. The first collection is from Osceola and also on the prostrate trunk of maple. Undoubtedly the Osceola specimens are the types and are so regarded here. In internal structure the two collections are alike. The only differences in external appearance are the more lacerated hymenium, better development of mycelial strands, and the lack of color change in KOH for the Ampersand collection.

The specimens are rather irregular in shape and vary in size from 1.5 to 7 cm broad and 6 to 15 cm long. The color of the hymenial surface varies from cinnamon buff to warm buff or somewhat light ochraceous buff. Sometimes a very narrow, white, subfimbriate margin is present, but more often the entire margin is fertile. In either case small white rhizomorphic strands less than one-fourth of a millimeter in diameter may be present, but in some specimens they are absent. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion varies up to 2 mm. Of this practically all is tube length, as the white subiculum is extremely thin. The mouths of the tubes when entire are more or less angular, and average 4 to 5 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are rather thin and, especially in one set

of specimens, soon become much torn and lacerated so that the hymenium at times comes to have somewhat the appearance of specimens of *Hydnum ochraceum* (plate 4, figure 3), although the color is not quite so deep. In some specimens there is a very slight sheen or silkiness to the surface of the hymenium.

The spores are the exact counterparts of those of *Poria myceliosa*, except that they are slightly smaller. When seen on basidia before maturity they appear more or less globose. When mature they are ellipsoidal, hyaline, and measure 2 to 3 μ in length and about 1.5 μ in breadth (plate 5, figure 7). The basidia are rather small, never exceeding 3 μ in diameter. There are abundant cystidia in the hymenium. These project prominently into the lumen of the tube (plate 5, figures 1 and 2). At times they appear to be associated in small groups on certain walls of the tubes, but at other times they are evenly distributed. They are hyaline and rather heavily encrusted with small crystals. Their shape can best be made out by reference to the illustration on plate 5 (figures 2, 5 and 6). Sometimes they are sharply pointed and at other times more blunt on the apex. They are 10 to 15 μ in diameter at the thickest points and project 10 to 30 μ beyond the basidia. A much greater length is embedded in the tramal tissue, however, so that the total length may reach 50 μ or more. The embedded portion is usually free from crystals and appears as a large, thick-walled, hyphalike structure. These cystidia are very much alike in both sets of specimens on the herbarium sheet, though in KOH solution those found in the one set are brownish in color.

The hyphae of the subiculum are colorless and practically simple, and no cross walls or clamp connections are apparent (plate 5, figure 4). Their diameter is 2 to 4 μ . Those of the trama are somewhat smaller, somewhat more branched and more flexuous, with a diameter of 1.5 to 3 μ (plate 5, figure 3). They are practically the same in both sets of specimens on the herbarium sheet.

The relationships of this species are clearly those of *Poria myceliosa*. The chief point of difference having diagnostic value is the presence of cystidia in the former species and the absence of cross walls and clamp connections. Another fact that may be of some significance is that *Poria myceliosa* has been collected only on the wood of coniferous trees while *Poria fimbriatella* is known only from the wood of deciduous trees. The length of the tubes in *Poria fimbriatella* is somewhat greater and their diameter somewhat less than in the other

species, but in general coloration, rhizomorphic mycelial strands, and spores, the two are alike.

Specimens referred by the writer to *Poria vaillantii* (DC.) Fries, differ in the nearly pure white color and the larger spores.

The collections available for examination are not attached to the substratum and consequently give no idea of the nature of the decay produced. Both collections are said by Peck to be on maple wood. The data at present on the type collections does not cover this point.

Redescription. Effused, 6 to 15 cm long, 1.5 to 7 cm broad, separable, with or without a narrow (1 to 3 mm), white, subfimbriate margin, often with small white rhizomorphic strands; subiculum exceedingly thin, white, scarcely discernible in mature specimens; tubes sometimes nearly 2 mm long but often shorter, their mouths whitish inclining to cream color (when fresh?, fide Peck), cinnamon buff to warm buff or light ochraceous buff in herbarium specimens, more or less angular, with rather thin dissepiments, sometimes lacerated and the hymenium somewhat irpiciform, averaging 4 to 5 to a millimeter; spores ellipsoidal, smooth, hyaline, minute, 2.5 to $3.5 \times 2 \mu$; basidia 2.5 to 3μ in diameter; cystidia abundant, 10 to 15μ in diameter at the thickest part, projecting prominently for 10 to 30μ , the tips pointed and encrusted with coarse granules, the base embedded in the trama and unencrusted; tramal tissue fairly compact, composed of thin-walled, colorless, somewhat branched hyphae, 2 to 3.5μ in diameter; subiculum hyphae nearly simple, 2 to 4μ in diameter; clamp connections lacking; cross walls invisible.

On prostrate trunks of maple.

Type locality: Osceola, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also collected at Ampersand pond, N. Y., on maple trunk. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

Poria griseoabla (Peck) Sacc.

Plate 5, figure 8; plate 6, figures 1-5

Syll. Fung. 6: 306. 1888.

Polyporus (*Physiporus*) *griseo-albus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 91. 1885.

Original description. Effused, thin, tender, adnate, uneven, scarcely margined, indeterminate, grayish-white, with a thin pulverulent subiculum; pores very minute, subrotund, often oblique.

Soft decaying wood of deciduous trees. Osceola. July.

The pores are sometimes collected in little heaps or tubercles as in *P. molluscus* and *P. vaillantii*. In the dried state they are slightly tinged with creamy yellow.

Notes. This is one of the earlier species of *Poria* described by Peck, and the description is entirely inadequate for the recognition of the species. The type collection is rather scanty, consisting of about eight small fragments of the substratum, the largest of which is only 4 cm in diameter. This larger fragment is fairly well covered by the fungus (plate 5, figure 8), but the others bear only small scattered fructifications, the diameter of which may not exceed 5 mm. In other words, the fungus varies in size from 5 mm to about 4 cm broad. The color of the hymenial surface varies from pale smoke gray to pinkish buff or cinnamon buff. The subiculum is fertile to the margin. The margin is not fimbriate and there are no rhizomorphic strands. The fructification is extremely thin, not more than one-fourth of a millimeter thick, and no subiculum is discernible except with a hand lens. The tubes are extremely short. Their mouths are nearly circular in outline and average 4 to 6 to a millimeter. In the thinner parts of the subiculum these tubes appear as small holes entirely through the fructification. The dissepiments are rather thin but entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are oblong or short-cylindrical, sometimes curved, and sometimes pointed at the base. They are colorless, smooth, and measure 4 to 5 μ in length and 1 to 2 μ in breadth (plate 6, figure 5). They are thus of a somewhat different type from the small, allantoid spores such as are found in *Poria odora* and are characteristic of such species of *Polyporus* as the *Polyporus versicolor* and *P. chioneus* group. The basidia are 2 to 3 μ in diameter. Their origin is at times rather peculiar and unlike that of any other species known to the writer. Instead of the basidium arising terminally from more or less elongated hyphal branches, they here often arise in a series of as many as ten or even more from *one side* of a hypha in the hymenial region, as shown in the illustration (plate 6, figure 2). Usually, or perhaps always, the end of the hypha is broken up into a number of short cells each of which gives rise to a basidium, though this fact could not be determined in all cases. In many cases the basidium is cut off from its basal cell by a cross wall, though this was not always evident. This manner of origin of the basidia is frequently seen in crushed preparations of the hymenium, and in several cases spores

were seen attached to these basidia. In other cases, however, hyphae were seen to give off a number of upright branches, closely arranged, and each terminating in a basidium. The tramal and subiculum tissue is fairly compact and is made up of hyphae that vary considerably in size. Some are 5 to 7.5 μ in diameter and composed of short cells 25 to 50 μ long (plate 6, figure 1, 3). For the most part they are slightly encrusted with small scattered crystals. Other hyphae, especially in the trama, are considerably smaller, with a diameter of 2.5 to 5 μ (plate 6, figure 2). Hyphal fusions are common in hyphae of both sizes. There are no cystidia in the hymenium. No clamp connections have been observed.

The species is quite distinct from any other of Peck's species in the very thin fructification, and the presence of the large hyphae, sparingly encrusted and composed of short, loosely joined cells.

The specimens are from very rotten spruce wood and nothing can be determined as to the type of decay produced.

Redescription. Annual, not widely effused, .5 to 4 cm in diameter, inseparable (fide Peck, though with appearance as if it might be separable), fertile to the margin; subiculum not visible in herbarium specimens; tubes less than .25 mm long, their mouths grayish white (fide Peck) in fresh specimens, pale smoke gray to pinkish buff or cinnamon buff in herbarium specimens, circular, thin-walled, entire, averaging 4 to 6 to a millimeter; spores hyaline, oblong or short cylindrical, sometimes curved, often pointed at the base, 4 to 5 \times 1 to 2 μ ; basidia 2 to 3 μ in diameter; tramal and subiculum tissue compact, some hyphae 5 to 7.5 μ in diameter and of short cells 25 to 50 μ long, others 2.5 to 5 μ in diameter and of longer cells, both kinds much branched, frequently anastomosing, and usually slightly encrusted with a few scattered crystals; clamp connections absent.

On well-rotted wood of deciduous trees.

Type locality: Osceola, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria indurata* (Peck) Cooke**

Plat. 6, figures 6-7; plat. 7, figures 1-3

Grevillea, 14:115. 1886.

Polyporus (Resupinati) *induratus* Peck, 31st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 37. 1879.

Myriadoporus induratus Peck, Torrey Club Bul. 11, p. 27. 1884.

Original description. Effused, hard, determinate, 1"-2" thick, inseparable from the matrix, almost wholly composed of minute, subrotund vesicular pores, yellowish or pale-ochre, the surface

slightly pruinose and tinged with flesh color; the yellowish mycelium or subiculum penetrating the matrix.

Decaying wood. Oneida. H. A. Warne.

This species is remarkable for the peculiar character of the pores which form little cells or cavities instead of tubes, so that in whatever direction the mass is cut or broken, the section appears equally porous. Perhaps this character will necessitate the formation of a new genus.

Notes. This plant was originally placed in the genus *Polyporus* but was later transferred to *Myriadoporus*, a genus erected by Peck to receive what are now believed to be abnormal forms of other species, differing from well-developed specimens in having a cellular, hymenial surface that is usually sterile. In such specimens both vertical and cross sections of the hymenial region show distinct pores or cavities.

The writer does not believe that the present species deserves specific rank because of its apparent abnormality. But the absence of a hymenium is more or less of a barrier to deciding of what species it is an abnormal form. Nevertheless, others may not agree with the writer, and hence a description is here appended, based entirely on the type collection.

There are mounted on the type sheet at Albany five small specimens of the fungus, the largest of which is only about 3 cm long. The specimens are annual and belong to the white group of *Poria* (plate 6, figure 6). At present the hymenial surface is avellaneous or vinaceous buff or verging toward pinkish cinnamon. The margin is abrupt, rather thick, and nearly or entirely fertile. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is 3 to 6 mm, of which the subiculum is a rather thin and inconspicuous part. The cellular hymenium is 2 to 5 mm thick, but the tubes are not continuous in any one direction. At whatever angle the hymenium is cut they appear as small rounded holes, averaging 5 or 6 to a millimeter (plate 7, figure 3).

The type material is sterile, and for the most part does not contain either basidia, cystidia or paraphyses (plate 7, figures 1 and 2). The trama is very compact and made up of thick-walled hyphae which in cross section give a firm pseudo-parenchymatous appearance to the trama (plate 7, figure 2). When teased out the hyphae are seen to be hyaline, mostly simple, and with few apparent cross walls. Their thickness is 5 to 7.5 μ , and the walls are often as much as 2 μ thick (plate 6, figure 7).

As stated above, the affinities of this plant are in doubt and it is a question whether or not such undoubted abnormal forms are worth consideration. It might be pointed out, however, that *Fomes connatus* has the same type of trama with smaller heavy walled hyphae as in this plant, as has also the plant heretofore referred by the writer to *Polyporus rigidus* Lev. A technical description is omitted.

***Poria laetifica* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 7, figures 4, 6; plate 8, figures 1-2

Syll. Fung. 6: 300. 1888.

Polyporus (*Physiporus*) *laeticus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 91. 1885.

Original description. Effused, thin, tender, not readily separable from the matrix, bright orange with a submentose yellowish margin; tubes short, often oblique, minute, subrotund, the dissepiments thick, obtuse.

Decaying wood. South Ballston. Aug.

The fungus forms patches 2 or 3 in. long, following the inequalities of the surface. In the dried state the pores appear like little ruptured vesicles as in *P. vesiculosus* B. & C. The species appears to approach *P. fulgens*, Rost.; which has the margin white fibrillose and the pores acute.

Notes. From the standpoint of the type collection this is one of the most unsatisfactory of Peck's species of *Poria*. Not only is the type material scanty but it is also sterile. It is therefore almost impossible to match collections with the type with absolute certainty. Consequently others may not agree with the writer in the application of Peck's name. But the writer has in his herbarium three collections from Pennsylvania that appear to agree in all respects with the type fragments. Notes were made on these in the fresh condition and these notes agree with Peck's brief description. The dried plants have a peculiar appearance to the hymenium and that also is found on my specimens. Consequently I have taken my specimens as representative of the species. Specimens have been deposited in the state herbarium at Albany and so are available for comparison with the types. These specimens are fertile as noted below. But in order to differentiate sharply between the type collection and my own specimens the following notes are based on

the former only and the technical description at the end includes additional notes from my own collections.

The type collection was at first apparently on three pieces of wood, one of which was broken into three parts and mounted on a herbarium sheet (plate 8, figure 1), while the two remaining pieces were preserved in a paper packet. The largest piece of wood is about 7 cm long and 3 cm wide and about two-thirds of its area is occupied by the fungus. The color of the hymenial surface was at first bright orange (fide Peck), but on drying has become nearly hazel or cocoa brown, and another part (probably bruised when fresh) has become seal brown or aniline black. These areas are partly surrounded by a sterile, appressed-tomentose margin now cinnamon buff in color. The hymenium-producing region is less than one-half of a millimeter thick. Of this thickness nearly all is composed of tube length. From the consistency of the fructification one would not judge that the species is perennial. The fungus grew obliquely, however, and in sections taken across the tubes (hence perpendicular to the substratum) there are present many tubes (cut in cross section) completely filled with mycelium, while the ones toward the outside are free from mycelium as though they were the product of the current season's growth. Where best developed the pores average 4 to 6 to a millimeter and are subrotund with rather thick walls. Over most of the surface, however, they have an abnormal appearance "like little ruptured vesicles," as Peck states. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

Sections of the hymenium where best developed show no spores although the basidia are present (plate 8, figure 2). No cystidia were found. The trama and the subiculum are quite compact and composed of branched hyphae very frequently more or less encrusted with small crystals (plate 7, figure 5). At present most of these hyphae are colorless but the tips are frequently filled with a brown substance which in the hymenium probably gives color to the fructification. The hyphae are 2 to 4 μ in diameter. Cross walls are visible but usually not conspicuous and often are obscured by the crystals. No clamp connections are present.

The type collection was taken from the well-decayed wood of a coniferous tree but the wood fragments adhering to the specimens are too much decayed to admit of its further identification.

The type locality is South Ballston, N. Y.

In the following description notes from recent Pennsylvania collections are also included, consequently the description is the

writer's interpretation of *Poria laetifica*. Specimens of these collections have been deposited in the herbarium at Albany for reference.

Redescription. Widely effused, annual, separable, as much as 10 cm broad and long, 1 to 3 mm thick in fresh specimens, 1 to 2 mm thick when dry, surrounded by a warm buff to ochraceous buff, sterile, compactly tomentose margin; subiculum thin but conspicuous even in dried plants, light colored; tubes .5 to 1.5 mm long when fresh, not more than 1 mm long when dry, their mouths orange buff to ochraceous orange when fresh, dark red or blood red where bruised, orange cinnamon to hazel or often seal brown when dry, subrounded, averaging 4 to 6 to a millimeter when fresh but in dried specimens often collapsing and nearly invisible, the dissepiments rather thick walled and entire; spores allantoid, hyaline, 3.5 to 4.5 \times 1 μ ; cystidia none; trama and subiculum compact, of thin-walled hyphae that are colorless except for the tips that are frequently filled with a brownish substance, branched, 2 to 4 μ in diameter, often sparingly encrusted with small crystals; cross walls present but not conspicuous; clamp connections lacking.

On rotten wood both of deciduous and of coniferous trees.

Type locality: South Ballston, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also collected at Wright's Gap, Center co., Pa., on hemlock wood, September 12, 1916; at Musser's Gap, Center co., Pa., on dead wood. L. O. Overholts, no. 3431 and no. 2944 respectively.

Poria macouni (Peck)

Plate 8, figures 3-6

Polyporus macouni Peck, Bot. Gaz., 4: 169. 1879.

Original description. Effused, irregularly tuberculate, tawny-ferruginous; pores minute, subrotund, somewhat unequal, the dissepiments generally thick and obtuse; spores subglobose, .00025 of an inch in diameter.

Creeping over and encrusting mosses. Belleville, Ontario. Macoun.

The species belongs to the section *Resupinati*. The specimens indicate that the plant is composed of numerous small unequal and irregular confluent tubercular masses whose porous surface gives them a somewhat spongy appearance. The irregular and uneven surface of the whole mass is probably due mainly to the character of the place of growth.

Notes. The original packet is now preserved in a herbarium box at Albany. It contains a single specimen that measures 7 cm long by about 3 cm broad, a photograph of which is reproduced on plate 8, figure 3. The fungus presents a very rough and undulating surface as though an attempt had been made to form numerous small pilei. The lower side of these nodules bears the nearly vertical pores. These, then, are not continuous over the surface but collected in small groups. The uneven appearance of the fructification may be mostly due to the fact that it is growing over mosses, and some moss fragments can be seen embedded in it. The thickness of the fructification is from 2 to 4 mm. There is a distinct brown subiculum from which the nodules arise. The tubes are 1.5 to 2.5 mm. long where best developed. Their mouths are rounded and rather small, averaging about 4 or 5 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are thick and entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are oblong-ellipsoidal or oblong, hyaline, and measure 4.5 to 5.5 by 2 to 2.5 μ (plate 8, figure 5). Setae are abundant and project conspicuously into the lumen of the tube. They are sharp pointed and dark brown in color (plate 8, figure 6). The hyphae of which the subiculum and the trama are composed are dark brown in color and for the most part unbranched. A few cross walls are present but they are inconspicuous and are easily overlooked. There are no clamp connections on these hyphae. Their diameter varies from 2.5 to 3.5 μ (plate 8, figure 4).

A careful perusal of the above facts suggests that the species may not be distantly related to the plant known in this country as *Poria ferruginosa* (Schröd.) Fries, and the writer is of the opinion that this connection will eventually be established. The unusual habitat and the consequent irregularities of growth are the only separating characters. The shape of the spores is characteristic of that species. In fact the writer is unacquainted with any other species of *Poria* or *Polyporus* that has spores of this shape and size. The characters of hyphae and setae also agree with that species. *P. macouni* is not listed by Murrill in the North American Flora where the brown species of *Poria* are described.

Redescription. Subiculum effused for several centimeters, the pores collected into vertical groups forming nodules — hence surface of fructification very uneven; general coloration brown; tubes 1.5 to 2.5 mm long, their mouths rounded, ochraceous tawny to tawny, averaging 4 to 5 to a millimeter; dissepiments thick and

entire; spores oblong-ellipsoidal or oblong, hyaline, 4.5 to 5.5 x 2 to 2.5 μ ; setae abundant, sharp-pointed, projecting conspicuously; hyphae of trama and subiculum brown, nearly simple, 2.5 to 3.5 μ in diameter, cross walls present but indistinct; no clamp connections.

Overrunning moss.

Type locality: Belleville, Ontario, Canada. Macoun. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria marginella* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 9

Syll. Fung. 9: 194. 1891.

Polyporus marginellus Peck, 42d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 122. 1889 (Bot. Rep't, p. 26).

Original description. Resupinate, effused, forming extensive patches, 1 to 3 lines thick; subiculum distinct, firm, subcinnamon, the extreme growing margin white, becoming dark-ferruginous with age; pores at first short, sunk in the tomentum of the subiculum, then longer, minute, rotund, often oblique, brownish-ferruginous, glaucous within, the dissepiments thick, obtuse.

Dead bark and decorticated trunks of spruce, *Abies nigra*. North Elba. Sept.

Remarkable for and very distinct by the narrow downy white margin that borders the growing plant.

Notes. The type collection consists of two small pieces 5 to 7 cm square, mounted on a herbarium sheet, and several others preserved in a herbarium packet. Fortunately also, several other good collections from different points in the United States are available for comparison. The color of the hymenial surface is near snuff brown, cinnamon brown, or more tawny, and the margin itself is white in fresh plants but may become brown in herbarium specimens. This margin is compactly tomentose, narrowly sterile, and quite thin. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion varies from 1 to 5 mm, the larger thickness sometimes involving the growth of two years, although for the most part the fungus is strictly annual. The subiculum is conspicuous, bright tawny in color and at times as much as a millimeter thick. The tubes are usually rather oblique and in length may reach as much as 4 mm although more often they are not more than 2 or 3 mm long. Their mouths are more or less rounded or somewhat irregular and average 4 to 5 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are about as thick as the diameter of the tubes, and are even and entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

Murrill (North America Flora, 9: 5. 1907) reported the spores of this species as "ovoid, hyaline, $6 \times 5 \mu$." Examination of the type material shows, however, that they are allantoid, hyaline, quite small, 3 to 5μ long and about 1μ broad (plate 9, figure 5). These spores are found abundantly in sections, and many of them were seen attached to basidia, so there can be no question as to their identity. The same type of spore has been found in several other collections of this species. Many setae are present in the hymenium, but they do not project so prominently as in many other species (plate 9, figures 2-3). In crushed preparations (plate 9, figure 4) they are seen as the enlarged, blunt-pointed, dark-brown ends of ordinary hyphae, but they are quite different from the very large setaelike bodies of *Poria setigera* and *Polyporus glomeratus*. Their diameter is only 3 to 5μ . The hyphae of the trama and subiculum are dark brown, rather heavy walled, and sparingly branched (plate 9, figure 6). Cross walls are faintly visible in the darker colored of these and more conspicuous in those of lighter color. There are no clamp connections on these hyphae. Their diameters are from 2.5 to 5μ .

The type material is from dead wood of spruce and that substratum appears to be the usual one in the eastern United States. In the northwestern United States it occurs on *Abies* and on *Larix*.

The species belongs in the same group as *Poria ferruginosa* Fr., *Poria contigua* (Pers.) Fries, and *Poria inermis*. From the first two it differs in the smaller spores and from the last in the presence of setae and in the hyaline spores. In fresh specimens the light-colored margin is often distinctive.

Redescription. Annual or rarely perennial, brown, inseparable (?), effused for several centimeters, with a narrow, thin, sterile, tomentose border of light color in fresh plants; subiculum conspicuous, bright tawny, up to 1 mm thick; tubes oblique, 2 to 4 mm long, their mouths snuff brown, cinnamon brown, or slightly grayish, rounded, averaging 4 to 5 to a millimeter; dissepiments relatively thick, entire; spores allantoid, hyaline, 3 to $5 \times 1 \mu$; setae abundant, not conspicuous, projecting, blunt-pointed, 3 to 5μ in diameter; hyphae dark brown, heavy walled, nearly simple, 3 to 5μ in diameter, cross walls visible; no clamp connections.

On wood and bark of spruce. Also on *Abies* and *Larix* from the northwest (Weir).

Type locality, North Elba, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also known from the northwestern United States (Weir).

Poria mutans Peck

Plate 10, figures. 1-4

43d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 39. 1890.

Polyporus mutans Peck, 41st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 77. 1888.

Original description. Resupinate, rather thick, tough, following the inequalities of the wood; pores minute, rotund, short, buff-yellow or cream color, becoming dingy red or dull incarnate where wounded, the subiculum fibrous, changing color like the pores, the whole plant assuming an incarnate hue when dried.

Decaying wood of deciduous trees. ~~Belkirk~~. August.

Sometimes a narrow, reflexed obtuse margin of a yellowish brown color is formed. The pores are often oblique. The species appears to be quite distinct by reason of its peculiar colors.

Notes. The type collection contains abundant material but the species is one that changes much in drying and consequently it must be carefully interpreted. The material is in pieces up to 4 cm long and broad (plate 10, figure 1). The chief characteristics of the dried specimens are the hard, almost bony consistency and the dull rusty color. The color of the hymenium is now light pinkish cinnamon in some specimens, and tawny or russet in others, and therefore with less red than in *P. laetifica*, although the colors of the fresh plant must be similar to those of that species, judging from Peck's descriptions. Only in the younger specimens is there a rather thick sterile and often more or less abrupt margin present; in mature specimens the margin is fertile. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is at present 1 to 5 mm and probably in fresh plants somewhat thicker. The subiculum is quite conspicuous and its thickness sometimes equals the length of the tubes, but is often considerably less. The tubes vary in length from 1 to 3 mm in the type. In a collection from Bolton, N. Y., they are as much as 5 mm long. Their mouths are angular in mature plants but rounded in young specimens. According to Peck their color is buff yellow or cream yellow in fresh specimens and becoming red when wounded. Their diameter is 3 to 4 to a millimeter where mature, and the dissepiments are rather thin but entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are broadly ellipsoidal or nearly globose, but some are apiculate at one end and inclined to ovoid (plate 10, figure 2). They are hyaline under the microscope and 3.5 to 5 μ long by 2 to 3.5 μ broad. The best developed portions of the hymenium in the type collection are sterile and where spores were obtained it was

difficult to prove their connection with the basidia; indeed mature spores attached to the basidia were not seen. But a large number of basidia have small subglobose, immature spores on sterigmata and undoubtedly the larger spores of the same general shape belong to the fungus. Moreover, in another collection of the same species made at Croghan, N. Y., by Peck, mature spores are found on basidia of the usual type. It was at first suspected that the spores of this species would be allantoid, as are those of closely related plants. There are no cystidia in the hymenium (plate 10, figure 4). The trama and subiculum are made up of very compact hyphae that are colorless, and 2.5 to $4\ \mu$ in diameter. Of these some are encrusted and some smooth, the latter type occurring in greater numbers in the growing margin (plate 10, figure 3). Cross walls are present but not conspicuous and their rarity suggests that many are invisible by the methods used for their detection. Clamp connections are present but not at all common. Both clamp connections and cross walls are more or less obscured in the encrusted hyphae. Branches are infrequently seen.

The species is related to *Poria laetifica* and in fresh condition this resemblance must be considerably heightened. Both are of the same general color when fresh, and both become red where bruised and on drying. *P. mutans* is of harder consistency when dry and has very different spores. The colors on drying are quite distinct—so much so that the species can easily be separated on that character provided it proves to be constant over a wide range of specimens.

Redescription. Effused for several centimeters, annual, apparently separable, with an abrupt sterile margin when young, later the margin sometimes entirely fertile, drying hard and firm; subiculum present, distinct, rarely as much as 2 mm thick and usually much thinner; tubes 1 to 5 mm long, their mouths buff yellow or cream yellow (fide Peck) when fresh, red where bruised, pinkish cinnamon to tawny or russet in herbarium specimens, angular, thin-walled, entire, averaging 3 to 4 to a millimeter; spores ellipsoidal or nearly globose, sometimes ovoid, hyaline, 3.5 to 5×2.5 to $3.5\ \mu$; cystidia none; tramal and subiculum hyphae very compact, hyaline, many encrusted with rather large crystals, some entirely unencrusted, very sparingly branched, 2.5 to $4\ \mu$ in diameter; cross walls not frequently seen; clamp connections present but rather rare,

On chestnut wood. Probably on wood of other kinds of deciduous trees.

Type locality: Selkirk, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also at Croghan, Bolton and Savannah, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria mutans* var. *tenuis* Peck**

Plate 10, figure 5; plate 11, figures 1-4

43d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 39. 1890.

Original description. Very thin, tender, the margin often wide and downy. Bark and wood of spruce, *Picea nigra*. Sevey. July.

The species appears to differ from *P. cruentata* Mont. in having the pores and subiculum of one uniform yellowish or subochraceous color, which changes where bruised or in drying to a dull red or subincarnate hue.

Notes. This, originally described as a variety of the former species (*Poria mutans*), should in all probability be regarded as distinct for reasons brought out in the following discussion. The writer hesitates to give it specific rank at present, however, as it is not certain that the spores have been found. The name is preoccupied by *P. tenuis* Schw. and *P. tenuis* Karst. Consequently if this plant be raised to specific rank it must have a new name.

Apparently the type collection well represents the species in external form and appearance. The largest specimen is scattered over a piece of wood 12 cm long and 5 cm broad (plate 10, figure 5). The color of the fructification in young specimens is now onion-skin pink or vinaceous cinnamon, and in older specimens near burned umber or carob brown but with somewhat more red than in those colors. The plant evidently develops by forming an extensive subiculum on which the tubes are later produced. Consequently the hymenium-producing portion is usually surrounded by a broad sterile margin, at present vinaceous cinnamon in color. Perhaps if collected later in the season this might largely have disappeared. This margin is finely and compactly tomentose, and may be as much as a centimeter broad. It is rather thin and not at all fimbriate. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is not more than one-half of a millimeter and consists of very short tubes seated on a very thin but quite evident subiculum. The mouths of the tubes are decidedly angular in outline and average

3 to 4 to a millimeter. The walls of the tubes are very thin but entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

Spores have not certainly been found in the type collection. One preparation yielded a few cylindric spores that were colorless and measure 4 to 5 μ in length and about 1 μ in breadth (plate 11, figure 2). Most collections of *Poria* in this section, in the writer's herbarium have this type of spore and it is probably the kind to be expected in this plant. There are no cystidia in the hymenium (plate 11, figure 1). The trama and subiculum are of quite compactly arranged hyphae that are colorless, rarely branched in the subiculum but more frequently so in the trama, and with few clamp connections. Cross walls are rarely seen except in company with the clamp connections. In the subiculum many of these hyphae are encrusted and vary in diameter from 2.5 to 5 μ (plate 11, figure 3). Those of the trama are more often unencrusted, and somewhat smaller, with a diameter of 2 to 3.5 μ (plate 11, figure 4).

The type collection differs from *P. mutans* in the following characteristics. It is much thinner; the colors of the dried plants are quite different; their consistency is not at all that of *P. mutans*; that is, not hard and bony on drying. The hymenial characters with the possible exception of the spores are the same as those of that species.

The type collection is apparently from bark and decorticated wood of spruce. The decayed wood is straw yellow in color, quite brittle and readily separates into concentric layers. One specimen shows advanced stages of a pocket or piped type of decay but another organism may be responsible for it.

Redescription. Annual, separable, effused for 10 to 12 cm or more, with a compactly tomentose, sterile margin 1 cm or more broad, vinaceous cinnamon in color; subiculum quite thin but conspicuous under a lens; tubes scarcely .5 mm long, their mouths yellowish or subochraceous when fresh (fide Peck), vinaceous cinnamon, onion-skin pink, or much darker (near burnt umber or carob brown) in dried plants, angular, thin-walled, entire, averaging 3 to 4 to a millimeter; spores not definitely known, probably cylindric or allantoid, hyaline, 4 to 5 \times 1 μ ; cystidia none; trama and subiculum compact, of hyaline, thin-walled, simple or slightly branched hyphae, often heavily encrusted in the subiculum, but less so in the trama, 2.5 to 5 μ in the former, 2 to 3.5 μ in the latter; cross walls mostly inconspicuous; clamp connections present but not abundant.

On bark and decorticated wood of spruce.

Type locality: Sevey, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria myceliosa* Peck**

Plate 10, figure 5, plate 11

N. Y. State Mus. Bul. 54, p. 952. 1902

Original description. Subiculum membranaceous, separable from the matrix, connected with white branching strands of mycelium which permeate the soft decayed wood, or with radiating ribs which run through the broad sterile fimbriate white margin; pores very short, subrotund angular or subflexuous, the dissepiments thin, acute, dentate or slightly lacerate, pale yellow; spores minute, subglobose, .0008-.00012 of an inch broad. Round Lake, Saratoga co. August.

This fungus forms patches several inches in extent on much decayed wood of hemlock. It follows the inequalities of the surface on which it grows. It is scarcely more than half a line thick. The pores develop from the center toward the margin and at first are mere concavities in the subiculum. The species is apparently related to *P. tenuis* Schw., from which it differs in habitat, color and the prominent mycelial strands. In this last character it bears some resemblance to *P. vaillantii* (DC) Fr.

Notes. The type collection contains abundant material in various stages of development. The largest specimen is about 8 cm broad and 12 cm long, and the smallest about 2 cm in diameter. The color of the hymenial surface is now nearly cinnamon buff in the more mature specimens and a lighter color near pinkish buff in younger specimens. The species grows widely effused and has a white or whitish sterile border that varies in width up to 15 mm. This border is characteristically fimbriate and from it strands of white mycelium sometimes radiate outward and downward into the substratum (plate 12, figure 1). The largest of these strands are about half a millimeter in diameter but those on the surface of the substratum are much smaller and in some specimens they are entirely lacking. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is usually less than one-half of a millimeter and never reaches a millimeter. Of this thickness practically all represents the length of the tubes, as the subiculum on these portions is extremely thin but quite conspicuous. The mouths of the tubes are decidedly angular in outline and vary in diameter from 1 to 4 to a millimeter.

The best formed ones average about 3 to a millimeter, but apparently several adjacent tubes may unite into a single cavity which in extreme instances may be as much as 1 mm in diameter, or it may be elongated or somewhat sinuous. The walls of the dissepiments are thin and in some specimens decidedly dentate, but usually not markedly so. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are hardly subglobose as described by Peck, but are considerably longer in one direction than the other, and the writer would call them ellipsoidal. When viewed obliquely or from the end they present a nearly globose appearance (plate 12, figure 4). Their dimensions are quite small with a length of 2.5 to 4 μ and a breadth of 2 to 2.5 μ . They are colorless and smooth-walled. The basidia are also quite small, not at all prominent, and not more than 2.5 μ in diameter. There are no cystidia (plate 12, figure 2). The hyphae of the trama are loosely arranged so that thin free-hand sections present a very open structure. These hyphae are colorless, 2 to 3.5 μ in diameter, and frequently branched, the longitudinal axis of the branch always being at nearly right angles to that of the hyphae from which it is produced. All branches originate near cross walls (plate 12, figure 3) and the first cell of the lateral branch is rather short, rarely 10 μ long; a cross wall with a clamp connection is then produced and the next cell is much longer. Clamp connections are quite abundant. In the subiculum the hyphae are more irregular and, especially on the growing margin, coalescing strands of all sizes are seen to be forming the larger mycelial cords visible on those portions of the fructification.

According to the original description reproduced above, the type collection was taken from hemlock wood at Round Lake, Saratoga co., N. Y. August 21, 1900. But the label on the sheet containing the herbarium specimens gives the locality as Floodwood, N. Y. Dr H. D. House, the present State Botanist of New York, has noticed this discrepancy and has attached the following typewritten note to the sheet.

"The type locality of *Poria myceliosa* Peck as given in Mus. Bul. 54, p. 952-53. 1902 (viz, Round Lake, Saratoga co.) is not correct. Doctor Peck's private notes show that the species was collected at Floodwood on August 31, 1900, and his notes of that date contain the preliminary draft of the description of *Poria myceliosa*."

The species is rather closely related to *Poria fimbriatella* Peck, which differs conspicuously in the presence of dis-

tinged encrusted cystidia in the hymenium and in the absence of cross walls and clamp connections on the hyphae. That species also has the small ellipsoidal spores and rhizomorphic strands of *Poria myceliosa*. One collection made on August 17th, at Floodwood, N. Y., by Peck and referred by him to *Poria fimbriatella* belongs to the species under discussion, as does also a collection from the Catskill mountains labeled by him as *Polyporus vaillantii*. Both of these may have been prior collections, but the absence from the data of the year of collection obscures this point. A specimen has recently been received from E. T. Harper, collected on hemlock wood at Frankfort, Mich., August 1908.

The characteristic features of the species appear to be the thin separable growth with short tubes and rhizomorphic strands, and the small spores. The writer's interpretation of *Poria vaillantii* (DC.) Fries, calls for a similar plant, but one that is pure white in color, and with quite different spores.

The collections so far examined have been from very rotten wood and no definite statements can be made regarding the nature of the decay produced by the fungus.

Redescription. Effused, 2 to 12 cm broad, separable, with a broad, white, sterile, fimbriate margin often ending in small rhizomorphic strands that follow the surface of the substratum or become embedded in it; subiculum exceedingly thin, white, scarcely discernible in mature specimens; tubes scarcely .5 mm long and often considerably shorter, first appearing as shallow depressions in the subiculum, their mouths pale yellow when fresh (fide Peck), becoming pinkish buff to cinnamon buff in herbarium specimens, angular, thin-walled, often dentate, averaging about 3 to a millimeter but occasionally more or less confluent and up to 1 mm in diameter; spores ellipsoidal, smooth, hyaline, minute, 2.5 to 4 x 2 μ ; basidia, 2 to 3 μ in diameter; cystidia none; tramal tissue rather open, composed of thin-walled, colorless, branched hyphae, 2 to 3.5 μ in diameter, the branching more or less right angled; clamp connections abundant.

On well-rotted hemlock wood.

Type locality: Floodwood, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also known from Michigan.

***Poria odora* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 13

Syll. Fung. 6: 294. 1888

Polyporus (*Physiporus*) *odorus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 92. 1885

Original description. Effused, 2 to 3 lines thick, even, firm but brittle, moist, separable from the matrix, white sometimes stained with reddish yellow on the abrupt, rather thick, slightly fimbriate margin; pores very minute, rather long, equal, entire, white, arising from a thin but distinct subiculum; odor strong, disagreeable.

Under surface of decorticated prostrate trunks of spruce. Osceola. Aug.

It forms patches several inches broad and sometimes more than a foot long. It is distinguished from *P. vulgaris* by being separable from the matrix, moist, having longer pores and a strong odor. From the next following species [*Poria subacida* (Peck) Sacc.] it may be known by its smaller pores, more brittle texture and its different odor.

Notes. The type collection consists of four fragments mounted on a herbarium sheet and several specimens preserved in a paper packet. The largest specimen is 6 cm long and about 3 cm broad (plate 13, figure 1). The specimens are very rigid and firm and apparently become considerably colored on drying. According to Peck the fresh specimens are white with sometimes a stain of reddish yellow on the margin. At present the color varies from avellaneous to cinnamon buff or clay color, and suffused with a gray pruinosity. The plants probably become the darker of these colors when bruised.

The margin is rather abruptly sterile and still retains a reddish yellow color in most cases. In some specimens it almost entirely disappears. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is from 2 to 5 mm. The subiculum is rather conspicuous but scarcely more than one-fourth of a millimeter thick, and white in color. The tubes are 2 to 4 mm long and their mouths are more or less angular and covered with a grayish bloom. They vary in diameter from 5 to 7 to a millimeter. The walls are rather thick and entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are allantoid or cylindric, hyaline, 3 to 4 μ long by about 1 μ broad (plate 13, figure 3). The basidia are quite small, usually not more than 2 μ in diameter. There are no cystidia or other sterile structures in the hymenium (plate 13, figure 4). The

trama is very compact and in section gives an appearance approaching that of the trama of *Fomes connatus*, but with the walls of the hyphae not quite so thick and the appearance not quite so much like that of a pseudo-parenchyma. The hyphae are flexuous, nearly simple, hyaline, and without clamp connections. Apparently cross walls are lacking (plate 13, figure 2). Their diameter in the subiculum is 3 to 7 μ , but in the trama they are sometimes slightly smaller, 2 to 5 μ in diameter. Small isolated roughened areas are frequent on these hyphae. These areas are not encrusted with crystals but the roughening is apparently due to a breaking and scaling of the hyphal walls.

According to Doctor Peck the species has a strong disagreeable odor in fresh plants. This has not persisted in the herbarium specimens.

The nature of the decay produced can not be determined from the type collection, as no fragments of the substratum are attached to the specimens.

The affinities of the species are in doubt. The combination of characters presented is quite unlike that found in other species of *Poria*. The plants bear some resemblance to *Poria subacida*, but are easily distinguished by the much smaller tubes and the much different spores. It also bears resemblance to *Poria ornatus* but the pores are smaller and the spores different. Specimens previously referred by the writer to *Polyporus zonalis* as the temperate region form of that tropical or subtropical species agree very closely in general appearances with this species. The spores, however, are decidedly different.

It might be mentioned in this connection that several examinations of the type specimens were necessary before spores were obtained. As is often the case in resupinate specimens, the best developed parts of the hymenium showed no spores and in fact no hymenial structure of any sort. It was only when examination was made of those tubes nearer the margin that spores were obtained and the hymenium was found to be well developed.

Apparently the chief characteristics of the species are the allantoid spores, the gray pruinosity on the hymenium, the compact trama and the large hyphae. I have seen no other collections of this species and more study is necessary to decide as to whether or not certain factors should be regarded as of specific importance. The dried specimens are not fragile but are quite firm and hard.

Redescription. Effused for perhaps 10 cm or more (fide Peck) with an abrupt, narrow, sterile, reddish yellow margin; subiculum

conspicuous but thin, white, persisting in dried specimens; tubes 2 to 4 mm long, their mouths white (fide Peck), more or less cinnamon buff or clay color in herbarium specimens, suffused with a grayish pruinosity easily rubbed off when fresh, angular, rather thick-walled, entire, averaging 5 to 7 to a millimeter; spores allantoid or cylindric, hyaline, 3 to $4 \times 1 \mu$; basidia 2μ in diameter; cystidia none; trama very compact, composed of flexuous, nearly simple, hyaline hyphae, 3 to 7μ in diameter, apparently without cross walls; no clamp connections.

On decorticated trunks of spruce.

Type locality: Osceola, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria ornata* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 14

Syll. Fung., 6: 322. 1888

Polyporus (*Physiporus*) *ornatus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 92. 1885

Original description. Effused, 1 to 2 lines thick, somewhat tenacious, adnate or inseparable from the matrix, white, the surface slightly undulate or uneven, the margin definite, studded with drops of moisture when fresh, spotted with dotlike depressions when dry; pores subrotund, minute unequal, often oblique.

Decaying prostrate trunks of deciduous trees. Osceola. August.

This species is at once distinguished by its adnate subiculum and its peculiarly spotted margin. The spots are watery white in the fresh state and each one is covered by a drop of moisture. In the dried plant the place previously occupied by the drop of moisture becomes a small depression in the subiculum.

Notes. The type collection contains but a moderate amount of material at present, but apparently enough to exhibit the important characteristics of the species. The largest and best developed specimen is only about 10 cm long and 5 cm broad, but the fungus probably occurs more widely effused. Peck describes it as "adnate or inseparable from the matrix" but inspection of the lower surface of the plants shows a smooth surface where it has been in contact with the substratum. In this respect it has the appearance of *Poria subacida* when growing on a smooth surface, and that species under such conditions is separable. The hymenial

surface is now pinkish buff to pinkish cinnamon in color. At first the plant has a rather thick margin that is sterile for a width of 3 to 4 mm, but toward maturity this becomes narrower and in the largest specimen is only 1 to 2 mm wide. This margin is marked with scattered small, subrounded, depressed spots that vary in size from one-half of a millimeter to a millimeter in diameter. These spots are not conspicuous but are quite evident under a lens. According to Peck, they represent areas previously occupied by small drops of moisture. This type of spotting is not unknown in other fungi and the exudation of drops of moisture has been characterized as a "weeping" habit. Extended observations are necessary before we can state whether or not this "weeping" is a character of specific importance. The margin of the plant is somewhat uneven but not fimbriate. Mature specimens have a total thickness that varies up to 2 mm. The subiculum is quite thin, often less than one-half of a millimeter. The tubes are often very oblique and even almost vertical where the specimens apparently grew on the vertical side of the substratum. In such cases the tubes may be as much as 6 mm in length, but under more normal conditions of growth they do not exceed 1 to 2 mm. The hymenial surface in specimens from more vertical positions is thrown into undulations as seen in the illustration (plate 14, figure 1). Such examination as it is possible to make of the type specimens indicates that this is hardly to be considered as an effort on the part of the fungus to form a pileus, but that the uneven surface of the substratum is mostly responsible for it. The mouths of the tubes are subrounded, unequal, and in vertical positions decidedly oblique. They average about 3 to $3\frac{1}{2}$ to a millimeter. The dissepiments are rather thick and on the mouths of the tubes there is a fine pubescence in younger specimens, but the more mature ones are glabrous. The only lacerations are those due to the vertical growth of some specimens. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores of the species are ellipsoidal and often with a minute apiculus at one end. This apiculus when present is probably always more or less excentric in position, though certain view of the spores present it in a nearly central position. Some spores tend toward oblong-ellipsoidal in shape. They are colorless, smooth-walled, and measure 4 to 5 μ in length and 2.5 to 3.5 μ in breadth (plate 14, figure 5). Basidia are rarely seen in free-hand sections of the plant. There are no cystidia (plate 14, figure 2). At times irregular scattered crystals appear upon or in the hymenium. The

tramal tissue is of fairly compact structure. The hyphae of the subiculum and the growing margin are quite large, averaging 3 to 7 μ in diameter. They are for the most part unbranched and in many the walls are very thick—similar in that respect to those of *P. subacida* and *P. indurata*. Normal clamp connections are not present on these but some of the hyphae show the characteristic forms presented in plate 14, figure 4. At “a” apparently the small outgrowth is a clamp connection, as in other species they often appear so where a hypha breaks at a cross wall. At “b” and “c” are larger bodies that still retain much of the characteristic shape of clamps and in all probability have originated from them. It would be interesting to know what developments such apparently abnormal clamps might lead to in this and other species. In the trama most of the hyphae are similar to those of the subiculum, but there are also some that are quite small, rarely more than 2.5 μ in diameter. These are considerably branched but their small size and their transparent nature makes it difficult to ascertain whether or not cross walls and clamp connections are present. In some cases they are easily detected (plate 14, figure 3) but there are many small hyphae in which they are apparently lacking.

The species is listed by Peck as growing on dead wood of deciduous trees. There is not enough of the substratum attached to the specimens to determine the host of the type collection nor the nature of the decay resulting from the presence of the fungus. But one collection of the species is preserved in the herbarium at Albany. In most respects the species resembles *Poria subacida* Peck, and may eventually be referred to that species. A fine specimen has recently been received from E. T. Harper, collected at Frankfort, Mich.

Redescription. Effused for several centimeters, separable from the matrix, with a narrow, sterile, nearly even, but rather thick margin 1 to 4 mm broad, marked with scattered, rounded, depressed spots; subiculum evident but rather thin, white; tubes 1 to 2 mm long, or in vertical positions 4 to 6 mm long, often very oblique, their mouths white when fresh (fide Peck), pinkish buff to pinkish cinnamon in herbarium specimens, subrounded, gaping and oblique in vertical positions, averaging 3 to 3.5 to a millimeter, the dissepiments rather thick and finely pubescent when young, glabrous when mature; spores ellipsoidal or oblong-ellipsoidal, smooth, hyaline, 3.5 to 5 \times 2.5 to 3 μ , often slightly obliquely apiculate; basidia pyriform or short clavate, 3 to 5 μ in diameter; cystidia none; tramal

tissue rather compact, of hyaline, thin-walled, flexuous, branched hyphae, 1 to 2.5 μ in diameter; clamp connections small and inconspicuous; subiculum hyphae mostly unbranched, 3 to 6 μ in diameter but often irregularly enlarged, with inconspicuous clamp connections.

On prostrate trunks of deciduous trees.

Type locality: Osceola, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also found in Michigan.

***Poria pinea* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 15

Syll. Fung., 9: 194. 1891

Polyporus pineus Peck, 41st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 78. 1888

Original description. Resupinate, irregular from the inequalities of the matrix, rather tender but separable from the matrix, the thin subiculum and margin whitish, sometimes tinged with yellow; pores rather large, angular, unequal, two to three lines long, often oblique and lacerated, dingy whitish, becoming blackish where bruised or wounded, the whole plant becoming blackish or blackish-brown in drying.

Wood and bark of pine. Selkirk. August.

The species is apparently allied to *P. obliquus*, but the pores can not be described as very small, nor has our plant an "erect crested margin." It has a distinct subiculum on which the pores are formed and by reason of which the plant is separable from the matrix.

Notes. This is a peculiar species and one can not obtain an adequate idea of it from the dried specimens. The type collection contains rather abundant material but in small pieces less than 5 cm long. The species is dingy white when fresh, becoming very much darker on drying. The color of the hymenial surface at present is near fuscous or bister. Very young specimens have a whitish or yellowish sterile thin margin which may be somewhat fimbriate and in old specimens disappears entirely. It is much lighter in color than the hymenium, at least in the dried specimens. The thickness of the hymenial surface varies up to 6 mm in dried specimens, but probably the fresh specimens were somewhat thicker. The tubes are 3 to 6 mm long and for the most part oblique on the substratum. Their mouths average $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 to a millimeter, but in drying are likely to collapse more or less and so be obscured. They are angular and the dissepiments are rather thin but entire (plate 15, figure 1). There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores of this species are very unusual and unlike those of any other species of *Poria*. In fact, as to color, they are unlike those of any other species of pore-fungus known to the writer. Under the microscope they are more or less fuscous, not unlike those of certain of the dark-spored gill fungi. These spores are also of larger size than the writer has seen in any other species of *Poria*. They vary from 7.5 to 11 μ in length and 4 to 7 μ in width. In shape they are ellipsoidal to ovoid, and with smooth walls (plate 15, figure 6). Dr Burt in a recent publication (Ann. Mo. Bot. Gard., 4:360-61, 1917) gives the spore measurements for this species as 10 to 12 by 6 to 7 μ , but my measurements make them considerably shorter. There are no cystidia in the hymenium (plate 15, figure 2). The basidia in the type specimens are quite conspicuous and in free-hand sections (plate 15, figure 2) they have a tendency to separate in a smooth layer from the trama. In all cases there is a distinct line of cleavage between basidia and trama and in some cases the basidial layer has separated and curled away from the trama. This region of separation is represented in the microphotograph by a whitish line or band. Such a character has not been seen by the writer in any other species of pore fungus. It is probably correlated with the parallel arrangement of the tramal hyphae mentioned below.

The trama is made up of closely compacted hyphae in which the arrangement is more strikingly parallel than is usually the case. In some the walls have apparently collapsed and so are more or less irregular (plate 15, figure 3). Others are more definite. Cross walls are visible and quite conspicuous in some hyphae, but apparently absent in others. No clamp connections are present. The hyphae are simple or sparingly branched (plate 15, figure 4). Their diameter varies from 1 to 3 μ . In the subiculum the hyphae are more regular and slightly larger, with a diameter of 2 to 6 μ . On some of these hyphae clamp connections are present and quite conspicuous (plate 15, figure 5).

Dr Burt, in the above-mentioned paper, has listed this species as a synonym for *Merulius incrassatus* B. & C., and transferred that species to the genus *Poria*. *Merulius spissus* Peck is also given as a synonym. *Poria pinea* is undoubtedly a *Poria*. In oblique situations the tubes of Peck's types sometimes reach a length of 6 mm, while Dr Burt reports them as up to 3 mm in length. The colors given by Dr Burt are probably based on the Berkeley and Curtis types, as "mouse gray" has not enough brown,

and "aniline black" has too much purple in it to represent Peck's types.

Redescription. Effused for several centimeters, annual, rather tender, separable, with a thin whitish or yellowish sterile margin when young; subiculum very thin, whitish, rather conspicuous, tubes 2 to 6 mm long, their mouths dingy whitish (fide Peck) when fresh, becoming darker where bruised or dried, fuscous or bister in herbarium specimens, angular, thin-walled but entire, averaging 1.5 to 2 to a millimeter; spores ellipsoidal or ovoid, smooth, fuscous, 7.5 to 11×4 to 7μ ; cystidia none; trama and subiculum compact, of thin-walled, partially collapsing and irregular hyaline hyphae with inconspicuous cross walls and clamp connections, nearly simple, $1-3 \mu$ in diameter.

On wood and bark of pine.

Type locality: Selkirk, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria radiculosa* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 16

Syll. Fung., 6: 314. 1888

Polyporus radiculosus Peck, 40th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 54. 1887

Original description. Resupinate, effused, thin, soft, tender, orange-yellow, the mycelium creeping in and over the wood, silky-tomentose, at first white, then yellow, forming numerous yellow branching rootlike strings or ribs which are more or less connected by a soft silky tomentum; pores rather large, angular, at first shallow, sunk in the mycelium, the dissepiments becoming more elevated, thin and fragile; spores elliptical, .0002 to .00025 inch long, .00016 broad.

Half-buried chips of poplar. *Populus tremuloides*. Gansevoort, September.

The species is allied to *P. vaillantii*, in its peculiar rhizomorphoid strings of mycelium, but from this it differs decidedly in its color and texture. In these respects it approaches *P. bombycinus*, of which it may possibly be a peculiar variety. It is very destructive to the wood on which it grows, causing it to become soft, brittle and even friable.

Notes. From the standpoint of the type collection this species is the most unsatisfactory of all of Peck's *Porias*. Nothing as to general appearance, color etc., can be added beyond that contained

in the original description. There are mounted on the type sheet at Albany six small bits of wood, four of which have only a few rhizomorphic strands of white or cream-colored mycelium. On the other two bits of wood there is perhaps a square centimeter of fruiting surface which apparently represents the marginal growth of the fructification, though on one of these bits the hymenium is well formed (plate 16, figure 1). The chief characteristics of the species appear to be the color, the rhizomorphic strands, and the oblong-ellipsoidal spores (plate 16, figure 6). The spores measure 5 to 7.5 μ in length and 2.5 to 3 μ in breadth. No cystidia are present (plate 16, figure 3). The hyphae of the subiculum and trama are rather characteristic. Many of them are quite irregular in outline and have the appearance of being much collapsed. In the subiculum they are often slightly encrusted and made up of rather short cells with a diameter of 4 to 7 μ . They are very transparent and thin-walled. Clamp connections are present but their walls are so thin and transparent that they easily escape detection. In the trama the hyphae are somewhat smaller, averaging 2 to 4 μ in diameter. Some are with cross walls and clamp connections but in others these are lacking. The hyphae are more or less branched in both the trama and the subiculum (plate 16, figure 4, 5).

In the same folder with the type collection there is another sheet on which is mounted an excellent representation of a species of *Poria* referred by Peck to *P. radiculosa*. Microscopic examination shows, however, that it is not the same plant, though somewhat similar as far as one is able to judge. There are two important differences. The spores in that collection are very short-ellipsoid or subglobose with much smaller dimensions than those in the type collection. They measure only 3 to 5 μ in length and 2 to 3.5 μ in breadth. Another difference is in the hyphae. In this collection they are exceptionally clear-cut in teased preparations as contrasted with the often irregular, ill-defined hyphae in the types. Their dimensions are 2.5 to 4.5 μ . Clamp connections and cross walls are abundant and extremely well defined as contrasted with the often indistinct walls and clamps of the types. These hyphae are frequently branched and hyphal anastomoses are common — both characteristics rare in the type collection.

If the type collection well represented the species, and if in general appearance this second collection were much like the types, the writer would nevertheless hesitate to refer it to this species on the basis of these microscopic differences alone. Since the type collec-

tion is so scanty that its general features can not be determined, it becomes still more important that great caution be used. The writer would like to take this second collection as representing the species, and probably there are those who have gained their idea of the species entirely from this collection. Under the circumstances, however, it seems inadvisable to do so. The date of collection of these second specimens can not be determined from the label. The locality is mentioned as the Catskill mountains, and the locality of the type is Gansevoort. It is possible that Peck had before him both of these collections when describing the species, but there is no evidence to this effect. It seems desirable to allow the matter to rest at this point for the present and to consider that the basis on which the species rests at present should be the original description and the very meager types.

***Poria semitincta* (Peck) Cooke**

Plate 17

Grevillea, 14: 115. 1886

Polyporus (Resupinati) semitinctus Peck, 31st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 37. 1879.

Original description. Subiculum thin, soft, cottony, separable from the matrix, whitish, more or less tinged with lilac, sometimes forming branching, creeping threads; pores very short, unequal, whitish or pale cream-colored, the dissepiments at first obtuse, then thinner, toothed on the edge.

Under surface of maple chips. Griffins. Sept.

This is a soft, delicate species, with meruloid pores, similar to those of *P. violaceus*. The lilac stains appear on the subiculum only.

Notes. This is the second species of *Poria* described by Peck. The material in the type collection is rather scanty, but the type sheet contains a second collection, and a third collection is mounted on another sheet. These other collections agree in all respects with the type collection so that a very good idea of the species can be obtained. The largest specimen is 7 cm long and not quite 2 cm broad. The other specimens are more fragmentary, but apparently the fructification is not widely effused (plate 17, figure 1). The color of the hymenial surface is now avellaneous buff to pinkish cinnamon or sometimes with a tinge of the lighter vinaceous colors of Ridgway. A fourth collection is preserved in a herbarium box and was collected from deciduous wood by Peck in 1904 at Lyndon-

ville. This appears to be the same species, and if so is in a much better condition than any of the others. The color is pale ochraceous salmon or light pinkish cinnamon. According to Peck, the fresh specimens are whiter and with a tinge of lilac to the subiculum. Most of the specimens are broadly sterile on the margin, sometimes as much as 4 or 5 mm. This border is finely tomentose but scarcely fimbriate. On some specimens from the type locality and growing on beech leaves, a few white rhizomorphic strands are developed. They are not present where the specimens grow on wood. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is less than one-half of a millimeter in the dried specimens. The subiculum is extremely thin and the tubes very short, appearing scarcely more than shallow depressions in the dried specimens. The mouths of the tubes are more or less rounded but unequal in size, averaging about 3 to a millimeter. Peck states that the dissepiments are toothed on the edge. The writer would not describe them as toothed in the sense that the term is ordinarily used as applied to inequalities arising from lacerations of the dissepiments, but they are slightly uneven because one edge of the tube is slightly prolonged beyond the other. The dissepiments are rather thin but entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium. The spores are oblong or short cylindric, hyaline, and 3 to 4 μ long by 2 μ broad (plate 17, figure 6). So far as the writer can ascertain from Peck's collections, they are never allantoid at maturity as in *Poria griseoalba*, but in other respects they resemble very much the spores of that species. The basidia measure 2 to 3 μ in diameter. There are no cystidia in the hymenium of most specimens (plate 17, figure 3) but in the Lyndonville collection they are sometimes present as projecting, weakly encrusted hyphae near the mouths of the tubes. The subiculum is rather open in construction, and made up of hyphae that are thin-walled, flexuous, branched, and with rather prominent cross walls that separate the filament into elongated cells (plate 17, figure 5). These are never so short as those frequently found in *Poria griseoalba*, but they are always many times as long as broad, though the dimensions do not appear to be very constant. In the trama the hyphae rarely reach the diameter of the larger ones of the subiculum and at times cross walls are difficult or impossible to make out (plate 17, figure 4). These hyphae vary in diameter from 3 to 7 μ , and hyphal fusions are extremely common. There are no clamp connections on the hyphae. Rarely they are very slightly encrusted with small, scattered granules but these are not noticeable

except under rigid inspection. In several mounts made of the hyphae the peculiar origin of the basidia as illustrated for *Poria griseoalba* was not seen.

From several references already made to *Poria griseoalba* it may be inferred that probably *Poria semitincta* is most closely related to that species. Microscopically the two species are difficult to separate unless the shape of the apparently mature spores, the nature of the origin of the basidia, and the absence in the latter species of the very short hyphal cells be regarded as indicating specific difference. In the former species the mature spores are decidedly allantoid and several times longer than broad, while the only spores observed in *Poria semitincta* were not at all allantoid. Microscopically the two species are somewhat similar in some specimens but in others there is less resemblance. Both are quite thin and light colored when fresh, but the lilac tinge to the subiculum should facilitate their separation in the field. *Poria myceliosa* and *Poria fimbriatella* are also somewhat similar. The latter species may easily be distinguished by the presence of cystidia. The former species has shorter and smaller spores, hyphae 2.5 to 3.5 μ in diameter, and with clamp connections.

No information can be gathered from Peck's collections as to the nature of the decay produced by the fungus.

Redescription. Annual, separable, not broadly effused, with a white, tomentose, sterile margin from which a few rhizomorphic strands are rarely produced; subiculum very thin, noticeable only on the margin, white or with a tinge of lilac in fresh specimens (fide Peck); tubes less than .5 mm long, meruloid in dried specimens, whitish or pale-cream color when fresh (fide Peck), avelaneous to pinkish cinnamon in herbarium specimens, or a light vinaceous shade rarely persisting, the mouths subrounded, averaging 3 to a millimeter; dissepiments thin, entire but often uneven; spores oblong or short cylindric, hyaline, 3 to 4 \times 1 to 2 μ ; basidia 2 to 3 μ in diameter; cystidia none or at least very inconspicuous; trama and subiculum rather open, of loosely arranged, hyaline, flexuous, branched hyphae 4 to 7 μ in diameter; cross walls prominent; clamp connections absent.

On chips of maple (*Acer*) and perhaps woods of other deciduous trees; sometimes overrunning leaves.

Type locality: Griffins, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also collected by Peck at South Bethlehem, at Ballston, and at Lyndonville.

Poria setigera Peck

Plate 18

51st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 293. 1898

Original description. Effused, tough, thin, adnate, the thin sterile byssine or tomentose margin whitish; pores minute, rotund, shallow, $\frac{1}{6}$ to $\frac{1}{4}$ line wide, smoky brown, suffused with a grayish white pruinosity, the dissepiments entire, their edges and the sterile margin bearing smooth colored setae .003 to .005 in. long, .0005 to .0006 broad.

Bark of red maple, *Acer rubrum*. Gansevoort. July.

This fungus forms patches by confluence several inches in extent. The setae are external and do not appear to develop within the pores. Therefore the species is not a *Mucronoporus*.

Notes. The type collection contains an apparently fair representation of this peculiar and interesting *Poria*, if such it be. The fructifications are effused up to widths of 10 cm (plate 18, figure 1). The color of the hymenial surface is now drab to wood brown or fuscous, and at times suffused with a grayish pruinosity. Each fructification is surrounded by a sterile, cream buff or pinkish buff margin 1 to 4 mm broad (plate 18, figure 2). This margin is slightly pubescent and often with the small, brown, stiff, projecting setae characteristic of the hymenial region (plate 18, figure 4). The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion may be as much as 1.5 mm, of which by far the larger part is apparently the subiculum of the fungus. The tubes are less than one-half of a millimeter in length. Their mouths are more or less rounded, though at times slightly angular and average about 5 to a millimeter. The walls are fairly thick and always entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are ellipsoidal or often reniform or boat-shaped, hyaline, and measure 3 to 5 μ in length and 2 to 3 μ in breadth (plate 18, figure 9). The setae are the characteristic structures of this species. They resemble exactly those recently described (Torreya, 17: 202-6. 1917) for *Polyporus glomeratus* Peck, by the writer. They are present both embedded in the trama and in the subiculum (plate 18, figure 3), and project prominently into the lumen of the tubes. Peck states that they are external and apparently do not develop within the tubes, but that is not the case, as can be seen in the illustration. They often project conspicuously from the bottom of the tubes, but many are entirely internal and never

project at all (plate 18, figure 3). As in *P. glomeratus*, they are simply the enlarged pointed ends of special brown hyphae, and in crushed preparations can be traced for considerable distances. Their diameter is 10 to 20 μ . In length they often equal the length of the tubes. There are present also small setae of the usual type, between the basidia (plate 18, figure 3a, 8). These are sharp pointed, and have no connection with the large embedded setae. They measure only 30 to 50 by 5 to 7 μ . The hyphae of the trama and subiculum vary considerably. In the trama and the old subiculum they are decidedly brown under the microscope and cross walls are rather abundant and easily made out. They are branched at frequent intervals and measure 2 to 4 μ in diameter (plate 18, figure 6). In the subiculum of the growing light-colored margin the hyphae are hyaline, thin-walled, and cross walls are rarely seen. These hyphae are branched, are usually quite flexuous, and the terminal branches frequently taper out to a long narrow point (plate 18, figure 7). The diameter of the larger of these hyphae is 2 to 5 μ .

The relationships and indeed perhaps even the autonomy of the species are open to question. From a study of the type collection the writer obtains no evidence that the species is not simply an unusual species of *Poria*, but the appearance and other characteristics are unlike those of any other species.

Redescription. Annual, effused for several centimeters, inseparable (fide Peck), with a whitish or cream buff sterile margin up to 4 mm broad and often beset with the setae described below; subiculum brown, 1.5 mm thick, much thicker than the length of the tubes; tubes very short, their mouths mostly rounded, drab to wood brown or fuscous and sometimes with a grayish pruinosity, averaging about 5 to a millimeter; dissepiments fairly thick, entire; spores ellipsoidal to reniform, hyaline, 3 to 5 x 2 to 3 μ ; setae abundant, of two types: large (10 to 20 μ diameter) brown, pointed bodies in the trama, the subiculum, and projecting from the hymenial surface; small (30 to 50 x 5 to 7 μ), pointed, of usual type, between the basidia; trama and subiculum compact, of brown, branched hyphae with many and conspicuous cross walls but no clamp connections, 2 to 4 μ in diameter; marginal subiculum with hyphae hyaline, branched, no cross walls, branches often tapering to a fine point, no clamp connections, 2 to 5 μ in diameter.

On bark of red maple.

Type locality: Gansevoort, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

***Poria subacida* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 19; plate 20; plate 21; figure 6

Syll. Fung., 6: 325. 1888

Polyporus (*Physisporus*) *subacidus* Peck, 38th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 92-93. 1885

Original description. Effused, separable from the matrix, tenacious, flexible, uneven, determinate, the margin downy, narrow, pure white; pores small, subrotund, 1 to 3 lines long, often oblique, whitish inclining to dingy-yellowish, pale tan color or dull cream color, the dissepiments thin, more or less dentate; odor strong, subacid.

Prostrate trunks and decaying wood of various trees, hemlock, spruce, birch etc. Osceola. July.

This species is not rare, but it has probably been confused with its allies. It forms extensive patches, sometimes several feet in length. It adheres somewhat closely to the matrix, but its texture is so tough that it is generally easy to strip it from its supporting substance. It is apparently closely related to *P. medullaria*, but the description of that species gives the pores as medium size and entire, and makes no mention of any odor, in consequence of which we have thought our plant distinct. It is however, extremely variable.

Var. *tenius* is very thin, scarcely a line thick, with short pores and surface nearly even. It occurs on the smooth decorticated trunks of hemlock.

Var. *tuberculosis* has the surface more or less roughened by unequal prominent tubercules, which are either scattered or clustered. They appear to be a monstrous development of the mycelium on the surface of the pores.

Var. *stalactiticus* incrusts mosses and therefore has the surface very uneven with numerous and unequal porous protuberances. It most often occurs on prostrate mossy trunks of birches.

Var. *vesiculosus* (*P. vesiculosus* B. & C.) has shallow scattered pores as if formed from ruptured vesicles.

Specimens of this *Polyporus*, unless dried under pressure, shrink and roll up in unmanageable shapes. They often contain considerable moisture when collected, and if put in press in this condition they are liable to become brown or blackish in drying. Specimens collected in a dry time or in dry situations retain their characters best. The thinner forms, if partly dried before they are put in press, sometimes retain their color and characters well. When grow-

ing on bark the patches are sometimes interrupted and irregular, in which case the margin is broader than usual and well defined.

Notes. The type collection contains four small slabs of material mounted on a herbarium sheet and as much more preserved in a herbarium packet. It represents very well the species as the writer has come to know it in the eastern United States (plate 19, figure 1). Two other sheets of specimens are contained in the same folder and there is also one small box of specimens. In another folder are the original collections representing varieties recognized by Peck. All but one are from the wood of coniferous trees, either spruce or pine. Apparently these are all the labeled collections in Peck's herbarium, though it is such a common species that a search through the undetermined material would probably yield as many more collections. Recent material collected in abundance by Weir in the northwest and referred to this species shows a considerable range of variation not exhibited by eastern collections. These western forms will be discussed separately later, as some might not agree with Doctor Weir and the writer as to their identity.

The largest specimens of the type collection are 10 cm long and about 7 cm broad. Other eastern collections sometimes show a much greater expanse of growth. The color of the hymenial surface is pinkish buff to avellaneous in herbarium specimens but fresh specimens are often white or whitish, becoming darker when bruised. Peck states that it is separable from the matrix, but this is true only when growing on a rather smooth surface. Such specimens when separated have a peculiar appearance to the contact surface, which seems more or less characteristic of such forms. When so separated and dried, specimens curl badly and become rather hard and rigid. But when growing on an uneven surface such as the bark of a tree, it is impossible to separate the fungus in entirety from the substratum.

Younger specimens have a conspicuous, sterile, tomentose margin sometimes 5 to 6 mm broad. This becomes narrower as specimens mature and in rare cases entirely disappears. Usually it persists to some extent and where the entire expanse of growth is present in specimens it is easily seen. This border is fairly even, not at all fimbriate, and is somewhat lighter in color than the hymenial surface. The thickness of the specimens of an eastern origin varies considerably, being from one-half of a millimeter to 6 mm. Based on the thinnest of such forms, Peck described the variety *tenuis*

(plate 21, figure 6). Of this thickness the major part is composed of the tube lengths. The subiculum is rather thin and in mature specimens often nearly extinct. The tubes vary from one-half of a millimeter to 6 mm in length, the latter measurements sometimes attained where the tubes are in an oblique position. In well-formed specimens their lengths run from 2 to 4 mm in eastern collections. The mouths of the tubes are rounded or slightly angular, averaging 3 to a millimeter. The walls of the dissepiments are rather thin but entire. Most often there is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium but in some few specimens considerable luster is developed.

The spores are ellipsoidal sometimes markedly oblong-ellipsoidal or ovoid, some with an oblique apiculus (plate 20, figure 7), hyaline, 4.5 to 6 μ long, and 2.5 to 3.5 μ broad. The cystidia vary considerably and the structures, so referred may not be true cystidia at all. Sometimes they are scarcely more prominent than basidia and such are to be distinguished only by their pointed apex. At other times they are quite conspicuous, two or three times thicker than the basidia and with a rounded, swollen apex, or swollen toward the top but the apex itself blunt pointed. These structures are represented in the illustration, plate 20, figures 3, 4. Their size varies from 15 to 20 μ long and 5 to 7 μ in diameter at the thickest part in the larger forms. They appear to occur constantly in the type specimens and in most other collections examined. The hyphae of the trama are compactly arranged and their diameter varies from 2 to 5 μ . They are simple or only rarely branched and as far as revealed by the ordinary powers of the microscope no cross walls are present and no clamp connections. The hyphae of the subiculum are often considerably larger (4 to 7 μ) but in other respects they do not differ from those of the trama (plate 20, figures 5 and 6). Many of the hyphae from both regions have quite thick walls similar to those in the hyphae of *P. indurata*. Irregular crystals are usually abundant on and in the hymenium.

The affinities of the species are with such as *Poria pulchella*, *Poria medullapanis* and *Poria ornata*. From the last mentioned it appears to differ constantly in the much greater diameter of the hyphae, which in those two species (as interpreted by the writer) are only 1 to 3 μ in diameter and considerably branched. The hyphae of *P. pulchella* appear to be intermediate in diameter between those of these species. There are differences of appearance, however, hard to describe, which have so far enabled the writer to separate these two species.

The substratum is nearly always a coniferous log, though Peck himself collected it (var. *stalactiticus*) (plate 19, figure 2) on birch logs, and the writer has several collections from different deciduous hosts.

Two other varieties were described by Peck (see var. *tenuis* also above): Var. *tuberculosa* with the surface roughened by unequal prominent tubercles (plate 19, figure 4) and var. *vesiculosa* "with shallow scattered pores as if formed from ruptured vesicles" (plate 19, figure 3). All these appear to belong to the species and probably represent isolated occurrences of anomalous forms owing their existence to abnormalities of growth or affected by the nature of the substratum on which they grew.

Peck noted a strong subacid odor to fresh specimens of the species. This has not been noted by the writer and no mention is made by various careful collectors who have sent in material of the species.

Through the kindness of Dr J. R. Weir, of Missoula, Montana, the writer has had the opportunity of examining a large series of collections of a western species sent for determination. At first these were referred to *P. pulchella* by the writer. After examination of a larger series of specimens the writer identified certain collections with *P. subacida*. Further correspondence with Doctor Weir gave undoubted indications that a much larger number of the collections should be so referred, and a more recent comparison verifies the opinion. These western specimens differ from those of eastern collections in a few particulars, and in the absence of connecting forms would hardly be referred to the same species. The chief difference is in the thickness of the fructification. Specimens more than 1 cm thick are not unusual, and Doctor Weir states that specimens an inch or more in thickness are sometimes found. Such specimens are of course perennial. This condition is not much different from that often shown by *P. pulchella*, where some specimens are quite thin, and others 1 cm or more thick. The color is somewhat different in these forms, with more yellow in young specimens and with thicker and older specimens of a smoke gray color.

Redescription (based on eastern collections only). Annual, effused from a few centimeters to a foot or more, separable or on uneven surfaces more unseparable, with a light-colored, sterile, tomentose margin, 5 to 6 mm broad or narrower in mature specimens; subiculum thin, white, not conspicuous; tubes when well

developed 2 to 4 mm long, longer in oblique positions, shorter at times, their mouths whitish or light yellow, darker when bruised and pinkish buff to avellaneous in herbarium specimens, rounded or somewhat angular in outline, averaging 3 to $3\frac{1}{2}$ to a millimeter, the dissepiments rather thin but entire; spores ellipsoidal or oblong ellipsoidal, smooth, hyaline, sometimes obliquely apiculate, 4.5 to 6×2.5 to 4μ ; cystidia represented by small sterile organs, usually clavately thickened at apex or thickened above but with a blunt-pointed apex, 5 to 7μ in diameter; tramal tissue of rather closely compacted hyaline hyphae, unbranched, apparently without cross walls or clamp connections, 4 to 6μ in diameter.

On wood of coniferous trees, especially spruce; more rarely on wood of deciduous trees.

Type locality: Osceola, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Frequent in the northeastern United States and perhaps widely distributed across the northern half of the country.

***Poria subiculosa* (Peck) Cooke**

Plate 21, figures 1-5

Grevillea, 14: 114. 1886

Polyporus (Resupinati) *subiculosus* Peck, 31st Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 37. 1879

Original description. Subiculum widely effused, dense, but soft and downy tomentose, tawny, cinnamon; pores forming patches upon the subiculum, short, unequal, sometimes slightly labyrinthiform, cinereo-ferruginous, ferruginous-brown when bruised, the dissepiments when young whitish and pruinose-villose.

Creeping over mosses, decaying wood, and even stones, in sheltered places. Copake. Oct.

The patches are several inches in extent. The pores have a paler hue than the subiculum, but they become darker when bruised.

Notes. This anomalous species is well represented on the type sheet though the material is not abundant. A second collection is preserved in a herbarium box. The largest specimen is about 9 cm long and 6 cm broad. A dense, soft subiculum is first formed over the surface of the substratum and upon this the pores later develop (plate 21, figure 1). The color of the mature hymenial surface is wood brown to cinnamon or near ochraceous tawny. In consistency even the dried plants are soft and coriaceous. A wide, sterile, subiculose margin (frequently as much as 3 cm broad) often surrounds the hymenium. The color of this is clay color to ochraceous tawny or buckthorn brown and it is extremely soft and

feltlike. The thickness of the hymenium-producing portion is 2 to 4 mm, of which the subiculum sometimes represents as much as half. This latter is soft and feltlike and brown in color. The tubes are 1 to 2 mm long. Their mouths are angular, irregular or slightly daedaloid and measure 1 to 2.5 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are at maturity rather thin and entire or slightly denticulate. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are broadly ovoid or broadly ellipsoidal to subglobose, hyaline and measure 5 to 7 by 3 to 5 μ (plate 21, figure 5). There are no cystidia (plate 21, figure 2). The hyphae are of two general sizes. Those of the sterile subiculum are the larger and are heavy-walled, brown in color and with evident cross walls and little or no branchings (plate 21, figure 4). Their diameter is 5 to 7 μ . Those of the trama are considerably smaller, 3 to 6 μ in diameter. Some of these are brown and a few are nearly or quite colorless. Branching is more frequently found in these than in the hyphae of the subiculum, and cross walls are not uncommon (plate 21, figure 3). These hyphae are more flexuous and somewhat thinner walled than those in the subiculum.

The species apparently has no near relatives that are at all common in this country. A collection has been recently received from E. T. Harper, collected on an arbor vitae log at Neebish, Michigan, October 1917. This specimen has persisted for three years, forming a new layer of tubes each year. Lloyd reports (letter no. 63, p. 16) a collection from Wisconsin by Dr C. J. Humphrey.

Redescription. Annual or reviving for two or three years, easily separating, effused for several centimeters, general color brown; consisting at first of a soft brown subiculum on which pores are developed; subiculose margin broad, sterile, feltlike, clay color to ochraceous tawny; subiculum conspicuous, brown, up to 2 mm thick, soft and floccose; tubes 1 to 2 mm long, their mouths near cinnamon or ochraceous tawny, angular to irregular or slightly daedaloid, averaging 1 to 2.5 to a millimeter, with rather thin and entire or denticulate dissepiments; spores broadly ovoid to broadly ellipsoidal or subglobose, hyaline, 5 to 7 \times 3 to 5 μ ; cystidia none; hyphae of margin thick-walled, brown, 5 to 7 μ in diameter, simple, cross walls rather numerous, no clamp connections; hyphae of trama more flexuous, brown or sometimes hyaline, 2.5 to 5 μ in diameter, otherwise as above.

Creeping over mosses, decayed wood, etc.

Type locality: Copake, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Also collected by Peck at Freeport, N. Y., and by E. T. Harper at Neebish, Mich.

***Poria sulphurella* (Peck) Sacc.**

Plate 22, figures 1-5

Syll. Fung., 9: 190. 1891

Polyporus sulphurellus Peck, 42d Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 123 (Bot. ed., p. 27). 1889

Original description. Resupinate, effused, very thin, following the inequalities of the matrix, subiculum and margin downy, white; pores very short, minute, rotund, very pale yellow, often with a slight salmon tint, the dissepiments obtuse.

Dead bark of poplar, Catskill mountains. Sept.

Notes. The type material of this species is somewhat scanty, consisting of four small specimens on bark and mounted on a herbarium sheet. The name should not be confused with *Daedalea sulphurella* Peck, a resupinate species described later in this paper, and thought by Peck to have affinities with the genus *Daedalea*. In view of the fact that both species are resupinate it would have been better had the *Daedalea* species been given another name.

The largest piece of bark bearing the type specimens is about 9 cm long and 3 cm broad but less than half of its surface is covered by the fungus (plate 22, figure 1). The color of the hymenial surface is at present light buff or pinkish buff. At first the fructifications are surrounded by a narrow, very thin, sterile, pubescent border which may in part disappear as the plants mature. The thickness of the mature fruiting portion is only about three-fourths of a millimeter in the thickest parts, and in places is considerably thinner. Of this thickness the larger part is made up of tube lengths, the subiculum being very thin and nearly invisible. The mouths of the tubes are rounded and even in the most mature specimens, and average 5 to 6 to a millimeter. The dissepiments are nearly as thick as the diameter of the tubes, and except in the more mature specimens are very finely pubescent. They are very regular and entire. There is no sheen or silkiness to the hymenium.

The spores are short cylindric and for the most part curved. They are colorless and 3 to 5 μ long by 1 to 2 μ broad (plate 22, figure 5). They are not abundant in the specimens but are not hard to find both free floating and on basidia. There are no cystidia in the hymenium (plate 22, figure 2). The trama is not very compact and is composed of hyaline, thin-walled hyphae that are usually quite flexuous and more or less branched (plate 22, figure 4).

Few cross walls and clamp connections are recognizable on these hyphae. The hyphae of the sterile margin and subiculum are somewhat different, being long and straight, simple or infrequently branched, and with abundant and conspicuous clamp connections (plate 22, figure 3). Cross walls are apparent only where clamp connections are present. The diameter of both types of hyphae is quite small, up to $2.5\ \mu$.

In general appearance the species bears some resemblance to *Poria semitincta* and to resupinate forms of *Polyporus semipileatus* Peck. But from both it differs in the much smaller diameter of the hyphae, and from the former also in the considerably smaller tubes.

Redescription. Effused for several centimeters, annual, separable (?), very thin, light of color, with a narrow, sterile pubescent, white margin at least when young; subiculum very thin and inconspicuous, white; tubes up to .75 mm in length, their mouths light buff or pinkish buff, rounded, averaging 5 to 6 to a millimeter, the dissepiments relatively thick, slightly pubescent when young, quite even and entire; spores cylindric or allantoid, hyaline, 3. to 5×1 to $2\ \mu$; cystidia none; trama of loosely arranged, hyaline, thin-walled, flexuous hyphae, sometimes branched, cross walls and clamp connections not often apparent; subiculum hyphae straight, simple, with conspicuous clamp connections at the cross walls; diameter of both types 1 to $2.5\ \mu$.

On dead bark of poplar.

Type locality: Catskill mountains, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

Daedalea sulphurella Peck

Plate 23

44th Rep't N. Y. State Mus., p. 21. 1891

Original description. Resupinate, effused or nodulose, pale sulphur-yellow; pores short, labyrinthiform, the dissepiments often lacerated and irpiciform in the dry plant; spores subglobose or broadly elliptical, .0002 in. long.

Much decayed wood. Salamanca. September.

Mostly very irregular or nodulose, following the irregularities of the wood and encrusting mosses. It is of a beautiful pale yellow color when fresh, but it changes to a dull pallid hue when dry.

Notes. This is an extremely unsatisfactory species from the standpoint of the type collection, and no other material is available. In the box of type specimens are many small bits of rotten wood some of which are covered by the fungus that for the most part one would hardly refer to the pore fungi at all. There are only a few small pieces that show the nature of the hymenium. The fragments that are mature suggest an *Irpex* (Hydnaceae) rather than a *Daedalea*, and in some specimens there project isolated rounded teeth from the substratum. The writer is inclined to believe that the fungus does not belong in this group, but since it was so described by Peck it will be presented here.

The largest fragments of fruiting bodies are scarcely more than 1 cm broad, but some fragments showing no hymenial configuration are somewhat larger. These last mentioned have the appearance of a species of *Corticium* (plate 23, figure 1). The color of the fungus is now pinkish buff or cinnamon buff all over, but was described by Peck as sulphur yellow in the fresh plant. The surface of the fructification is very uneven, following the inequalities of the wood. The thickness of the fungus, including the length of the toothlike projections, is not more than a millimeter, and where no teeth are present it is extremely thin. The spore-producing layer covers the surface of what appear to be platelike teeth or in some cases awl-shaped projections. These teeth are for the most part connected at the base as in *Irpex*, or as might happen if the dissepiments were much torn or split. The presence of isolated teeth, however, seems to favor the idea that the proper place for the species is among the Hydnaceae. The fungus was growing in part on a vertical substratum which would exaggerate the sinuous character of the hymenium.

Some parts of the fungus are mature and spores are produced in abundance. These are broadly ellipsoidal or globose, hyaline, and measure 4 to 6 μ in globose forms. The ellipsoidal spores are 5 to 6 μ long and 4 to 5 μ broad (plate 23, figure 4). Often a slight apiculus is visible, and frequently the spore contains a large hyaline oil globule that practically fills it. The basidia are 5 to 6 μ in diameter. The trama and subiculum are fairly compact and composed of colorless thin-walled hyphae that are 2.5 to 6 μ in diameter. They are much branched and cross walls are rather conspicuous and fairly abundant. A large percentage of these walls have clamp connections, but not all of them (plate 23, figure 3).

As stated above, the affinities of the species are in doubt and its true character can never be determined until more material is collected.

Redescription. Effused, quite irregular and sometimes nodulose, thin and annual; hymenium covering the surface of configurations originally described as labyrinthiform pores but appearing in dried plants more as teeth, isolated and terete or flattened and connected at the base, pale sulphur-yellow (fide Peck) in fresh specimens, uniformly pinkish buff or cinnamon buff in dried plants, not more than 1 mm long; spores broadly ellipsoidal or globose, hyaline, 5 to 6 x 4 to 5 μ or 4 to 6 μ in diameter; trama and subiculum compact, of thin-walled, hyaline, much branched hyphae, 2.5 to 6 μ in diameter, with evident cross walls and frequent clamp connections.

On rotten wood.

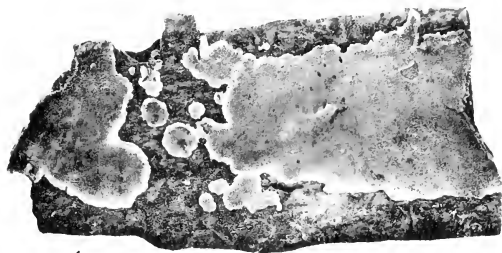
Type locality: Salamanca, N. Y. C. H. Peck. Not otherwise known to the writer.

EXPLANATION OF PLATES

Plate 1

Poris attenuata (Peck) Sacc.

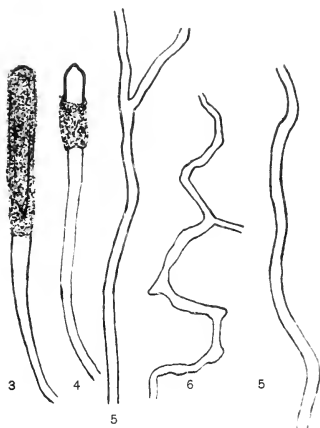
- 1 Mature and typical plants from Westport, N. Y. In the New York State herbarium. x 1.
- 2 Mature spores.
- 3 A single cystidium showing how these bodies are formed by the enlargement and the encrusting of the ends of hyphae. From teased preparations.
- 4 A cystidium with part of encrustation removed.
- 5 Hyphae from the subiculum and the trama.
- 6 More irregular hypha occasionally found in the trama.
- 7 Portion of the type collection of this species. x 1.



1



2



3

4

5

6

5



1

PORIA ATTENUATA (Peck) Sacc.

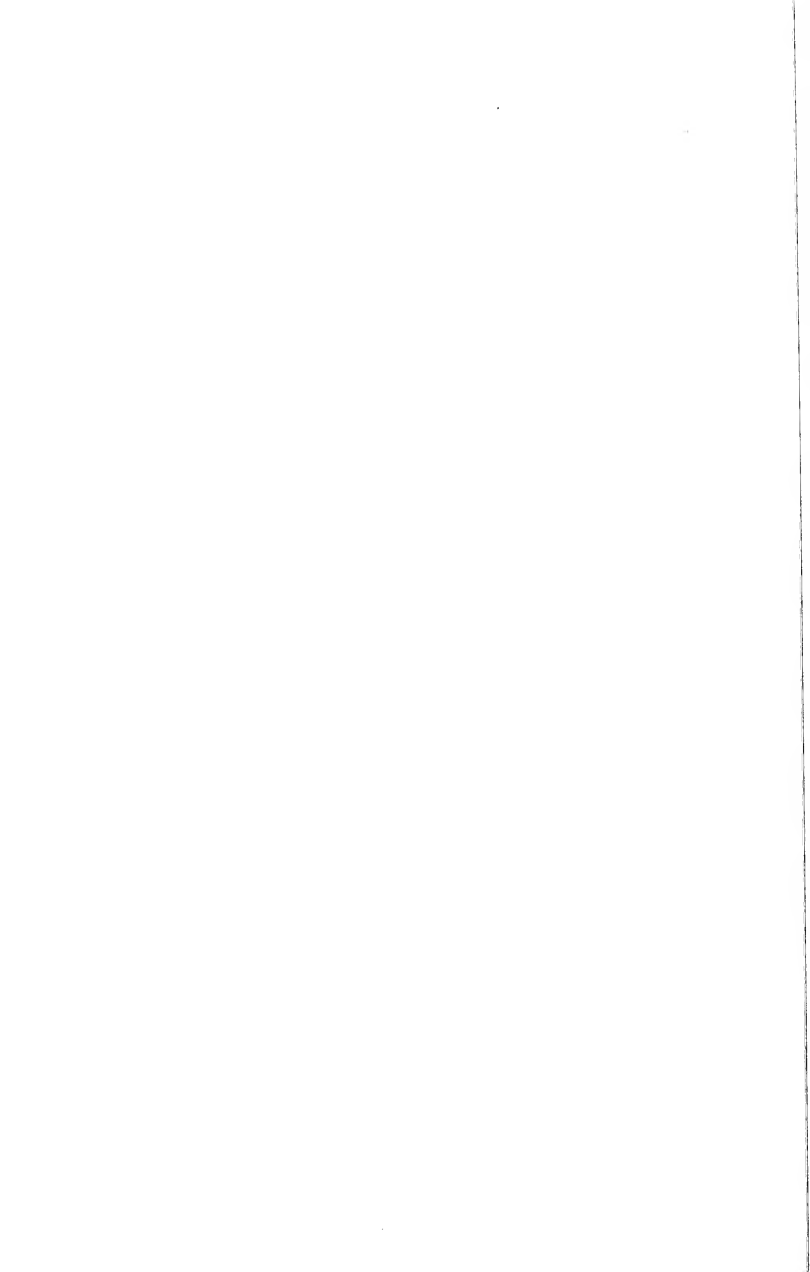


Plate 2

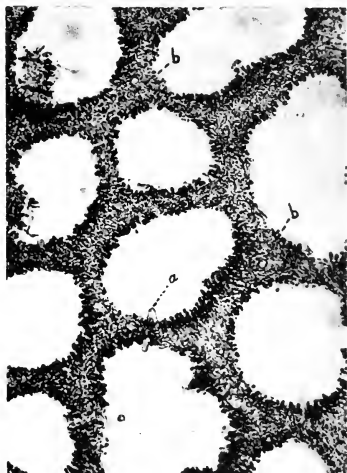
123

Poria attenuata (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium, x 160.
 - a Projecting cystidium.
 - b Cross section of a cystidium embedded in the trama.
- 2 Vertical section of a part of a single tube showing obliquely projecting cystidia. x 320.

Poria attenuata var. *subincarnata* Peck

- 3 Fragments from specimens in the type collection. x 1.
- 4 Mature spores.
- 5 Encrusted hypha from the subiculum on the growing margin of one specimen.
- 6 Unencrusted hyphae as found in the trama and sometimes the subiculum.



1



2



3



4



5



6

Fig. 1-2 *PORIA ATTENUATA* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 3-6 *PORIA ATTENUATA* var. *SUBINCARNATA* Peck

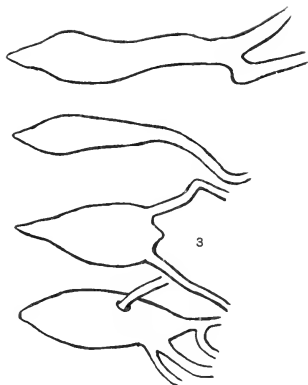
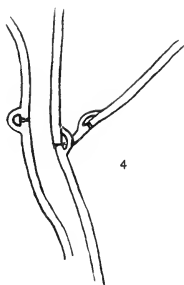
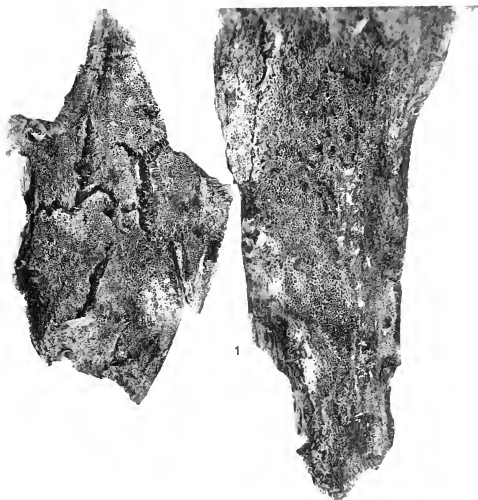


Plate 3

125

Poria aurea Peck

- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Mature spores.
- 3 Various forms of cystidia found in the hymenium.
- 4 Hyphae from the trama and the subiculum.



PORIA AUREA Peck

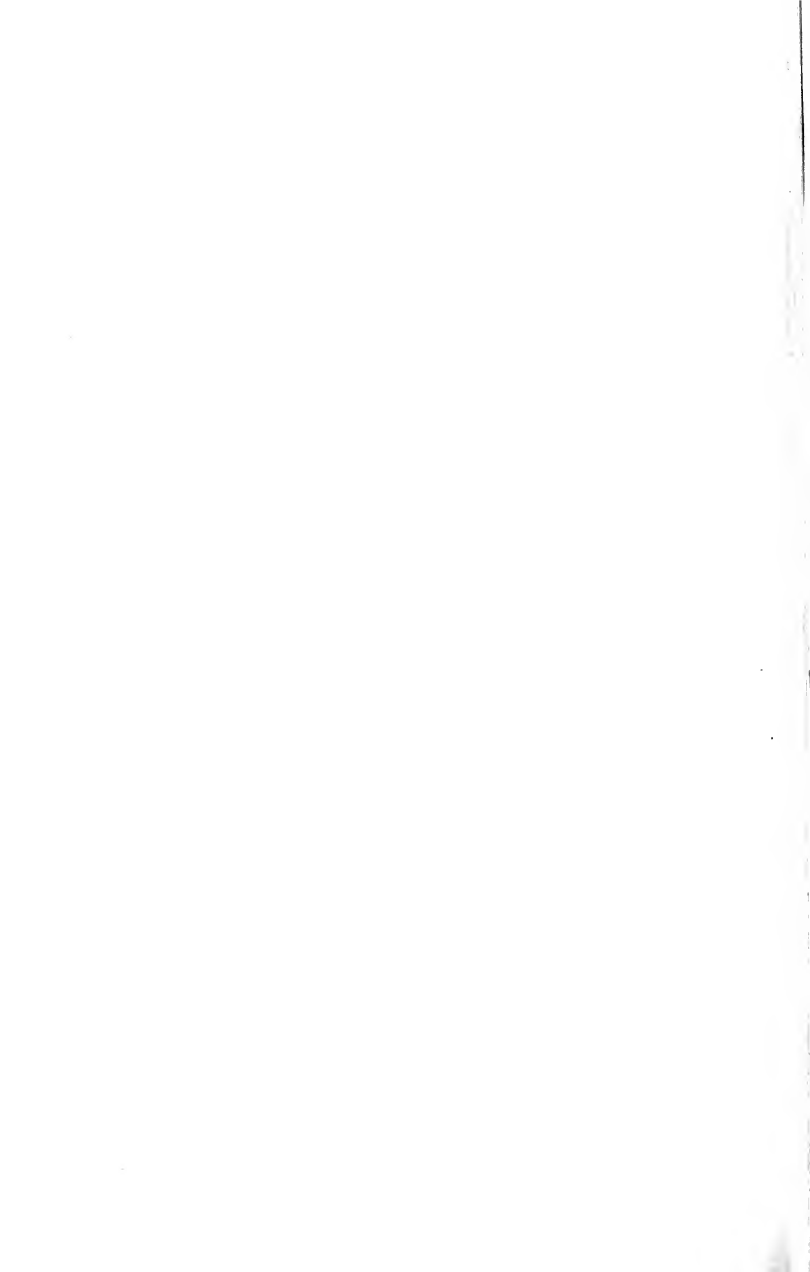


Plate 4

127

Poria aurea Peck

- 1 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium, showing numerous projecting cystidia. x 160.
- 2 Small portion of the hymenium of figure 1 enlarged to show cystidia. x 320.

Poria fimbriatella (Peck) Sacc.

- 3 Specimen in the herbarium New York State Museum, from Ampersand pond, N. Y. x 1.

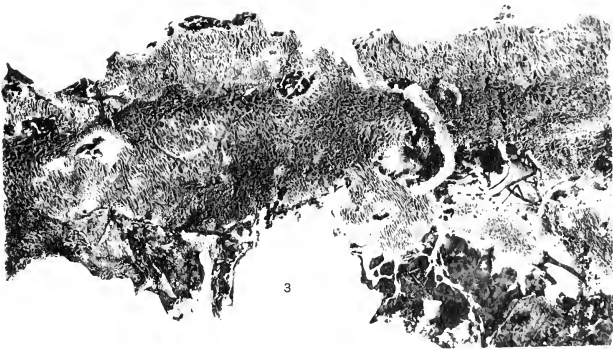
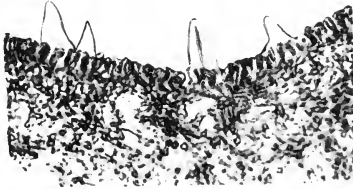
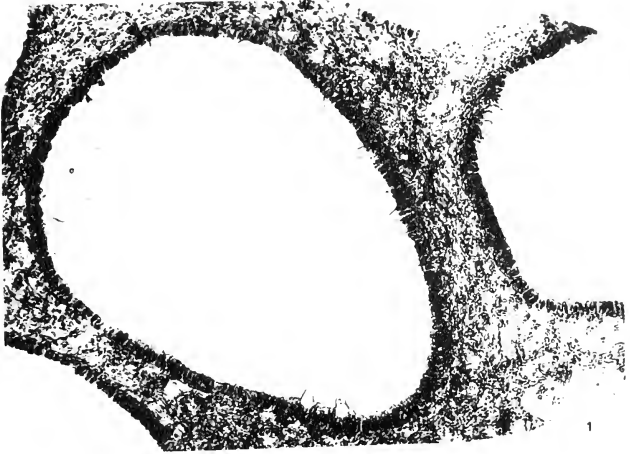


Fig. 1- 2 PORIA AUREA Peck

Fig. 3 PORIA FIMBRIATELLA (Peck) Sacc.



Plate 5

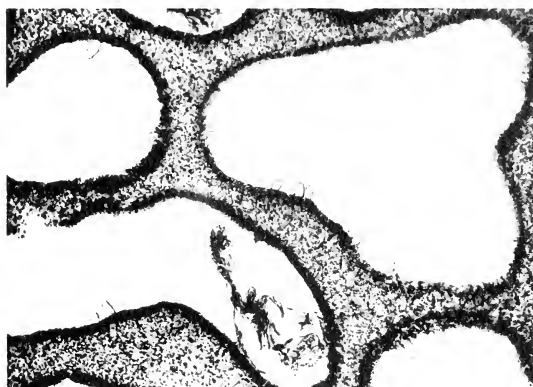
129

Poria fimbriatella (Peck) Sacc.

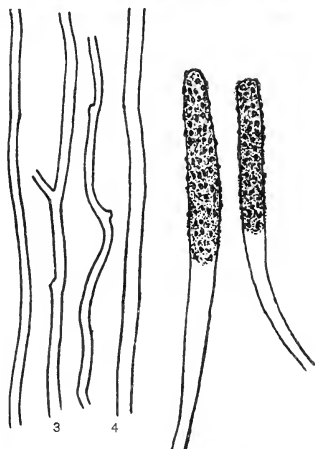
- 1 Microphotograph of cross section through hymenium, showing projecting cystidia. x 160.
- 2 Portion of a cross section of hymenium enlarged to show cystidia. x 320.
- 3 Hyphae from the trama.
- 4 Hyphae from the subiculum.
- 5 Cystidium from the hymenium of the type collection.
- 6 Cystidium from the hymenium of the collection from Ampersand pond, N. Y.
- 7 Mature spores.
(See also plate 22, figure 6, for specimen from the type collection).

Poria griseoalba (Peck) Sacc.

- 8 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.



1

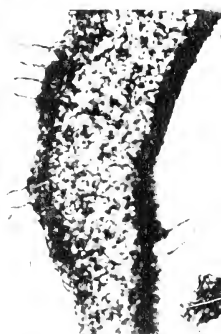


3

4

5

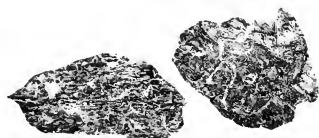
6



2



7



8



Fig. 1-7 *PORIA FIMBRIATELLA* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 8 *PORIA GRISEOALBA* (Peck) Sacc.



Plate 6

131

Poria griseoalba (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Encrusted hypha from the subiculum.
- 2 Hypha from the trama, showing the origin of the basidia. See text.
- 3 Anastomosing hyphae from the subiculum.
- 4 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.
- 5 Mature spores.

Polyporus induratus Peck

- 6 Specimens in the type collection. x 1.
- 7 Hypha from specimens in type collection.

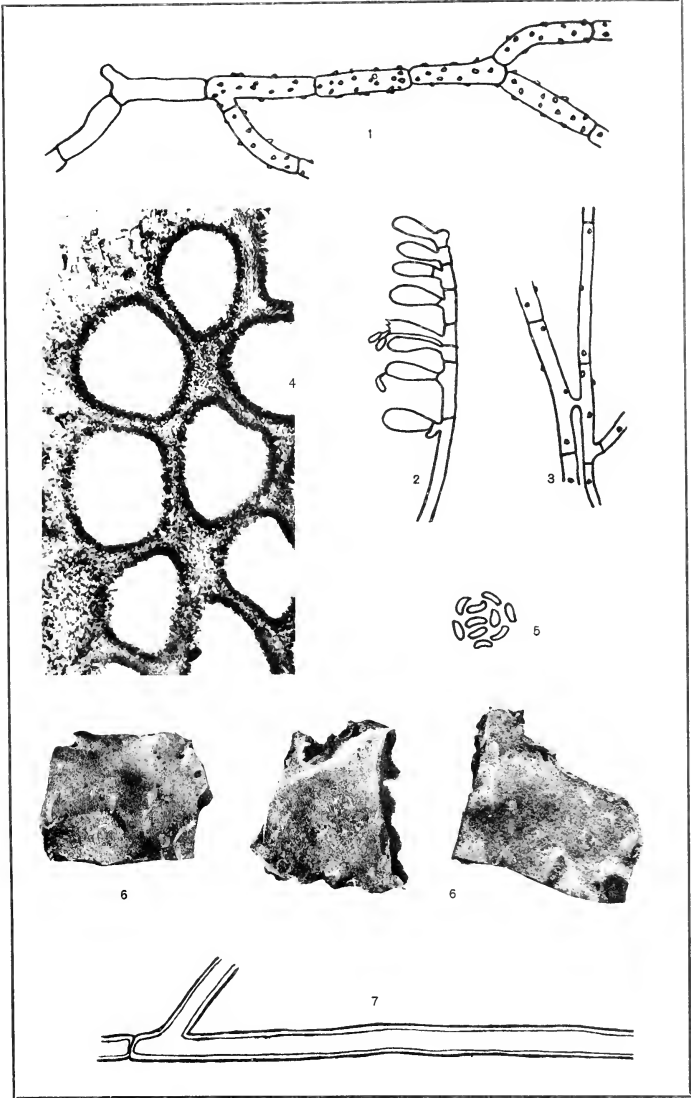


Fig. 1-5 *PORIA GRISEOALBA* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 6-7 *POLYPORUS INDURATUS* Peck



Plate 7

133

Polyporus induratus Peck

- 1 Cross section of the hymenium from specimens in the type collection. x 160.
- 2 Small portion of the trama as seen in cross section and enlarged. x 320.
- 3 Enlarged lateral view of a vertical section through one of the specimens in the type collection. Made with Bausch and Lomb Micro-Tessar lens. x 10.

Poria laetifica (Peck) Sacc.

- 4 Specimen from the herbarium of L. O. Overholts, no. 3431.
- 5 Hyphae from the trama and the subiculum.
- 6 Mature spores from collection in herbarium of L. O. Overholts, no. 3431.

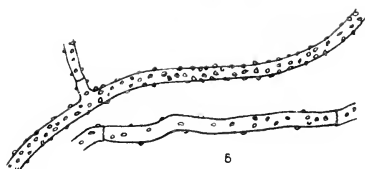
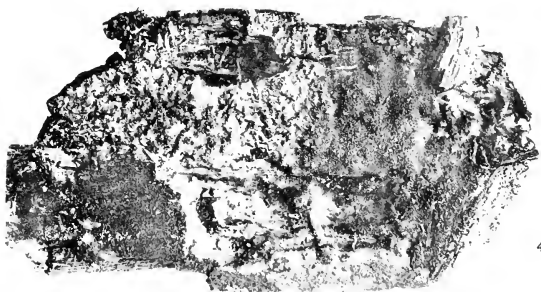
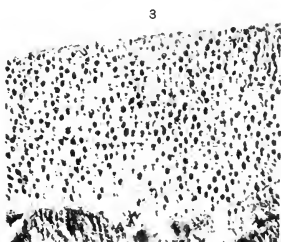


Fig. 1-3 POLYPORUS INDURATUS Peck

Fig. 4-6 PORIA LAETIFICA (Peck) Sacc.

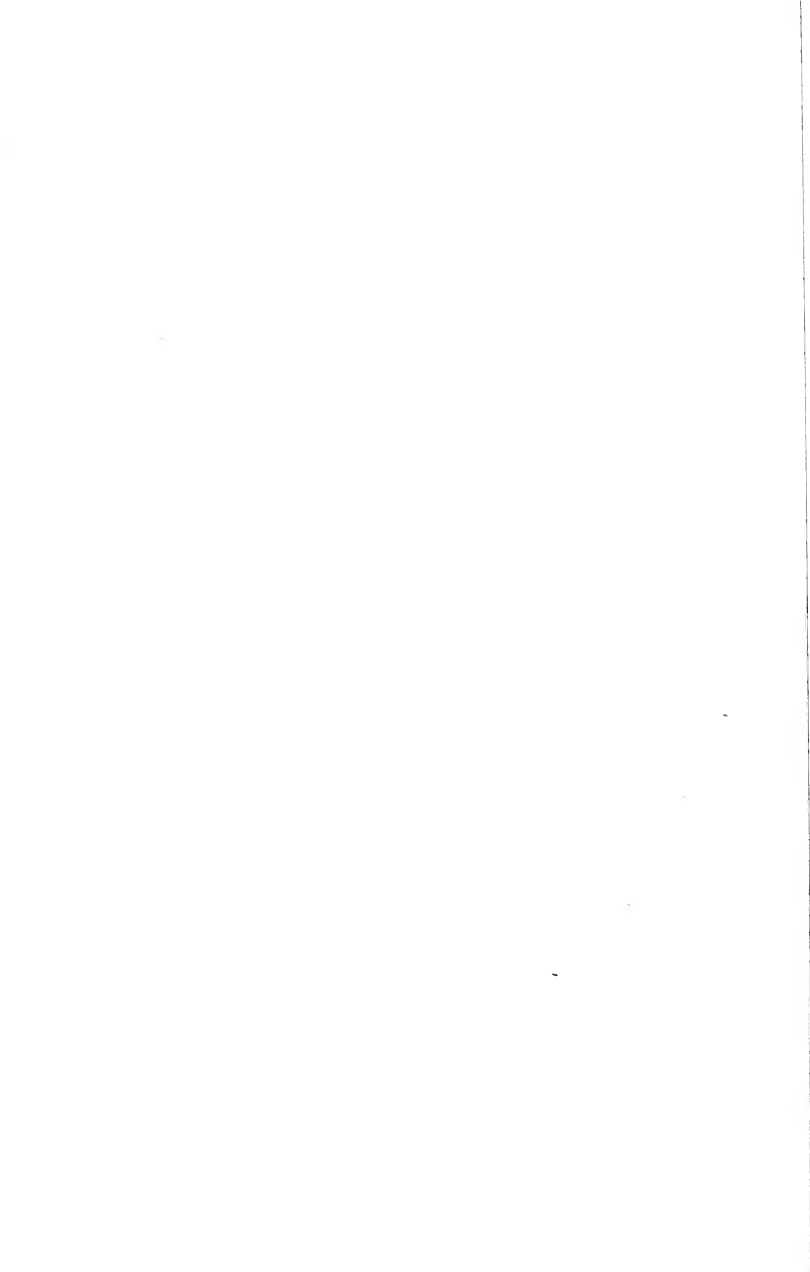


Plate 8

135

Poria laetifica (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Photograph of specimen from the type material. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.

Poria macouni (Peck)

- 3 Photograph of the single specimen in the type collection. x 1.
- 4 Hyphae from the trama and the subiculum.
- 5 Mature spores.
- 6 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium showing prominent setae. x 160.

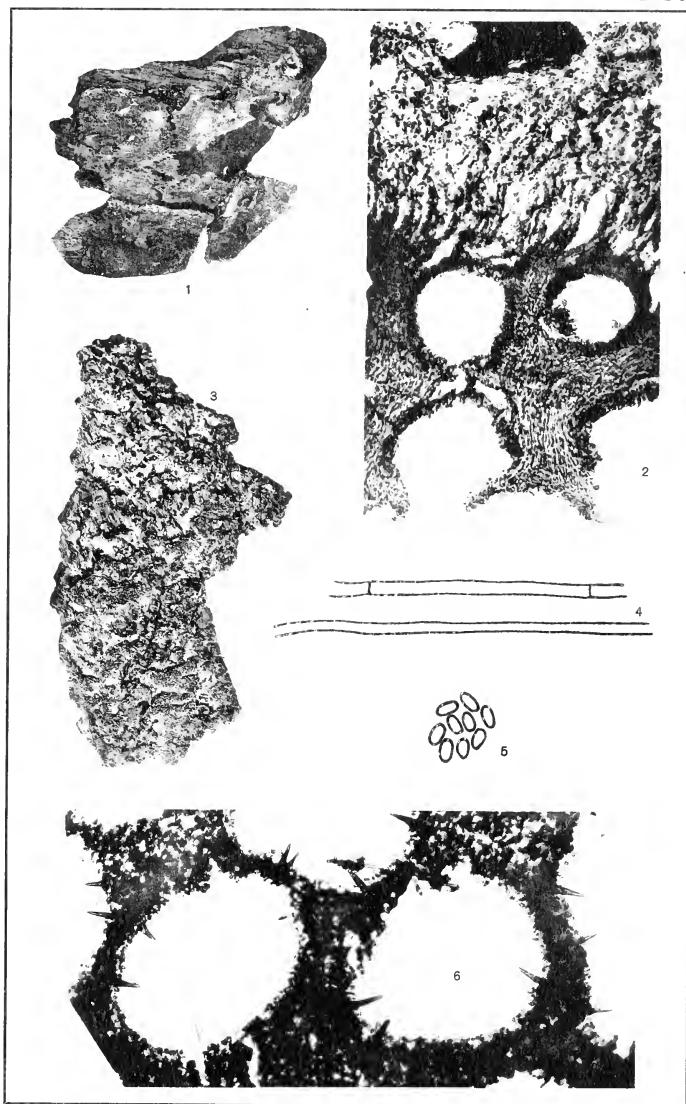


Fig. 1-2 *PORIA LAETIFICA* (Peck) Sacc.
 Fig. 3-6 *PORIA MACOUNI* (Peck) Overholts

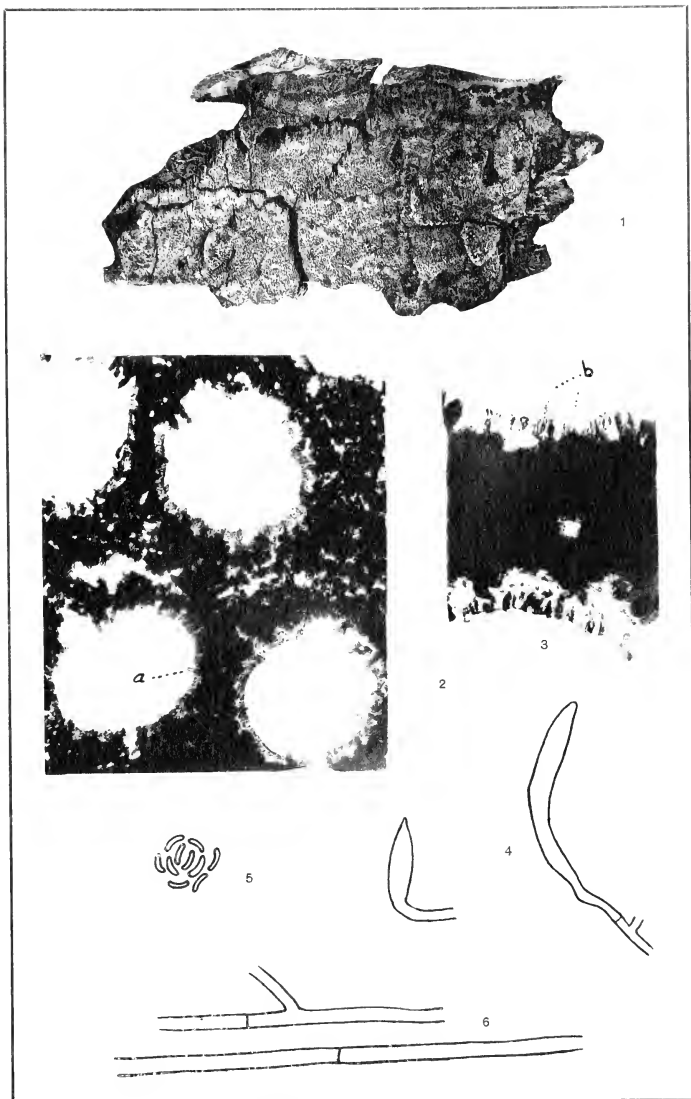


Plate 9

137

Poria marginella (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium showing setae, as at *a*. x 160.
- 3 Small section of the hymenium enlarged to show setae, *b*. x 320.
- 4 Setae from the hymenium, as obtained in crushed preparations.
- 5 Mature spores.
- 6 Hyphae from the subiculum and the trama.



PORIA MARGINELLA (Peck) Sacc.

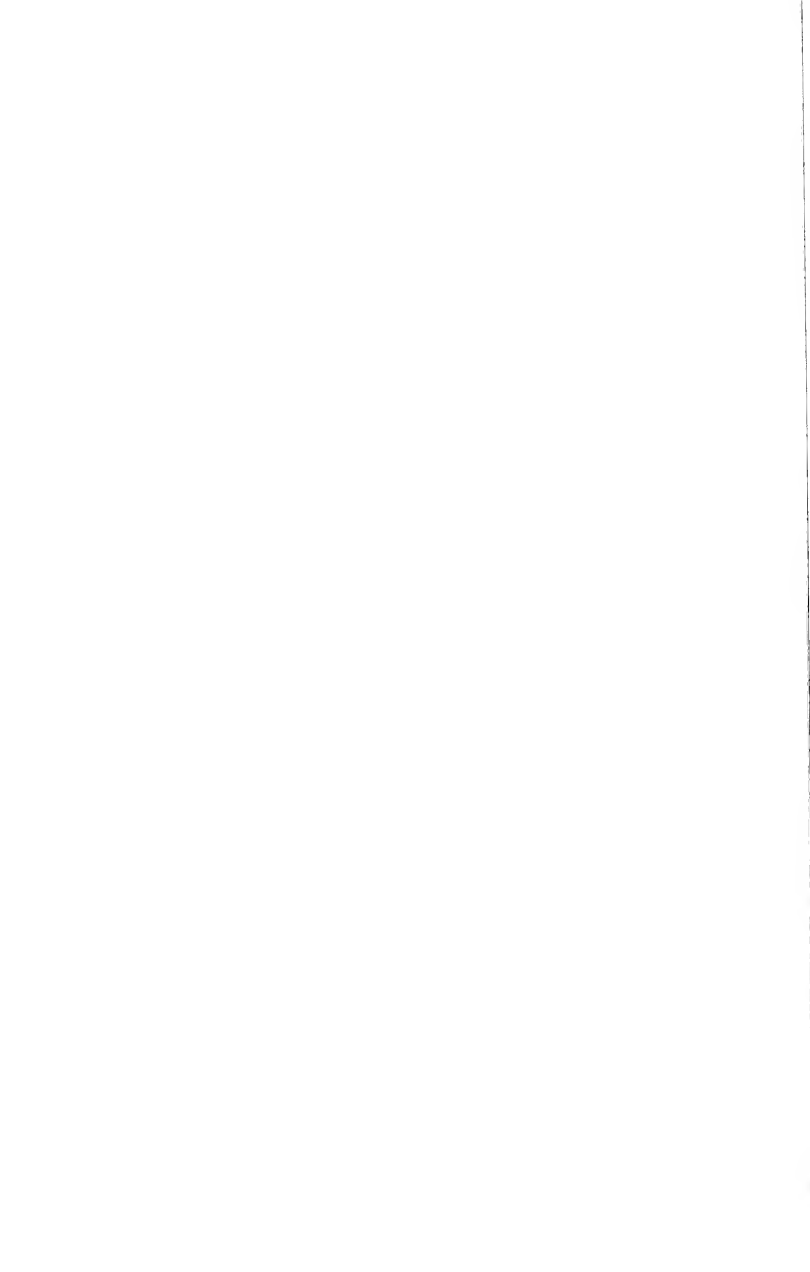


Plate 10

139

Poria mutans (*Peck*) *Sacc.*

- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Mature spores.
- 3 Hyphae from the subiculum and the trama.
- 4 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.

Poria mutans var. *tenuis* *Peck*

- 5 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.

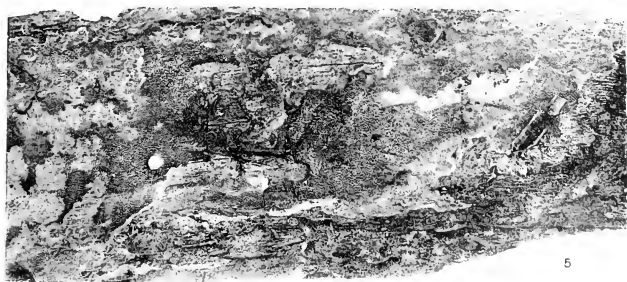
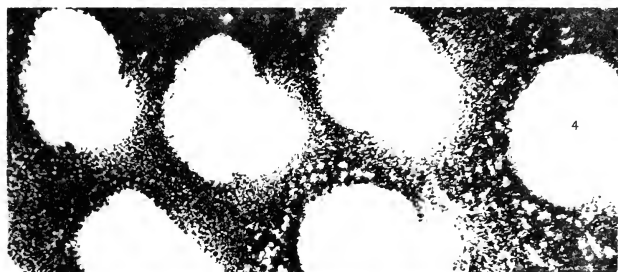
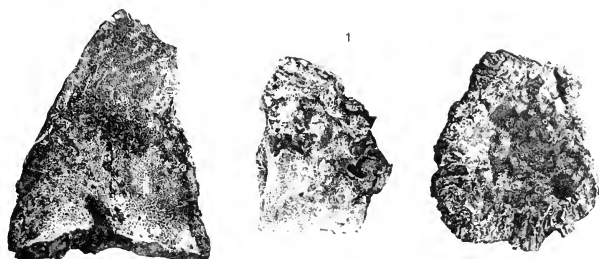


Fig. 1-4 *PORIA MUTANS* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 5 *PORIA MUTANS* var. *TENUIS* Peck



Plate 11

141

Poria mutans var. *tenuis* Peck

- 1 Microphotograph of vertical section through the hymenium.
x 160.
- 2 Spores found free-floating in sectional preparations (see text).
- 3 Encrusted hyphae from the subiculum.
- 4 Hyphae from the trama.

Poria myceliosa Peck

- 5 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

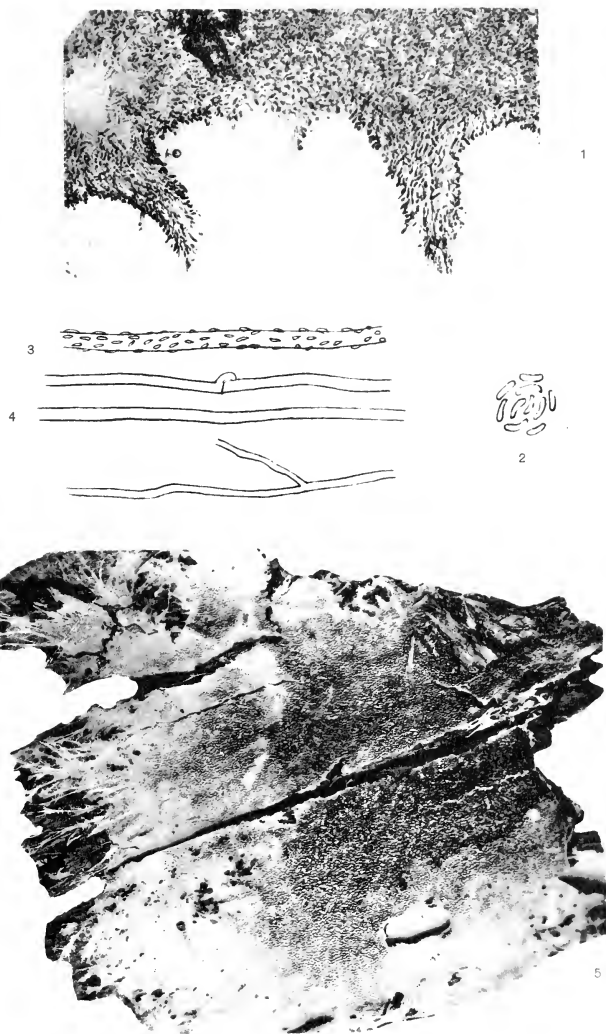


Fig. 1-4 *PORIA MUTANS* var. *TENUIS* Feck
Fig. 5 *PORIA MYCELIOSA* Peck

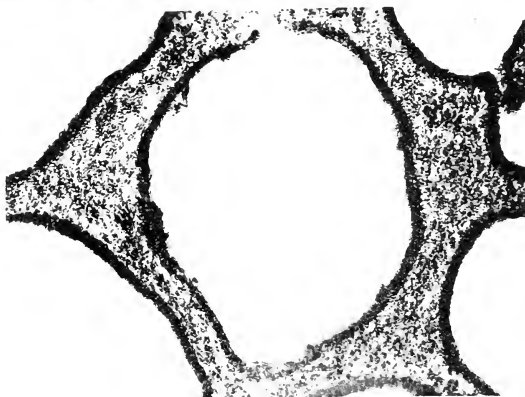


Plate 12

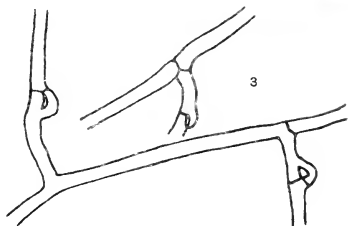
143

Poria myceliosa Peck

- 1 Photograph of specimen from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.
- 3 Hyphae from the trama and the subiculum.
- 4 Mature spores.



2



4

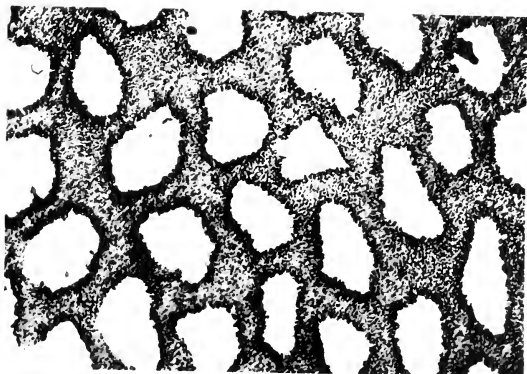
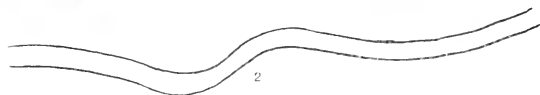
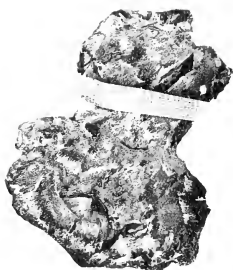
PORIA MYCELIOSA Peck

Plate 13

145

Poria odora (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Hyphae from the trama and the subiculum.
- 3 Mature spores.
- 4 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.



PORIA ODORA (Peck) Sacc.

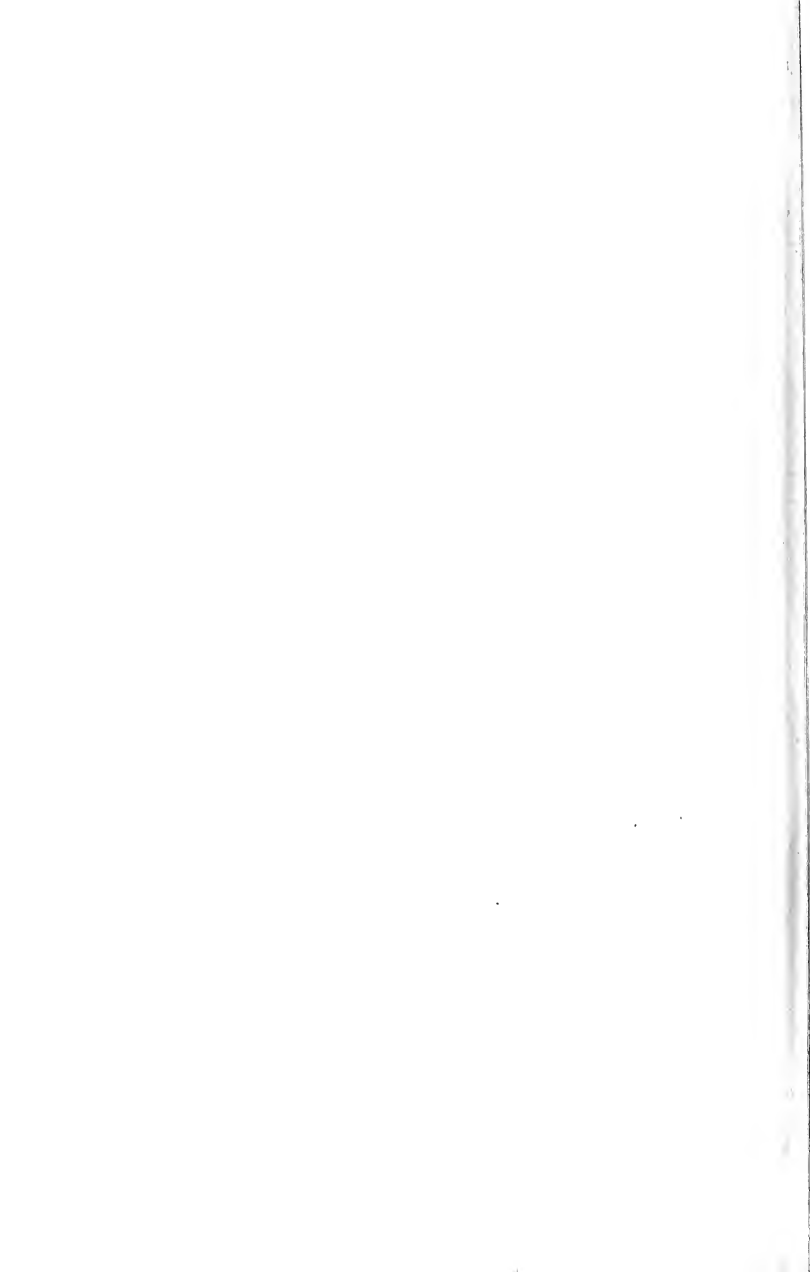
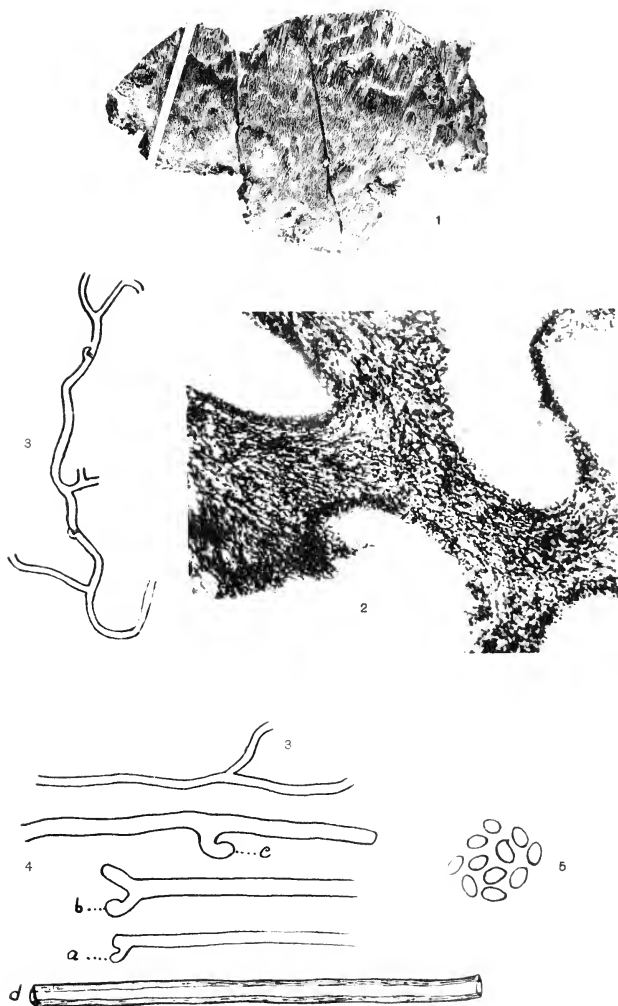


Plate 14

147

Poria ornata (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimens in the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of a partially oblique section through the hymenium. x 160.
- 3 Hyphae from the trama.
- 4 Hyphae from the subiculum, showing the knoblike outgrowths sometimes present (a, b, c), and the heavy walls characteristic of many hyphae (d).
- 5 Mature spores.



PORIA ORNATA (Peck) Sacc.

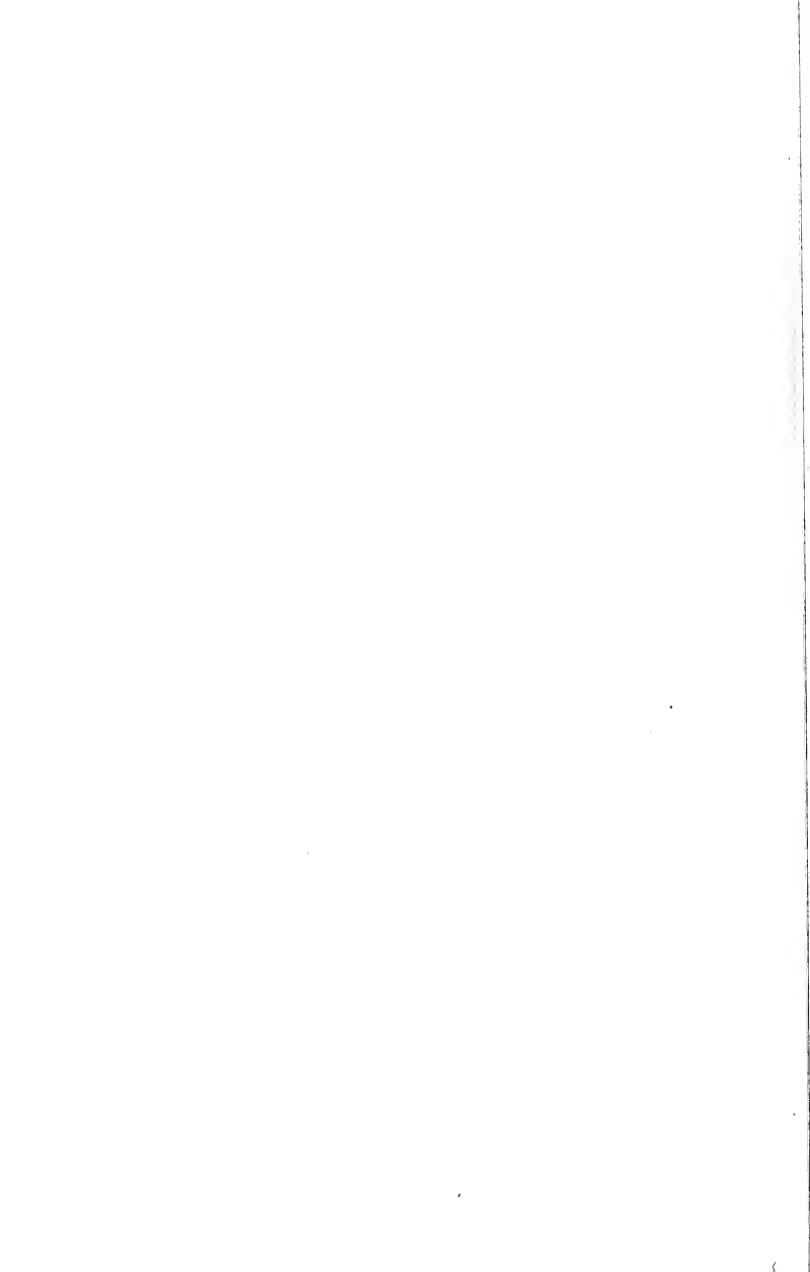
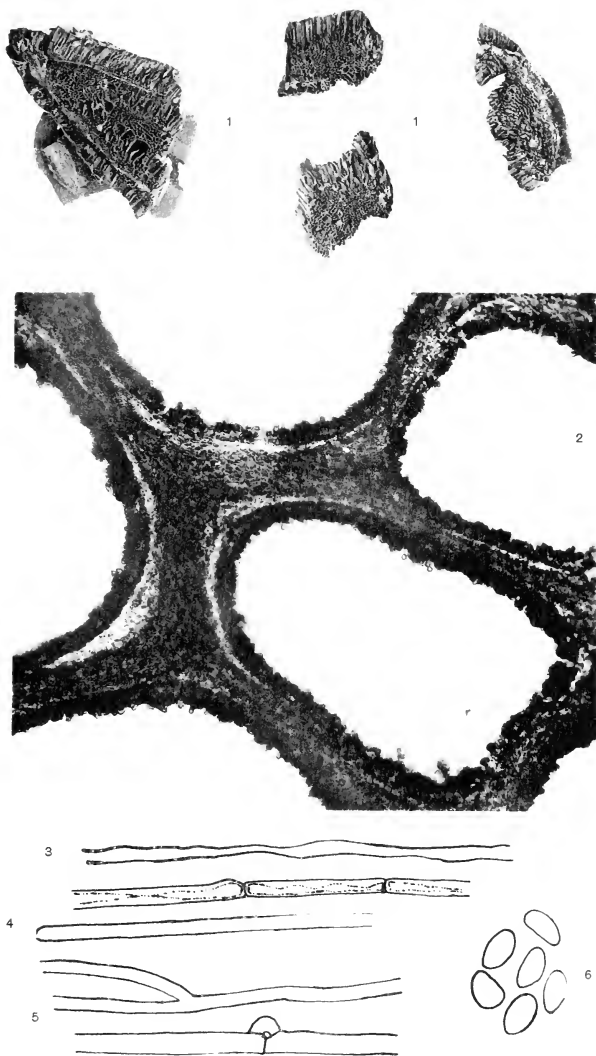


Plate 15

149

Poria pinea (Peck) Sacc.

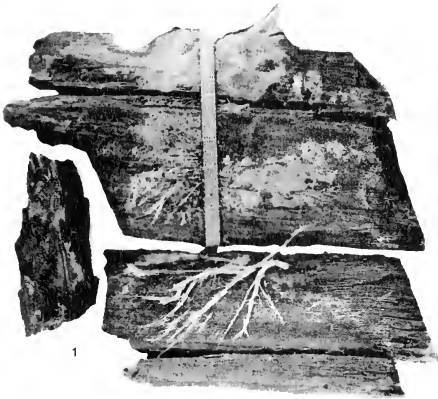
- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of a cross section of the hymenium. Lines of cleavage are apparent between trama and hymenial layers.
x 160.
- 3 Hypha from the trama.
- 4 Hyphae from the trama.
- 5 Hypha from the subiculum, with clamp connection.
- 6 Mature spores.



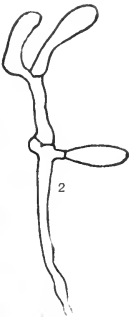
PORIA PINEA (Peck) Sacc.

Poria radiculosa (Peck) Sacc.

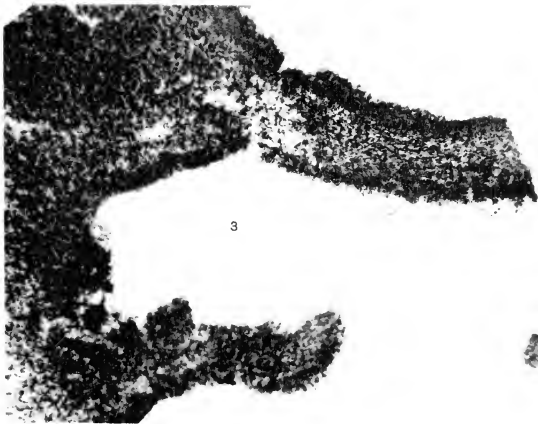
- 1 Major portion of the material in the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Immature basidia.
- 3 Microphotograph of vertical section through the hymenium.
x 160.
- 4 Hyphae from the subiculum.
- 5 Hyphae from the trama.
- 6 Mature spores.



1



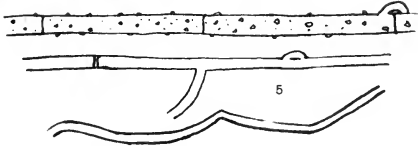
2



3



4



5



PORIA RADICULOSA (Peck) Sacc.

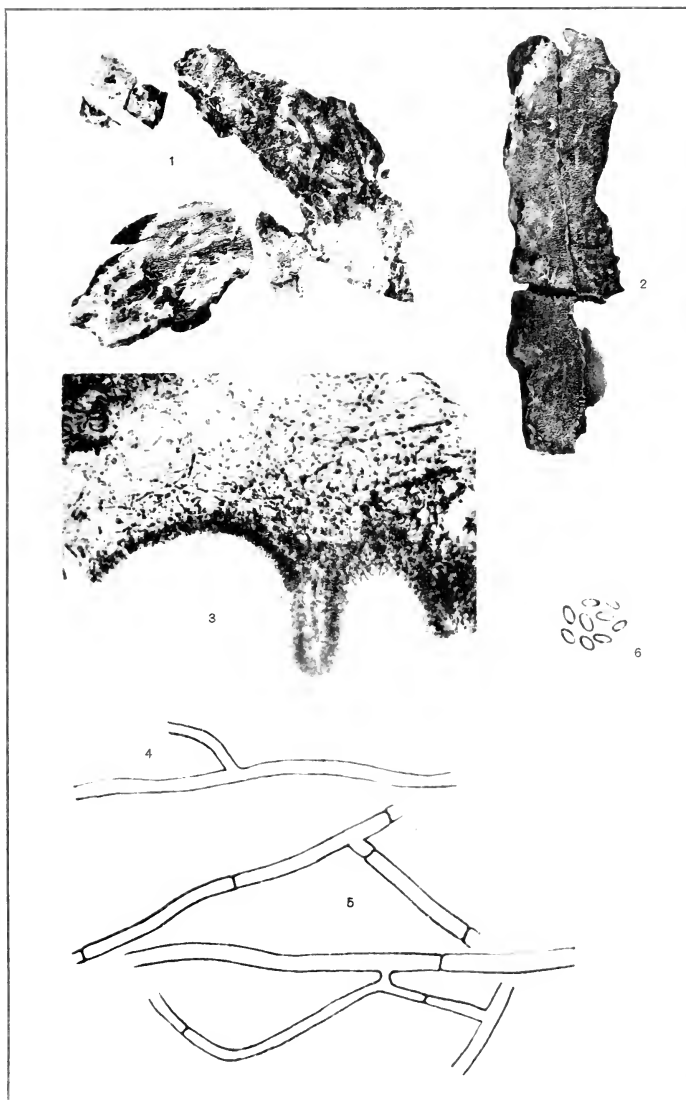


Plate 17

153

Poria semitincta (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimens from the type collection. x 1.
 - a Growing on the surface of a dead fallen leaf.
 - b Growing on rotten wood.
- 2 Specimen in New York State Museum herbarium, collected at South Bethlehem, N. Y. x 1.
- 3 Microphotograph of vertical section through hymenium. x 160.
- 4 Single hypha from the trama.
- 5 Hyphae from the subiculum and the growing margin. This type also represented in the trama.
- 6 Mature spores.



PORIA SEMITINCTA (Peck) Sacc.

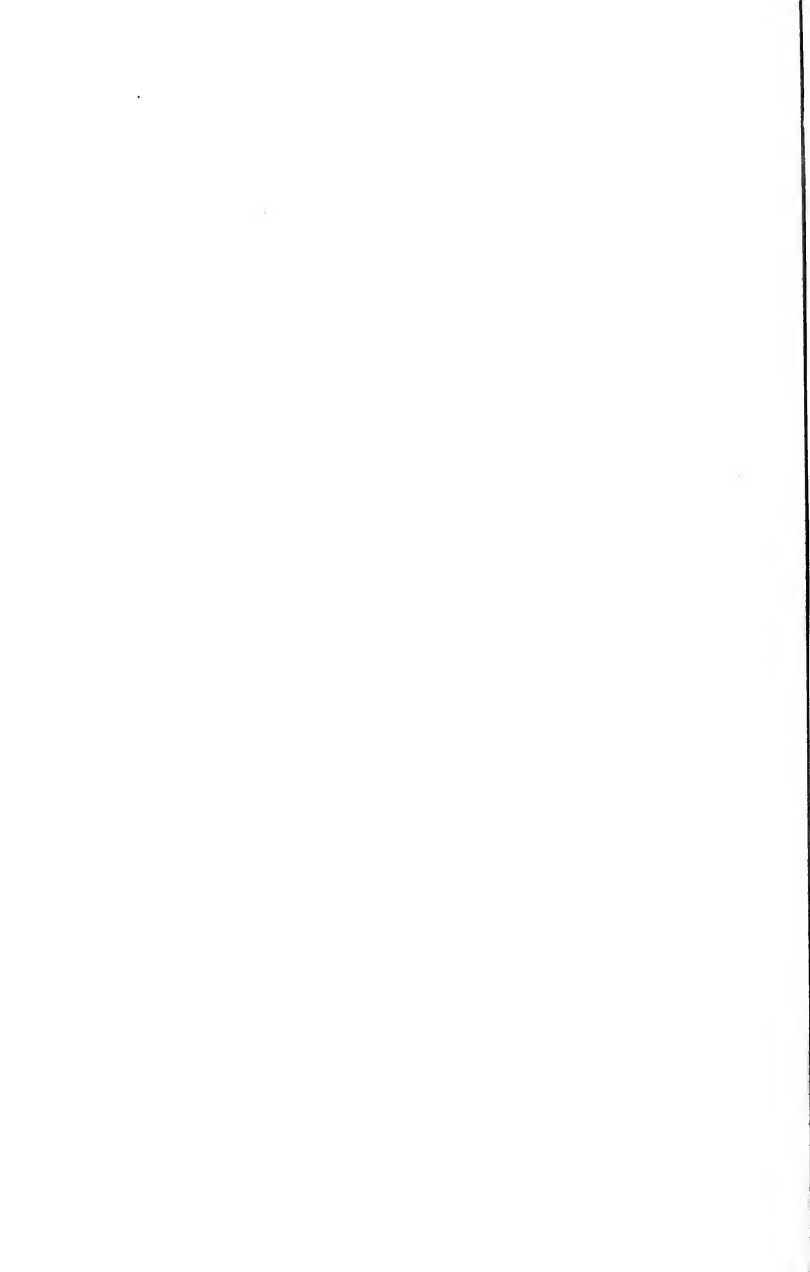
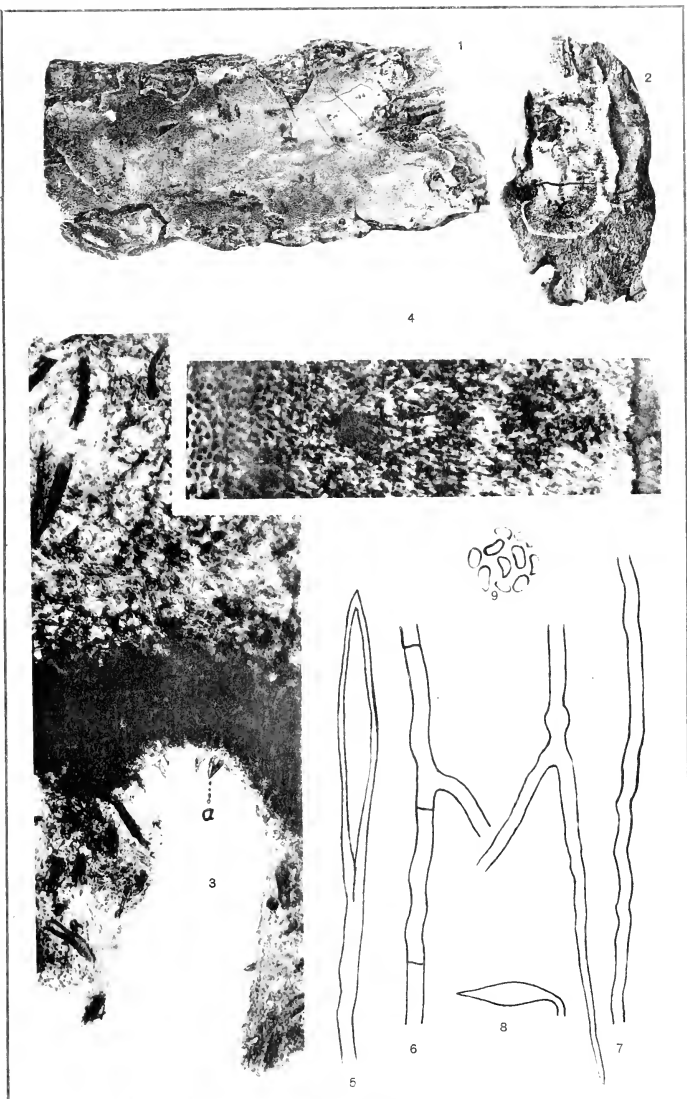


Plate 18

155

Poria setigera Peck

- 1 Mature specimens from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Young specimens from the type collection, showing the broad sterile margin and the covering of hairlike setae. x 1.
- 3 Vertical section through the hymenium and subiculum showing the setalike bodies projecting into the lumen of the tubes and embedded in the trama. At *a* are projecting setae of the usual type. x 160.
- 4 Enlargement of a part of the specimen (at X) shown in figure 2, showing the bristlelike projecting hairs. x 10. Photographed with the aid of a Bausch and Lomb Micro-Tessar lens.
- 5 One of the large embedded setae.
- 6 Hypha from the subiculum.
- 7 Hypha from the trama.
- 8 A small seta of the usual type, from teased preparations.
- 9 Mature spores.



PORIA SETIGERA Peck

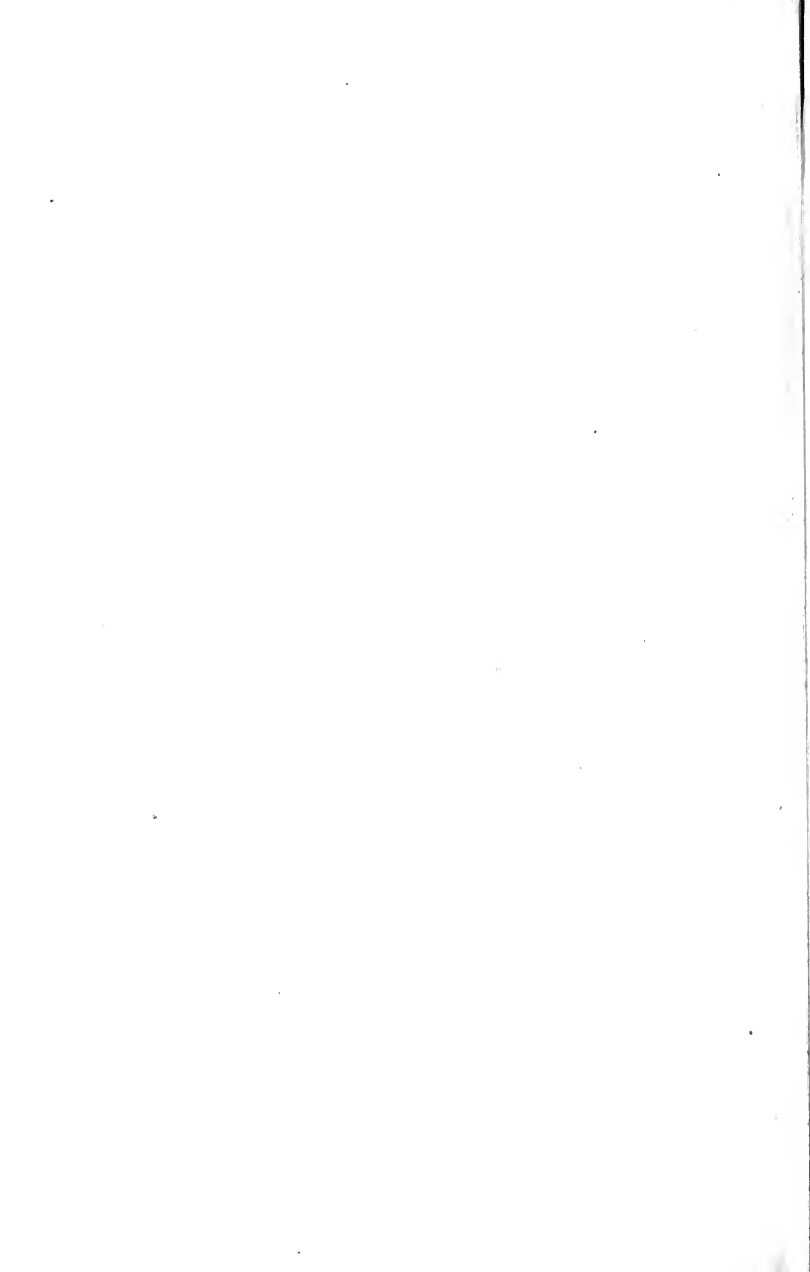


Plate 19

157

Poria subacida (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

Poria subacida var. *stalactitica* *Peck*

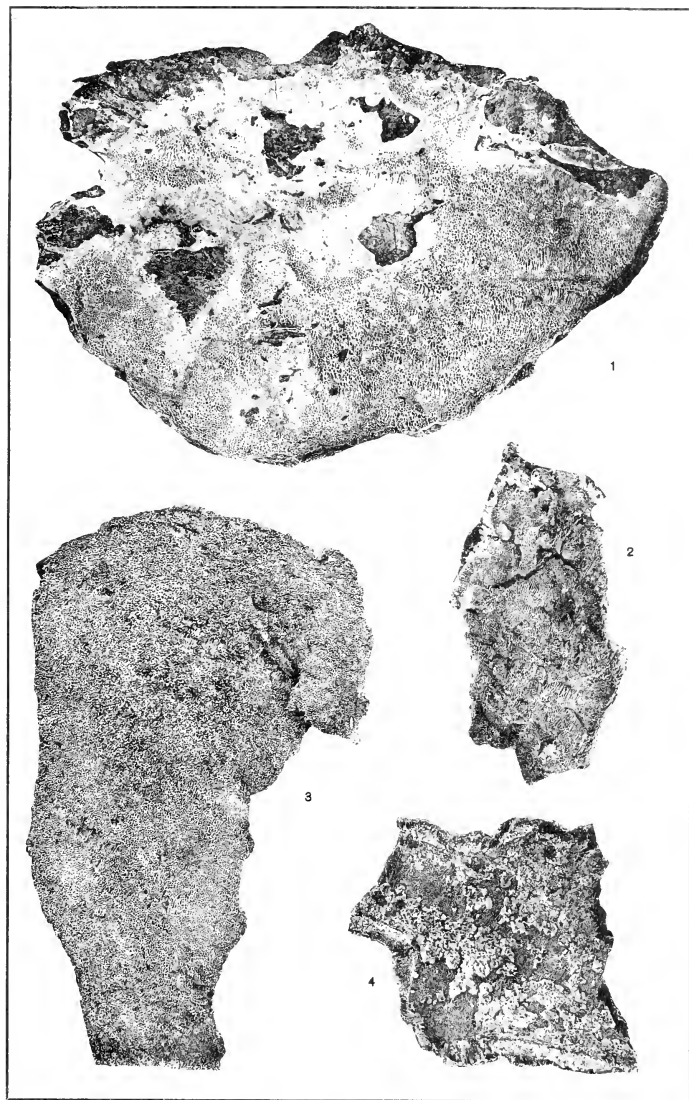
- 2 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

Poria subacida var. *vesiculosa* *Peck*

- 3 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

Poria subacida var. *tuberculosa* *Peck*

- 4 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.



PORIA SUBACIDA (Peck) Sacc.

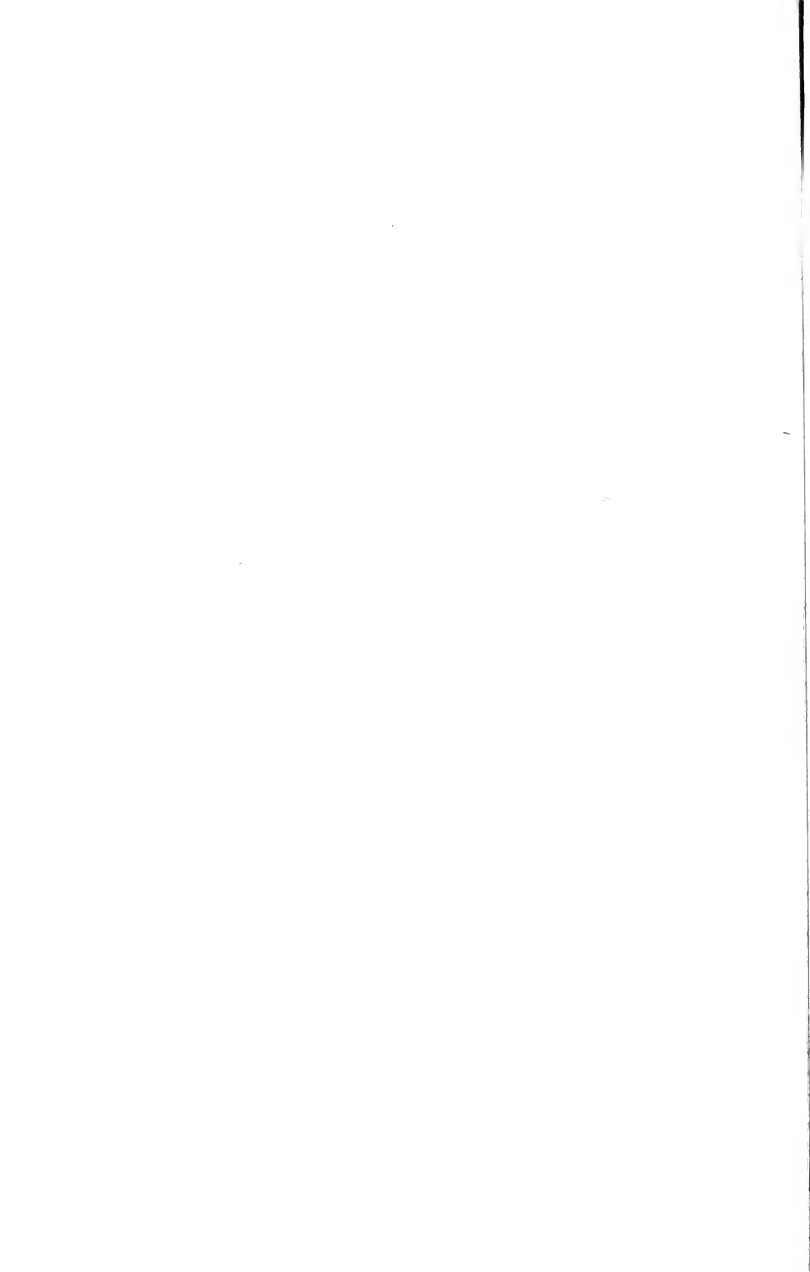
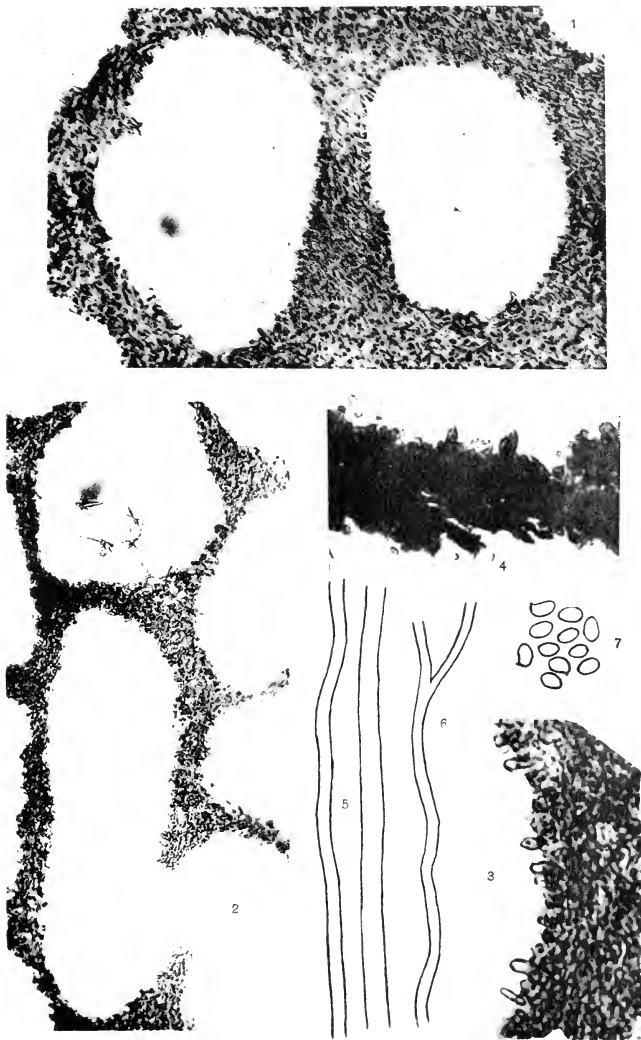


Plate 20

159

Poria subacida (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium from specimens in the type collection. x 160.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium from specimens in the New York State herbarium, collected by C. H. Peck at Floodwood, N. Y. x 160.
- 3 Enlarged microphotograph of a small part of the hymenium of *Poria subacida* var. *tenuis* Peck, from specimens in the type collection, showing projecting cystidialike bodies. x 320.
- 4 Enlarged microphotograph of a small part of the hymenium of *P. subacida*, showing cystidialike bodies. x 320.
- 5 Hyphae from the subiculum.
- 6 Hyphae from the trama.
- 7 Mature spores.



PORIA SUBACIDA (Peck) Sacc.

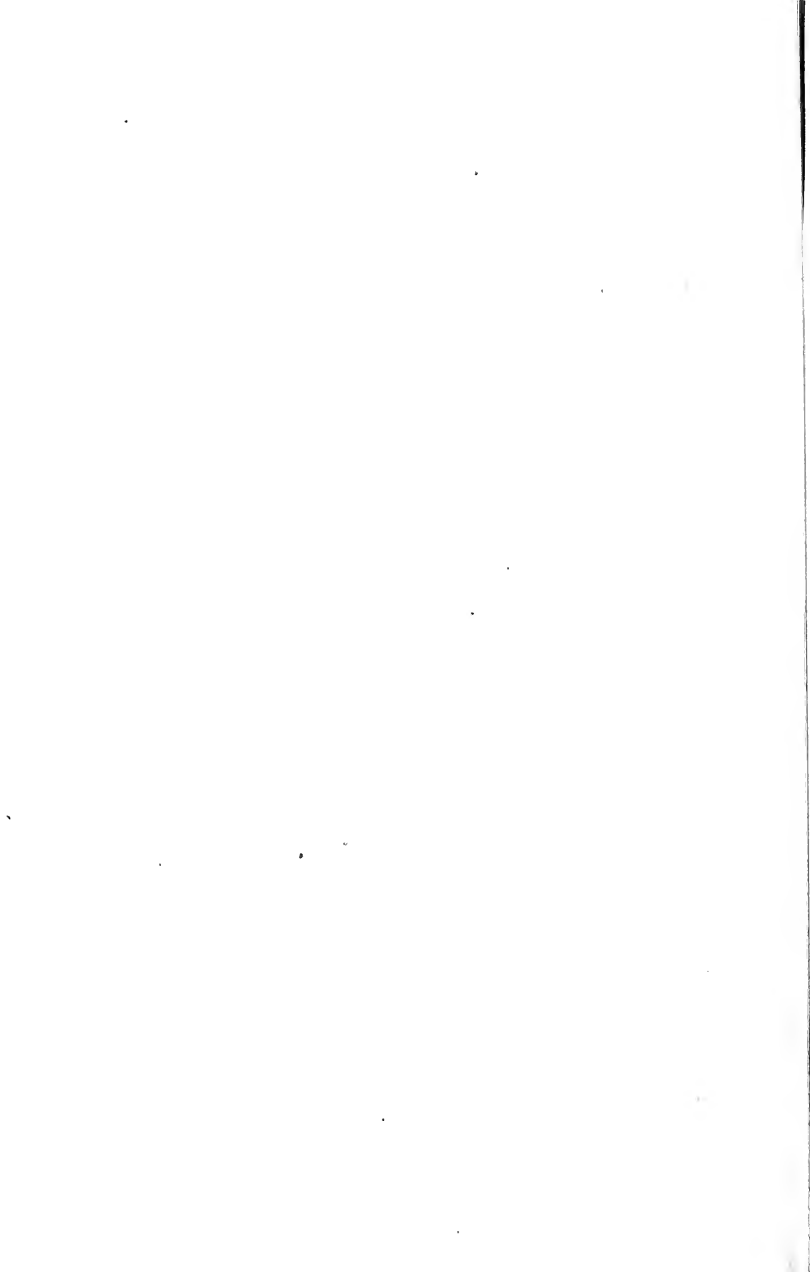


Plate 21

161

Poria subiculosa (Peck) Sacc.

- 1 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.
- 3 Hyphae from the trama.
- 4 Hypha from the subiculum.
- 5 Mature spores.

Poria subacida var. *tenuis* Peck

- 6 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

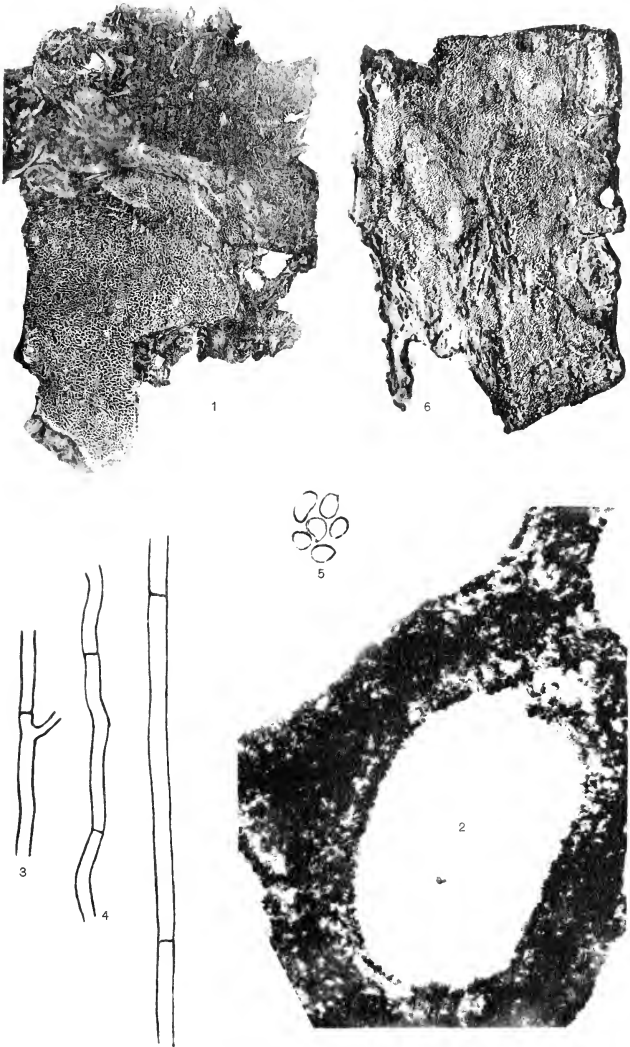


Fig. 1-5 *PORIA SUBICULOSA* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 6. *PORIA SUBACIDA* var. *TENUIS* Peck



Plate 22

163

Poria sulphurella (Peck) Sacc.

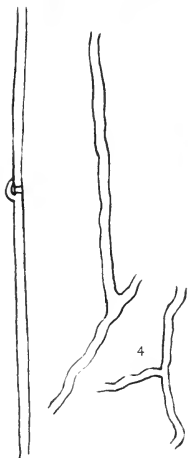
- 1 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.
- 2 Microphotograph of cross section of the hymenium. x 160.
- 3 Hypha from the subiculum.
- 4 Hyphae from the trama.

Poria fimbriatella (Peck) Sacc.

- 5 Specimen from the type collection. x 1.

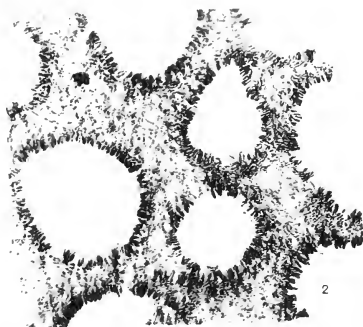


1



3

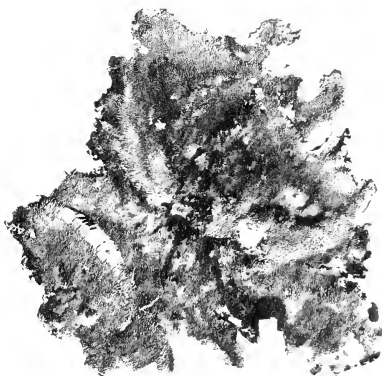
4



2



5



6

Fig. 1-5 *PORIA SULPHURELLA* (Peck) Sacc.

Fig. 6 *PORIA FIMBRIATELLA* (Peck) Sacc.

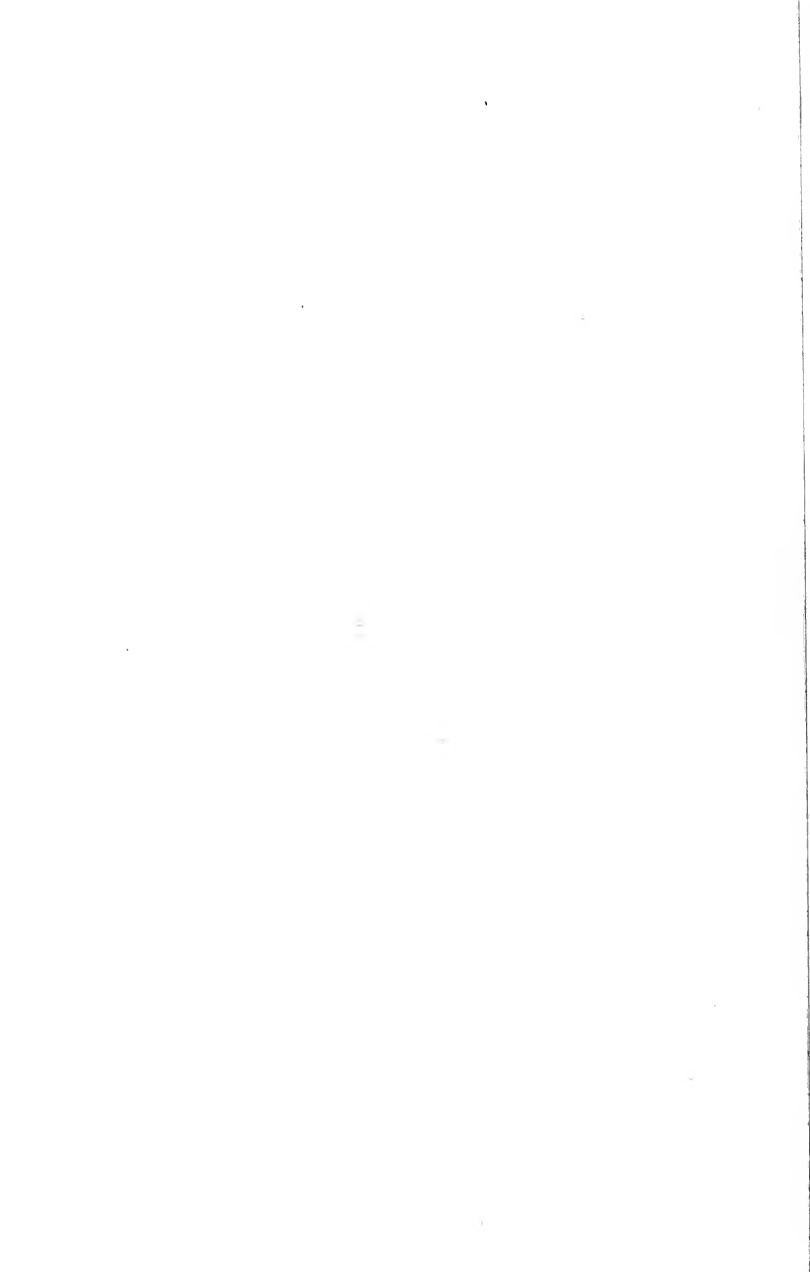


Plate 23

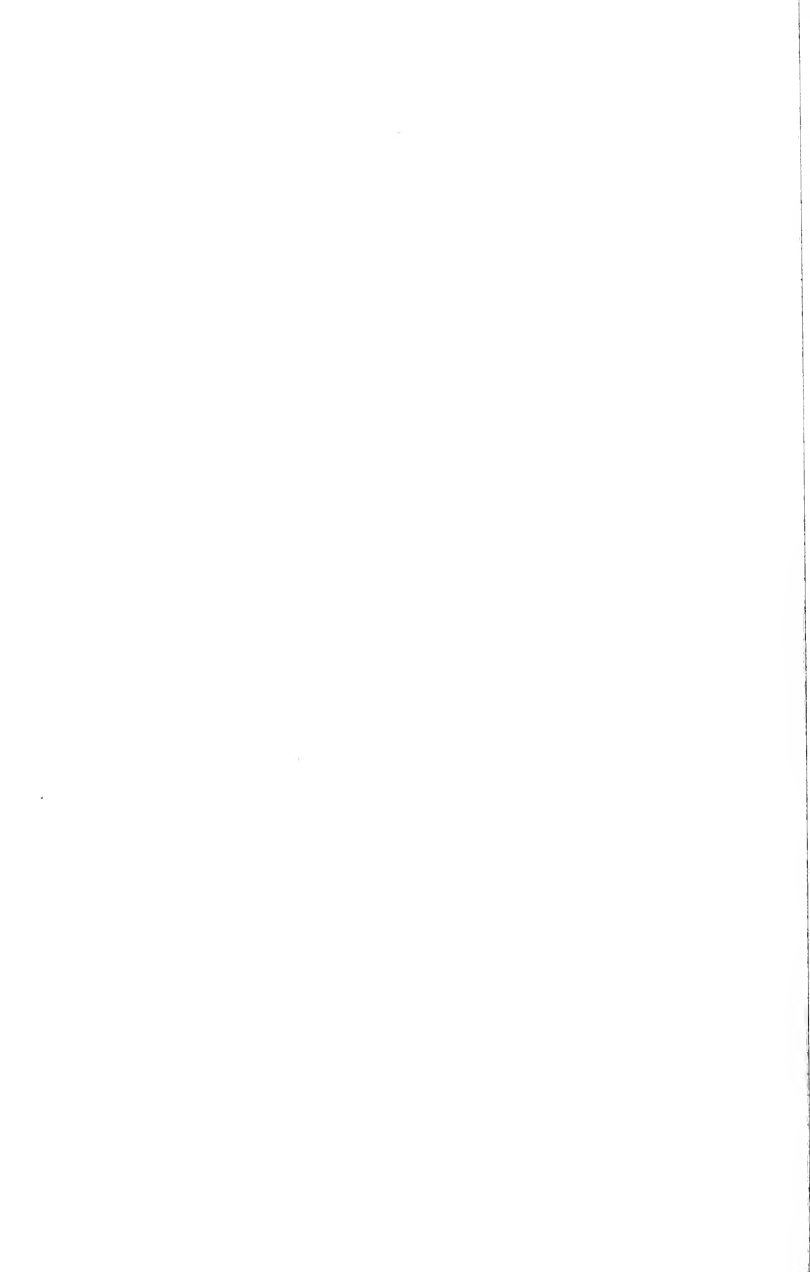
165

Daedalea sulphurella Peck

- 1 Photograph of small fragments from the type collection. x 2.
- 2 Microphotograph of vertical section through the hymenium.
x 160.
- 3 Hyphae from the subiculum.
- 4 Mature spores.



DAEDALEA SULPHURELLA Peck



INDEX

Additions to the herbarium, 7

- Agalinis acuta*, 29
 - maritima*, 30
- Agrimonia bicknellii*, 26
- Aleuria rhenana*, 32
- Ammophila arenaria*, 15
- Anchistea virginica*, 14
- Anthostoma cercidicolum*, 44
 - peckii*, 43
- Anthostomella closterium*, 43
 - picaceum*, 43
- Aquilegia vulgaris*, 24
- Arcthusa bulbosa*, 20
- Armillaria ventricosa*, 32
- Asimina triloba*, 24
- Asterella fraxinina*, 43
- Astragalus carolinianus*, 27
- Atkinson, George F., *Collybia campanella*, and its near relatives in the eastern United States, 61-65
- Aylographum onocleae*, 44

Blephariglottis grandiflora, 19

- Bombardia bombardia*, 32

Calciopsis pinea, 44

- Camarosporium dichomeroides*, 46
- Carex albursina*, 16
 - aquaticus*, 16
 - buxbaumii*, 16
 - livida*, 16
 - shriversi*, 17
 - tuckermanni*, 17

Catinula turgida, 32

- Ceratostoma avocetta*, 46
- Cercospora depazcoides*, 46
- Coccophacidium crustaceum*, 46
- Collections, condition of, 7
- Collybia campanella*, 61-65
 - stipitaria*, 61
- Coniophora vaga*, 33
- Coniosporium tumulosum*, 46
- Corallorrhiza corallorrhiza*, 23
- Corticium alutaceum*, 33
 - arachnoideum*, 33
 - atrovirens*, 34

centrifugum, 34

- confluens*, 34
- epigaeum*, 34
- scutellare*, 34
- stramineum*, 34
- vagum*, 34
- Coryneum triseptatum*, 46
- Criosanthes arictina*, 10
- Cryptospora aculeans*, 46
- Cytospora sassafras*, 47

Daedalea extensa, 77

- sulphurella*, 118
- Dendrophoma variabilis*, 47
- Dermatea acerina*, 47
- Diaporthe artospora*, 48
 - racemula*, 48
 - spiculosa*, 48
- Diatrypella aspera*, 48
 - missouriensis*, 49
- Dicoma seymouriana*, 33
- Didymaria didyma*, 33
- Dinemasporium hispidulum*, 49
 - robiniae*, 49
- Diplodia sarmentorum*, 49
- Dothiorella hickoriae*, 50

Eleocharis intermedia habereri, 16

- Eutypa crustata*, 50
 - eutypa*, 33

Frasera carolinensis, 29

- Fungi, new or interesting species of, 32-42; new or noteworthy species of, 43-59

Geranium pyrenaicum, 31

- Geryonia*, 31
 - ciliata*, 31
- Geum aurantiacum*, 26
- Gloeosporium aridum*, 50
 - castanopsidis*, 50
 - hedericolum*, 50
- Gloniella ovata*, 51
 - parvulata*, 51
 - vaccinicola*, 51

Glonium pruni, 51
Glutinium exasperans, 52
Gnomoniella gnomon, 35
 Gray, Dr Asa, small collection of
 plants from central New York,
 10-13
Gymnopilus carbonarius, 35

Hebeloma colvini, 35
parvifructum, 35
Helicosporium mulleri, 36
Heteranthera dubia, 17
Humaria peckii, 38
Hygrophorus hypothejus, 36
Hymenochaete cinnamomea, 36
corrugata, 36
rubiginosa, 37
Hypochnus rubiginosus, 34
Hysterium proteiforme, 52

Identifications, 7

Illosporium coccinellum, 52

Juncus dudleyi, 18
filiformis, 18
torreyi, 18

Knautia arvensis, 30

Labrella celastri, 52
Laccaria trullisata, 37
Laestadia caricis, 52
coptis, 53
smilacinae, 53

Leptosphaeria acuta, 53
Leptostromella chenopodii, 53
Leptothyrium castanicolum, 54
Lespedeza brittonii, 27
 Local flora notes, 14-31
Lophiostoma insidiosum, 54
Lophiotrema praemorsum, 54
Lycopodium clavatum var. *brevi-*
spicatum, 15
Lysicella obtusata, 19

Macrophoma ulmicola, 37
Macrosporium saponariae, 54
Marsonia potentillae, 54
Melampsoropsis ledicola, 37
Melanomma inispissum, 55

Melogramma melogramma, 37
Metasphaeria squamata, 55
Midotis irregularis, 38
Mycosphaerella opuntiae, 55
Mycosyrinx osmundae, 38
Myrica carolinensis, 23
Mytilidium fusisporum, 55

Nolanea peckii, 38

Odontia trachytricha, 38
Ophrys australis, 20
cordata, 21
 Overholts, L. O., The species of
Poria described by Peck, 67-120

Panicularia grandis, 15

Patellaria atrata, 55
Peniophora cinerescens, 39
glebulosa, 39
greschickii, 39
incarnata, 39
longispora, 39
sulphurina, 39

Persicaria careyi, 23

Perularia flava, 19

Phlyctaena arcuata, 55
phlyctaenoides, 39

Phyllachora graminis panici, 55
haydeni, 55

Phyllosticta arnicac, 39
omphaleae, 56

Pilosace peckii, 39

Plants, noteworthy contributions to
 the state herbarium, 6; additions
 to the herbarium, 7, 8-9; small
 collection from central New York,
 10-13

Polanisia gravecolens, 25

Polygala paucifolia, 27

Polystichum braunii, 14

Poria, species of, 67-120
attenuata, 71

var. *subincarnata*, 73

aurea, 74

fimbriatella, 77

griseoalba, 80

indurata, 82

lactifica, 84

macouni, 86

marginella, 88
 mutans, 90
 var. tenuis, 92
 mycellosa, 94
 odora, 97
 ornata, 99
 pinea, 102
 radiculosa, 104
 semitincta, 106
 setigera, 109
 subacida, 111
 subiculosa, 115
 sulphurella, 117
Potentilla intermedia, 26
 paradoxa, 26
Pseudoplectania nigrella, 40
Psilocybe cavipes, 40

Radicula hispida, 25
Ramularia impatientis, 56
Ranunculus delphinifolius, 24
Rhabdospora mirabilissima, 56
Rhizopogon occidentalis, 42
Rhopoglyphus clavisorus, 56
Rosellinia obtusissima, 57

Scientific investigations, 5
Scleroderma fuliginosa, 57
Selaginella rupestris, 15
Septoria coptidis, 57
 cryptotaeniae, 40
 hedeomae, 57
Spatularia velutipes, 40

Sphaerella clintoniana, 40
 tsugae, 40
Sphaeropsis ellisii, 58
 hedericola, 58
Sporodesmium naviculum, 58
Stereum crumpens, 41
 ochraceoflavum, 42
 rameale, 41
 rufum, 41
 versiforme, 41
Streptopus amplexicaulis, 18

Thyridium antiquum, 58
Tympanis buchsii, 58
 laricina, 59

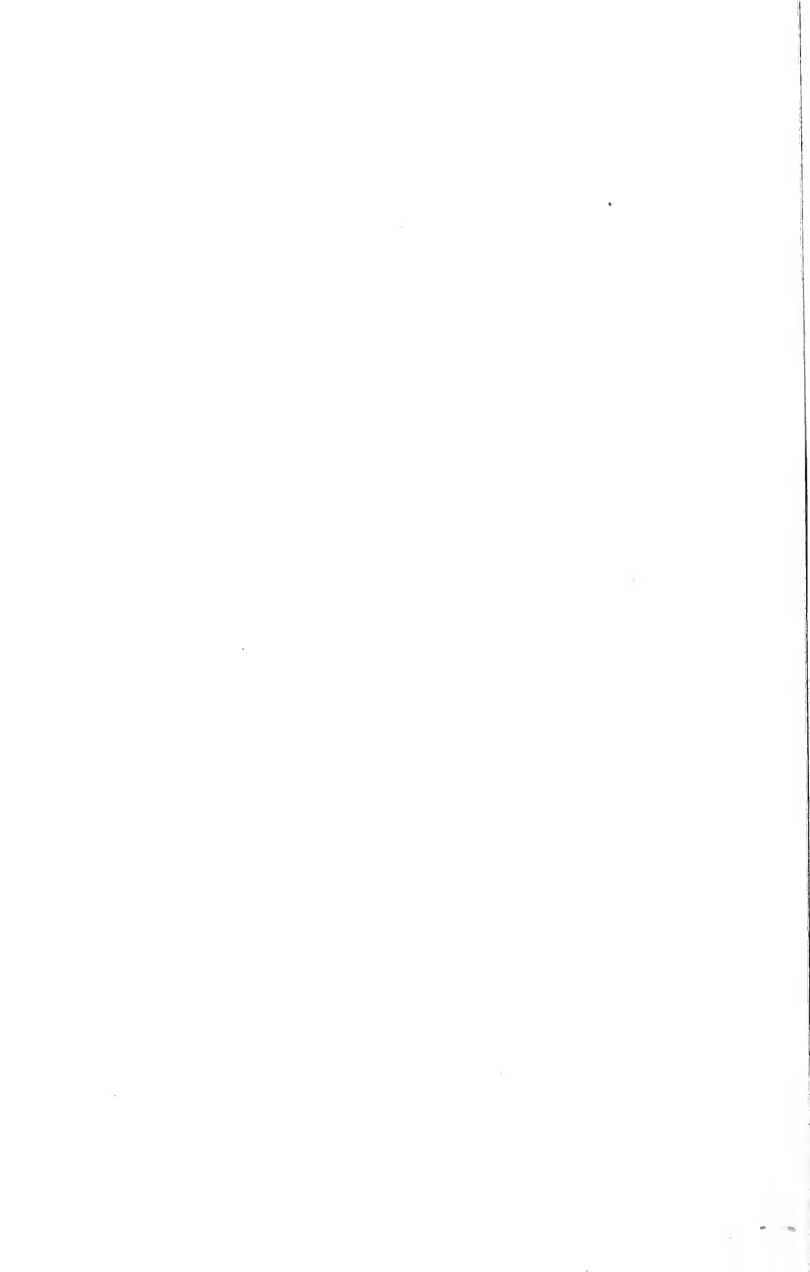
Utricularia intermedia, 30

Valsa pini, 59
 variolaria, 59
Valsaria toxici, 59
Venturia dickiei, 41
Vermicularia sambucina, 59
Veronica teucrium, 29
Viola adunca, 29
 labradorica, 28
 septentrionalis, 28
 triloba, 28

Wild flowers of New York, memoir
 on, 6

Winterina crustosa, 59
Woodwardia virginica, 14

Xyris montana, 17







P
Sci
N

165265

Author New York State Museum

Title Annual report. Vol. 71², 1917.

University of Toronto
Library

DO NOT
REMOVE
THE
CARD
FROM
THIS
POCKET

Acme Library Card Pocket
Under Pat. "Ref. Index File"
Made by LIBRARY BUREAU

